UNIVERSITY OF ST. MICHAEL'S COLLEGE
3 1761 02182297 8

DOM. PROB.
ROEHAMPTON.
A36

ARMY COLLEGE

Publications
of the
Catholic Record Society

Vol. IX

The Catholic Record Society was founded 10 June, 1904, for printing Registers and other old Records of the Faith, chiefly personal and genealogical, since the Reformation in England and Wales.

All Rights Reserved
by the Society.

WILLIAM CARDINAL ALLEN.

From the original at Douai Abbey, by permission of the Abbot.

Cath. Rec. Soc. IV

CATHOLIC
RECORD SOCIETY

MISCELLANEA·VII

LONDON
1911
PRIVATELY PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY
BY THE ABERDEEN UNIVERSITY PRESS
ABERDEEN

This Volume is
Issued to the Members for 1909-10,
being the Second for the Year.

CONTENTS

PAGE

I. Thomas Wiseman of Wimbish, Essex. Inquisitio post mortem, 1586. With some Family Notes. *Contributed by Major Francis J. A. Skeet. The Inquisition transcribed, translated, and described by John Hautenville Cope, F.R.Hist.S.* ... 1

II. Some Correspondence of Cardinal Allen, 1579-85; from the Jesuit Archives. *Contributed by the Rev. Patrick Ryan, S.J.* 12

III. Particulars of Priests in England and Wales, 1692. *Contributed by the Rev. Raymund Stanfield*... 106

IV. Official Papers relating to six Catholics, 1596-1637. *Contributed by the Rev. Raymund Stanfield. Edited by Joseph S. Hansom* 115

A. George Turner, physician, 1596 115

B. Francis Richardson, 1603 116

C. Thomas Marrow, 1603 117

D. John Kitchyn, sailor?, 1603 117

E. John Clark, 1608 *or* 9 118

F. John Wentworth, *alias* Hydalgo, priest, 1637 ...120

V. Proceedings against Catholics for attending Mass at the Spanish Embassy on Palm Sunday, 1614. *Contributed by the Rev. Raymund Stanfield. Edited by Joseph S. Hansom* 122

VI. Thomas, first Lord Arundell of Wardour, and his proposal to settle the Manor of Christchurch-Twineham on the Church, 1638. *Contributed by the Rev. Raymund Stanfield. Edited by Joseph S. Hansom* ...127

VII. Some Records of the Monmouth Mission. *Contributed by John Hobson Matthews* 131

A. Recusants, 1716-19 132

B. Catholics of the district subscribing the Oath of Allegiance, 1778-1805 133

C. Anniversaries to be observed in the Chapel of the Mission 137

D. Entries of Catholics in the Registers of St. Mary's Parish Church, Monmouth 139

The same in Rockfield Parish Registers 142

The same in St. Maughan's Parish Registers ...144

PAGE

E. Appointment of a Committee for the erection of the Chapel at Monmouth, 1792 144
F. The Registers of Monmouth Mission, 1791-1830 ...145
G. Additions and Corrections to Perthîr Registers in Volume I. 161
H. The Family of Needham of Hilston 163
J. Letter from the Rev. Thomas Burgess Abbot to Mr. Alfred Williams of the Mount, Caerleon, 1902 ...165

VIII. The Confession of John Hambly, Priest and Martyr, 1586. *Contributed by the Rev. Joseph L. Whitfield, M.A.* ...167

IX. Notes of the Family of Eccles of Meanfields, Lancashire, with Pedigree. *Contributed by J. P. Smith* ...174

X. The Catholic Registers of Liverpool, now St. Mary's, Highfield Street, 1741-73. *Contributed by Mrs. Seymour Spencer. Edited by Joseph S. Hansom. Historical Notes by Joseph Gillow—*
Introduction 179
Marriages 193
Baptisms... 205

XI. The English Benedictine Nuns of Our Blessed Lady of Good Hope in Paris, now at St. Benedict's Priory, Colwich, Staffordshire. Notes and Obituaries, 1652-1861. *Contributed by Rev. Mother Prioress of Colwich. Edited by Joseph S. Hansom...* 334

Index. *Compiled by Miss Edith Rix* 432-492

ILLUSTRATIONS

FACING PAGE

1. Portrait of Cardinal Allen... ... ...*Frontispiece*
2. Autographs from the Marriage Registers of Liverpool 179
3. Page 3 of the Marriage Registers of Liverpool 194
4. Autographs in the Colwich Notes and Obituaries 334
5. View of the Convent of Our Lady of Good Hope in Paris ...338
6. View of the Castle of Vincennes 400
7. View of the Court House, Cannington 402
8. View of St. Benedict's Priory, Colwich 413

NO. I.

THOMAS WISEMAN OF WIMBISH, ESSEX.

HIS INQUISITIO POST MORTEM, 28 ELIZ. (1586) WITH SOME NOTES OF HIS FAMILY. CONTRIBUTED BY MAJOR FRANCIS J. A. SKEET.

THE Inquisition Post Mortem which follows is written on the face of eleven sheets of paper 16 × 14¼ inches, the statement of values (now torn) being concluded on the back of the eleventh.

It is that of Thomas Wiseman of Broadoaks, in the parish of Wimbish, Essex, who, notwithstanding he had temporarily yielded to the storm, by attending the parish church in 1570, was an active and ardent Catholic.* His father, John Wiseman of Felsted, was a considerable landowner. According to the visitation of 1552 he married "Johan' dot' of *Lege* of London"; but subsequent additions to the visitation of 1612,† perhaps more correctly states his wife was "Joane d. of *Lucas* of London," a name, formerly FitzLucas, appearing in Essex and Suffolk genealogies. Besides Thomas his heir, he had several younger sons, one of whom, Richard,‡ had a fifth son, Edward, the only one of whom the pedigree gives no further information. He may have been the Edward Wiseman of Wexford, who died intestate in 1668, from whom the late Cardinal Wiseman probably descended. His widow's (Mary Venables) will, dated 18th May, 1682, was proved in Dublin, 5th January, 1683.§ John Wiseman had the Manor of Bradokes, Broadoaks or Braddox, as it has been differently written, passed to him by fine (1551) from Edmund Mordaunt.

i. Thomas Wiseman married‖ Jane, daughter of Cuthbert Vaughan, by whom he had—

1. William, his son and heir.
2. John, born 1571, a novice S.J. St. Andrew's, Rome, 1592.
3. Thomas, born 1572, entered the novitiate as above. Died at St. Omers, 1596.
4. Robert, slain in battle with the heretics in Belgium.

1. Anne, Bridgettine nun, died at Lisbon, 1650.
2. Barbara, Bridgettine nun, died at Lisbon, 1649.
3. Jane, professed at St. Ursula's Convent of English Augustinian Canonesses at Louvain, 1595, died 1633 æt. 63. First Prioress of St. Monica's, Louvain.
4. Bridget, professed at St. Ursula's, 1595, died at St. Monica's, 1627.

* *The Life of Father John Gerard*, by Rev. John Morris, S.J.

† The visitation of 1634 says "L'res pattents exempliffied to Thomas Wiseman of Felsted Co Essex Gent. & heire of John Wiseman . . . wch armes was heretoffore borne by his auncestors & to them descended from Wiseman of the north." The crest was only given to Thomas and the other descendants of his father.

‡ "In the year 1614, Laurence Blundeston, a student of the English College in Rome, whose mother was Margaret, daughter of Richard Wiseman, Esq., of Flingrige in Essex, tells a sad story. His parents had indeed returned to the faith, and five of his brothers were Catholics, but, he adds, 'All my maternal uncles and aunts are Protestants, except one, Sir William Wiseman of Braddocks, Essex'" (*Chronicle of the English Augustinian Canonesses at Louvain*, vol. i. p. 55).

§ See Correspondence in the *Tablet*, March to May, 1908.

‖ He may have married secondly, Jane Cerle. The following is the only early Wiseman entry in the Wimbish register except that of Dorythe: "Thom Wiseman to Jane Cerle 25 April 1583."

ii. Sir William Wiseman, Kt, (of whom there is a long account in the *Life of Father Gerard*), married Jane, daughter of Sir Edmond Huddlestone of Sawston, Cambs., by whom he had—

1. John, his son and heir.
1. Dorothy, "Dorythe Wisemans chrisninge confirmed by Mr. Harrison Parson of Radwinter 27 Oct. 1582" (*Wimbish Register*). Married William Brookesby of Shoby, Co. Leicester, Esq., by whom she had two daughters, coheiresses. (1) Winifred, married Sir Francis Englefield, Bart., of Wotton-Basset (*see Wotton's Baronetage*). (2) Mary, second wife of Thomas Bedingfield.
2. "Wynifred 2d daugh. [a nunne in France]" in the visitation of 1612.

iii. John Wiseman, according to the visitation of 1612, married a lady whose name is not given. As late as 1769 there was a brass in Wimbish church which probably related to her; it has now (1909) disappeared.

> "Johanna Wiseman, by her second name Strangeman, a name which the laws of a second marriage conferred on her, was the wife of two husbands whom she buried, she a third time performed the offices of the bed and died, being more than sixty years old."

He married secondly, about 18th November, 1649, as appears below, Mary, daughter of Sir Rowland Rugeley of Dunton, Co. Warwick, Kt.

The following has been transcribed from a monumental inscription of his second wife on a wooden tablet on the north wall of the chancel in Wimbish Church :—

Deo Uni Trino Sit Gloria

M^rs^

Mary Wüseman now with God { Mi Jesu rais me anu / Marie Wüsseman } her Anagram

Here pious eyes may justly weepe
For her that's under neath asleepe
Could wee belewe one surely blest
Might in her tombe remaine a guest
But to her very ashes I
Must pay a devoute obsequie
Justice and passion both incline
Me to adore her very shrine
That by this venting of my greife
My troubled soule may find releife

All that to vertue will bee just
With mee must reverence her dust.
Beauteous before it was calcind'
But oh! the beauty of her mind
Though I her absence cheifly find
The losse is unto all Mankind
Who fitly may with mee bemoane
The death of such perfection
She to her sexe a patterne stood
Of all thats imitably good.

Here lyes interred the body of M^rs^ Mary Wiseman who bare to her husband two daughters and one sonne (of whom shee dyed in childbed) shee departed this life on thursday y^e^ 22^d^ of June 1654 in y^e^ flower of her age, haveing bene married 4 Yeares, 7 months, & 4 dayes.

Soe Phœnixes expire to bee
Renewed in their posteritie

And Pelicans their owne lives give
To make their tender young survive

Shee was of an hon^ble^ Extract, being daugher to S^r^ Rowland Rudgley of Dunton of the auncient family of that name and place in Warwickshire, her mother y^e^ Lady Lettice Rudgley being one of y^e^ daughters and Coheires of S^r^ Thomas Knowles and the Lady Odela his wife who was one of the daughters and coheires of the Lord Meroda Marquesse of Bergen in y^e^ Low Countreys S^r^ Thomas Knowles her grandfather was sonne to S^r^ Francis Knowles Knigt of the Garter, Treasurer of the Household, and Privy Councellor to Qu:^ne^ ELIZABETH, hee was brother to the late Earle of Banbury, and the Lady Lettice Countesse of Leicester, the Earles of Essex and Holland, and the Earles of Northumberland and Warwicke, being their Nephews, and her Cousin German's, S^r^ Francis Knowles aforesaid Married the Lady Katherine Carey Sister to Henry Lord Hunsdon, Privy Councellor, K^t^ of the Garter, and Lord Chamberlaine to Qu^ne^ ELIZABETH, to whom they were Cousin Germans their mother was daughter to Thomas Bullein Earle of Wiltshire and sister to Queen Ann Bullein which was the Wife of Henry the Eight King of England,

The Marquess of Bergen was of y^e^ house of Nassau and Uncle to the late Prince of Orange

They left issue (Baptisms at St. James's, Clerkenwell)

1. Aurelius, bapt. "Pearcy," 13 June, 1654, said to have been killed in a duel; his monument of black slate lies in the Vestry of Wimbish Church, mostly hidden from view by a wooden partition, and the organ.

Here lies
The sad remains of Aurelius Piercy Wiseman
of Broadoaks in this parish Esq
The last of the name of that place
and head and chief
of y^t^ right Worshipful and ancient family
Who was unfortunately killed
in y^e^ flower of his age
Dec 11, 1684

1. Elizabeth, bapt. 6 Oct., 1650, married Richard Clagett of London. Citizen and drysalter. In the Wimbish Register is the following notice of her burial: "2 Jany 1736. M^rs^ Elizabeth Clagett of S^t^ Martin within Ludgate London. 87."

2. Lucy, bapt. 14 May, 1653. Morant says she married (as second wife) Sir John Marshall of Sculpins, in the parish of Finchinfield, Essex; her descendants are given by him under that parish.

(1) In Wimbish Registers: "1680. Dorothe Clagett da of Mr Richd & Elizth (born) Apl 18." According to Wotton, Dorothea, granddaughter of Colonel Clagett, and daughter of one of the Coheirs of Piercy Wiseman, married Sir Robert Adams, Bart.

(2) There was also a son Wiseman Clagett of Barnard's Inn, London, Gent, who died 1st November, 1741. His widow was a Moravian.

The ancient manor house of Broadoaks was built by John Wiseman, who bought the estate, or his son Thomas. Sir William made a large deer park. The house stands on an eminence about half a mile from the road, between Thaxted and Wimbish; it is built of red brick, with mullioned windows; this is no doubt only a part of the original remains. It contains a large apartment on the first floor, which has been partitioned, with remains of a fine mantelpiece. At the top of the stairs is a large trap door, which when fastened down with a bar cuts off approach from below. In one bedroom there is a projection, which looks as if it had been a huge chimney, but there are no signs of a fireplace, and the centre is hollow, with solid sides. It may have been Father Gerard's hiding-place. Part of the moat remains.

This old Catholic mansion became a Moravian School, known as "Lambs Hall." The widow of Wiseman Clagett allowed Bishop Spangenberg (of that sect) to take the children there, who had been temporarily accommodated in England. The lease was signed Saturday, May $\frac{17}{28}$, 1742, for 7 years, with 6 months' notice to leave at any time. The School was established 26th November, 1742. In March, 1744, a large armed mob from Thaxted, and the neighbourhood, assembled round the house, thinking the inhabitants were "Papists," and that the "Pretender" was concealed there. So strong was the old Catholic tradition in their minds, that the superiors had great difficulty in convincing them of their mistake.

The estate of Broadoaks and its appurtenances was purchased in Chancery between 1743 and 1749 by Charles Lord Maynard. It is now (1909) a farm house, the property of his descendant, the Countess of Warwick.

We are indebted to Mr. John Hautenville Cope, F.R.Hist.S., for the example of a writ "*de diem clausit extremum*," the expanded Latin transcript of the Inquisition, the translations, and for the following note.

FRANCIS J. A. SKEET.

"Whilst the feudal system was in force, most of the lands in England were held mediately or immediately of the Crown. Those who held immediately were styled '*tenants in capite.*' When such tenants died, a tax, called a relief, became due from the next heir, who had to perform homage. When these two duties had been accomplished, he was acknowledged as owner of his lands, having 'livery' or delivery of them.

"To enable the Crown to enforce these duties an officer called an 'escheator' was appointed for each county, who, on the death of any '*tenant in capite*,' received a writ '*de diem clausit extremum*,' from the King, directing him to seize, on behalf of the Crown, all the lands which the deceased held; also to summon a jury of twelve men, who on oath were to find out—

(1) Of what lands the deceased died seized?

(2) By what rents or services the same were held?

(3) Who was the next heir; and of what age he then was?

"After the enquiry the document containing the above information was forwarded to the royal Chancery, from whence a copy was sent to the Exchequer to enable the officials to collect the payments, etc., due to the Crown.

"These Inquisitions fell into disuse during the latter part of the reign of Charles I. At the Restoration of Charles II., the feudal system was abolished by Statute (12 Car. II. c. 24), and these enquiries, as part of that system, perished with it.

"During the reign of Henry VII., his ministers, Empson and Dudley, compelled 'many persons to sue out livery from the Crown, who were by no means tenants thereunto.' This was felt to be such a grievance that an Act was passed (32 Hen. VIII. c. 46), establishing a Court, called the 'Court of Wards and Liveries.' This Court lasted till the Commonwealth, and was abolished by the Act of 12 Car. II. cap. 24. During its existence transcripts of the Chancery Inquisitions were forwarded to this Court, whose duty it was to supervise the enquiries upon the death of a 'tenant in capite'."

Specimen of a writ "de diem clausit extremum."

——— Dei Gratia Angliae, Franciae et Hiberniae Rex. (Fidei Defensor) et escaetori suo in comitatu ——— salutem.

Quia A. B. de ——— qui tenuit in capite diem clausit extremum, ut accepimus, Tibi praecipimus quod omnes terras et tenementa de quibus idem A. B. fuit seizitus in dominico suo, ut de feodo, in balliva tua die quo obiit, sine dilatione capias in manum nostrum et ea salvo custodiri facias donec aliud inde praeceperimus, et per sacramentum proborum et legalium hominum de eadem balliva tua per quos rei veritas melius sciri poterit, diligenter inquiras quantas terras et tenementa praedictus A. B. tenuit de nobis in capitam in dominico quam in servitio, in dicta balliva tua dicto die quo obiit, et quantum de aliis et per quod servitium, et quantum terrae et tenementa illa valeant per annum in omnibus exitibus, et quo die idem A. B. obiit, et quis propinquior haeres ejus sit, et cujus aetatis. Et inquisitionem inde distincte et aperte factam in Cancellariam nostram sub sigillo tuo et sigillis eorum per quos facta fuerit sine dilatione mittas et hoc breve.

Teste meipso apud Westmonasterium ——— die ——— anno regni nostri etc.

Translation.

——— By the Grace of God of England, France and Ireland King (defender of the Faith) to his escheator in the County of ——— Greeting.

Whereas A. B. of ———, who held of us in chief has died, and in order that we may receive those duties which are thereby owing to us, we command that without delay you take into our hands, all those lands and tenements, that the said A. B. was seized of in his domain—as of fee, in your bailiwick on the day on which he died, and that you cause them to be safely kept, until we shall have learnt what is the value of those lands etc. from the oath of men of good and lawful reputation, by whom the truth of the matter will be better able to be known, You are therefore to enquire with diligence, how many lands and tenements the aforesaid A. B. held of us in chief, both in demesne and in service, in your said bailiwick on the day on which he died, and how much he held from others and by what service, and how much those lands and tenements were worth a year in all outgoings, and when he died, and who his next heir is, and how old he may be. And that you send, without delay, this inquisition, properly and clearly drawn up to our Chancery, under your seal and under the seals of those, by whom it was made.

Witness ourselves at Westminster ——— the day ——— in the ——— year of our reign.

The Inquisition Post Mortem.

ESSEX.

Inquisicio Indentata Capta apud Chelmesford in Comitatu predicto, Septimo die Marcii Anno regni domine Elizabethe dei gratia Anglie, Francie et Hibernie Regine. Fidei defensoris, etc., Vicessimo octavo. Coram Philipo Glascok generoso, Escaetori dicte domine Regine Comitatu predicto, virtute brevis dicte domine Regine de diem clausit extremum eidem Escaetori directi ad inquirendum post mortem Thome Wiseman de Wymbish in dicto Comitatu Essex, Armigeris defuncti atque huic Inquisitione annexe; per sacramentum Valentini Tendring, Edwardi Some, Radulphi Some, Johannis Madison, Edwardi Stane, Roberti Sams, Thome Tendring, Johannis Tendring, Henrici Dore, Roberti Brooke, Willielmi Brooke, Johannis Chapman, Willielmi Nevil, Georgii Neale, Francisci Bowsey, Willielmi Eve et Willielmi Bowsey. Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum quod predictus Thomas Wiseman in dicto brevi nominatus, diu ante obitum suum fuit seisitus in dominico suo ut de feodo de et in Manerio de Welbernes cum pertinentiis in Debden in Comitatu predicto, Et de et in Manerio de Tendring cum pertinentiis in Debeden predicto, Ac de et in quibusdem terris tenementis cum pertinentiis in Thaxsted in Comitatu predicto vocatis Woodames, nuper perquisitis de Johanne Goulding, Ac de et in una parva parcella terre, cum Collegio de super edificato in Thaxsted predicto, modo vel nuper in tenura Willielmi Coleman, nuper perquisitis de quodam Jeromino Keye, Ac de et in uno Crofto terre in Wimbish in Comitatu predicto, vocato Taylors cum pertinentiis in tenura cujusdam Johannis Sarrell, Ac de et in quibusdam Messagio, terris et tenementis, cum pertinentiis in Wimbush predicto, nuper perquisitis de quodam Johanne Poole de Linsell in dicto comitatu Essex, nuncupatis sive cognitis per nomen de Reding sive per quecumque alia nomina nuncupantur. Ac de et in omnibus illis terris et tenementis cum pertinentiis in Finchfild, unacum Mesuagium super edificatum vocatum Okins et le Feu sive Pursevants, Ac de et in quibusdam terris sive tenementis in Wimbishe predicto, vocatis Turnars sive Turners obit nuper perquisitis de Thoma Baker et Petro Wennington generosis et modo vel nuper in tenura Thome Trew, Ac de et in uno Capitale Mesuagio cum diversis terris tenementis pratis, pasturis, et hereditamentis cum pertinentiis in Felsted et Dunmowe Parva, nuper Johannis Wiseman, armigeris, patris predicti Thome Wiseman, in dicto brevi nominati, Ac de et in Manerio sive Mesuagio de Broddaks cum diversis terris pratis et pasturis eidem Messagio pertinentibus in Wimbishe predicto cum pertinentiis, nuper in tenura prefati Thome Wiseman in dicto brevi nominati, Ac de et in Manerio de Asshewell Hall cum pertinentiis in Finchfeld Wotherfeld, Shalford et Bardfeild in comitatu predicto, Ac de et in septima parte Manerii de St. Maries alias dictum St. Marie Hall in Comitatu Kancia, Et de septima eciam parte manerii de Ditton alias Dutton in Dytton in dicto Comitatu Kancia. Et juratores predicti ulterius dicunt super sacramentum suum quod diu eciam ante obitum

Sold before.

Felsted in Dunmow sold before.

Sold before to Sir Robert Wrothe.

prefati Thome Wiseman in dicto breve nominiati quidam Radulpus Wiseman* Armiger frater dicti Thome fuit seisitus in dominico suo ut de feodo de et in Manerio de Yardley Hall cum pertinentiis in Thaxsted predicto. Et sic inde seisitus existens circa primum diem Junii in Anno quinto regine nunc feoffavit, inde prefatum Thomam Wiseman in dicto brevi nominatum et quamdam Janam Wiseman tunc uxorem prefati Thome, Habendum et tenendum predictum Manerium de Yardly Hall cum pertinentiis prefato Thome Wiseman et Jane uxore sue et heredibus ipsius Thome, virtute cujus quidem feoffamenti, prefatus Thomas Wiseman et Jana uxor ejus fuerunt de manerio predicto cum pertinentiis seisiti, videlicet, prefatus Thomas Wiseman in dominico suo ut de feodo et dicta Jana in dominco suo ut de libero tenimento. Et juratores predicti ulterius dicunt super sacramentum suum quod predictus Thomas Wiseman diu ante obitum suum fuit eciam seisitus de et in Manerio Brockholles cum pertinentiis, et de diversis terris et tenementis eidem pertinentibus, in Radwinter, Magnum Samford, Parvam Samford, Wimbishe et Hempsted aut alibi ubicumque in dicto Comitatu Essex, Ac de et in quibusdam messuagiis, cum diversis terris, tenementis, pratis, pascuis, pasturis et heredimentis cum pertinentiis in Thaxsted, modo vel nuper in separalibus tenuris et occupacionibus Willielmi Thompson, Johannis Barker et Roberti Richardson, et aliorum; et quod prefatus Thomas Wiseman sic de predicto manerio de Brockholls cum pertinentiis et de predictis terris et tenementis ultime recisatis in Thaxsted cum pertinentiis seisitus existens secundo die Decembris, Anno regni Regine vicesimo quinto per formam suam indentatum gerentem datum eodem die et Anno in consideracione cujusdam juncture faciendum cuidam Jane Wiseman tunc uxori Willielmi Wiseman filii et heredis apparentis prefati Thome Wiseman in dicto brevi nominati, feoffavit Edmundum Hudelston militem et Willielmum Tyffin generosum de predicto Manerio de Brockholls cum omnibus terris et tenementis eidem pertinentibus, Ac de predictis terris et tenementis ultime recitatis in Thaxsted, modo vel nuper in tenura sive occupacione Willielmi Tompson, Johannis Barker et Roberti Richardson sive in eorum alicujus aut assignorum suorum aut alicujus eorum, Habendum et tenendum predictum Manerium et dictas terras et tenementa eidem pertinentibus cum pertinentiis, prefatis Edwardo et Willielmo heredibus et assignatis suis, imperpetuum ad solum opus et usum predicti Willielmi Wiseman et Jane uxoris ejus per et durante termino vite naturalis predicti Willielmi et Jane et alterius eorum diutinus vivendum, Et post eorum decessus ad opus et usum prefati Thome Wiseman et heredibus suorum imperpetuum- Ac habendum et tenendum predictis terris et tenementis cum perti, nentiis in Thaxsted predicto, modo vel nuper in tenura sive occupacione Willielmi Tompson, Johannis Barker et Roberti Richardson

White House Thaxsted sold to Turner per Jacobi.

* Ralph Wiseman was knighted in 1603. As "Sir Ralph Wiseman, of the parish of St. Botolph-without-Bishopgate," he was proclaimed a Middlesex recusant, 17 Jan. 1609/10. An important monument was erected to him and his wife in Rivenhall Church, Essex.

vel eorum alicujus vel assignatorum suorum prefatis Edmundo et Willielmo heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum, ad solum opus et usum prefati Thome Wiseman in dicto brevi nominati et assignatorum suorum per et durante termino vite naturalis prefati Thome absque impeticione alicujus vasti et post decessum prefati Thome tunc ad opus et usum Willielmi Wiseman et Jane uxoris ejus durante termino vite naturalis dicti Willielmi Wiseman et Jane. Ac alterius eorum diutinus vivendum, et post eorum decessum tunc ad opus et usum prefati Thome Wiseman in dicto brevi nominati, et heredibus suorum imperpetuum virtute quorum quidem feoffamentorum et vigore statuti de usibus in possessione transferendum nuper editi et promissis prefatus Willielmus Wiseman et Jana uxor ejus intraverint in predictum Manerium de Brockholls et in predictis terris et tenementis eidem Manerio pertinentibus cum pertinentiis et fuerunt inde seisiti in dominico suo et de libero tenemento per et duranti vitis eorum naturalibus remanante inde modo et forma predictis Et in predictis Messuagiis, terris tenementis et hereditamentis in Thaxsted modo vel nuper in tenura sive occupacione dictorum Willielmi Thompson, Johannis Barker sive Roberti Richardson, prefatus Thomas Wiseman in dicto brevi nominatus intravit et fuit inde seisitus in dominico suo ut de libero tenemento per et durante vita sua naturali remanantia inde modo et forma per limitati et juratores predicti ulterius dicunt super sacramentum suum quod prefatus Thomas Wiseman in dicto brevi nominatus postia sic de omnibus Maneriis Messuagiis, terris tenementis hereditamentis et reversionibus premissis seisitus existens septimo die Decembris, Anno regni domine Regine nunc vicessimo octavo apud Wimbushe predictum, obiitin forma predicta seisitus existens. Et quod predicta Jana Wiseman uxor prefati Thome in dicto brevi nominati, supervixit et adhuc superstes et in plena vita existit apud Wimbushe predictum, Et quod predictus Willielmus Wiseman et predicta Jana uxor ejus adhuc eciam superstites et in in plena vita existunt apud Wimbishe predictum. Et Juratores predicti ulterius dicunt quod predictus Willielmus Wiseman est filius et heres propinquior prefati Thome Wiseman in dicto brevi nominati et fuit etatis viginti et octo Annorum et amplius, tempore obitus predicti Thome in dicto brevi nominati, et tempore capcionis hujus inquisitionis In cujus rei testimonium, etc.

[*Then follow the values; but the places (given above), or the values, or both, are torn off. The only sequential or useful parts are as follows.*]

Welburne is founde at 17^{li} xv^{s}.

Manerium Tendringe 10^{li}.

. . . maner in Com̄ Kent v^{li} 5^{s}.

The office of Tho: Wiseman Ar[miger] father of S^{r} W Wiseman.

[*Endorsed*] 28 Eliz.—Inquisitio post Mortem Thomæ Wiseman.

Translation.

ESSEX—Inquisition indented, taken at Chelmsford in the County aforesaid, on the seventh day of March in the twenty-eighth year [1586] of the reign of the Lady Elizabeth, by the Grace of God of England, France

and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the Faith, before Philip Glascok, gentleman eschaetor of the said Lady the Queen, in the County aforesaid, by virtue of a writ "de diem extremit clausum" of the said Lady the Queen, to the same eschaetor directed, and attached to this inquisition to hold an inquisition "post mortem," on Thomas Wiseman, of Wimbish in the said county of Essex Esquire, now deceased, by oath of Valentine Tendring, Edward Some, Ralph Some, John Madison, Edward Stane, Robert Sams, Thomas Tendring, John Tendring, Henry Dore, Robert Brooke, William Brooke, John Chapman, William Nevil, George Neal, Francis Bowsey, William Eve, and of William Bowsey; Who say upon their oath, that the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in this writ, was seized in his demesne, as of fee, of and in the Manor of Welbernes [Wieldbarns], with its appurtenances in Debden in the County aforesaid and of and in the Manor of Tendring with its appurtenances in Debden aforesaid, and of and in certain lands and tenements with their appurtenances in Thaxstead [Thaxted] in the aforesaid County, called Woodames [Woodhams] lately bought of John Goulding, and in and of one small parcel of land, with a college built thereon in Thaxstead aforesaid, now or lately in the tenure of William Coleman, and lately bought of one Jeremy [?] Keye. And of and in one croft of land in Wimbish in the aforesaid County called Taylors, with its appurtenances, in the tenure of one John Sarrell, And of and in certain messuages, lands and tenements, with their appurtenances in Wimbish aforesaid, lately bought of one John Poole, in the said County of Essex, called or known by the name of Reding, or by what so ever other name, known, And of and in all other those lands and tenements with their appurtenances in Finchfield, with a dwelling house built thereon called Okins and le Feu, or Pursevants, And of and in certain lands called Turnars or Turners Obit, lately bought of Thomas Baker and of Peter Wennington gentlemen, now or lately in the tenure of Thomas Trew. And of and in one capital messuage with its appurtenances, lands, tenements, meadows, pastures and heriditaments with appurtenances in Felstead and Little Dunmow, late the property of John Wiseman Esquire, father of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in this writ. And of and in the manor or messuage of Broddaks with divers lands, meadows and pastures with the appurtenances unto the same manor belonging in Wimbush aforesaid, lately in the tenure of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, mentioned in the said writ, And of and in the Manor of Asshewell Hall with its appurtenances in Finchfield Wotherfeild, Shalford and Bardfield, in the County aforesaid, And of and in the seventh part of the Manor of St Maries also called St Marie Hall, in the County of Kent, And also of the seventh part of the Manor of Ditton or Dutton in Dytton in the said County of Kent. And the Jury aforesaid furthermore say upon their oath that for a long time before the death of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in this writ, that one Ralph Wiseman Esquire, brother of the said Thomas Wiseman, was seized in his demesne as of fee, of and in the Manor of Yardley Hall with its appurtenances in Thaxsted aforesaid, And being so seized did, about the first day of June in the fifth year of the reign of the Queen that now is, enfeoff from that time forth the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in this writ, And one Jane Wiseman, at that time, the wife of the aforesaid Thomas, to have and to hold the aforesaid Manor of Yardly Hall with its appurtenances unto the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman and unto Jane his wife, and unto the heirs of Thomas, by virtue of which enfeoffment the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman and Jane his wife were seised of the Manor aforesaid, with its appurtenances, viz. the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman in his demesne as of fee and the said Jane in her demesne as of free tenure. And the Jury aforesaid further say upon the oath that the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, long before his death, was also

seised of and in the Manor of Brockholles [Brockells] with its appurtenances and of divers lands and tenements thereunto belonging in Radwinter, Great Sam[p]ford, Little Sam[p]ford, Wimbish and Hempsted or anywhere else in the said County of Essex And of in certain messuages with divers land, tenements, fields, meadows and pastures and hereditaments with their appurtenances in Thaxstead now or lately in the separate tenures and occupations of William Thompson, John Barker and Robert Richardson and others ; And that the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman so being seized of the aforesaid Manor of Brockholls with its appurtenances is and the aforesaid lands and tenements, last recited, in Thaxstead with their appurtenances did on the second day of December in the twenty-fifth year of the reign of the Queen by copy of his indenture bearing date the same day and year, in consideration of a jointure made on behalf of Jane Wiseman then the wife of William Wiseman son and heir apparent of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman named in the said writ, enfeoff Sir Edmund Hudelston, knight and William Tyffin gentleman of the aforesaid Manor of Brockholls with all the aforesaid lands and tenements there unto belonging. And of the aforesaid lands and tenements last recited in Thaxstead, now or lately in the tenure or occupation of William Tompson, John Barker and Robert Richardson or either of them, or their assigns or either of them. To have and to hold the aforesaid Manor and the said lands and tenements thereunto belonging with their appurtenances to the aforesaid Edmund and William, their heirs and assigns in perpetuity, for the use and behoof of the aforesaid William Wiseman and Jane his wife, for and during the term of the natural lives of the aforesaid William and Jane, and of either of them as long as they shall live, and after their deaths then to the use and behoof of the aforesaid Thomas and his heirs in perpetuity, To have and to hold the aforesaid lands and tenements with their appurtenances in Thaxstead aforesaid now or lately in the tenure or occupation of William Tompson, John Barker and Robert Richardson or any of them, or their assigns to the aforesaid Edmund and William their heirs and assigns in perpetuity for the use and behoof of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in the said writ, and his assigns for and during the term of the natural life of the aforesaid Thomas, without impeachment of or for any manner of waste, and after the death of the aforesaid Thomas, then to the use and behoof of the aforesaid William Wiseman and Jane his wife, for and during the term of the natural lives of the said William Wiseman and Jane, or either of their several lives as long as they shall live, and after their deaths then to the use and behoof of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in this brief and to his heirs in perpetuity, by virtue of which enfeoffment, and of the statute for transferring uses into possession, lately put forth and published, the aforesaid William Wiseman and Jane his wife did enter into the aforesaid Manor of Brockholles and into the aforesaid land and tenements unto that Manor belonging, with its appurtenances and were from that time seised in their demesne, as of a free tenement, for and during the remainder of their natural lives in manner and form aforesaid, And in the aforesaid messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments in Thaxstead now or lately in the tenure or occupation of the said William Tompson, John Barker or Robert Richardson. The aforesaid Thomas Wiseman mentioned in the said writ took possession and was from that time seized in his demesne, as of a free tenement for and during the remainder of his natural life, by manner and form limited.

And the jurors aforesaid furthermore say upon their oath that the said Thomas Wiseman, named in this writ, afterwards so being seised of all manors, messuages, lands, tenements, hereditaments, and premises did die on the seventh day of December in the twenty-eighth year of the reign of the Queen that now is, being seized in manner aforesaid.

And that the aforesaid Jane Wiseman, wife of the aforesaid Thomas named in this brief, outlived him and is still living at Wimbish aforesaid and is in good health. And that the aforesaid William Wiseman and the aforesaid Jane his wife are also living and are in good health and do live at Wimbish aforesaid. And the Jurors aforesaid furthermore say that the aforesaid William Wiseman is son and next heir of the aforesaid Thomas Wiseman, named in the said writ, and was of the age of twenty-eight years and upwards at the time of the death of the aforesaid Thomas, named in this writ, and at the time of the taking of this inquisition.

In witness thereof, etc.

CARDINAL WISEMAN'S ANCESTRY.

The following items compiled from correspondence in the *Tablet*, *Dictionary of National Biography*, etc., etc., are included as a commencement for a pedigree of the Cardinal. He may have descended from Wiseman of Essex, who came originally from the North, where Catholic members of the family continued to reside until the seventeenth century. The Cardinal claimed descent from Capel Wiseman, Protestant Bishop of Dromore. This seems unlikely, as the Bishop's will, proved in 1695, mentions neither wife nor child. The inference is that he had no issue.

1548. Robert Wiseman, tenant of land in Dunshaughlin, Co. Waterford.

1550. Robert Wiseman and John Wiseman (an auditor of the Irish Treasury), tenants of land in Dunshaughlin parish; and Robert again in 1587.

1584. Thomas Wiseman, a commissioner for forfeited lands.

1612. Edward Wiseman (see page 1, then young).

Edward Wiseman, living 1662 and 1666 when he paid a cess of thirty shillings, lived in the parish of St. Iberius, Wexford. Died intestate 1668. Married Mary Venables, cousin of Luke Wadding, who was Coadjutor Bishop of Ferns, 1671. Her will, d. May 18, 1682, pro. Jan. 5, 1683-4. Had issue—

Edward Wiseman. In 1689 in defence of Catholic interests took the Church of St. Iberius from the Protestant Rector. 1690 left Wexford with the Bishop of Ferns. 1693 his property declared forfeited. Probably living at Wexford, 1707-8; left issue—(1) James, (5) Edward, (1) Mary, who were living 1684; and (2) Luke, (3) Patrick, (4) Joseph, who were possibly dead before that date.

James Wiseman, Cardinal Wiseman's grandfather, as his son was born about 1770, may have been born about 1740. Died at Seville, 1804. Had issue—

1. James Wiseman of Seville, who married first—Helene or Marianne Dunphy, daughter of a Spanish General, and sister of General O'Donohou, last viceroy of Mexico, by whom he had three daughters, Helen, Alicia, and Marianne, who married Thomas Tucker of Brook Lodge, Sussex, having an only daughter, Fanny Xaveria, who married 9 July, 1827, William Burke of Knocknagur, Co. Galway.

He married, secondly—at SS. Mary and Michael in the Commercial Road, London, 18 April, 1800, Xaveria, daughter of Peter Strange of Aylwardston Castle, Co. Kilkenny, by whom he had—

1. James, of 2 Grove Street, Liverpool; buried at St. Oswald's Churchyard, Old Swan, by the Rev. John Maddocks, 26 May, 1854, aged 53. Fortified by the Rites of Holy Church. (*Communicated by the Rev. J. E. Clarkson, Rector.*)
2. Nicholas Patrick Stephen, born at Seville, 2 August, 1802, Cardinal Archbishop of Westminster, died 15 Feb. 1865.
4. Frances Xaveria, married Count Andrea Gabrielli of Fano, Councillor of State under the Papal Government, left issue.

2. Patrick Wiseman, sponsor to his nephew Nicholas at his baptism.

NO. II.

CORRESPONDENCE OF CARDINAL ALLEN.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. PATRICK RYAN, S.J.

I. CORRESPONDENCE FROM GRENE'S "COLLECTANEA M."

Among the Stonyhurst College manuscripts is one known as "Collectanea M." It consists of a number of extracts made by Father Christopher Grene, S.J., from originals, once in the Archives of the English College, Rome, but now unfortunately lost. The excerpts here printed from "Collectanea M," fols. 109 *sqq.*, were transcribed by the late Father John Morris. He has omitted all that had already appeared in Father Knox's *Letters and Memorials of Cardinal Allen.* It has been judged best to treat Father Morris's transcript as a complete document; and thus one or two letters appear which do not logically come under Allen's correspondence.

The Letters of Cardinal Allen, which are here printed for the first time, comprise all that have been found since Father T. F. Knox published his excellent work, "*The Letters and Memorials of William Cardinal Allen* (1532-1594), edited by Fathers of the Congregation of the London Oratory, with an Historical Introduction by Thomas Francis Knox, D.D., London (Nutt), 1882". This contains 280 pieces, and ten more (not letters) will be found in the Appendices to Mgr. Provost Bellesheim's "*Wilhelm Cardinal Allen* (1532-1594) *und die Englischen Seminare auf dem Festlande,* von Dr. Alphons Bellesheim, Mainz (Kirchheim), 1885".

The letters of the present series (and something very similar might have been said of Father Knox's collection) have come proximately or remotely from Rome; almost all being connected in one way or another with the English College there. The Jesuit superiors of that house co-operated with Allen with an intimacy that could hardly be believed, if the written records were not there to bear witness. His loving charity, his perfect straightforwardness and unselfishness, and his burning zeal stand forth in these letters with a vividness that at first seems almost unnatural in the vigour of their expression. But when we read the letters of the Jesuit Fathers to him (pp. 68-98) we can see that the spacious terms used on both sides are none too strong to convey the enthusiasm in the service of God, with which they were animated. Though certainly not unknown before, this warm friendship forms the most remarkable feature of the collection of letters before us. ✶

Of the new facts, perhaps the most important is the light which the letter to Dr. Owen Lewis (pp. 44-47) throws on Allen's political hopes and plans at a comparatively early period. Pages xxxi to xxxiii of Father Knox's *Introduction* will need some modification in view of what Allen here says. The *Memorial on the English Hospice at Rome,* pp. 46-62, even though very probably not written by Allen, tells us many things concerning men and institutions very familiar to him.

✶ For Father Knox's discussion of the differences with the Jesuits, alleged to have commenced at a later period of the Cardinal's life, see Knox's *Introduction to the Douay Diaries* (1878), pp. xcviii-cii.

Very noteworthy is the implicit trust which the celebrated General of the Jesuits, Father Claudius Aquaviva, places on Allen's judgment, even for the government of his own Jesuit subjects, accepts or refuses postulants in accordance with Allen's recommendations, and even empowers Allen to receive candidates into the Society for him (pp. 87, 89, 95, 97).

The first set of selections taken from original documents, once in the English College, Rome, but unhappily lost after the suppression of the Society, will be of special interest, because of the frequent mention of names of those who were subsequently martyred. Father Christopher Grene, who made the selection, was especially interested in the Martyrs; and we may hope that he gathered all, or almost all, that could be found about them.

The portrait of the Cardinal here reproduced is that now preserved at the Benedictine Abbey, Woolhampton—formerly St. Gregory's, Douai—and the thanks of the Society are gratefully rendered to the Right Rev. Abbot, Dom Austin Stanislaus Taylor and to Dom Edmund Kelly, Prior, for permission to copy it, as well as for the pains they have taken to facilitate this being done. This picture is believed to have been painted for the English College of the Secular Clergy at Douay. The arrangement of the buttons on the rochet in threes is probably an indication of French origin. Similar grouping occurs in the portraits of French Cardinals in the seventeeth century. On the other hand, pictures derived from the Ushaw portrait, which previously belonged to Mr. Charles Browne Mostyn, show the buttons set in regular order, according to the Roman custom; and this supports the theory that the Ushaw picture came from Rome.

The conclusion drawn from the dress is only put forward tentatively; for it is clear that absolute uniformity was not observed by the clerical tailors of those days. But we are on safer ground when we argue from the locality in which the picture was found, not many years ago, by the monks of St. Gregory's. It was purchased from a private possessor in Douay itself; and, considering the size and dignity of the portrait, the presumption that it was painted for Douay College clearly outweighs all other probabilities. For other information on the portraits of Cardinal Allen, see Gillow, *Bibliographical Dictionary*, i. p. 24. To this it may be added that there is an alleged portrait in the Archevêché of Rheims. This is a Cardinal's head, but of aspect altogether different from the Douay and Ushaw pictures. The ascription to Allen is quite modern, and appears to be incorrect. The picture of the Cardinal at the English College, Rome, is a modern copy. A three-quarter length painting of the Cardinal, differing in detail from any other, was acquired in Rome for Mr. Gillow about 1878, and is still in his possession.

The transcripts from which this Correspondence is printed were made partly by the late Fathers Joseph Stevenson and John Morris, of the Society of Jesus, and partly by Father John Coogan, S.J. For being enabled to use these copies and for much help in the work of editing, acknowledgment is due to Father J. H. Pollen, S.J.

P. R.

Alanus ad Patrem Agazzarium, 28 Junij 1579.*

De pacificato post turbulentissimas illas tempestates Collegio illo, eodem et vestro et nostro jam pridem quantas cor nostrum mirifice hoc divino beneficio dilatatum capere et cogitare potuit maximas verbo et sacrificio Domino Deo nostro gratias egimus. Quod vero illius charissimæ mihi sobolis sortes super sanctam Societatem vestram et in manus inprimis tuas, colendissime Alphonse Pater, cecid-erint, quantum læter, quantum sperem, quantum Christo, quantum Pontifici, quantum P. Generali, quantum Ordini vestro, quantum vobis debeam, verbis non conabor explicare; animo, qui est talium bonorum quam calamus capacior, omnia mihi, meis, reipublicæque nostræ polliceor.

Et hoc gaudium non modo mihi cum illis hic aut istic commilitonibus ac coexulibus meis sed cum omnibus Anglis Catholicis qui de hoc bono divino serio per insulam nostram ubique triumphant commune est: et spero quod nemo tollet hoc gaudium a nobis, quia solidum est, probatum et purgatum atque ex tristitia nostra eademque vestra ortum.

De te vero ipso R. Pater, vel quia in laborum nostrorum consortium felicissime mihi et meis venisti, quod nomen mihi est jucundius collega et compar in Christo suavissime, sic sentio hoc privilegium primi Rectoratus illius Collegii id est totius gentis nostræ spei, singularis charitatis tuæ prerogativa, quia scilicet amas plus omnibus divinitus tibi concessum vel impositum esse; nam et in illo Ordine vestro, qui totus est ex amore et zelo conflatus (quod in Apostolorum Collegio et in sanctorum etiam societate est) sunt dilectionis gradus: nec alius debuit præesse nostris ad summum charitatis opus præordinatis, nisi qui animarum pereuntium amore langueret; qualem te esse cum PP. Ferdinando, Paulo, ceterisque colendissimis viris qui tecum laborarunt in Domino, ita lætor ut tamen sæpe me mei suppudeat qui non sic amo (licet plane diligam) fratres meos secundum carnem, discipulosque longe charissimos, sicut vos amatis homines miseros exteros ignotos.

In quo genere tu me, mi Pater, jampridem etiam litteris ejusdem pietatis et dilectionis plenissimis antevertisti; ut ita non solum beneficio sed etiam officio me superatum esse gaudeam mirifice. Scripsi etenim his præteritis mensibus propter certas causas, maximeque ne causam nostrorum (de cujus eventu dubitabam) læderem, rarius; tamen semel aut iterum ad Rm̃um P. Generalem ac alios nostrates de Societate post commissum vobis Collegium in eam sententiam, quæ mihi videbatur commodissima, litteras dedi, unde mihi ad Urbem veniendi fore commoditatem speravi et adhuc spero; nihil enim est in hoc mundo post patriæ reconciliationem quod ego nunc magis vellem quam coram illud Collegium, de quo tanta spero et tam magna concipio, conspicere ac de rebus nostris vobiscum prolixe colloqui. Quid me detineat scripsi; quid me explicabit, liberumque faciet notavi etiam, et ex Urbe per RR. PP. Thomam Darbishirum et Personium responsum expecto jam diu.

* This letter is probably an answer to Father Agazzari's printed *C. R. S.*, iii. 138-140.

Doctor Allen to Father Agazzari, Douay, 28 June 1579.

For the restoration of peace to that College—as much your College as ours, after such boisterous storms, we have long ere this by prayer and sacrifice given to the Lord our God thanks as great as our heart—wonderfully enlarged by this divine favour—could embrace and conceive. But in that the future fortunes of that child of my heart have fallen to your holy Society and more especially into your hands, most Reverend Father Alphonsus, how great is my joy, how great my hopes, how deep a debt of gratitude I owe to Christ, to the Pope, to your Father General, to your Order, and to your own person, I will not attempt to express in words; but in my soul, which is much more responsive to such good fortune than a mere reed-pen, I augur all happiness for myself, for my friends, and for our commonwealth.

And this joy I share not only with my comrades and fellow-exiles here [in the Low Countries] and there at Rome but also with all English Catholics, who everywhere throughout our island are with good reason exultant at this boon from heaven; a joy which I hope no one will filch from us, for it is of good weight, well-tried, refined and minted out of sorrow, both yours and mine.

But as to yourself, O Father Reverend, or—in that you have come to share our labours, to the great happiness of me and mine,—O most sweet Colleague and Comrade in Christ,—a title to me more pleasing by far—it is my conviction that the privilege of being the first Rector of that College, which is the hope of all our race, has been granted and invested in you by God Himself, on the score of your eminent charity; for in truth you love us more than all the rest. For in your illustrious Order, too, all aglow though it be with charity and zeal (just as in the Apostolic College and among the fellowship of the Saints), there are still degrees of love; and so no one was to rule over ours, set apart for the loftiest enterprise of charity, unless he were in a swoon with love of the souls that perish. And while I rejoice that you are of such a character, as well as Fathers Ferdinand [Capecci], Paul [Navarola] and the other most reverend men who are our fellow-labourers in the Lord; yet I cannot but oft-times feel a secret shame, that I do not so love—much though I may esteem them—my brothers according to the flesh and disciples by every title most dear, as you all love them, men to you unknown, in wretchedness and exile.

And in that kind you Father have also long since forestalled me by letters full-charged with expressions of the same loving-kindness; so that it is my singular joy to have been surpassed by you not only in the sphere of charity but also in that of duty. For, during the months that have just elapsed,—for definite reasons, and especially lest I should injure the cause of my countrymen, since I was in doubt as to the final issue of their affairs—I have written but seldom; yet, since the College has been entrusted to you, I have now and again dispatched, to the Very Reverend Father General and to others of my nation in the Society, letters couched in the tenor that seemed to me most suitable. Wherefore it has been and is still my hope that the way will be made smooth for my coming to Rome; for at the present moment there is nothing in this world, next to the recon-

Hoc tempore absum a meis: veni enim vocatus a Magistratu Civitatis Duacum, qui cupit ad se redire nostrum Collegium cujus ejectionis culpam deprecatur; et ego etiam vellem, cum propter ceteras commoditates, tum maxime propter Societatem vestram quæ hic habet Collegium, quo bono nos Rhemis caremus, de qua re scripsi etiam ad Ill. Comensem et alios: atque utinam ita essent istorum duorum Collegiorum res constitutæ et conjunctæ ut hujus etiam nostri negotia omnia non ab aliis quam a vobis id est ab administratoribus Collegii Romano-Anglici istic essent tractanda; sic essemus multis expediti molestiis, nec cogeremur aliorum uti operis, quibus hactenus, dum coalescant in unum utriusque Collegii rationes, niti cogimur.

Illos quinque studiosos quos ad supplementum quinquaginta requiritis, si domi fuissem, ex tempore misissem, habemus enim aliquot selectissimos vita et doctrina adolescentes: sed nunc vereor ne ante finem Julii aut Augusti iter capessere non queant. Quod ineptos ac malos non admittitis, aut etiam rejicitis ac expellitis, recte facitis; sic equidem vellem; minusque laborabitis si non nisi plane commendatos aut cognitos recipiatis; nam errones illi ac vagi qui sese obtrudent, utcunque ingenio ac audacia valeant, moribus tamen fere sunt minus commodis.

Quos pro Anglia remittetis, instruendos in omnem partem curabimus, et de sodalibus providebimus, nec quicquam omittemus quod ad operis Dominici progressum ullo modo videatur pertinere; te etenim, pie Pater, admirabili prudentia, zelo, charitate, de nobis nostrorumque salute ita satagente, me vitæ hujus tæderet, si non adniterer omnibus vitæ ac mortis officiis pro charissimis mihi filiis ac fratribus: ac ludum sane jocumque fuisse dixerim, quod hactenus moliti videmur, præ illo quod vobis * Christo juvante facturi sumus.

Exosculor ergo illam dexteram tuam, R. P., quam mihi in societatem divini operis tam amanter porrigis, tuamque R. Paternitatem Bristous noster (quo neminem unquam meliorem aut magis unanimem in Domino habebimus) summopere salutat. Saluto omnes Patres imprimisque coadjutores vestros in nostrorum institutione etc. . . . Christus Jesus tuam R. Paternitatem nobis diutissime servet. Duaci 4 Cal. Julias 1579. Raptim.

V. P. Conservus in Domino

Gulielmus Alanus.

* Blank in MS.

ciling of my country, that I should more desire, than to see with my own eyes that College, which inspires me with such great hopes and visions of great achievements, and also to have long conferences with you about our affairs. What it is that keeps me back, I have written; what will loosen the knot and set me free, I have also put down: and now for a long time I have been awaiting, at the hands of the Reverend Fathers Darbyshire and Persons, an answer from Rome.

At present I am absent from my charge; for I have come to Douay at the invitation of the magistrates, who desire the return of our College among them, deploring its expulsion as a wrong. This is also my desire, both on account of other advantages, and especially because your Society has here a College, a boon we lack at Rheims. On this matter I have likewise written to the Cardinal of Como and to others. Would that the affairs of the two Colleges could be so arranged and co-ordinated that all the business of our one here could be handled by no one else than by you, who look after the English College there in Rome. So should we be freed from many troubles and not be forced to employ the services of others; on whom we must needs rely till such time as the working-systems of both Colleges become a completed whole.

Had I been at home, I should have sent straightway those five students, whom you want to complete your tale of fifty; for we have certain youths of most excellent morals and learning: but now I fear they will not be able to begin the journey before the end of July or August. In that you do not admit and even reject and expel the unfit and the indifferent, you act aright; for such would be my wish. Your troubles will be all the less, if you receive only those whom you know or who have very good introductions; for your wanderers and rolling-stones, who would force an entrance—even though their unflinching temper might exert some effect—are for the most part unsuitable in character.

Those whom you send back to us for England, we will take care to have equipped at every point, and will provide with companions; nor will we leave undone anything that will seem to tend to advance the work of the Lord. Of a truth, with you loving Father, so strenuous in your wonderful prudence, zeal and charity, about us and our salvation, I should loath this life of mine, did I not exert myself by every service during life and until death on behalf of my most dear sons and brothers. Verily, I should call that the merest child's play, which we seem to have achieved so far, in comparison with what by your [means] and with the help of Christ we are going to do in the future.

And so, Reverend Father, I fervently kiss your right hand which you so lovingly extend to me in our fellowship for the work of God. Friend Bristow—a better man than whom, or one more whole-hearted for God, we shall never find—most heartily greets your Reverence. I salute all the Fathers and especially your fellow-workers in the education of ours etc. . . . May Christ Jesus long preserve your Reverence to us. Douay, June 28th 1579. In haste.

Your Reverence's Fellow-servant in the Lord

WILLIAM ALLEN.

Idem 20 Jul. 1579 ad Agazzarium.

Juvenes hi de quibus . . . antea . . . significavi, jam tandem quod faustum felixque sit, eo die ac pæne momento quo hæc scribo, hinc ad vos discedunt. . . . Si Dominus dederit vitam et vires mihi, non diu ut spero isti me antevertent apud vos. . . .

Alanus ad P. Agazzarium scribit Lugduno veniens Romam, anno 1579, 7 Septembris.

Rđe Pater,—Tandem Nonis Septembris venimus, laus Christo, Lugdunum incolumes, satis quidem lente sed tamen de via, equo et æstu valde defessi. Præter fratrem et famulum comites habeo ad solatium et omnem necessitatem commodissimos.

Patres Collegii Lugdunensis hic me singulariter recreant: Deus ipsis retribuat.

Ego illis nedum Domino Deo pro omnibus istis beneficiis quæ tribuit continuo mihi non habeo quod reddam, sed calicem salutaris accipiam et nomen Domini invocabo; invocent quoque pro me istic apud vos omnes patres, fratres et filii mei, mihi mea vita chariores, ut prosperum iter nobis faciat Deus salutarium nostrorum, ut tandem aliquando vobis ac illis reddet etc.

Ad P. Agazzarium et ceteros Rđos Patres in Collegio Anglorum Romæ. Feb. 9, 1580.

Admodum Rđe Pater ac Venerabiles Domini, Hactenus exspectata verni temporis commodiori profectione nunc mittimus et in vestram disciplinam tradimus (juxta numerum a R. P. Alano præscriptum) hos sex studiosos Jacobum Lomaxium, Joannem Cornelium, Christophorum Southworth, Joannem Tippetum, Simon Swinburnum, Robertum Charnocum, omnes nostro judicio idoneos et ad vestram exspectationem ætate, ingenio, moribus ac eruditione convenienter (quantum in nobis erat) electos atque approbatos . . . Rhemis 5°. Idus Februarii 1580.

V. R. D. in Dño servi,
Rich. Bernardus,
Tho. Baleius,
Laurentius Webb,
Greg. Martinus.

Alanus ad Agazzarium, 29 Febr. 1580.

Mi Pater et frater in Christo carissime, Si cum tuis ad dulcissimum nobis collegium incolumis rediisti, bene est; ego quidem cum comitibus omnibus meis Senas vestras sanus, equis rebusque omnibus integris pridie Cal. Martias veni, cœloque ac via hactenus tam commodis usus, ut cum meis per vestras istic orationes ac sacrificia a Deo multum videar benedici. Equus tamen D. Bavanti ita flacessit ut cogatur

Allen to Agazzari, 20 *July* 1579.

The youths, about whom . . . on a former occasion . . . I sent you word, now at length, may it prove auspicious and happy, on the day and almost at the very instant that I am writing this, are setting out from hence to you. . . . If the Lord gives me life and strength, they will not, I trust, much anticipate me in reaching you. . . .

Allen, on his way to Rome, writes to Father Agazzari, from Lyons on the 7th of September 1579.

Reverend Father—, At length, to Christ be praise, we arrived on the 5th of September at Lyons safe and sound; and though we came by easy enough stages, yet were we very weary with the road, saddle-sore, and parched with heat. Besides my brother and a servant I have companions who minister to every need and comfort. . . .

The Fathers of this College at Lyons cherish me most assiduously: may God reward them. I have not wherewith to make return to them, still less to the Lord God for all those favours which without ceasing He bestows on me, except to "take the chalice of salvation and call upon the name of the Lord." Let all the Fathers with you—my brothers and my sons, to me more dear than my own life—likewise make supplication for me, that the God of our salvation may give us a happy journey; so that at length to you and to them He may restore me, etc.

[*The Governing body at Rheims*] *to Father Agazzari and the other Reverend Fathers in the English College at Rome.*

Rheims, 9 *February* 1580.

Very Reverend Father and Worshipful Masters—, Having delayed till this the spring-time for a more suitable time of departure we now send and hand over to your direction—according to the number settled by our Reverend Father Allen—the following six students:—James Lomax, John Cornelius, Christopher Southworth, John Tippet, Simon Swinburne and Robert Charnock: all in our judgment fit subjects; and, as you would expect, for their age, talents, character and accomplishments suitably—as far as lay in our power—chosen and approved. Rheims, February 9th 1580.

Your Reverend Masters' servants in the Lord,

RICHARD BERNARD,
THOMAS BAYLEY,
LAURENCE WEBB,
GREGORY MARTIN.

Allen to Agazzari, *Siena,* 29 *February* 1580.

Father and Brother in Christ most dear—, If, with your brethren, you have returned safely to the College most dear to us, it is well. I indeed with all my companions, have arrived safe and sound at your native Siena, on this the 29th of February, with our horses and all our baggage uninjured; and have so far found the weather and the way so propitious, that I and my friends, through your prayers and

antequam plane conficiatur de illo hic aut Florentiæ vendendo et alio emendo cogitare. . . . Ista addo ut a vobis mittendi sciant pedites magna solicitudine, labore, periculo, damno liberari; et Jonsonus * ac alter qui ex Urbe pedibus una nobiscum discesserunt, jam pridem præcesserunt.

Frater vester non est in urbe, quem alioquin germani fratris nostri loco complexus fuissem: ita enim justissimis de causis sum, mi Pater, tuus, ut nullus sit tuæ Reverentiæ vel naturæ vel charitatis legibus conjunctus, qui mihi non sit æque ac tibi charus et gratus; cujus amoris pignus illic tenes Collegium, viz. illud quo nihil est utrique nostrum in rebus mortalibus charius, nec ad æternam conjunctionem nostram aptius aut melius. Ejus omnes alumnos jubeo salvere, meique esse semper memores: ipsorum nomina hæc charta hocque brevissimum ad scribendum concessum mihi tempus non comprehendet, sed descripsi omnes singillatim a minimo usque ad maximum in corde meo, nec ipsorum Patres omnes qui sub vobis in domo illa tantopere pro ipsorum salute laborant et qui mihi indignissimo homuncioni tot charitatis officia jam pridem præstiterunt nominare est opus. In terra et ut spero in cælo ero ipsorum semper memor.

Liceat mihi solum istud vobis oneris imponere, ut Rm̃um Patrem Generalem et Patrem Oliverium specialiter et eo quo decet et quo scitis me cupere affectu meo nomine salutes: in quo genere ne quicquam in Patrem Personium charissimum mihi caput peccem, ipsi vobiscum has litteras itinerarias communes esse desidero, et si quid præterea peculiaris benedictionis aut benevolentiæ impertire vultis meo Paschali, meo in ipsum studio, illiusque vicissim in me observantia dignum erit.

Extra Collegium ubi dabitur occasio, redde officia quæso similia omnibus dominis et amicis nostris, nunc enim plura scribere non possum, ita mihi parum temporis ad colloquium cum Patre Paulo suavissimum in cujus cubiculo hæc scribo, conceditur. Et hic mihi frater Gabriel obtundit aures, ut ipsius nomine vos omnes salutem, D. Elias ut Powellos, Ortonus ut Pricios vobis commendem: P. Thomas sive abundamus in via, sive deficimus, dat gloriam Deo. Omnes salutamus optimum Patrem Ferdinandum. Vale, mi Pater; fratres et filii charissimi, salvete omnes. Raptim Senis pridie Cal. Martias 1580.

Idem ad eundem, 9 *Apr.* 1580.

Pax Xti—, Mi Pater quam sancte per Deum hoc iter expediverimus, domumque ad nostros redierimus cum hesternis litteris per nuncium

* Grene—"Robert Johnson, Martyr." *Cf.* Camm, *Lives of the English Martyrs*, ii. pp. 475 *sqq*.

Masses in Rome, seem to be under God's special benediction. However Dr. Bavand's horse is growing so feeble, that he will have to think of selling him and buying another either here or at Florence, before the beast is quite worn out. . . . . This I add, that those who are to be sent by you on foot may know that they will not experience any great anxiety, toil, danger or loss; for Johnson and the other who set out with us from Rome to walk, have long since passed us on the road.

Your brother is not in the city, or I should have embraced him as one who is to me as my own brother in the flesh; for in such a way, for very good reasons, my Father, am I thine; that there is no one that is bound to your Reverence by the ties either of nature or of grace, who is not in the same measure my beloved friend: and of this love you have there a pledge, to wit that College, than which there is nothing on earth that is more dear to both of us, or more suited to bring us into eternal union in Heaven. I would have you salute all her children and bid them be ever mindful of me. Their names, in the brief space of time afforded me for writing, would not come within the compass of this sheet; but all of them one by one, from the youngest even to the eldest, I hold engraven in my heart. As for all the Fathers,—who under you in that house are labouring for my children's salvation and who have already rendered me most unworthy wretch so many charitable services,—there is no need for me to enumerate them: on earth, and as I hope in Heaven, I will bear them ever in mind.

May I burden you with this commission only, to give, in my name, a special salutation to Very Reverend Father General [Everard Mercurian] and to Father Oliver [Manare] with that affection which is suitable and you know that I desire. In which kind, lest I offend in any way against Father Persons, that most dear friend of my heart, I desire this letter about our journey to be as much his as yours; and if in addition you are good enough to show any special token of kindness and good-will to dear Paschal, my affection for him and his regard for me render him deserving.

Outside the College, when occasion offers, I beg you to render the like attentions to all the gentlemen who are our friends; for at present I can write no more, so short is the space of time afforded me for most delightful converse with Father Paul [Navarola], in whose chamber I am writing. And here they drum upon my ears, my brother Gabriel that I am to greet you all in his name, Dr. Ely to commend to you the Powells, and Orton the Prices: Father Thomas [Darbyshire] whether we suffer penury or meet with abundance on the way, keeps on giving glory to God. We all salute the most excellent Father Ferdinand [Capecci]. Farewell, dear Father; brothers and sons most dear, we greet you all. In haste, from Siena, February 29th 1580.

Allen to Agazzari, *Rheims*, 9 *April* 1580.

Pax Christi—,Both by yesterday's letter, sent through a messenger by way of Paris, and from the bearer who will give it to your

et viam Parisiensem, tum ab eo qui Vestræ Paternitati istas dabit facile cognoscetis; vicissimque vehementer scire aveo (licet de eo plane non dubitem) qui istic valeatis charissima mihi capita, si tranquilla omnia, si constituta circa dotem et fundationem omnia, si studia, zelus domus Dei, si dies et devotio ferveant, si postremo missi placeant ac admissi sint, si ad nos dimissi illi duo Coriphei Robertus et Edmundus cum domesticis vestris, quorum adventum valde expetimus, quia summa est et jampridem fuit in insulam trajiciendi commoditas. Quod iterum scribo istud in causa est: iste juvenis D. Frisonius qui hanc epistolam tradet, est hic Rhemis honestissima familia natus et summi templi Canonicus. . . .

Saluta quæso communes filios nostros omnes in osculo sancto et coadjutores vestros in ipsorum educatione et institutione, singulos non modo domesticos præfectos sed publicos etiam professores quos multum in Christo colo. De R. P. vestro Generali, cujus et ipse volo esse devotissimus [in] aeternum filius, deque P. Oliverio et P. Provinciali verbis mihi non satisfacio. Si vestra lingua exprimit melius affectum hominis ipsorum amantissimi et observantissimi, nitere quantum potes, mi Alphonse Pater, ut meum erga ipsos cor et animum prolixe explicet.

Vale et vive memor mei, carissime commilito, et meum postremo Ferdinandum jube quæso a nobis diu et multum salvere, atque illud par novitiorum filios doloris nostri cupio etiam sancte salutari. . . . Iterum vale in Christo Jesu Domino nostro semper. Rhemis 9 Apr. 1580.

Alia ejusdem ad eundem, April. 1580.

Pater Rde et mihi in Christo plurimum dilecte, quia nuper prolixe scripsi de rebus omnibus, nec sit quod nunc mea vestrave scire intersit, hoc tempore utor tantum nomine vestro ut rectius ac securius tradantur ista. Cura igitur quæso ut mox tradantur D. Archidiacono et ceteris . . . et meos istic suavissimos liberos plurima salute et benedictione impertire digneris.

De Bulla Fundationis indies aliquid audire gestio, itidemque de P. Campiani in Urbem adventu et meorum cum P. Roberto Personio ad nos itinere et similibus. Continuo de illis et vobis et patribus omnibus cogito, quia ubi thesaurus meus, ibi cor meum.

Illud quoque fac ut intelligam, Pater mi, si liceat plures scholares ad vos mittere, quot et quando: et si benignissimus Pater ac Papa

Reverence, you will easily see, dear Father, with what spiritual profit, by God's help, we have accomplished this journey and returned home to our own countrymen. For my own part, although I have not the slightest misgivings, I eagerly desire to know how you my most dear friends in Rome are in health, if all is quiet, and everything settled about endowment and foundation. Is there fervour in studies and zeal for the house of God, diligence in following the order of the day and whole-heartedness for God? Were those, who were sent lately, approved and admitted? Have those two leaders Robert [Persons] and Edmund [Campion] been sent with your collegians in our direction? Their arrival we are eagerly awaiting, because for some time there has been an excellent opportunity for crossing over to our island. Here is my reason for writing again: the young man M. Frision,* who will hand you this letter, was born here at Rheims of a most excellent family and is a Canon of the principal church.

Salute I beg you, with a holy embrace all ours—your sons and mine—and your fellow-labourers in their training and instruction; everyone, not only those in authority in the house but also the university professors, whom I cherish much in Christ. As to your Father General, whose most devoted son I would be for ever, and concerning Father Oliver [Manare] and Father Provincial [Claudius Aquaviva], by no words, can I do myself justice. If your own language better conveys the feelings of one replete with love and devotion towards them; then strive all you can, dear Father Alphonsus, to unfold all my love and affection in their regard.

Farewell, dearest comrade, and be ever mindful of me. Lastly I beg you to wish, in my name, my dear Ferdinand [Father Capecci] much and continued happiness; and I also desire to tender religious salutations to that pair of novices, sons engendered by our sorrow. . . . Once more farewell always in Christ Jesus our Lord. Rheims, April 9th 1580.

Another letter from Allen to Agazzari, *Rheims,—April* 1580.

Father reverend and to me most dear in Christ—, Inasmuch as I lately wrote to you at full length about all our affairs, and as there is nothing that it behoves you or me to know, on this occasion I merely make use of your name so that these enclosures may be delivered with greater speed and safety. Take care then, I beseech you, that they be handed immediately to Mr. Archdeacon [Owen Lewis] and the rest . . . and vouchsafe to impart to my most sweet children in Rome every good wish and blessing.

About the Bull of Foundation, as also of Father Campion's coming to Rome, of the journey of my sons in our direction along with Father Robert Persons, and about like matters, I daily long to hear something. I am ever thinking of them, and of you, and of all the Fathers, for "where my treasure is, there also is my heart."

This also, my Father, make known to me,—supposing I may send several scholars to you,—how many they are to be and when they ought to come; and if our most loving Father the Pope wishes

* *Cf.* Knox, *Douay Diaries*, p. 321.

noster velit omnes idoneos sicut hactenus recipi. Secundum ipsius voluntatem debemus omnes has rationes nostras constituere, nec est nimis audendum. Christus Jesus Vestram Reverentiam vosque omnes conservet. Vale. Rhemis,—Aprilis 1580.

Alia ad eundem, 30 *Aprilis Rhemis*, 1580.

Mi pater, Ex litteris Væ. Ræ. scriptis 4 Aprilis intelligo et doleo paulo durius vobiscum in re nummaria tam pro viatico studiosorum quam pro re familiari agi; sed ego interpretor id ex præsenti difficultate pecuniæ et variis extraordinariis Pontificis expensis provenire. Scio enim a Sanctissimo Patre Collegium vestrum vehementer amari et curari: sed ille pro sua sapientia facit omnia in pondere et mensura, et spero ex iterato libello supplici qui rationes et petitiones continebat vobis meliorem postea sortem obtigisse, illudque audire multum desidero; nam ita rebus illis vestris sive lætis sive tristibus afficior in utramque partem sicut propriis. . . .

Litteris Patris Roberti eodem tempore receptis propter adventum Patris Campiani lætabar ac recreatus sum non mediocriter: nunc illos cum sodalibus indies avide exspecto. Res etenim Anglicæ albescentes ad messem talibus aptæ sunt messoribus, quod a V. Paternitate Rmo Patri meo Generali et P. Oliverio cum multa salute a me dici cupio.

De illis . . . Gratulor optimo Patri Ministro suum sanctum presbyteratum, idemque honor sit felix et faustus . . . P. Præfectum et P. Mutium . . . jubeo etiam salvere, meosque omnes amantissimos filios bene studere, bene obedire, bene valere, et pro nobis orare . . . Remis pridie Cal. Maias 1580.

Alanus ad Agazzarium, 3 *Jul.* 1580 *Rhemis.*

Mi pater, Christus Dominus . . . Solus P. Sherwinus adhuc Rotomago non discessit propter summam charitatem quam exhibuit Paschali nostro qui ægrotavit . . . pæne ad mortem. . . .

Sumus hodie 98 animæ in hoc Collegio . . . Spes erat . . . fore ut sex vel octo studiosos hoc autumno desideraretis, sed quatuor tantum videmini postremis litteris requirere.

Idem ad Agazzarium, 10 *Julii* 1580.

Rde Pater et collega charissime, et vestræ in scribendo diligentiæ . . . gratias imprimis Christo . . . agimus, tum deinde et vestræ insigni charitati qua ea omnia regiminis difficillimi accidentia et eventa fortiter et æquanimiter propter Deum sustinetis, respicitis enim in ipsius remunerationem. In tam lubrica ætate, in tanta varietate ingeniorum et animorum, in tam numeroso Collegio, in

all who are fit candidates to be received, as has hitherto been done. In obedience to the will of His Holiness must all these plans of ours be arranged, nor must we be over-bold. May Christ Jesus guard your Reverence and all the Fathers. Farewell, Rheims, April 1580.

Another letter from Allen to Agazzari, *Rheims*, 30 *April* 1580.

My Father—, From your Reverence's letter, written on the 4th of April, I learn with sorrow that in money matters you are being rather hardly dealt with, both as regards the viatic of the students and on the score of domestic expenditure; but I read between the lines that this is due to the present tightness of money and to various extraordinary expenses that press upon His Holiness. I know for a fact that the Holy Father has very great love and solicitude for your College: but, with his usual wisdom, he orders all things in measure and weight; and so I hope that after your second address of supplication, containing your accounts and petitions, you have met with better treatment. About this matter I very much desire to hear; for by your fortunes, whether they incline to the joyful or the sad, I am as much affected as by my own. . . .

By Father Robert's [Persons] letter, received at the same time, I was gladdened and braced up in no small degree on account of Father Campion's coming. Now every day I look with eagerness for them and their companions; for things in England, "ripening for the harvest," are ready for such reapers as they are. This I desire your Reverence to tell from me to Very Reverend Father General and Father Oliver [Manare] with much respect.

As to them . . . I wish joy to the most excellent Father Minister on his promotion to the holy priesthood, and may it be not only an honour but a well-spring of happiness and grace. . . . I ask you also to salute Father Prefect [Father Ferdinand Capecci] and Father Mutius [? Vitelleschi], and would have all my most dear sons to study well, obey well, keep well, and pray for us. Rheims, April 30th 1580.

Allen to Agazzari, *Rheims*, 3 *July* 1580.

My Father—, Christ our Lord. . . . Only Father Sherwin now remains at Rouen, by reason of the very great charity he has shown to our friend Paschal, who has been sick . . . almost unto death. . . .

To-day we are ninety-eight souls in this College. . . . We had hopes that this autumn you would want six or eight students, but by your last letter you seem to require only four.

The Same to Agazzari, [*Rheims*], 10 *July* 1580.

Reverend Father and Colleague most dear—, For your diligence in writing . . . we give special thanks to Christ, and also for that remarkable charity of yours by which, with calmness and courage, you bear the brunt of all the haps and mishaps of your most difficult term of government, for God's sake; "looking to Him for your reward." At an age so slippery, with such diverse minds and characters, in a College so numerous, and human nature being so

tanta mortalium infirmitate, sæpe multumque laborandum esse ac conflictandum cum multis est manifestum; nam et nos etiam. . . .

Hodie venit ad me Rhemos ex Anglia quidam nobilis qui allocutus est P. Rob. Personium Londini . . . nec tum, id est 15 Junii appulerat P. Edmundus Campianus. . . .

Multas quæso salutes et prolixam excusationem R. P. Præfecto quod nunc scribere non vacet. Graphice depinxit nobis illius divinissimi Theologi translationem [Translatio corporis S. Gregorii],* de quo plurimum sumus lætati.

Alia ad eundem, 1580 *in Julio.*

Pater optime—, Reverentiæ vestræ binas . . . Pater Personius discesserat . . . antequam secundæ vestræ litteræ scriptæ 16 Jun. redditæ sunt. . . .

Patres apud nos substitere septem tantum dies. P. Edmundus interim pridie quam abirent fecit nobis concionem sermone nostro ut experiretur si ex octo annorum desuetudine linguam suam retineret: sed tam rapide fluebat ejus oratio ut . . . vehementiori impetu exundasse videretur. Abierunt alacres. . . .

Summopere cavendum est his initiis ne videantur juvenes vel permoveri vel minimum propendere ad Ordinem vestrum propter offensionem et scandalum infirmorum.†

Alia Alani ad Agazzarium, 3 *Aug.* 1580.

Rde in Xto. Pater—, Mitto hac vice plures . . . Omnes isti sunt ad Dialecticam apti (unum excipio Thomam Stillingtonum, qui pulchre callet Philosophiam et solus mittitur propter studium Theologiæ Scholasticæ, juvenem nobilem, castissimisque moribus præditum) satius putavi . . . Intelligo Gulielmum Hartum majorem esse inprimis valetudinarium et a multis putari periculum ipsi ex cælo Romano creari . . . Porro hoc scriptum de statu et actis Seminarii nostri cupio charactere italico exarari semel iterum aut tertio, et unum inprimis . . . dari eidem D. Protectori . . . Nomina missorum sunt Thomas Stillingtonus, Daniel Hulsworth, Thomas Storæus, Gulielmus Hawksworthus meus nepos. . . .

Discesserunt etiam hinc Romam versus duobis diebus optimi viri, quorum alter est nobilissimus et elegantissimus juvenis qui ante aliquot annos nobiscum Duaci educatus est, postea sui juris factus et in Anglia aliquamdiu commorans applicuit animum Religioni Societatis vestræ, ad cujus ingressum una cum suo socio honestissimo viro nunc se præparat . . . Horum alteri id est nobiliori Gulielmus Brouksbeius est nomen, alter vocatur N. Hemerfordus.‡

* Added by Father Grene.
† Fr. Grene adds: "Querelæ de alumnis Seminarii intrantibus Societatem."
‡ Father Grene notes: "Tho. Hemerfordus M. cupit ingredi Societatem."

weak, it is evident that our labours must be many and great, and that we must have conflicts with not a few; for even we. . . .

To-day there has come to me at Rheims from England a certain gentleman, who spoke with Father Robert Persons at London, . . . but at that time, to wit the 15th of June, Father Campion had not landed. . . .

I desire many salutations to Reverend Father Prefect [? Capecci] and long excuses, because at present I have not leisure to write. He gave us a pen-picture of the Translation of that most holy Doctor,* with which we were overjoyed.

Another letter from Allen to Agazzari, *In July* 1580.

Best of Fathers—, Your Reverence's two letters. . . . Father Persons had departed . . . before your second letter, written on the 16th of June, came to hand. . . .

The Fathers tarried with us for only seven days. During that time, the day before they went away, Father Edmund gave us an address in our own language to try whether, after eight years' disuse, he still remembered his native tongue; but so rapid was the torrent of his words, that with impetuous violence it seemed to overflow its barriers. They went off full of ardour. . . .

The greatest care must be had at this your start, that the young men should not seem to be impelled or have the slightest inclination to your Order, on account of offence and scandal to those who are weak.

Another letter to the Same, 3 *August* 1580.

Reverend Father in Christ—, On this occasion I am sending several students. . . . They are all fit for Logic: Thomas Stillington however, a youth of gentle birth and of the greatest integrity of character, who is well versed in philosophy, is the only candidate for the course of scholastic theology. This I thought was for the best. . . . I understand that William Hart the elder is a very great invalid and that many think he will be in danger from the Roman climate. . . . Moreover I desire that this schedule of the status and studies of our seminary be copied in Italian, once, twice and even three times; and especially that a copy . . . be given to the Cardinal Protector. . . . The names of those who are being sent are Thomas Stillington, Daniel Hulsworth, Thomas Storey, and a nephew of mine, William Hawksworth. . . .

There also departed hence for Rome two days ago two most excellent men. One of these is of good birth and highly cultured, who a few years back was educated with us at Douay. Later on, having come of age and making some stay in England, he bent his thoughts towards religion in your Society, to enter which, along with his companion a most excellent fellow, he is now making preparation. . . . The better born of these two has the name William Brookesby, the other is called N. Hemerford.

* Father Grene—"The Translation of the body of St. Gregory."

Georgium Hadocum cognatum meum quia sæpe ad me de illa re jam pridem scripsit, si videretur Rm̃o. P. Generali et vobis id esse posse ad suam ac aliorum salutem, vehementer vellem recipi in Societatem saltem ad probationem: si vero non videatur tum futurus utilis, non ægre feram eum tum dimitti vel reprobari. Si D. Protector noverit rationes, non inique feret ut spero. . . .

Idem ad eundem, 10 *Aug.* 1580.

R. Pater—, Per scholares qui ante sex dies se viæ dederunt . . . Patres in Anglia mire proficiunt et P. Edmundus sæpe multis nobilibus coeuntibus Londini prædicavit cum magna admiratione . . . Rm̃us Assaphensis, quia tempestive non habuit Breve, cum se ex longa hic commoratione cognitum ab hæreticis putet, non vult progredi, sed ante biduum a nobis Romam versus discessit . . . De Christophoro Audoeno quantum vos vicibus illic vestris doluistis, tantum nos hic nunc flemus omnes optimæ spei juvenis mihique amantissimi luctuosissimum casum.

Idem, 24 *Aug.* 1580.

Quod tamdiu. . . .

Idem ut supra 25 *Septembris* (*commendat duos juvenes*).

Etsi, mi Pater Reverende et charissime collega . . . Alter istorum juvenum est Eduardus Throgmortonus magnæ nobilitatis optimæque naturæ, indolis et ingenii, qui si non possit aliter admitti, potest se ad aliquot menses sustentare . . . Dabit V. P. litteras a P. Cervino qui se in Anglia ostendit egregium athletam. Sed heu me! Paschalis erat in ipso appulsu, ut audio, comprehensus . . . Alter duorum est Thomas Evans. . . .

Idem ut supra, 23 *Octob.* 1580.

Mi Pater . . . Omnis amor in nos vester et in Christum pietas undique elucet ex illa summa patientia et constantia in nostris hominibus curandis, juvandis, diligendis; etiam tum cum eorum nonnulli indignissime gratiam et auctoritatem vestram læserint: de quo quantum dolorem ceperim Deus scit, et frustra litteris mandarem. Ego vero si toties te jam nostrorum ignibus probatum, Alphonse Pater, non amarem, colerem, complecterer magis ac magis, vitam mihi acerbam et infelicem putem. . . .

As to my kinsman George Haydock, because he has often ere this written to me on the subject, I should greatly desire that he be received into the Society at least to probation, if it should seem to Very Rev. Father General and to you that doing so would conduce to his own and others' salvation. But if in the future he does not seem likely to be useful I will not take it amiss that he should then be dismissed or rejected. If the Cardinal Protector knows my reasons, he will not I trust be annoyed.

Allen to Agazzari, 10 *August* 1580.

Reverend Father—, By the scholars, who six days ago started on their journey. . . . The Fathers in England make wonderful progress, and Father Edmund has often preached at London to a large number of gentlefolk, amid much enthusiasm. . . . The most Reverend Bishop of St. Asaph [Goldwell], as he did not get the Brief in time, and as he thinks that by his long stay here he has become a marked man to the heretics, does not wish to go forward, but left us two days since for Rome. . . . As for Christopher Owen,* as much as you at Rome in your turn have grieved over him, in the same measure do we all here now weep over the most lamentable fate of a youth of most excellent promise and one most dear to me. . . .

The same, 24 *August* 1580.

Begins, *Quod tamdiu. . . .*

The same as above, in commendation of two young men. 25 *September.*

Although Reverend Father and most dear Colleague,

. . . The first of those two young men Edward Throgmorton is of high birth, most excellent disposition, endowments and character; and, if he cannot otherwise be admitted, can for some months bear his own charges. . . . He will give your Reverence letters from Father Sherwin, who approves himself in England as no ordinary athlete. . . . But, woe is me! Paschal, as I hear, was seized at his very landing. . . . The second of the two is Thomas Evans. . . .

The same as above, 23 *October* 1580.

Dear Father—,All your affection for us and your filial love of our Lord are in every way conspicuous through your great patience and zeal in caring for, helping, and cherishing the men of our nation, even then when some of them most basely injured your influence and authority. How much grief I suffered on that account is known to God, and it would serve no purpose to commit it to writing. But if, Father Alphonsus, I did not love, cherish, and repeatedly embrace you, who already have been so often tried by our refining fires, I should deem my life but bitterness and woe. . . .

* Lately dead at the Roman College. *Cf.* Foley, *Records*, vi. p. 133.

Idem ut supra, 29 *Octob.*

Venerunt tandem ad 27 Octob. sacerdotes vestri quatuor, et cum eis iturus in Angliam Alredus uxoratus ille. . . .

Idem ut supra, 10 *Novemb.*

Noli quæso conqueri . . . De Gratleo aut aliis ejus sodalibus nunc in insulam proficiscentibus, nolito esse solicitus: nam et ego multis ipsum verbis admonui . . . Venerunt tandem in manus nostras duo scripta; formata jam ante a Patribus in Anglia, continentia eam sententiam quam putant Deo dante se posse et debere loqui coram magistratu hæretico . . . si forte (quod absit) interciperentur; quæ scripta passim volitant in Anglia per manus hominum et multos ædificant. . . .

Idem ut supra, 30 *Novemb.*

Recepi litteras . . . De Patribus in Anglia non habeo ulla particularia præter ea quæ . . . misi. Hoc solum præterea scio quorumdam relatu qui venerunt huc nudiustertius et audierant P. Edmundum concionantem Londini initio Novembris in palatio quodam grandi coram 97 personis nobilibus. . . .

Idem ut supra, 7 *Decembris* 1580.

Pax Xti. . . . Ne occasio Lutetiam mittendi. . . . Ego illic plures diligo quam nominare possum. Rđo P. Gulielmo vere Bono jam . . . scripsi, et paulo ante misi epistolam Anglicam de nece illius sacrilegi nebulonis Angli. Jesus vos omnes conservet. . . .

Idem ut supra, 11 *Dec.*

Salve in Xto. Jesu. . . .

Alia, 14 *Febr.* 1581.

Rđæ Paternitatis vestræ litteras 9 Jan. scriptas hujus Februarii 8, cum aliis a R. P. Gulielmo Holţo . . . accepi. Erant mihi propter lætissimum expeditæ fundationis et novi Protectoris nuncium gratissimæ, compensabantque utcunque illa tristiora de edicto illo contra Seminaria * . . . Londini 10 Januarii impresso et publicato, cujus ad me notitia venit eodem tantum die, quo vestra illa lætiora acceperam . . . Mitto jam secundo hoc exemplar impressum, ut si id factum non sit, curetis per aliquem Latine reddi, vel potius si quispiam ex nostris vel in Collegio vel in Societate vel in Urbe exacte facere queat Italice, ut ejus cognitio ad plures perveniat, ut et

* For the *Proclamation* and its translation into Latin, see *C. R. S.* iv. 2 *n.*

Allen to Agazzari, 29 *October* [1580].

At length about the 27th of October your four priests arrived, and with them goes that married man Alred [Solomon Aldred] on his way to England. . . .

The same as above, 10 *November.*

Do not, I beseech you, complain. . . . As to Gratley or the others his companions, who are now setting out for England, be not anxious; for I too have warned him at great length. . . . . At last there have come into our hands the two declarations written some time ago by our Fathers in England embodying such a judgment as they think that they, with God's grace, can and ought to deliver before an heretical magistrate . . . if perchance, which may God avert, they should be arrested. These written fly-leaves pass from hand to hand everywhere among people in England and are a source of strength to many. . . .

The same as above, 30 *November.*

I have received your letter. . . . As to the Fathers in England I have no details except those which . . . I have sent. This only I know in addition, on the word of certain men who came here the day before yesterday and had heard Father Edmund preaching at London at the beginning of November in a certain great house, before ninety-seven persons of good birth. . . .

The same as above, 7 *December* 1580.

Pax Christi—,Not to let slip an occasion of sending a letter to Paris. . . . In that place [Rome] I love more than I can enumerate by name. To Reverend Father William, truly the "Good," I have already . . . written, and a little while before I sent him a letter in English about the violent death of that sacrilegious English good-for-nothing. May Jesus keep you all.

The same as above, 11 *December.*

Begins, *Salve in Christo Jesu.* . . .

Another letter, 14 *February* 1581.

Your Reverence's letter, written on the 9th of January, I received along with another from Father William Holt on the 8th of February current. They were, on account of the very glad tidings of the Foundation being settled and about our new Protector [? San Sisto], to me most grateful; and were some counterpoise to the very sad news of that *Proclamation against the Seminaries* printed and published at London on the 10th of January, notification of which reached me only on the same day that I received your more consoling missive. . . . Again I send herewith a printed copy, to the end that, if it has not been already done, you may see to its being rendered into Latin by some one, or better still, if one of ours in the College or among

misereantur casuum nostrorum et non ignorent conatus hominum nostrorum pro religione susceptos. Ego vero mox paro ad prælum Apologiam Suæ Sanctitatis et Collegiorum Patrumque ac presbyterorum defensionem, cujus copiam, cum expedita fuerit, mittam. Interim scribo ad Revm̃um D. Episcopum et Paternitatem Tuam has communes litteras, ut vel sua Rm̃a Paternitas vel seorsim vel una vobiscum causam Collegii nostri apud Suam Sanctitatem agat, ipsiusque voluntatem cognoscat in illis rebus quas in illis litteris particulatim videbitis. Potestis eas prius legere . . . Committo omnia vestræ sapientiæ et pietati, quæ nunc æque afficitur rebus nostris atque nos, si nostræ sunt et non potius publicæ. Patribus Holto et Barreto non vacat nunc respondere. . . .

De Cappellanis unus tantum D. Bavantus est hic in Collegio nobiscum, non denegans Collegio quæcumque potest officia. D. Henricus Heyhamus est Leodii . . . brevi trajecturus in Angliam . . . reliqui quatuor sunt in Anglia operantes cum ceteris sacerdotibus, et unus ex illis quatuor, nomine Rousus, est in carcere Eboracensi: omnes certe pensionibus suis indigent. . . .*

Jam nunc cogitamus de mittendis ad Urbem aliquot studiosis ut conceditis, et crede mihi, licet ex eorum missione multum exonerabimur, tamen tanta est indigentia pecuniæ ut vel viaticum hoc tempore sit grave; tamen faciendum est. Aperiat Deus cor alcui magno viro in mundo ut det pecunias: tum possemus mirabilia facere in vita nostra. Patres in Anglia bene valebant in fine Januarii et crescit numerus discipulorum in dies, non obstante hoc edicto et reliqua persecutione gravissima. . . .

De Gilberto quid dicam aut faciam nescio: potiusquam periret aut alios perderet, si ullam habetis de ipso spem, committo vestro judicio utrum velitis illi dare 15 aureos ad iter pedestre cum proxime mittendis. 14 (vel 24) † Febr. 1581.

Alanus idem ut supra, Cal. Jun. 1581.

P. Rde, Mitto hoc tempore . . . Quod R. P. Gulielmus Good vere vir bonus sit Collegii Confessarius, lætor non mediocriter, est enim inprimis moribus formandis ac in omnem partem moderandis idoneus. . . .

Alia, 12 Augusti 1581.

He commends the bearer Mr. Thomas Stanny, juvenis nobilis, moribus modestissimis, and desirous to be admitted into the College

* Marginal note by Father Grene: "Cappellani olim Hospitalis: Bavant, Heigham, Rouse."

† This is an erroneous insertion by Father Grene. New style did not come in till October, 1582, see *C. R. S.*, v. 399.

the Society or in the city can do it accurately, into Italian; so that its import may reach a wider circle and men may sympathize with our misfortunes and not be ignorant of the efforts made by our countrymen on behalf of religion.

For my part I am just getting ready for the press my *Apologie*, a Defence of His Holiness, of the Colleges, of Jesuits and priests; a copy of which I will send when it is printed. . . . In the meanwhile I write this letter jointly to the most Reverend Bishop [Goldwell] and your Reverence, in order that his Lordship either alone or in concert with you may plead the cause of our College with His Holiness, and may learn his will as to those things which you will find rehearsed in detail in the said letter. You are at liberty to read it first. . . . I leave all to your wisdom and loyalty, which now is as much affected by our interests as we are ourselves, if ours they be and not rather those of the common weal. Fathers Holt and Barret I have not time at present to answer. . . .

As to the Chaplains only one, Doctor Bavand, is with us here in College, not grudging the College whatever services he can render. Mr. Henry Heyham is at Liège . . . soon to pass over to England . . . the other four are in England working with the other priests; and of the four one, by name Rouse, is in prison at York: all certainly are in need of their pensions.*

At the moment, with your sanction, we are thinking about sending some students to Rome; but, take my word for it, that although by sending them we shall be greatly relieved, still so great is our lack of money that even their viatic at this juncture is a burden: however it must be done. May God enlarge the heart of some great man in the world to give us alms; then could we do great things in our span of life. The Fathers in England were well at the end of January, and the number of disciples increases daily, in spite of this proclamation and all the rest of our galling persecution. . . .

About Gilbert [Gifford],† what I should say or do, I know not: rather than that he should perish or bring others to ruin, (if you have any hope of him), I leave to your judgment whether you decide to give him fifteen crowns to journey on foot with those who are next to be sent. . . . February 14th, 1581.

Allen to Agazzari, 1 *June* 1581.

Reverend Father, I am sending at this time. . . . In that Reverend Father Good, a man that is good indeed, is to be confessor of the College, I greatly rejoice; for he is especially qualified to form character and skilled in the whole art of direction. . . .

Another letter, 12 *August* 1581.

He commends the bearer Mr Thomas Stanny "a youth well born, of most upright character," and desirous to be admitted into

* Father Grene—"Formerly chaplains of the Hospice; Bavand, Heigham, Rouse."

† *Cf. Month*, April, 1904, p. 348.

at Rome. Mitto vobis tandem Roffensis et Mori imagines meliori modo quo hoc loco depingi potuerunt.

30 *Aug.* 1581.

Non est mihi necesse, mi Pater, hoc tempore tuis sanctissimis officiis instantius commendare latorem præsentium nobilissimum virum D. Georgium Gilbertum. Illud tantum dico, si quis sit ex tota nobilitate Anglica qui bene meretur de Collegiis, de Patribus, de Religione, de patria, de Ecclesia denique ipsa, is est. Omnia pericula sustinuit, rapinam bonorum lubens passus est. Quæ supererant pæne omnia tam in bonis quam in possessionibus ad Patres sustentandos et Catholicos juvandos impertivit. Videns etiam nostros hic labores et necessitates, juvit non mediocriter hoc anno. Nihil pæne nunc habet reliqui ex amplissimis redditibus præter illam pecuniam quam ad vos præmitti superioribus mensibus curavit. Proinde omni ipsum honore obsecro prosequere, meoque et omnium Catholicorum nomine, quando opportunitas dabitur. Illmo ac benignissimo Protectori nostro ipsum commenda, ac etiam quando et quatenus licebit ipsi Sanctissimo Domino Nostro, idque extraordinarie; nam est singularibus meritis et virtute vir. Ceteras gratias ipsius, si vobiscum diu conversabitur, ad magnam uti spero ædificationem experiemini. Christus Dominus det illum vobis incolumem. Vale R. P. in Christo et nos ut facis ama ac precibus adjuva; mutuo enim facies. Rhemis 30 Aug. 1581.

Alia Alani ad Radulphum Shirlæum, Lutetiam, 13 *Sept.* 1581.*

Cave putes, suavissime Radulphe, vel eam quæ inter nos nuper intercessit consuetudinem ullo modo indecoram fuisse aut importunam ac molestam mihi, vel me quicquam succensuisse tunc tibi qui in maximi illius morbi vi, facile tamen amabilem animi tui indolem agnoveram. Non iracundia erga te certe sed commiseratione animus permovebatur meus, et te jam tum sententiæ ac monitis nostris acriter renitentem, amavi tamen ad salutem ardenter, nec destiti oratione ac sacrificio in illo singulari ac supremo religionis nostræ officio adamatæ mihi animæ tuæ causam commendare Christo Jesu enixissime, quod tamen nulli mortalium antea nedum tibi indicandum existimaveram. Quod vero nobis tum non cesseras non miramur sane, et peccatis nostris libenter tribuimus: quod autem postea mox Spiritui Sancto, id est Ecclesiæ Doctori ac [gratiæ] fortissime suadenti et suavissime trahenti consenseris, perbeatus es, dulcissime fili, atque hoc solum summum et solidum bonum tibi intime gratulor, atque ut sempiternum sit precor. Erit autem firmum ac stabile, si in omni deinceps vitæ ac studiorum rationibus humilitatem secteris, ferventer ores, otium et contentionem vites, conscientiamque ab

* Father Grene notes in the margin: "De Shirlæi conversione gratulatur: obiit in Collo. Angl. Romæ anno 1582—die Aug."

the College at Rome. "I send you at last the portraits of Fisher and More, painted after the best fashion they could in this place."

[*Allen to Agazzari*], 30 *August* 1581.

There is no need for me, dear Father, on this occasion to commend very urgently to your most charitable services the bearer of these presents, that perfect gentleman George Gilbert. This only I say that if there is anyone of all the gentry of England who deserves well of the Colleges, of the Fathers, of religion, of his father-land, in a word of the Church herself, he is that man. He has faced every danger and endured with joy the spoliation of his goods. Almost all that was left, whether in goods or lands, he has made over to support the Fathers and to help Catholics. Seeing also how here we were in difficulty and want he has helped us handsomely this very year. He now has hardly anything left of a very great income, except the money which some months ago he had transferred to you. Wherefore I beg you to treat him with all honour, both in my name and that of all Catholics, when occasion shall serve. Commend him to our most illustrious and fatherly Protector [? San Sisto]; and even, when it is possible and fitting, to our most holy Lord the Pope himself, and that in no common measure: for he is a man of no ordinary merit and virtue. All his winning qualities, if he stays long with you, you will I trust yourselves get to know to your great consolation. May Christ our Lord send him to you safe and sound. Farewell Reverend Father in Christ and keep on loving us and helping us with your prayers as you do; for you will do as we are doing. Rheims, August 30th 1581.

Allen to Ralph Shirley at Paris, *Rheims*, 13 *September* 1581.

(Father Grene—"He congratulates Shirley on his conversion; he died in the English College at Rome on the day of August 1582.")

Do not think, sweetest Ralph, either that the intercourse which lately took place between us has been to me in any way unpleasing, irksome or distasteful, or that I have been moved to any anger against you, even when your disease was most acute, as even then I clearly perceived the loveable character of your disposition. Certainly it was not with resentment against you, but with compassion, that my soul was deeply stirred; and, even when you vigorously combated my judgment and my warnings, still I eagerly desired your salvation, and I ceased not by prayer and sacrifice—that unique and most august rite of our religion—to commend most earnestly to Christ Jesus the cause of your soul, that was to me most dear. Yet to no mortal man so far, least of all to yourself, have I thought that this should be revealed. That you did not then agree with us, is assuredly no cause of surprise, for we attribute it to our sins; but in that shortly after you yielded to the Holy Spirit, that is to the Teacher of the Church, and to [grace] most powerfully persuading and most sweetly alluring, you are thrice happy, sweetest son, and

opinionum et peccatorum omnium labe primo quoque tempore poenitentia ecclesiastica eluas.

De offensione hic nuper nostris hominibus ex vehementiori sententiæ tuæ defensione, ut vereris, data non te angat, Radulphe. Satisfecisti jam omnibus, donasti nobis omnia, cum ad Ecclesiam Catholicam, id est ad te ipsum, per Christum rediisti sospes. Me autem ad futuræ vitæ et studiorum adjumenta atque etiam ornamenta ita velim porro utaris, ut —— fratre tuo non possis familiarius aut velis lubentius: qui enim antea familiæ indolis ac educationis causa, te cum adhuc de religione non recte sentires dilexi, nunc propter communem in Christo et Ecclesia fidem, et cetera, quæ simul summa a Deo tibi obvenerunt dona, majori sane studio te amo et complector; et si me etiam amas ut certe facis, lege quamprimum libros D. Augustini Confessionum, eos maxime qui ejus mirabilis ex Manichæorum secta conversionis historiam complectuntur, ubi aliquid simile in animula tua a Domino actum esse agnosces illi divinissimæ misericordiæ et miraculo erga illum summum Ecclesiæ heroem adhuc errore et superbia occæcatum præstitis. Quid præterea tibi jam sequendum censeam, suggeram plenius amicis tuis duobus qui ad me nuper fusius de illis rebus scripserunt. Ab illis accipies si quid tua interesse existimem. Vale raptim, Rhemis, Idibus Septembris 1581.

Tuus totus,
G. Alanus.

Alani ad Agazzarium, 29 *Sept.* 1581.

Cogor Vŕæ Paterniťati . . . commendare (besides three others whom here he nameth) quartum hunc Joannem Loum hominem ætate prudentia et doctrina maturiorem, cui multis antea annis nobiscum et in Collegio Societatis Duaci educato jam diu promisi commendationem in Urbem, quam nunc maxime efflagitavit, quod viaticum de suo haberet. Ego vero vel hoc nomine mittendum censui, quod mihi videatur futurus apprime utilis juvenum illorum sodalitati gravitate, constantia, obedientia ac omni vitæ exemplo, quales viri intermixti hic juvenibus nos ad disciplinam et pacem retinendam juvant multum . . . Mitto vobis libellum * P. Campiani . . . ut R. Pater meus ac vester P. Generalis videat prolis suæ et subditi foetum perbellum sane . . . Rhemis.

* The *Decem Rationes.*

I congratulate you from my heart on this the only highest and well grounded good, and I pray that it may last for ever. And it will be fixed and lasting if from henceforth, in all the ordering of your life and studies, you aim at humility, are fervent in prayer, flee from sloth and contention, and always at the earliest occasion cleanse your conscience from all stain of erroneous views and moral transgressions in the Church's sacrament of penance.

As to the offence which you fear you gave our people here by your over-warm upholding of your opinions, let not that, good Ralph, cause you any distress. You have now made amends to all, you have conceded us every point, in that through Christ you have returned safe and sound to the Catholic Church, to wit, you have "come to yourself." And from henceforth in all your life and studies I would have you so use me as a helper and even as a Mæcenas, that you could not deal more familiarly or more gladly even with your own brother; for whereas formerly, even when you held wrong opinions in religion, I loved you for the sake of your family, your character, and your upbringing; now, (by reason of our common faith in Christ and His Church, and the other highest gifts which at the same time have come to you from God), I cherish and embrace you with far greater affection. And if you love me also, as certainly you do, read as soon as may be, St. Augustine's Confessions, those especially which contain the history of his wonderful conversion from the Manichæan sect, where you will find that there has been wrought by God in your dear soul something similar to the marvels of His plenteous mercy bestowed on that hero of the Church when still enveloped in the blindness of pride and error. What course I think you ought further to pursue I will intimate at greater length to your two friends, who have lately written to me very fully on those matters. From them you will learn whatever I deem to be to your interest.

Farewell, in haste, from Rheims, September 13th 1581. Wholly yours,

WILLIAM ALLEN.

Allen to Agazzari, *Rheims, 29 September* 1581.

I must recommend to your Reverence . . . (Grene—"besides three others whom here he nameth"), this fourth student John Lowe, a man more advanced in age, prudence and learning. To him, who many years since was educated with us and in the Society's College at Douay, I long ago promised a nomination for Rome; and this he has now earnestly begged for, on the plea that he can pay his way on his own account. For my part I think he ought to be sent for this reason alone, because it seems to me that he will be very serviceable to your company of young men through his steadiness, constancy, obedience, and the whole influence of his life; for such men as he, acting as a leaven among our youths here, are a great help to maintaining good order and concord. I am sending you Father Campion's little book . . . so that my Reverend Father and your Father General, may see what I may term the truly beautiful offspring of his son and subject. . . . From Rheims.

Alia, 12 Octob. 1581.

R. P. Liceat scribam sæpius . . . Doluimus omnes de captura et carcere P. Edmundi, quo tamen nihil accidisse ad religionis propagationem felicius admirabiliusve omnes existimant. Undique ex Academiis accersuntur doctiores hæretici qui ipsum et suos socios quæstionibus et disputationibus adoriantur, sed semper etiam pæne hostium judicio et confessione fit superior, ut nihil hostibus reliquum esse videatur præter tormenta et expilationes, proscriptionesque. Sit benedictus Deus. . . . Mitto vobis quia requiritis quamdam epistolam quam ante aliquot annos scripsi de origine Collegii nostri* quia aliquid novum exarare non erat otium. . . .

Idem, 20 Decembris 1581.

Pater mi, . . . Scholares omnes . . . recte appulisse quoque D. Georgium Gilbertum cum suis comitibus libentissime audivi. Illum virum propter singularia in patriam suam Ecclesiamque Britannicam merita. . . . Mitto ad ipsum historiam confessionis et martyrii gloriosissimi P. Campiani, Cervini, et Brianti. . . .

Idem ad Agazzarium, 15 Januarii, 1582 Rhemis.

Father Grene—Stato del Seminario di Rhems, inter epistolas Alani.

R. P. Alphonse, mitto tuæ Paternitati statum Collegii nostri, unde et alumnorum nomina ac numerum hujusque anni expensas queat cognoscere, ut ubi opus erit per R. P. tuam rerum nostrarum conditio Illmo Dño Protectori nostro vel etiam SSmo Dño Nostro innotescat.

(Grene—Here begins the catalogue. To those who seem to have been afterwards martyrs I will add a cross +.)

Gul. Alanus.	Thomas Bayleius.	Laur. Webb.
Gregs. Martyne.	Rob. Parkinson.	Gul. Reignolds.
Rich. White. +	Rich. Smith.	Steph. Rowsam. +
Rob. Ludlam. +	Thomas Stevenson.	Gul. Deane. +
Georg. Hadock. +		

(All these were priests and others here named, whom I omit, to the number in all 25: also as it seemeth, the following two)

Joannes Nutter + Robertus Nutter +

Promovimus 40 hoc anno ad presbyteratum. Sunt in sacris (these following)

Samuel Coniers.	Nicol. Garlick. +	Rob. Anderton. +
Humfredus Elye.	Milo Gerarde. +	Rich. Leigh. +
Gul. Marsden. +	Alexander Gerarde.	Alexand. Crowe. +
Thom. Pylcher. +	Tho. Warcop.	

(Hic Rich. Leighus an non est ille Martyr qui venit ad Collegium

* This is probably the letter to Vendeville, 16th September, 1578, of which a copy, with corrections in Allen's own hand, is still in the English College, Rome—printed in Knox, *Letters of Cardinal Allen*, pp. 52-67.

Allen to Agazzari, 12 *October* 1581.

Reverend Father—, . . . We are all in grief at the capture and imprisonment of Father Edmund; still all are convinced that nothing has happened more happy or more wonderful than it for the advancement of religion. From all the Colleges are summoned the more learned heretics to attack him and his companions with their questions and arguments; but even by the all but outspoken verdict of our enemies he always emerges as victor; so that there seem no measures left for the foe except torture, spoliation and exile. Blessed be God. . . . I am sending you, as you ask, a certain letter which I wrote some years ago on the beginnings of our College; for I had no leisure to write anything new. . . .

The Same to the Same, 20 *December* 1581.

Dear Father—, That all the scholars . . . and also Mr. George Gilbert with his companions have duly arrived I heard with very great pleasure. That man on account of his singular deserts as regards his country and the church in England. . . . I am sending to him the account of the confession and happy martyrdom of Fathers Campion, Sherwin, and Briant. . . .

The Same to Father Agazzari, *Rheims,* 15 *January* 1582.

(Father Grene—"Status of the Seminary at Rheims, among Allen's letters.")

Reverend Father Alphonsus—, I am sending to your Reverence the status of our College by which you may be able to learn the names of the students, our numbers, and our expenses for the year; so that, when there is need, the state of our affairs may become known through your Reverence to our most illustrious Cardinal Protector and even to our most holy Lord the Pope. (Father Grene—"Here begins the catalogue. To those who seem to have been afterwards martys I will add a cross. + ")

William Allen	Thomas Bayley	Laurence Webb
Gregory Martin	Robert Parkinson	William Reynolds
Richard White +	Richard Smith	Stephen Rowsham +
Robert Ludlam +	Thomas Stevenson	William Dean +
George Haydock +		

(Father Grene—"All these were priests and others here named, whom I omit, to the number in all twenty-five: also, as it seemeth, the following two") John Nutter + Robert Nutter +.

This year we have promoted forty to the priesthood. There are in holy orders (these following).

Samuel Coniers	Nicholas Garlick +	Robert Anderton +
Humphrey Ely	Miles Gerard +	Richard Leigh +
William Marsden +	Alexander Gerard	Alexander Crowe +
Thomas Pilchard +	Thomas Warcop	

(Is not this Richard Leigh the martyr who came to the Roman College in October 1582? for he received all the holy orders at Rome: unless perchance Allen has here made a mistake in putting

[de Urbe] Octobri 1582, nam ille omnes sacros Ordines accepit Romæ, nisi forte Alanus hic erraverit scribens Leighum esse in sacris cum haberet tantum Ordines minores. Imo non est tam clarum quod Rich. Leighus in dicta epistola numeretur inter eos qui erant in sacris.) Reliqui sunt partim Logici, partim Grammatici, Edwardus Osbalston + Joan. Getter (Vide *Diarium Turris*, capitur 14 Aug. gravissime torquetur 1° Septemb. anno 1582). Edwardus Oldcorne + Edmundus Arosmithe (an martyr?)* Christophorus Bayls + Christoph. Buckstons + Joannes Pybus + Joannes Huet M. + Ant. Midleton + (I omit many others here mentioned). Omnes supradicti sunt in Collegio Rhemensi nostro.

Sequentes collocavimus in Collegio Societatis quod Verduni est, donec sint paulo aptiores ad superiores disciplinas. Thomas Heskethus (nine more named I omit). In universum ad nostram curam pertinent circiter 130. In his omnibus non sunt ultra 16 qui vivunt propriis expensis, vel potius qui ea conditione sunt recepti ut suis expensis viverent, sed non possunt conditionem implere, debent enim tales 500 scuta. Ut queamus plures sustentare et salvare, cogimur, tenuiorem victum præscribere singulis. Computatis omnibus circa victum, qui melius vivunt non expendunt singuli supra duo scuta menstrua. Sunt 30 honestissimi juvenes quos cogimur † alere singulos singulis scutis menstruis: vivunt enim ex pane et jusculo, butryro et similibus. Hac tenuitate et mediocritate servata expendimus tamen hoc anno finito in Natali Domini . . . 3804 scuta: tanta est ædium vestium librorumque charitas, missionumque tanta onera. Præter prædictam summam libri impressi et nunc sub prælo constant hoc eodem anno 1600 scutis ad minimum. Et hæc omnia sunt tam necessaria ad religionis propagationem, atque elementa ad vitam.

Societatis charitas erga Anglos.

Rhemis 15 Januar. 1582.

G. Alanus.

D. Ludovici Mediolano ad eundem Agazzarium, 8 Jul. 1580.

Recepi lubentissime litteras R. P. V. Mediolani quo salvus et incolumis . . . appuli die 16 Junii et [ob] hujus sancti Cardinalis [*Grene*,—S. Carol. Boromæus.] erga me propensionem tantam humanitatem experior, ut a patre filius majorem non posset exspectare. Summam fere rerum suarum mihi committit. Is ubi nuper ex febricula convaluit, illico hinc avolavit ad suam visitationem perficiendam in singulis etiam [parœciis] dioc. Brixien., ut sui gregis vultum cognoscat in tota Provincia 17 aut 18 Episcopatuum. Aberit credo Mediolano usque ad mensem Septembris, nec enim aut æstus aut pluvia aut frigus aut ullum impedimentum eum ab officio faciendo remorari potest. D. Caimus quem salutavi ex R. V. P. [mandato] mihi dixit per Secretarii multas occupationes deinde morbum, febre enim laboravit, ac jam demum absentiam, nondum scriptas esse Cardinalis litteras quas R. P. V. brevi habebit.

* This was not the martyr. He was not ordained till 1612. † In MS., cogere.

down Leigh as being in holy orders when he had only minor orders. As a matter of fact it is not quite clear that in the said letter Richard Leigh is included among those who were in holy orders.) The rest are partly students of Logic and partly Grammarians, Edward Osbaldeston + John Jetter (See the *Diary of the Tower;* captured 14 August, grievously tortured 1 September 1582). Edward Oldcorne + Edmund Arrowsmith (is this the martyr?) Christopher Bayles + Christopher Buxton + John Pibush + John Hewett, martyr + Anthony Middleton + (I omit many others here mentioned). All the above-named are in our College at Rheims.

Charity of the Society to the English.

The following we have placed in the Society's College at Verdun, until they are a little more fitted for higher studies, Thomas Hesketh (nine more named, I omit). Altogether there are about 130 under our care. Among all these there are not more than sixteen who live at their own charges, or rather who were received on the terms that they should live at their own expense; but they cannot fulfil the conditions, for this class are in debt for 500 crowns. That we may be able to support and give spiritual succour to a greater number, we must needs enforce a more frugal diet on every one. Reckoning up all in the way of rations, those who keep up the best style do not spend more than two crowns per head each month. There are thirty most excellent young men whom we must support at a crown a head per month; for they live on bread and broth, with butter and suchlike. In spite of observing this frugality and moderation yet we have spent, during the year ending with Christmas Day, . . . 3804 crowns, so dear are lodgings, clothes and books and so heavy the burden of dispatching students. Besides the above total, books printed or now in the press during this same year stand in at least 1600 crowns Still all these things are as necessary for the advancement of religion as the elements are for life. From Rheims, January 15th 1582.

WILLIAM ALLEN.

Dr. Owen Lewis to Father Agazzari,

From Milan, 8 July 1580.

I received with very great pleasure your Reverence's letter at Milan, where I arrived safe and sound on the 16th of June, and by reason of the affection of this holy Cardinal [Grene—"St. Charles Borromeo"] for me, I experience such great kindness that a son could not expect greater from his father. Almost all his affairs he entrusts to me. Lately, when he got better of a slight fever, straightway he was off from here to finish his visitation even in every parish of the diocese of Brescia, so that he may know his flock by sight throughout his whole province of 17 or 18 bishoprics. He will be absent, I believe, from Milan until the month of September; for neither drought nor rain, frost nor any hindrance can check him from doing his duty. Dr Caimus, whom from your Reverence I have saluted, has told me that, by reason of his secretary's manifold occupations and subsequent sickness, (for he was ill of a fever), and finally through

Ego hic ab optimis Patribus Societatis vestræ omnia amoris et charitatis erga me officia recipio, et eos mutuo diligo in Domino. Avide exspecto vestras litteras de Bulla Collegii istius erectionis tandem expedita, de prospero Collegii progressu et illorum charissimorum mihi juvenum (a quibus ægre et cum aliqua animi perturbatione nuper divellebam) statu et incolumitate, concordia etc. In illa herba est messis nostra, ab illis pendet Angliæ nostræ jam afflictissimæ reformatio : illos ex me prolixe salutari cupio etc.

Dñi Thomæ Coverti ad Agazzarium, 5° Idus Nov. 1581.

Ex vestræ R. P. litteris 15 Cal. Nov. ad me datis etc. (aliqua de Campiano habet quæ non exscribo quia nota—Grene).

Alia ejusdem Thomæ Coverti Parisiis ad Agazzarium, in Vigilia D. Thomæ 1581.

Etsi hæ tragicæ res nunc jam in Anglia gestæ prolixam scribendi materiam mihi suppeditant, quia tamen totius rei gestæ processus per P. Thomam Darbishirum nostrum ad vestrum R. P. Generalem ordine describitur, ad ejus exemplar V. R. P. remitto. Ea solum breviter attingam quæ sunt majoris momenti . . . (F. Bartoli hath all which in this letter is very well recounted.*—Grene.)

Alanus ad Agazzarium, 1° Decembris 1581, *Rhemis.*

Pax et salus in Xto. mi Pater colende. Non habeo quod etc. (He sayth D^or^ Bayly wil come to Rome etc.)

Idem 26 Octob. 1591 *ad P. Personium.*

My dear father—,We are now againe by the disposition of God to enter into the Conclave on Sonday next after the date hereof. The H. Ghost help us in y^t^ great action w^ch^ through our sinnes we missed much the last time. [Fr. Grene—Greg. XIV obiit 15 Oct. 1591. Urbanus VII. prædecessor Gregⁱ sedit tantum diebus 12.] . . . Charles Paget hath written hither to some of the Inquisition that they of the Counsell of Engl^d^ offer him a pass-port & safe conduct to

[*continued opposite*

* Probably the letter quoted in *Inghilterra* (1855), lib. iii. c. vii. p. 182.

his absence, the Cardinal's letter, which your Reverence will shortly have, has not yet been written.

Here from the most excellent Fathers of your Society I receive every service of love and charity, and I love them reciprocally in the Lord. I eagerly await your letter about the long waited for Bull for establishing that College, and also for news of its happy progress, and also about its prosperous condition, mutual charity etc. of those young men to me most dear; from whom not without sorrow and considerable perturbation of mind I was recently torn away. In those green shoots lies our harvest, on them depends the reformation of our England now so sorely tried: that they be saluted with long messages from me is my desire etc.

A letter from Mr. Thomas Covert to Agazzari, 9 *November* 1581.

From your Reverence's letter of the 18th of October written to me etc. . . . (Grene—"It contains certain items about Campion, which I do not copy, as they are known.")

Another letter from the same Thomas Covert to Agazzari,
Paris, St. Thomas's Eve 1581.

Although these tragic affairs just now enacted in England supply me with abundant matter for writing, yet because the whole conduct of the business is set forth in detail by good Father Thomas Darbyshire to your Reverend Father General, I refer you to his account.

I will touch briefly on those things only which are of greater moment. . . . (Grene—"Father Bartoli hath all which in this letter is very well recounted.")

Allen to Agazzari, *Rheims,* 1 *December* 1581.

Dear Reverend Father—,Peace and salvation in Christ, . . . I have not that which etc. . . . (He sayth Dr Bayly wil come to Rome etc.)

continued from opposite page]

passe and repasse for treaty of religion, specially with Canterbury and Hatton, who wil he sayth become Caths, by wch you see what kinde of practises these good fellows haue in hand and with whome they deale.

[Fr. Grene—This and other particulars is written partly in cypher. In the Archives also there is the *Copia della lrã del Cardinale Alano, mandata* 9 *Aprile* 1594 *al Secretario dell' Arciduca, Stefano Yeuares in fauore del P. Holto, Sigr Hugo Oeno, Don Gul. Stanleo e Sigr Hopkins.*]

II. From the Vatican Archives.

Dr. William Allen to Dr. Owen Lewis.

n.d. [*Douay, before* 8 *November*, 1576.]

Vatican Archives, *Nunciatura Angliæ* ij, 297. A copy in Owen Lewis's hand. The enterprise to which this letter relates, eventually came to nothing. See the *Month*, January, 1903, p. 69.

Copia litterarum R. Dñi G. Alani, sine die aut loco, ad Dominum Archidiaconum Cameracensem, in quibus verba lineis hic subducta erant cyphris scripta.

R^de^ Dñe et mortalium charissime—, In quibus angustiis et periculis versamur proximis non ita pridem per Lutetiam missis indicavimus, neque enim his temporibus tuto per nuncios Belgicos dari possunt, neque a vobis quicquam jam diu accepimus, quod interceptioni imputamus. His diebus cum populus propter suspicionem confœderationis nostrorum cum Hispanis (quos omnes mortali odio persequuntur, et quos ipsorum legibus ad necem persequi licet) in nostros homines esset concitatus, dedimus magistratui nostro & senatui civico (una cum catalogo omnium nostratium, in quo cujusque ætatem, studia, statum, habitationis locum, descripsimus) scriptum quoddam, in quo aperte & exacte demonstravimus nullum posse esse a nostris periculum ipsorum urbi aut reipublicæ ; esse numerum valde minorem quam plebs imperita existimaret, cum sint, exceptis Scotis et Hibernis, tantum capita 170 ; horum maximam partem, viz^t^ 100, esse vel Sacerdotes, vel theologiæ studiosos, seu candidatos apud me commorantes, honestissima ac sanctissima disciplina viventes, qui nemini unquam dederunt ullam offensionem, ex quibus si quid evenerit unquam periculi me carcere et capite luiturum ; proinde nos summopere rogare ut privilegiis Academiæ uti [et] frui possemus, et ipsorum protectione gaudere, sicut cæteræ nationes. Quod cum magistratus accepisset, egissetque diligenter causam nostram, quidam professores curarunt publicari edictum ne quisquam civium, sub pœna exilii & confiscationis bonorum, nostræ nationi aut scholis esset re aut verbo molestus ; & sic nunc aliquantisper conquiescimus per Dei gratiam, & sacerdotes multos ex hac occasione in messem Anglicanam misimus, et porro missuri sumus.

Nobiles qui extra seminarium vixerunt magna ex parte discedunt ultro, quod non fidant tumultuanti plebi. Gravia patiemur, nisi Deus secundet illa sancta erga *gentem nostram consilia*. D. magistrum nostrum Stapletonum, per se satis proclivem ad Romanam peregrinationem * devotionis causa suscipiendam, nos quantum possumus insti-

* Allen left Douay for Paris 8 November, 1576, and next day Dr. Stapleton started for Rome. Knox, *Douay Diaries*, p. 113.

II. From the Vatican Archives.

Dr. William Allen to Dr. Owen Lewis.
n.d. [*Douay, before* 8 *November* 1576.]

A copy of a letter of the Reverend Dr. William Allen, without date or place, to the Archdeacon of Cambray [*Owen Lewis*] ; *in which the words here underlined* (*italics*) *were written in cipher.*

Reverend Sir and of mortals most dear—,In what straits and dangers we live, we signified in our last letter, sent not so long since by way of Paris ; for in these times letters cannot safely be sent by Belgian posts, nor have we for a long time received anything from you, which we think is due to interception. At this time when the populace,—by reason of their suspecting a league between us and the Spaniards, whom they all pursue with mortal hatred and who by their laws may be harried to death,—had been stirred up against our people, we have given to our magistrates and to the civil assembly,—along with a catalogue of all Ours, in which we have put down each one's age, studies, status, and place of abode,—a certain document, wherein we have shown clearly and explicitly that there can be no danger from Ours to their city or state, that our numbers are much less than uninformed people would think, being, apart from Scots and Irish, only 170 individuals ; that the majority of these, namely 100, are either priests or students in theology or candidates dwelling under my charge, following a most blameless and religious regime, who have never caused the slightest annoyance, and that if ever there threatened any danger from them, I would be their surety with my liberty and my life ; therefore that we earnestly begged that we might use and enjoy the privileges of a University, and like other nations have the favour of their protection. And when the magistrates had accepted this paper and carefully inquired into our case, certain professors had a decree published that no citizen, under penalty of exile and confiscation of his goods, should by word or action make himself obnoxious to our schools or nation. And so now for a little while we are at rest, through the grace of God, and in consequence of this we have dispatched and soon will dispatch many priests to the harvest-field in England.

The gentlefolk, who lived outside the seminary, have for the most part gone away of their own accord, because they distrust the restless mob. We shall suffer severely if God favour not those holy *designs on behalf of our nation.* As much as we can we urge on our Master Dr. Stapleton, who is of himself quite eager to undertake the pilgrimage to Rome for the sake of devotion ; but he *knows* nothing at all about the *enterprise.* He will be a very fit person to *send* among the *leaders with the fleet.* I hope that he will come [to Rome]. If he comes, there is no need for me to ask your Reverence kindly to introduce him to *the illustrious Cardinal of Como ;* nor for that matter to proffer frequently to his Eminence my

gamus; sed de *re* nihil prorsus *intelligit.* Ipse erit valde idoneus *ut* inter *præcipuos* cum *classe mittatur.* Spero ipsum venturum; si veniat, ut ipsum semel sistas *Illmo Cardinali Comensi* non est necessarium D. T. rogare, neque vero ut mea humillima officia Suæ Illmæ Di quam sæpissime commendes. Omnia enim illi viro, adeoque nos ipsos et salutem *gentis nostræ*, debemus. De scripto quod nuper dedi *Dño Englefeldio*, et quod puto ipsum occultis litteris misisse *Illmo D. Card. Comensi*, aliis litteris scripsi, & quam opportune possit nunc *res geri*, cum præsens motus in Belgio omnino *suspicionem tolleret.* Omnia intus et exterius necessaria *paramus;* sed pecunia valde indigemus, et quomodo possitis mittere menstruam provisionem Suæ Stis non video. Laborate, quæso, quantum potestis apud Illmum Comensem ut pro benignitate sua curet solvi nobis.

Non scribo ad suam Celsitudinem quia, vestra persona interposita, hæc omnia ad ipsum *Illmum D. Card. Comensem* scribo. *Dñs Comes Westmerlandiæ* est in castro Antuerpiensi propter incolumitatem suam. Ego facile suadebo D. doctori Hallo ut mecum eat quo volo. Cogor hic subsistere potius quam Cameraci propter necessitatem nostrorum hominum. Vale in Domino Jesu.

G. Alanus.

Note by Dr. Owen Lewis. D. Stapletonus et D. Hallus supra nominati sunt professores theologi Duaci, præstantissimi omnium nostratium in Belgica, post D. Alanum; & sunt viri valde excellentes doctrina, pietate, consilio.

Endorsed, Archid. Cameracen.

III. Correspondence from Jesuit Archives.

A. *Memorial on the English Hospice, Rome.*

MS. original, *Anglia Fundationes Collegiorum*, ff. 1-9. This important paper is unfortunately neither signed, directed nor dated. The date 1568 is clearly indicated by internal evidence. It must be before the end of that year, as the Douay Seminary is not mentioned; and it certainly would have been, if it had existed. Again it cannot be earlier than the beginning of 1568 as the writer (*ad fin.*) speaks of the exodus of Catholics from England "during these nine years," and that exodus began in 1559. That it was written in Rome is fairly clear, as the writing is on Roman "Palomba" paper, but that point is not material. That the addressee was St. Francis Borgia, then General of the Jesuits, is also probable, though again not very material. The person addressed is entitled both "Reverendissime Pater," and also "Celsitudo," an odd combination, but well fitting St. Francis Borgia, who was a Spanish Grandee. The paper is found in the Jesuits' Archives; though to be sure it might have got taken there after the college came under Jesuit government. The chief difficulty seems to be that Jesuits never had, and were never likely to have, jurisdiction over the persons concerned: on the other hand, if the Hospice was to be turned into a college, as the writer eventually says that he desires, Jesuit help might be very useful.

That Allen was the writer seems likely on several accounts. He visited Rome at this time, he is reported to have had a difference with the chaplains at the Hospice (*C. R. S.* ii. 62), he was likely to desire to change the Hospice into a college: the final words about the proposed college at Douay would suit him admirably. [*continued opposite*

most humble services. For to that man are we indebted for all, yea for our own lives and the salvation *of our nation*. As to the paper which I lately gave to Sir [Francis] *Englefield*, and which I think he has sent in cipher *to the Cardinal of Como*, I have written in another letter, and how opportunely the *enterprise* can now be *carried out*, since the present *state of confusion* in Belgium *would remove all suspicion*. All that is necessary within and without *we are getting ready ;* but we are in great want of money, and yet I do not see how you can send even his Holiness's monthly allowance. Do all you can, I pray, with the Cardinal of Como, that with his usual kindness he sees that we are paid.

I do not write to his Eminence, because with you merely as an intermediary, all this that I write is for the *Cardinal of Como* himself. *His lordship the Earl of Westmoreland* is in the camp at Antwerp consulting his own safety. I shall easily persuade Dr. Hall to go with me where I will. I must stay here, rather than at Cambray, on account of the needs of our countrymen. Farewell in the Lord Jesus.

WILLIAM ALLEN.

Note by Dr. Owen Lewis.

Dr. Stapleton and Dr. Hall, above mentioned, are professors of theology at Douay, the most eminent—after Dr. Allen—of all our countrymen in Belgium ; and are men most conspicuous for learning, piety, and prudence.

Endorsed, Archdeacon of Cambray.

III. CORRESPONDENCE FROM JESUIT ARCHIVES.

A. *Memorial on the English Hospice, Rome.*

continued from opposite page]

The difficulty is rather with the tone of the writer. As the reader has seen from the letters to Agazzari, Allen is usually amiable and loving in the highest degree. This writer is evidently rigorous, and suspicious, and of his amiability little proof is given. Compare for instance the severe judgment here passed upon Thomas Sackville in §§ 19, 20, with the very different tone of the letters from dignitaries of the highest rank, printed in *C. R. S.* ii. 1-11. On the other hand, Allen's character had many sides, and his sterner qualities can be seen in the Papal and Spanish State Papers, and especially in his *Admonition*. It must also be remembered that Pius V. was then reigning, "vigour and rigour" were everywhere in the ascendant. It would be no wonder if Allen had reflected the temper of the day.

If the tone of this writer should not be thought consistent with Allen, and especially if § 41 contains a display of anti-English spirit in the matter of Goldwell's Welsh see, we should have to consider the claims of some one else for the authorship, and our choice should then I think incline to Dr. Morris Clenog. He was in Rome at the time. His signature to the Sackville testimonial (*C. R. S.* ii. 3) is tinged with a curious reserve. He was somewhat anti-English. He desired the change of the Hospice into a college, and eventually contributed much to bring this about (*C. R. S.* ii. 97, etc.). One phrase seems to make for the Allen and against the Clenog authorship. The writer says he is "in ipso profectionis articulo" (fol. i.). But Dr. Morris did not leave Rome, while Allen did. The translation which follows is by Father Joseph Rickaby, S.J.

(fol. 1). Reverendissime Pater. Fateor me diu multumque dubitasse, silendane essent prorsus nostrorum hominum mala an his qui quacumque ratione medicinam facerent ad meliorem rerum statum revocarent aperienda. Silentium imperarunt nostrae gentis dedecus & quod peregrini non esse arbitrarer in aliena republica esse nimis curiosum, maxime autem quod speraverim domesticis piorum virorum consiliis omnia potuisse fieri meliora, simul timuerim ne duriora contra totam gentem ob paucorum errores semper posthac indicta fierent, eumque ipsum qui primo rem aperuisset & reprehensioni multorum & odio, si res aliter quam ex sententia caderet, obiiciendum. Sed cum videam malum hoc in dies magis magisque crescere, domesticis consiliis non posse comp[oni] intollerabili quorumdam insolentia pios aliquot sacerdotes & sepe antehac & proximis hisce diebus tantopere perturbari, ut qua par fuit animi tranquillitate Divinis nequiverint inservire officiis, in publico fratrum conventu de re quaque horrendis clamoribus disceptari, omnia ex affectibus non qua debent aequitate administrari, remque aliquomodo spectare ad pugnam, per summam ignominiam a factiosis quibusdam tacta concussaque sacerdotum corpora, ne in tantis odiis caedes aliquando contingat, posse optima ratione timeri, eosque ipsos sacerdotes quorum est & illustrior hoc ipso tempore pietas & in Anglia antehac maior fuit honor in ecclesia, magis cogitare in alio quocumque loco licet tenuissime, quam in tanta rerum perturbatione intra hospitale vivere; hoc etiam agi a perturbationum auctoribus ut exclusis piis soli regnent. Consilium fuit fontes aliquot istorum malorum tuae prudentiae aperire, quae facile possit tanta aequitate singula, apud eum cui in his ius dicendi potestas erit temperare, ut quod in paucissimis aliquot seditionum ducibus corrigendum reperietur, id non patiatur ad totius gentis ignominiam & incommoda in publicum ullo unquam tempore prodire, Deum testor me nullius odio adductum, ut quae maxime occultari conveniebat ea in ipso fere profectionis articulo patefacerem, sed oculos totos ad dignitatem nostrae gentis & bonum publicum nostrae Britanniae coniecisse, ut nostrates in hac celeberrima totius orbis Christiani Civitate aliquando absque turbulentis factionibus vivant, suorumque studiorum in sacris presertim literis, quae cum tantis tumultibus nulla esse possunt, insignem aliquem fructum in Anglia nostra, si unquam ad se redierit ad amplificandam Dei gloriam heresesque conculcandas una secum referant. Volunt ex his singuli videri se reliquisse omnia, patriam, parentes, cognatos, amicos, dignitatesque ecclesiasticas propter Christum. Sed ita relinquere ut quod reliquum est aetatis factionibus perturbent, hominum est certe

Very Reverend Father—, I confess I have hesitated long and much as to whether the ills of our people should be altogether buried in silence, or should be opened and made known to those who might be able in some sort to remedy them and bring about a better state of things. Considerations urging me to silence were the slur that would be thrown on our nation, and the reflection that it ill became a stranger to pry too much into the affairs of a commonwealth not his own, especially as I saw hope that all things might have been mended by the domestic counsels of pious men, and likewise I was afraid lest for all time to come unduly harsh judgments might be formed of our whole nation for the errors of a few, and that he who had first broached the matter might be exposed to general reprehension and hatred, should the issue belie his hopes. But whereas I see that this mischief is growing every day, and cannot be assuaged by measures devised at home,—that within the last few days, as often before, the intolerable insolence of certain parties has so much upset sundry pious priests that they have been unable to perform Divine Service with proper tranquillity of mind,—that whenever there is a public meeting of the Brethren on any business, the discussion is carried on with horrid shoutings,—that the whole administration is marked by party-spirit and a lack of equity, and that proceedings seem likely to terminate in a free fight,—that the persons of priests are most dishonourably handled and shaken by factious disputants, and that there is very good reason to fear that such hatreds may some day end in bloodshed—and that those same priests, whose piety is more distinguished at the present time, and whose position in the Church was more honourable in past time in England, are thinking of going to live in any other place, however poor, rather than in the midst of disorders such as are to be found in this Hospice, and that is precisely the object which the authors of these disturbances have in view, to shut out the pious and have things all their own way;—in this situation I have made up my mind to disclose to your prudence some chief sources of these evils, trusting that you will easily be able so to manage each point with him, who shall have the power of dealing juridically with the case, as not to allow the matter to become generally known, to the great disgrace and manifold inconvenience of the whole nation. I call God to witness that no hatred of any man has induced me, almost at the moment of setting out, to publish what called for secrecy, but that I have looked with all my eyes solely to the honour of our nation and the public good of our dear Britain, my wish being that our countrymen may come at last to live without turbulent factions in this most frequented city of the whole Christian world, and may carry back home with them, if ever our England returns to herself, some signal fruit of their studies, in Sacred Letters especially, for the increase of God's glory and the extirpation of heresy, fruit which it is impossible to gather where disorder runs so high. These men, all and each, want to make out that they have left all things for Christ: country, parents, relations, friends, and ecclesiastical dignities. But to leave these things, and then spend the rest of their days in the turmoil of factions,

non satis considerantium in quanta ignominia rerumque suarum iactura versantur hi qui aedificare cœperunt quod absolvere non poterant. Itaque visum est non accusantis more sed denunciantis charitate articulos quosdam interrogatorios in scriptis tuae Celsitudini tradere, quibus si tempore visitationis, delato (f. 2) ab eo cui ea potestas delegata erit singulis confratribus tactis evangeliis aut in verbo sacerdotali iuramento, vera in scriptis separatim responsa dentur, magnam partem mali, quae hactenus tot dissidia peperit, credo posse patefieri, aequumque videri, ut tanti hospitalis proventus non ad tam paucos pascendos, qui otio ac seditionibus indulgeant, proscribantur, sed ut exclusis qui perturbarunt, seminarium aliquod doctorum virorum studiosorumque iuvenum Anglorum constituatur, qui & scholas publicas frequentabunt, & privatim etiam domi exerceantur in literis sacris, casibus conscientiae, questionibus theologicis & ceteris ad subvertendas hereses maxime idoneis, docto aliquo ex Anglis viro privatim ut haec fiant deputato, singulorum dierum pensum exigente.

1. Primum igitur querendum video, an libri accepti expensique habeantur in quibus scripta sint omnia quae postremis hisce annis sedecim in hospitali exposita sunt, quantusque fuerit vere peregrinantium toto eo tempore singulis annis numerus; id si aliquo anno aut annis non sit factum, cuius culpa cessavit id fieri?

2. An sit aliquis ex confratribus qui aliquot annis intra hospitale vixerit, cui nemo unquam de servanda fide hospitali statutisque servandis iuramentum detulerit?

3. An sint vel fuerint ex confratribus ulli, qui domos meretricium suspectarumque mulierum frequentarint, ibique bonas horas consumpserint & facultates, aut qui intra cameras suas concubinas aluerint?

4. An sint ex confratribus qui ante paucos annos parum aut nihil in bonis habuerint, vixque ipsi sibi ad vitae necessitates suffecerint, qui subito ditati, ut apparuit, ex summis praemiorum in montibus, nullam aliam putantur collectarum opum rationem posse adferre, nisi fraudis factae in rebus hospitalis?

5. An sit ex confratribus ullus, qui absque congregationis consensu ausus sit aedes ullas vel vineas hospitalis ad terminum annorum vel aetatum inquilinis locare?

6. An sit ex confratribus ullus, qui sacerdotis confratris famam per convitia, contumeliosaque verba ausus sit denigrare?

(f. 3.) 7. An in publico confratrum conventu, repertus sit ullus qui horrendis clamoribus, brachiorum, manuumque iactationibus pedumque supplosionibus non sedato quietoque sermonis genere usus sit, ut quod maxime cuperet fieri aliquando evinceret?

is surely the behaviour of men who fail to consider the disgrace and loss of labour which they incur who have begun to build what they were not able to finish. Therefore, I have thought it well, not as one accusing but as one in charity denouncing, to deliver to your Lordship certain written articles of interrogation. If at the time of visitation the person to whom such authority shall be delegated shall tender on oath on the gospels, or on the word of a priest, to each of the Brethren, and true answers are given in writing by each of them separately, I believe that great part of the evil, that hitherto has caused so many discords, may be brought to light. It seems reasonable that the revenues of so large an Hospice should not be assigned to the support of such a small knot of persons, indulging in idleness and dissensions, but that the authors of these troubles should be shut out, and a Seminary be founded of learned men and studious English youth, who shall frequent the public schools, and also be privately trained at home in Sacred Letters, in cases of conscience, in theological questions, and other exercises especially adapted to the overthrow of heresies; and to this end some learned Englishman should be privately appointed, whose business it should be to require an account of work every day.

1. The first point of enquiry I see is this, whether books are kept of receipt and expenditure, in which are written down all disbursements made in the Hospice these last sixteen years, and what was the number of genuine pilgrims all that time, year by year: *item*, if in any year or years this has not been done, by whose fault did it fail to be done?

2. Whether there be any of the Brethren who has lived for some years in the Hospice, without anybody tendering him the oath of keeping good faith to the Hospice and observing the statutes?

3. Whether there are or have been any of the Brethren who have frequented the houses of prostitutes and women of ill fame, and wasted there good hours and substance, or who have kept concubines within their chambers?

4. Whether there be any of the Brethren who, a few years ago having little or nothing in the way of goods, and being scarcely able to maintain themselves in the necessaries of life, have on a sudden become rich men, as it has appeared, out of the premiums given by the *monti di pietà*, and are thought to be able to produce no other account of the wealth they have gathered than that of fraud practised on the goods of the Hospice?

5. Whether there be any of the Brethren who, without the consent of the Body, has dared to let to natives of this country for a term of years or lives any houses or vineyards belonging to the Hospice?

6. Whether there be any of the Brethren who has dared to blacken the character of any priest of the Brotherhood by abusive and insulting words?

7. Whether there be any one who at a public meeting of the Brethren has made use of horrible cries, waving of arms and hands, and stamping of feet, instead of a sedate and quiet manner of discourse, to carry his point?

8. An sint ex confratribus ullis qui officiis divinis intra suam capellam minime interesse consueverint ?

9. An sint ex hospitali ulli qui Anglorum hereticorum patrocinium, ut quacunque ratione occultarentur, susceperint ?

10. An sint ex hospitali ulli qui aliquot Anglos hereticos intra civitatem vel singulis noctibus, vel secunda quaque nocte diversorium mutasse cognoverint ne ab inquisitoribus hereticae pravitatis caperentur ?

11. An sint intra hospitale ulli, quibus aliis rationibus provisum est, qui in magna piorum doctorumque Sacerdotum calamitate, quibus alias ab hospitali succurri poterat, una cum suis famulis in hospitali vivant, camerasque occupent, quas longe aequius erat ab aliis confratribus quibus desunt necessariae habitari ?

12. An confratres laici, quibus idem omnino, quod sacerdotibus singulis fere diebus celebrantibus, penditur stipendium, putent ad suam ignominiam pertinere quod in magno sepe ministrorum defectu qui celebraturis inserviant, nullo adhuc tempore reperti sint, licet alias otiosi, in eo genere officium praestitisse ?

13. An confratres laici ad eam insolentiam venerint, ut superiores partes in choro & in mensa publica sibi vindicaverint, sacerdotesque qui eo ipso tempore interfuerint, ad ima deiecerint ?

14. An fratres laici una cum sacerdotibus in loco ad id designato antiphonam singulis noctibus cantent, ac in loco quisque suo, ut par est, preces una cum sacerdotibus pro fundatoribus & benefactoribus fundat ?

15. An sint ex confratribus qui, quocumque venerint Angli in urbem tempore si se pro nobilibus venditaverint, nullo omnino habito discrimine hereticine sint an Catholici, eos vel privatim ad suam vel ad publicam mensam invitent ?

16. An fuerint qui in sacerdotem aut episcopum confratrem manum in conventu publico vel alibi irati iniecerint ?

(f. 4.) 17. An N. Gorgeus * quidam Anglus heresiarcha magnus, eius reginae quae nunc regnat stipendiarius, ab ullo ex confratribus ad lautum invitatus fuerit convivium in hospitali ?

18. An Ioannes Deus † sacerdos uxoratus, magicis curiosisque artibus deditus, ab ullo ex hospitali invitatus sit ad convivium ?

19. An Tomas Sackfeldus, ‡ nobilis, una cum Gulielmo Trevers, hereticus & schismaticus, qui contra supremam Summi Pontificis auctoritatem in conventu omnium ordinum in parlamento stetit, unquam ab ullo ex hospitali ad mensam invitatus sit ?

* From *Foreign Calendar*, 1563, n. 188, it appears that there was an English agent called George, who was secretly carrying letters from Florence to Pisa, and elsewhere in Italy.

† John Dee, the astrologer. He was at one time chaplain to Bp. Bonner, but married in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. His visit to Rome does not seem to be

8. Whether there be any of the Brethren, who is not at all in the habit of attending Divine Service in his own Chapel?

9. Whether any members of the Hospice have taken English heretics under their patronage, that in any way they might escape detection?

10. Whether any members of the Hospice have been aware of sundry English heretics within the City changing their lodging every night, or every second night, so as not to fall into the hands of the Inquisition?

11. Whether there be any within the Hospice, who have other means of support, and who nevertheless live in the Hospice along with their servants, and occupy rooms which it were much more equitable should be inhabited by other Brethren, who lack necessary shelter, there being great distress among pious and learned priests for whom the Hospice can find no means of succour?

12. Whether the lay Brethren, to whom the same allowance is made as to priests who celebrate almost every day, take it to be any disgrace to them that, while there is often great want of servers at Mass, they have never yet been found to have rendered any service of that sort, though they have had nothing else to do?

13. Whether the lay Brethren have reached such a pitch of insolence as to claim for themselves the high places in choir and refectory, and thrust down to the lowest places priests who happened to be present at the time?

14. Whether the lay Brethren along with the priests sing every night the Antiphon in the place thereto appointed, and each one in his place, as is fitting, pours forth his prayers along with the priests for founders and benefactors?

15. Whether there be any of the Brethren who, at any time that any English come to the City and give themselves out as gentlemen, invite them either to their private table or to dine in Hall, without question raised whether they be heretics or Catholics?

16. Whether there be any who in anger have laid a hand on priest or bishop of the Brotherhood in a general meeting?

17. Whether a certain — George, an Englishman, a great fomenter of heresy, in the pay of the Queen who now reigns, has been invited by any of the Brethren to a splendid dinner in the Hospice?

18. Whether John Dee, a married priest, given to magic and uncanny arts, has been invited to dinner by any member of the Hospice?

19. Whether Thomas Sackville, a nobleman, along with William Trevers a heretic and schismatic, who at the meeting of the estates of the realm in Parliament took his stand against the supreme authority of the Sovereign Pontiff, has ever been invited to table by any member of the Hospice?

otherwise known, but he was at Venice in 1563. *D. N. B.* xiv. 273. See also Miss C. F. Smith, *John Dee* (Constable, 1909).

‡Thomas Sackville, afterwards Lord Buckhurst. On his visit to Rome, see *C. R. S.* ii. 1-11.

20. An idem Tomas Sackfeldus fuerit unquam Romae hereseos suspectus & quorum Anglorum opera fuerit liberatus ?

21. An N. Northus * nobilis, Reginae quae nunc regnat a dapibus hereticus, unquam ad hospitale invitatus fuerit ?

22. An N. Neuton † archipresbiter Vintoniensis, heresiarcha, Vice-Cancellarius Cantabrigiensis, qui paulo ante quam Romam venisset ut Reginae delegatus schismaticas leges, quibus nunc utitur ad suam perniciem Anglia, executioni mandavit, unquam in carcere inquisitionis Romae fuerit & quorum Anglorum opera fuerit liberatus ?

23. An idem Neuton unquam fuerit ab Anglis ad hospitale invitatus ? An N. Stanopus hereticus Romae unquam sub inquisitione fuerit & quorum opera liberatus ?

24. An hereticus quidam, quem Reverendus Assaphensis censuris ecclesiasticis subiecerat, nihilo melior factus postea Romae ad mensam hospitalis invitatus fuerit & quo invitante ?

25. An fuerint in hospitali qui operam dederint lusibus alearum & chartarum pictarum & quam graves inde discordiae ortae sint inter ministros inter se & confratres ?

26. An e Tridento aurifex hereticus una cum duobus aliis eiusdem farinae missus toto eo quo manserunt in urbe tempore intra hospitale hospitio excepti sint, & quorum favore id factum sit; ac in cuius camera diversati sint ?

(f. 5.) 27. An sit ex confratribus ullus qui vel heres vel executor scriptus sit in testamento, qui post mortem defuncti in praestandis legatis ceterisque cavendis vel eam quam debuit fidem non praestiterit, vel longe aliter bona defuncti administraverit quam ex testatoris voluntate ?

28. An sint ex confratribus, qui in montibus habeant vel farinae vel pietatis vel in aliis quibuscumque insignem aliquem aureorum numerum, ex quorum fructu ipsi se sustinere possint ? atque hic quisque aperiat suos & quoad fieri potest alienos.

29. An sint ex confratribus qui hora ulla intra hospitale ad privatos suos usus traxerint, quae solebant esse repositoria rerum necessariarum ad usum ecclesiae suae ?

30. An confratres, quando minima iam reperiatur vere peregrinantum turba quae ex Anglia confluat, misericordia commoti adolescentibus adhuc laicis octo dierum beneficium quod ex antiquo debetur statuto pauperioribus, aliis ad duos tresve menses aliis ad annum integrum, aliis ad duos tresque annos ita amplificaverint,

* As usual in those days " N " stands for " Nomen," and signifies that the name was not known.

† Francis Newton, Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge in 1563, and Dean of West-

20. Whether the same Thomas Sackville has ever been suspected of heresy at Rome, and by what Englishmen's interposition was he set free?

21. Whether — North, a nobleman, a heretic, who serves at table the Queen now reigning, has ever been invited to the Hospice?

22. Whether [Francis] Newton, Dean of Winchester, a fomenter of heresy, Vice-chancellor of Cambridge, who, acting as the Queen's delegate, a little before his coming to Rome, put in execution the schismatical laws which England now accepts to her own ruin, was ever in the prison of the Inquisition at Rome, and by aid of what Englishmen was he set free?

23. Whether the said Newton was ever invited by English friends to the Hospice? Whether N. Stanhope, a heretic, was ever at Rome in the power of the Inquisition, and by whose aid was he set free?

24. Whether a certain heretic, whom the Reverend Bishop of St. Asaph had subjected to ecclesiastical censures without his being in any way amended thereby, was afterwards at Rome invited to the table of the Hospice, and who invited him?

25. Whether there have been any in the Hospice who have played at dice and cards, and what grave discords have thence arisen between the servants among themselves and among the Brethren?

26. Whether an heretical goldsmith sent from Trent, along with two others of the same kidney, received hospitality at the Hospice during the whole time of their stay in the City, by whose favour this was done, and in whose room did they lodge?

27. Whether there be any one of the Brethren, named by will heir or executor, who after deceased's death either failed in due fidelity in the payment of legacies and other prescribed arrangements, or administered the goods of deceased in a way quite alien from the mind of the testator?

28. Whether there be any of the Brethren who have in charitable banks for the lending of corn or money or in any other banks, a good round number of gold pieces, from the interest of which they are able to provide for their own support? And upon this heading let each one give evidence against his own acquaintance and, so far as possible, also against strangers.

29. Whether there be any of the Brethren who at any hour have drawn to their own uses within the Hospice what used to be repositories of things necessary for the service of their church?

30. Whether, now that there is found such a very small body of genuine pilgrims coming in from England, the Brethren in their compassion for young men still laymen have extended in some cases to two or three months, in others to an entire year, in others to two or three years, the benefit of eight days' hospitality which by ancient

minster, 21st March, 1565. He seems to have been a Vicar of Bray, who accepted all the changes of Henry, Edward, Mary and Elizabeth. *D. N. B.* xl. 366.

ut tanto tempore ex sumptibus hospitalis vivere permiserint, sacerdotum vero quorumdum (quorum vita multis iam annis ita fuerit hereticorum odiis exposita, ut & facultates omnes in Anglia amiserint & in Anglia sine gravissimo vitae periculo vivere non potuerint), adeo nullam rationem habuerint, quamvis suam calamitatem aperientium, meliori etiam existente hospitalis conditione quam unquam antea, ut ne unius quidem mensis beneficium eisdem concesserint?

31. An lecti habeantur in hospitali idonei omniaque ad eam rationem necessaria ad excipiendos vere peregrinantes, ut non sit opus ad ea vere peregrinantibus suas pecunias exponere?

32. An confratres cubent in illis ipsis lectis, qui solebant esse peregrinantium, sordidis quibusdam lectis ad usum peregrinantium relictis?

33. An sex habeantur lecti in hospitali S. Edmundi, instructi ad usum pauperum peregrinantium; ut statuto antiquo cautum est?

34. An confratres sacerdotibus peregrinantibus, quorum ipsi conditionem viderent satis esse afflictam, pro mensa in singulos menses duriores pensiones imposuerint, laicis quibusdam eodem ipso tempore, in eadem mensa sedentibus longe faciliores pro mensa in singulos menses pensiones praescripserint?

(f. 6.) 35. An fuerit ex confratribus, qui ex officio tenebatur aedes vineasque hospitalis cognoscere, qui tamen studiose negaverit quasdam vineas hospitalis esse, quas aliorum fratrum diligentia ad hospitale postea pertinere compertum est?

36. An is confrater, cui ex officio incumbit, diligenter curaverit ad singulas aedes hospitalis intra urbem Trinitatis imaginem, ut statuto cautum est, depingi?

37. An quaecumque decreta sunt a confratribus in Congregatione sua, ut testimonium maneat quam iuste in quaque re decreverint ac ne per oblivionem aliqua inde oriatur discordia inter confratres, quod sepe fit, in tabulas opera custodis relata sint hospitalis publicas: quod si non sit factum, qui impedierunt?

38. An sit ex confratribus, qui quoniam nullis certis legibus in officio contineri [vult], sed omnia ad suum arbitrium agere, unquam contenderit hospitale nulla habere statuta: articulorum etiam ab illustrissimo Cardinale approbatorum, quorum ille ipse pro sua parte fuerat auctor, non ita magnam habendam esse rationem; qui aliquando ut onera hospitalis declinaret, dixerit domum illam non hospitale, sed Collegium appellandum, ut Collegii iura subterfugeret hospitale appellandum, ut utriusque nec hospitale, nec Collegium, sed Confraternitatem voluerit appellari?

statute was due to pilgrims of the poorer sort, and so have allowed these young laymen to live all that time at the cost of the Hospice, while they have taken no account of certain priests, who have lived now many years exposed to the hatred of heretics, and during that time have lost all their possessions in England, and can no longer live in England without grave danger to life, so that though these priests make known their unhappy plight, and the funds of the Hospice are more flourishing than ever before, nevertheless they have not been vouchsafed the boon of so much as one month's entertainment?

31. Whether proper beds are kept in the Hospice, and all other things necessary for the reception of genuine pilgrims, so that it be not necessary for such genuine pilgrims to lay out their own moneys to that purpose.

32. Whether the Brethren sleep in those very beds which used to be set aside for the accommodation of pilgrims, and leave certain other foul beds for those pilgrims to make use of?

33. Whether six beds are kept in the Hospice of St. Edmund for the use of poor pilgrims, as was enacted by ancient statute?

34. Whether upon pilgrim priests, whose condition they saw to be one of great hardship, the Brethren have imposed heavy monthly payments for maintenance, while for certain laymen, sitting at the same time at the same table, they have arranged monthly payments at a far easier rate?

35. Whether there was one of the Brethren, whose official duty it was to take cognisance of the houses and vineyards of the Hospice, who nevertheless steadily denied certain vineyards to belong to the Hospice, which were afterwards discovered by the diligence of other Brethren really so to belong?

36. Whether the Brother, whose official duty it is, has taken diligent care to have the image of the Trinity painted on every house belonging to the Hospice within the City, as is by statute provided?

37. Whether all decrees of the Brethren in their Congregation assembled are entered in the public register of the Hospice by the care of the Custodian of the same, to the end that there may be a standing testimony to the justice of their decrees in each particular, and that hereafter there may not arise any discord among the Brethren, as often happens, through the decrees being forgotten? And if this has not been done, what persons stood in the way?

38. Whether there be one of the Brethren who, because he wishes to be kept to his duty by no fixed laws, but to do all things at his own discretion, has ever contended that the Hospice had no statutes, —that even of the articles approved by the Illustrious Cardinal, to which articles this person himself, so far as in him lay, had given his sanction and adherence, not so much account was to be made,—one who, to escape the burdens of a Hospice, has said that the house should not be called a Hospice, but a College,—who, to elude the laws of a College, would have it called a Hospice,—who, to get out of both, has wished it to be called neither Hospice nor College, but a Brotherhood?

39. An ut exequiae singulis mensibus celebrantur pro fundatoribus & benefactoribus, ita etiam non obscure dicatur sed cantetur missa sequenti die pro eisdem, confratresque omnes tam laici quam sacerdotes huic missae intersint?

40. An fuerit ex confratribus ullus tam attentus ad rem, ut cum in principio Summi Pontificis Pii Quarti Romam venisset, magnopere contenderit ut solus omnibus hospitalis proventibus potiretur; & cum eam infinitam habendi cupiditatem magni aliquot viri non approbassent, atque aliquot confratres obsisterent, factiones quasdam inter laicos & sacerdotes aluerit, quae ad hoc usque tempus manent non sine gravissima confratrum per totam fere Angliam ignominia.

(f. 7.) 41. An fuerit ex confratribus, qui satis avide captarit praelaturam ecclesiasticam apud populos cuius linguam non intellexerat, & post mortem Mariae Catholicae Reginae, & illustrissimi Cardinalis Reginaldi, statim ut ingresi sunt die proximo Reginae Elisabethae commissarii ad explorandum statum domusque & familiae Cardinalis mortui, instantissime sollicitarit coram multis testibus ut iidem ipsi commissarii apud Reginam agerent ut in manus Reginae liceret illi praelaturam suam resignare, nullas alias adferens sui resignationis causas quam quia animus esset redire ad religionem quam antea professus fuerat, & quod populi linguam cui praeficiebatur omnino non intelligeret? & si haec facta sint, dicatur quantum inde ortum fuerit scandalum, quantamque inde ignominiam passi sunt prelati Catholici, quod prelatus qui auctoritate Sedis Apostolicae creatus esset, cuique erat in bello usque ad effusionem sanguinis fortissime stetisse, ut timidus lepus antequam ullae essent exortae tempestates, statim videretur usque adeo animo fracto, ut de nulla re magis quam de fuga cogitarit.*

42. An ille ipse confrater, quo tempore omnium ordinum in Anglia celebrabatur conventus, & decretum erat parlamentum ad subvertendam religionem Catholicam, Londoni fuerit, & primus omnium a ceteris prelatis defecerit, qui a Catholica fide fortiter contra hereticorum rabiem steterunt, clanculum se subducens ut eo tempore per extraordinariam visitationem aliquid tueri ad fugae solatium quaeritaret? idque non sine gravissimo populi scandalo, si ita factum esse conperiatur.

43. An ex confratribus ullus, paulo ante quam se in fugam daret in visitatione sua extraordinaria ad colligendum iniustum quæstum, spurium aliquem & nothum, meretricioque concubitu natum, absque

* It seems quite possible that the person on whom the above information reflects was Dr. Thomas Goldwell. He was with Pole at the time of his death. He belonged to the order of Theatines, having made his profession at Naples, 28th October, 1550. He was consecrated Bishop of St. Asaph in 1555, and fled from England in 1559. St. Asaph, again, lies in a district of Wales in which Welsh is still spoken. He was appointed to his see by the Pope, and he did not appear by the side of the Bishops during their noble struggle in 1559. On the other hand, the memorialist

39. Whether as a dirge is sung every month for founders and benefactors, so also on the day following there is Mass not said without solemnity, but sung; and whether all the Brethren, laymen as well as priests, are present at this Mass?

40. Whether there has been any one of the Brethren so attentive to his own interests that, on his coming to Rome at the beginning of the Pontificate of Pius IV., he made great efforts to get sole command of all the revenues of the Hospice, and, when certain men of high position disapproved his insatiate desire of gain, and when some Brethren opposed him, fomented factions between laymen and priests, factions which continue to this day, to the great disgrace of the Brethren nearly all England through?

41. Whether there has been of the Brethren one who greedily intrigued after Church prelacy among a people whose language he did not understand; and, after the death of Mary the Catholic Queen and the Illustrious Cardinal Reginald, the very day after that event, when Queen Elizabeth's Commissioners entered the house to take cognisance of the state of house and household, did he not in presence of many witnesses most earnestly entreat the said Commissioners to treat with the Queen for permission to be granted him to resign his prelacy into the Queen's hands, alleging no other reasons for his resignation than his purpose of returning to the Religious Order in which he had formerly made his profession, and the fact that he had no knowledge at all of the language of the people over whom he was placed? And if these be facts, let it be told what scandal has hence arisen, and what disgrace the Catholic Prelates have suffered, inasmuch as a Prelate, created by authority of the Apostolic See, a Prelate whose duty it was to have stood bravely in war even to the shedding of his blood, behaved like a timid hare, and before any storms had arisen showed himself so broken in spirit as to think of nothing rather than of flight.

42. Whether this same member of the Brotherhood, at the time that the meeting of all the estates of the realm was being held in England, and a Parliament had been summoned for the subversion of the Catholic religion, was at London, and was the first of all to fall away from the other Prelates, who made a brave stand for the Catholic faith against the rage of heretics, secretly withdrawing on pretence of making an extraordinary visitation at that time, his object being to secure some provision for his flight; and that not without grave scandal to the people, if the fact be proved so to be?

43. Whether there has been any of the Brethren, who, a little before he took to flight, in the extraordinary visitation which he made to gather unjust gains, appointed Dean of his Cathedral

had not rightly understood the case. Goldwell had been nominated for the see of Oxford before the death of Mary, and probably, for this reason, did not receive any summons to Parliament, against this omission he made his protest in an extant letter, in which, however, he asks leave to depart the realm. But this was not granted, and he did not go abroad till he was practically forced to do so. (Bridgett and Knox, *The True Story of the Catholic Hierarchy deposed by Queen Elizabeth*, 1889, pp. 216, 221-246.)

omni dispensatione Archipresbiterum * ecclesiae suae cathedralis constituerit ?

(f. 8.) 44. An fuerit ex confratribus, qui improbum & lascivum adolescentem quendam, cognomento Rogerum,† aleae chartisque pictis deditum, hereticum etiam uxoratum, plurimis beneficiis ecclesiasticis ditaverit & ad extremum ecclesiae suae cathedrali praefecerit Archidiaconum ?

45. An confratres unum aliquem habeant, ut statuto cautum est, qui officii divini tempore organa pulset ?

46. An confratres in loca vacua eos in confratres ascribant, qui possunt magnopere Angliae aliquando prodesse & eruditione & vitae exemplo, ac non potius quos putant in quamcumque voluerint partem influxuros, ut factionibus inserviant ?

47. An charitatis esse existiment confratres, ita sibi ipsis favere ut preter statuta ex articulis, quorum ipsi tantum auctores sunt durante schismate in Anglia, ipsi ex sumptibus hospitalis soli vivant, & singulis annis quot possint aureos in thesaurum communem reponant, ac cum audiant Summi Pontificis Sanctitatem & Regem Catholicum eleemosinas suas liberaliter misisse ad succurrendum rebus afflictis Catholicorum sacerdotum piorumque iuvenum, qui relicta Anglia satis misere in Belgio, Hannoniaque vivunt, ipsi de ea quam possint eleemosina mittere nihil cogitant, qui alioquin sine hospitalis subsidio in eadem calamitate viverent, tantasque repositas in tam calamitoso tempore opes ad predam sua sponte incusarent ?

48. An sint confratres, qui quacumque in re possint hospitali prodesse, suam operam denegant ?

49. An sint ex confratribus, qui permittuntur diutius ab hospitali abesse quam par sit ?

50. An sint ministri in hospitali ulli, qui unquam fuerint religionis suspectae ?

51. An sit in hospitali ex confratribus ullus qui hoc pessimo reipublicae nostrae tempore, soleat catechizare imperitiores Anglos, quorum magna turba est quae multos articulos fidei non intelligat ?

52. An fratrum incuria vel vinea vel aedes aliquae hospitali perierint ?

Cum non sit hoc sceleratissimo schismatis tempore ad visenda loca sacra sanctorumque reliquias tantus Anglorum vere peregrinantium ut olim consuevit confluxus, atque adeo inde longe sit minor hospitalis Anglorum in recipiendis peregrinis sumptus, doctorum autem virorum & senum & juvenum (qui verae pietatis gratia, amissis

* Maurice Blayne *alias* Gruffith, was dean of St. Asaph on the 27th of February, 1559, and 4th of April John Lloyd was appointed. Le Neve, *Fasti*, i. 82.

† Richard Rogers, afterwards suffragan bishop of Dover, was archdeacon of St. Asaph in the year 1559. Le Neve, i. 84. *D. N. B.* xlix. 137.

Church, without any dispensation, a certain illegitimate person and bastard, the offspring of a loose woman?

44. Whether there has been one of the Brethren who enriched with many ecclesiastical benefices, and finally set as Archdeacon over his Cathedral Church, a wicked and wanton young man named Roger, a dicer and cardplayer, yea and a married heretic?

45. Whether the Brethren have any one to play the organ during time of Divine Service, as the statute provides?

46. Whether the Brethren fill the vacancies on the roll of the Brotherhood with the names of persons who may some day be of signal service to England by learning and example of life, and not rather with those whom they think will not scruple to take any side to serve the cause of faction?

47. Whether the Brethren consider it to be an office of charity so to help themselves as that, in neglect of the statutes, by virtue of certain Articles enacted of their own sole authority during the schism in England, they live, to the exclusion of others, at the expense of the Hospice, and every year set aside as many gold crowns as they can for the common fund; and when they hear that His Holiness the Sovereign Pontiff and the Catholic King have sent liberal alms to succour the afflicted state of Catholic priests and pious youths, who have quitted England and are living in poverty and misery in Belgium and Hainault, they never think of any alms that they could send, albeit that, but for the aid of the Hospice, they would be living in the same calamitous condition, and in that case would be the first to find fault with the laying up of so much wealth for booty at such a calamitous time?

48. Whether there be Brethren who refuse to help in any matter in which they could be of service to the Hospice?

49. Whether there be any of the Brethren who are allowed to be absent from the Hospice longer than is proper?

50. Whether there are any servants in the Hospice who have ever been suspected in point of religion?

51. Whether among the Brethren in the Hospice there be any one who, in this our country's evil time, is in the habit of catechizing the ill-instructed English folk, a great number of whom are ignorant of many articles of faith?

52. Whether by the carelessness of the Brethren any vineyard or house has been lost to the Hospice?

Since in this wicked time of schism there is not the influx that formerly was of genuine English pilgrims coming to visit the holy places and the relics of the saints, and consequently the English Hospice is put to far less expense over the entertainment of pilgrims, while at the same time a great crowd of learned men old and young

etiam facultatibus omnibus, ex Anglia in Belgium vicinasque provincias commigrarunt) magna sit turba, qui novem hisce postremis annis magnam calamitatem passi non habeant unde se vitamque sustineant, videor mihi aequum petere, deficientibus iam vere peregrinantium studiis, ut aut tot ex his quot commode possunt in hospitali Anglorum alantur ad literarum studia veramque pietatem; ut illud hospitale in tanta temporum iniquitate fiat tanquam feracissimum quoddam seminarium Anglorum sacris literis Romae incumbentium; aut si id dari non possit, ut iustus aliquis aureorum numerus (tanquam eleemosina ex Summi Pontificis auctoritate motuque proprio) ab hospitali in Belgium transmittatur, ad alenda eorum studia, qui ex doctorum virorum arbitrio in unam societatem coire velint, ut quanta potuerint cura ac diligentia sacris incumbant. Horum opera fiet tandem ut Anglia aliquando ab heresibus emergat, praestantissimosque habeat operarios qui populum in officio diligenter contineant. Hactenus quid in hospitali factum sit ad hanc rem pertinens novem hisce annis nihil quod spectatu dignum sit videmus, magisque videmus vixisse eos tantum, quosdam non dubito satis pie ac religiose, quam de tanta rei magnitudine quicquam cogitasse, alios autem studia sua retulisse magis ut ad futuram praedam thesaurus cresceret, quo discedentibus ceteris soli potirentur.

B. [*Dr. Allen to Fr. Everard Mercurian, on the Conversion of England. Anon. s.d.l.; probably Rome*, 1575-6.]

Anglia Hist. i. 585. One of the first acts of Gregory XIII. with regard to England was to summon Sander, Allen, and Englefield to Rome for a consultation. Sander was allowed to stay at Madrid. Allen and Englefield were in Rome by February 20th, 1576, Allen perhaps earlier.

The following document was, if we may judge by the Roman watermark on the paper, written in Rome. Its author was one of the founders of Douay (*cf.* § 2), who bore a great love to that institution (§ 6), and was most probably Allen. It was addressed to the Jesuit General or to one of his chief officials. From the reference to Campion's reception as a novice we get the date of its composition as the end of 1575 or thereabouts.

In form the paper suggests memoranda on the English mission to be discussed with the Father General; with the object of obtaining Jesuit cooperation in the interests of the Douay-Rheims Seminary, and also of getting Jesuits sent into England.

1. Eboracum, Vintonia, Neocastrum, Dunelmium, Cestria, Derbia, Lancastria, Richmondia, Lincolnia, et in tota pene septentrionali Angliae parte, ac in omni veteri Britannia, quam Walliam vocant, civitates et celebriores urbes sunt minus corruptae.

Maior autem est oppidorum, ac praesertim Galliae et Belgicae finitimorum, propter mercatores ac communicationes haereticorum fre-

for the sake of true religion have lost all their property, and have emigrated from England into Belgium and the neighbouring provinces, and for the last nine years have borne dire hardship, not having wherewithal to support life, I think that I am making a reasonable request, considering the falling away of the zeal of genuine pilgrims, in asking for one of two things,—either that such a number as the English Hospice can well support should be brought up there to the study of letters and true piety, and thus the Hospice be made a fruitful seed-plot, or seminary, of Englishmen studying Sacred Letters at Rome in these hard times,—or, if that petition cannot be granted, then that, by the authority and proper motion of the Sovereign Pontiff, an adequate number of gold pieces be transmitted from the Hospice to Belgium for the upkeep of the studies of such as, under the discretion of learned men, wish to unite in one society for the prosecution of Sacred Studies with all care and diligence possible. Their labours will some day bring about the deliverance of England from heresies, and these men will form a fine body of evangelical workers apt and diligent to keep the people true to their allegiance. So far, all these nine years, we have seen nothing done in the Hospice worth regarding in this direction. The inmates have had their livelihood, but they have taken no thought of the great issues at stake. Some, I doubt not, have lived in due piety and religion; others have bent their endeavours to the amassing of treasure, which they hope to make their own private booty in time to come, when the rest depart.

B. [*Dr. Allen to Father Everard Mercurian on the Conversion of England,* *Anon. s.d.l.; probably Rome*, 1575-6.]

1. [*Catholic districts in England.*]—York, Winchester, Newcastle, Durham, Chester, Derby, Lancaster, Richmond, Lincoln, and in almost the whole northern part of England, as well as throughout ancient Britain,—Wales as they call it,—the cities and more populous towns are less corrupted.

But, on account of the greater number of merchants and intercourse with heretics, there is more infection, chiefly in those towns

quentiores infectio; nullum tamen est in quo homo pius et prudens fructum fidei catholicae facere non possit plurimum.

Sed civitatum minor est ratio apud nos quam reliqui populi: cum principes, magnates, nobiles et honestioris conditionis fere omnes in castris, praediis, ac pagis et non in urbibus versentur; quorum propterea conversio est facilior.

2. Universitates sunt duae, Oxonium et Cantabrigia; prior est veteris fidei observantior, unde fere collegimus Seminarium Duacenum. Licet ex ipsa Cantabrigia nonnullos hoc anno evocaverimus, quo aliquos submisimus ex Duaceno Seminario. Neque enim bene gerendae rei occasiones desunt etiam in haereticissimis locis.

Praeter ista duo gymnasia, Londini existit celebre admodum iuris municipalis Britannici studium, ac varia collegia omnium pene totius gentis nobilium, qui ut recte instituantur plurimi interest. Apud quos per divinum auxilium mirum in modum his annis profecerunt nostri, tum praesenti colloquio, quia nusquam tutius delitescunt quam Londini, tum maxime libris de omni argumento controverso vulgari lingua in vicino Belgio scriptis et importatis, ut hodie non modo in illa celebri urbe sed in ipsa aula Catholici fautores habeant.

3. Stanleiorum, Talbuttorum, Wrisleorum, Suthwardorum, Sturtonorum, Tonstallorum, Fitzherberdorum, Arundeliorum, Brownorum, Gagiorum, Shelleorum, Gerardorum, Rusorum, Cottamorum, et maxime nobilium quarundam faeminarum de fide Catholica satis nota sunt nomina; nec desunt in ulla provincia quo divertant operarii, licet non semper sine periculo.

4 et 5. Duaci, lovanii et alibi in Germania inferiori sunt multi doctrina, zelo et prudentia sacerdotes; Thomas Stapletonus, Richardus Hallus, Ricardus Bristous, Gulielmus Smitheus; *Licentiati* Thomas Methamus, Gregorius Martinus. Item celebres viri, Thomas Hidus, Joannes Martialis, Gulielmus Taylerus, Edwardus Forsterus, Thomas Baylius, praeter alios juniores presbyteros in Duacensi Seminario optime ad hanc spem institutos.

Romae in Hospitali Anglorum et alibi per urbem plurimi sunt doctores, quorum notitiam et nomina hic facile capere potestis, et qui sint huic negotio magis idonei.

6. Seminarium Duacense tale est ut, sine eo nihil in hoc genere fructuose tentari posse videatur, et ex eo summa ac certa spes rei bene gerendae existat.

Primum; quia ex eo abunde suppeditabuntur operarii continuo solertissimi ad eam rem quam desideratis specialibus regulis et institutis informati, cum caeteri, licet docti et alias idonei sint, suo

that lie nearest to France and Belgium: there is not one however in which a man, who is devoted and yet prudent, may not reap a very rich harvest for the Catholic faith.

But we reckon less on the cities than on the rest of the people: for the chief men and notables, the nobles and those of honest condition, for the most part are soldiering, farming or living in the country, and are not city-folk; and thus their conversion is easier.

2. [*The Universities and Inns of Court.*]—There are two universities, Oxford and Cambridge; the former is more responsive to the ancient faith, and from thence we mostly recruit our seminary at Douay. Still, even from Cambridge, we have this year had some who responded to the call; and into that place we have slipped certain of Ours from Douay seminary. For even in the most heretical spots there are not wanting occasions for helping on the cause.

Besides those two training-places, there is at London a very famous curriculum for English civil law, with various Inns frequented by all the gentry of almost the whole nation; and that these men be rightly instructed is of primary importance. Among these, through the divine assistance, Ours have in recent years made wonderful headway, both by personal intercourse,—for nowhere do men lie hid more safely than in London;—and especially by books in the vulgar tongue, on every topic of controversy, written in the neighbouring country of Belgium and imported: so that at the present time, not only in that great city but even at court, Catholics have their champions.

3. [*Catholic Families.*]—Of the Stanleys, Talbots, Wriothesleys, Southworths, Stourtons, Tunstalls, Fitzherberts, Arundels, Browns, Gages, Shelleys, Gerards, Rouses, Cottams, and especially of certain noble women, the names are sufficiently well known for their adherence to Catholicity. There lack not in any county places whither the workers may betake themselves; though not always without danger.

4 and 5. [*Exiled Priests.*]—At Douay, Louvain, and in other places in Lower Germany, there are many priests of learning, zeal and prudence: Thomas Stapleton, Richard Hall, Richard Bristow, William Smith, and *Licentiates* Thomas Metham and Gregory Martin. Also these notable men: Thomas Hyde, John Marshall, William Taylor, Edward Forster and Thomas Bayley; besides other younger priests in the seminary at Douay, excellently suited for this our project.

At Rome, in the Hospice of the English and elsewhere through the city, there are very many doctors, knowledge about whom, and their names and who are most fit for this enterprise, you will there easily acquire.

6. [*Douay, our mainstay.*]—The Seminary at Douay is so great a factor, that without it it would seem we could not make any attempt to good purpose in this kind; for on it depends our best and surest hope of doing our business well.

Firstly, because from it we shall get a plentiful and unfailing supply of workmen, who are very skilled and trained by special rules and regulations for that end which you desire; whereas the others,—

more propriisque studiis et impensis viventes, se libenter et ultro fere non dent, et compelli in hoc opus congrue non queant. Hoc autem nostrum seminarium huic operi specialiter comparatum tam institutione sua quam studiosorum voluntate, ex suae sanctitatis munificentia dependens, et unius Rectoris arbitrio vivens dabit semper obedientissimos homines. Neque enim hactenus quisquam,—cum multos in dies in hoc ministerium designaverimus,—a Rectore nominatus recusavit unquam. Deinde valde necessarium est tale collegium ad institutionem uniformem mittendorum et ut tollatur schisma inter operarios, quod facile et summa eius pernicie accidit inter eos qui clanculum, libere, et sine necessitate reddendae rationis suae vitae et doctrinae, ibi opus domini faciunt ubi nullum habent superiorem cui pareant.

Porro hoc seminarium non tantum iuvat ex eo quod operarios satis multos praeparet ac det, sed etiam imprimis ex eo quod eius fama et institutionis sustentationisque commoditas indies avocet ex omnibus Angliae partibus atque ex ipsis universitatibus optimae indolis ac spei iuvenes partim haereticos partim prorsus religionis ignaros, quibus omnibus hactenus ita faeliciter successit, ut nullus unquam nisi conversus ac confirmatus ab ea societate discesserit. Quibus modis non solum spoliantur haereticorum universitates optimis quibusque ingeniis, sed ad futuram religionis restaurationem viris aptissimis per dei gratiam abundabimus.

Dabit ut speramus ex hoc pene septuagenario numero, quo nunc illud collegium constat, decem singulis annis sacerdotes, longeque plures daret si certis et sufficientibus eleemosynis sustentaretur. Nam darent se universi ex Anglia in hoc seminarium, si ulla spes esset vel mediocris sustentationis, multosque nunc non sine magno dolore venientes recusare cogimur.

Tantumque valuit sex annorum in hac re praxis, ut passim advolent multorum nobilium filii partim invitis, partim conniventibus parentibus, ut jam prae institutione Duacena suas academias domesticas contemnere plaerique incipiant, decemque etiam haereseos ministri ibi catholicorum fidem didicerint et nunc constanter profiteantur.

Reliqua ex parvo scripto adiuncto peti possunt.

7. Sunt etiam in vestra sanctissima societate aliquot ad hoc munus excellentes viri ; dexterrimi ac doctissimi sunt,—praesertim opinione popularium suorum, quod multum est.

learned though they be and otherwise suitable,—as they live at their own charges, and pursue according to their bent their own lines of study, for the most part will not offer themselves freely and willingly, and cannot well be pressed into this service. But this our Seminary, specially designed for that enterprise both by her constitutions and the fixed resolve of her sons, depending as she does on the bounty of his Holiness, and living under the rule of a single Rector, will always furnish men who are very obedient. And as a matter of fact not one so far, when his name has been called by the Rector, has ever refused; although day by day we have assigned many to this apostolate.

Secondly, such a college is very necessary to train and fashion those who are to be sent, and to remove from among the workmen all cause of dissension, which—with all its baneful effects,—easily springs up among those, who—in a life of hiding, unchecked by obedience, and under no necessity of giving an account of their manner of living and doctrine—do the work of our Lord in England, where they have no superior whom they should obey.

Lastly, this seminary is a help, not only because she educates and furnishes quite a number of labourers, but also—and this is very important — because her renown and the facilities she affords for board and education daily allure from all parts of England, and especially from the universities, promising young men of most excellent character, some of them heretics and others altogether ignorant of religion; and with them all she so far has had such happy success that no one has ever left her fellowship except reformed and strengthened in character. And so by these means, not only are the heretical universities despoiled of all their most talented subjects, but—by God's grace—we shall suffer no dearth of most suitable men to restore religion in time to come.

Douay, from the present total of all but seventy at which that college stands, will supply—as we trust—ten priests every year; and she would furnish many more were she only sustained with assured and adequate alms. For all from England would enrol themselves in this seminary, if they had any even moderate hope of being supported: many that now come we are forced, not without much sorrow, to turn away.

So great an influence too has our six years' course of action exercised in this kind, that from all sides there flock to us the sons of many gentlefolk, some against the will and others with the connivance of their parents: so that, with Douay foundation as a standard of comparison, very many begin to despise their universities at home; moreover ten heretical ministers have there learned the Catholic faith and now profess it without flinching.

The rest may be found in the small memorandum annexed.

7. [*English Jesuits.*]—There are also in your most holy Society certain men very well qualified for this function: they are very skilful and most learned—and that too in the judgment of their own countrymen, which counts for much.

Rastelli * duo fratres, qui sunt ut opinor in provincia superioris Germaniae.

Item in eadem d. Heywoddus duorum patrum minor, cum frater maior Elyseus Heiwoddus Antwerpiae existat.

Ante duos annos admissus est † quoque quidam Edmundus Campianus, suorum opinione eloquentissimus et dexterrimus homo, nescio an in provincia Austriaca aut Boemica subsistat.

Sed quid nostri homines istius ordinis valeant vos optime scitis, certe a vobis instituti ac informati indubie ad hoc opus longe instructissimi esse debent. Utrum autem ex nostris aliqui utiles esse possint ad conversionem aliarum gentium non ita facile iudicare possumus, cum eius rei hactenus nullam habeamus experientiam, nec id egerimus unquam; si qui sint, certe in vestra societate sunt. Plura coram conferre possumus.

Below is written in another hand:—Edmundus Campianus Brunae vel Pragae.

C. *From the Registers of Generals' Letters.*

Full descriptions of the volumes from which these extracts are made will be found in the series, *Monumenta Historica S.J.*, ed. Rodeles, Madrid.

Fr. General Mercurian to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Fiandra*, I.b; f. 18.)

Omnis Dĩs Vae pietas et immensum religionis studium in iis literis,‡ quas ab ea proxime datas accepi, omnibus ex partibus sese ostendunt. Nam quod pro suorum popularium salute tantam prae se curam ferebat quod nostros labores pro illo susceptos, adeo praedicabat, id omne ex caritate, divinaeque gloriae studio proficisci libenter cognovimus. Nos vero etsi tenues infirmasque nostras esse admodum vires intelligimus, nec plane id praestare posse quod officium postularet; desiderio tamen et voluntate, tum ad ceteros omnes tum ad Angliam vestram sublevandam, ita propensos esse fatemur, ut magnopere cupiamus aliquam nobis occasionem dari, ut operam illi calamitosae provinciae navare possimus; quam etiam facultatem non despero nobis aliquando Dominum praebiturum. Interim certe quod unum possumus precibus et sacrificiis, tum nos tum per nostros, illam Deo Domino commendare non desistemus.

Collegium Anglicum ut Dn̄ Vm nosse puto, quod nobis magnae consolationi est, quotidie magis ac magis floret habetque tum optimum procuratorem Rm Archidiaconum Audoenum, tum liberalissimum patronum et parentem S.D.N., qui illud miro studio et alacritate amplexus est. Nos quoque, si quid pro imbecillitate nostra poterimus et pro ea multitudine negotiorum quae antea suscepta habemus, tam

* The brothers Rastell, kinsmen of Blessed Thomas More, are said to have been fellow-novices with St. Stanislaus Kostka (Goldie, *Story of St. Stanislaus*, 1893, p. 107).

† Campion entered Sept. 1573; therefore the date of this would be the end of 1575.

‡ For this letter see *Letters of Cardinal Allen* (Knox), p. 68.

The two brothers Rastell, who are I think in the province of Upper Germany.

Also in the same province Mr. Heywood, the younger of the two brothers; while the elder brother Eliseus Heywood lives at Antwerp.

Two years since there was also received one Edmund Campion, in the estimate of his own countrymen a most brilliant orator and of most ready wit; I know not whether he abides in the province of Austria or in that of Bohemia. But what our countrymen of your Order are fit for, you yourselves are the best judges; of a truth after your training and moulding they ought, without a doubt, to be quite the best equipped men for this enterprise. But whether any Englishmen may be of service for the conversion of other nations, we cannot so easily judge; as, so far we have had no experience of that apostolate and have never laboured in it: if any there be, they are certainly in your Society.

Much further we can discuss by word of mouth.

In another hand: Edmund Campion at Brünn or Prague.

C. *From the Registers of Generals' Letters.*

[*Father Everard Mercurian*] *to Dr. William Allen at Rheims,*
[*Rome*], 5 *January* 1579.

All your Reverence's tender love and boundless zeal for religion were in every way manifest in the letter which I lately received from your hand. For in that you displayed so much solicitude for the salvation of your own people, and so greatly extolled our labours on their behalf, we gladly recognize that all this springs from your charity and desire for God's glory. And we, although we see clearly that our strength is but small, nay is weakness itself, and is altogether unequal to what our position calls for, yet in desire and in will we proclaim ourselves to be so keen to help all men and especially your country of England, that we greatly yearn for some occasion to be given us of labouring for that sorely tried kingdom; nor are we without hopes that God will at sometime afford us this opportunity. Assuredly in the meantime we will not cease, by the only way we can,—namely by our own prayers and masses and those of our subjects—from commending that intention to our Lord God.

The English College, as I deem your Reverence is aware, to us a great source of joy, flourishes daily more and more, having a most excellent procurator, the Most Reverend Archdeacon Mr. Owen, and a most generous patron and father, in the person of our most holy Lord the Pope, who cherishes it with wonderful love and assiduity. We too, if in our weakness and amidst the multitude of obligations we have already undertaken, we can be of any service, will not be wanting to such an excellent enterprise, but will assist

honesto operi, tantaeque virtuti et indoli honestissimorum juvenum et communi caritati et praecipue Dĩs Vae commendationi non deerimus. Christus Dominus, pro sua pietate, Dm̃ Vm sua gratia coelestibusque donis semper cumulet. 5 Jan. 79.

Fr. General Mercurian to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Fiandra*, I.b; f. 22.)

Quod D. Va tam nobis impense gratias agit de Collegii cura suscepta, in eo et suam pietatem zelumque ostendit, et nobis stimulos addit ut alacrius onus acceptum perferamus. Nos vero, quando ita Domino Deo visum est nostra in eo uti opera qualicumque, id perlibenter perque studiose faciemus, tum istius juventutis gratia tali virtute et pietate praedita ut in eam omnes labores optime collati videantur. Hoc quidem certe spem nobis facit fore ut, etiam si nos minus industria peritiaque valeamus, illorum tamen ingenium praestans, et optima quae cernitur indoles, quasi ferax ager, etsi non valde gnavum partus sit agricolam, per se ingentes fructus ad Christi Domini gloriam Angliaeque salutem editura sit.

Ac ne fundationi quidem promovendae, ut D. Va monet, quod in nobis erit deerimus; in quo etiam illud Dĩs Vae consilium de utriusque Collegii rationibus conjungendis admodum probavimus, idque suo tempore a nobis Suæ Sti proponetur, quae, quod tam ardenti studio rem totam amplexa est, sperare nos jubet non illam stimulis nostris indigere ut opus eximium ad Dei gloriam inchoatum, etiam perficiat et consummet. Tantum restat ut D. Va illi a Dño vitae diuturnitatem ad haec absolvenda spatium tempusque precetur, nobis autem, quod nos quoque vicissim pro illo facimus, multorum coelestium donorum et charismatum copiam. Romae, 3°. Junii 1579.

Fr. Oliver Manare to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 84.)

Etsi invitus dolorem hunc affero Dĩ Vae quem scio ex tam tristi nuncio accepturam, tamen facere non potui quin ei quodcunque id esset significarem, cum ne quid nobis accidisset pro amicitiae iure non ignoraret, tum ut eius litteris quas proxime ad P.N. Generalem scripsit responderem. Scire igitur debet placuisse divinae bonitati Patrem nostrum, nobis nec opinantibus, ac pene subito eripere. Cum enim die decimo tertio aegrotare coepisset, et ab initio quidem non magnus morbus videretur, brevi tamen adeo evenit, praesertim cum caput invasisset, quod ille propter assiduam mentis contentionem

those excellent young men of such great virtue and talent, will aid the cause of common charity, and especially will respond to your Reverence's recommendations. May Christ our Lord, of His loving-kindness, be ever bountiful to your Reverence with His grace and heavenly gifts. January 5th 1579.

[*Fr. Mercurian*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims,* *Rome*, 3 *June* 1579.

In that your Reverence thanks us so earnestly for undertaking the care of the College, you both make plain the piety and zeal that is in you, and spur us on to bear with greater energy the burden we have accepted. But we, when it shall seem good to God to make use of any small efforts of ours in that kind, will proffer them so gladly and so zealously, for the sake of those young men endowed with such graces, sterling qualities, piety and love of God, that all our labours for that end will be seen to be directed to the most excellent purpose. Certainly we are inspired with this hope, that even though we be somewhat lacking in skill and perseverance, yet their eminent abilities and their characters (seen by all to be excellent, will like a fertile field, although he who works it be not very expert), spontaneously produce an immense harvest, to the glory of Christ our Lord and England's salvation.

Nor will we, as far as lies in our power, fail in any way in labouring for the Foundation, in obedience to your Reverence's admonition. On this head we cordially approve of your Reverence's design of uniting the systems of the two Colleges, and this project we will, on a fitting occasion, lay before His Holiness, who, as he has taken up the whole affair with such ardent enthusiasm, gives us grounds for hope that he will not require any urging on our part, to perfect and complete a noble work set on foot for the glory of God. It only remains for your Reverence to beg of our Lord a long life, sufficient time and means for His Holiness to carry this out; and for ourselves, in what we too as far as in us lies are doing towards that end, a great abundance of heavenly gifts and graces. Rome, June 3rd 1579.

[*Father Oliver Manare*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims,*
Rome, 7 *August* 1580.

Although it be against my will that I inflict on your Reverence the grief, which I know you will feel at such sad tidings, still I had no choice but to make known to you the news whatever it was, both because on the score of friendship you had a right not to be left ignorant about anything that befel us, and also in order to answer the letter which you wrote lately to our Father General. You must know then, that it has pleased the divine goodness, when we did not expect it and almost suddenly, to snatch away from us our Father. For although he began to be ill on the 13th [of July], and his disease, at least in the beginning, did not seem to be serious, yet it soon reached such a crisis, (especially when it attacked his head, which

infirmissimum habebat, ut tandem die primo Augusti hora noctis tertia et dimidia ex hac vita ad Dominum ut speramus migrarit, magno nobis relicto tum sui desiderio tum pietatis virtutisque admiratione, et alias semper et in ipso maxime morbo. Postea cum Congregatio de more haberetur ad vicarium creandum, placuit his Patribus mihi omnium minimo id muneris mandare, quod item Dĩ Vae significare volui, ut pro me eo diligentius Dominum oraret quo ego tanto onere minor sum, deinde ut et me et omnia, quae pro divino servitio in eius gratiam possem, illi offerrem.

Nunc quod ad eius litteras attinet, primum grata nobis fuere quae de nostrorum in Angliam discessu scribebat, atque etiam de spe quam habebat feliciter eos aut iam pervenisse aut cito perventuros. Quod utinam faxit Deus pro sui sancti nominis gloria et illius regionis spirituali utilitate. Etiam D. Va gratum nobis faciet et nostris omnibus, si quae deinceps de illis intellexerit, nos suo commodo certiores faciat.

Quod attinet ad Anglos in Societatem recipiendos grata nobis fuit Dĩs Vae admonitio. Sciat tamen nullum adhuc apud nos de iis verbum aut mentionem ullam factam, ut mirer unde is sermo istuc manare potuerit. Si quando de iis agetur, erimus memores consilii, neque quidquam fiet quod non maxime ad Dei gloriam pertinere iudicemus. Itaque cum aliud in praesenti quod scribam non occurrat, finem faciam Dominum orans ut Dm̃ Vam, cum suis omnibus, sua gratia coelestibusque donis repleat, meque eius precibus et sanctis sacrificiis commendem. Romae, 7 Augusti 1580.

Fr. Oliver Manare to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Fiandra*, Ib. f. 35.)

Non poterat D. Va pietatem suam, et etiam suam illam in nos omnes caritatem eximiam apertius significantiusque declarare, quam eo doloris sensu quo optimi Patris nostri decessionem accepit, ut neque ipsi nos pene, quos ea plaga propius attingebat, magis ex animo dolere possemus; certe et D. Va quasi unus ex nobis eam plagam accepisse et sensisse videatur. Sed tamen, quoniam ita fuit Dei voluntas cui omnes vivimus et cui morimur, nos quoque eae cogitationes quas D. Va scribebat consolantur, et praecipue spes illa quod is e coelo et nos et nostra precibus adjuvare non cesset. Quod autem mihi D. Va Collegium et juvenes istos suos commendabat, existimare debet tum mea sponte, tum et quod me in eo, rem Patris Nostri piae memoriae voluntati maxime consentaneam facturum

with him was much weakened, by reason of his continual strain of mind) that at length on the first day of August, about half-past three in the morning, he passed from this life to our Lord, as we trust, leaving us with a great yearning for him, by reason of our great esteem for his piety and virtue, both at all other times and especially during this sickness. Later on when the regular *Congregatio* was held, to appoint a Vicar, it seemed good to those Fathers to assign that office to me unworthy. This event, I decided to make known to your Reverence, to the end that you might pray for me to our Lord the more assiduously the less fit I am for so great a burden, and also to offer to you myself and all the service I may be able to render, for your sake, to our Lord God.

To come now to your letter: in the first place, very pleasing to us was what you wrote concerning the departure of Ours for England, and also as to the hopes you entertained that they had already arrived or soon would arrive. May God so bring it about, both for the glory of His own holy name and the spiritual profit of that kingdom. Moreover, your Reverence will do us and all Ours a favour, if at your convenience you make known to us whatever you may hear about them in time to come.

As regards receiving Englishmen into the Society, we were pleased with your Reverence's advice. You must know, however, that here so far there has not been a word said or any mention made of them; so that I wonder from what source that rumour reached you where you are. If at any time there is question of them, we will be mindful of your counsel; and nothing shall be done which we do not deem will tend very greatly to the glory of God. And so, as nothing else occurs for me to write at present, I will make an end, praying our Lord to fill your Reverence and all your friends with His grace and the gifts of Heaven, and I commend myself to your prayers and holy sacrifices. Rome, August 7th 1580.

[*Fr. Manare*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome, 27 October* 1580.

Your Reverence could not have manifested more clearly or more explicitly your affection and at the same time that wide-reaching charity of yours towards us all than by the expressions of grief with which you have learned of our most excellent Father's departure from this life; so that even we ourselves, to whom that blow came nearer home, could scarce have shown more heartfelt sorrow: assuredly your Reverence would seem to have heard of and grieved over that misfortune just like one of Ours. And yet,—since such has been the will of God, "to Whom we all live and to Whom we die,"—those thoughts which your Reverence tried to express in writing are a consolation to us also, and especially the hope you suggested that he from Heaven will not cease to help us and our interests with his prayers. Now as to your Reverence's commending to me the College and those young men, you must rest convinced that I will leave undone no service that I can render, both by reason of my own

puto, nihil omissurum quod a me praestari possit; et nunc quidem per me quod possim deinde vero etiam apud Patrem Generalem, quem nobis divina bonitas dabit, strenuum et diligentem procuratorem fore.

Pro nostris qui in Anglia in tanto periculo, ut D. Va significat, versantur, preces facere quidem non cessabimus et speramus Christum Dominum pro sua misericordia famulis suis in suo opere versantibus et sua causa periclitantibus minime defuturum; sed tamen si quid eis continget, non tam dolebimus jacturam duorum talium operariorum, quam nos consolabitur quod pro justitia et pro Dei causa patiantur, quae vera est beatitudo. Neque certe contingere eis aliquid potuit, quod et nos qui misimus et illi qui missi sunt non antea praeviderent esse posse, et ad illud, si accideret, ferendum, animo se et cogitatione armarint.

Thomas Hybernus quem D. Va suis literis commendabat, etsi magna locorum et aliarum rerum angustia premeremur, tamen tum Dĩs Vae commendatione, tum suis precibus et adeo etiam lacrymis, tandem pervicit ut admitteretur; nondum tamen statuimus quo eum loco admittamus, Romaene propter eas quas dixi angustias an alibi; sed omnino recipietur.

Ex duobus autem Anglis quibus item D. Va in iisdem literis testimonium dabat, alter quidem junior Gulielmus cum Romam venisset, nobis etiam non magnopere renitentibus, judicavit hoc ad rationes suas aptius fore, si studia sua inter convictores Collegii in praesenti prosequeretur. Alter, etsi nos diu multisque precibus fatigavit ut admitteretur, tamen quia maturior erat et in iis literis, quae nostris usibus opportunae sunt, non admodum profecerat et certe quia facultas non suppetebat ad plures novitios alendos, nobis autoribus faciendum sibi putavit, ut in Collegio prius aliquid sibi earum praesidium pararet, quo deinde Angliae suae utilior esse posset. Illud mihi magnam quidem consolationem attulit, quod vidi his commendationibus, et praeterea cohortatione illa qua nos animabat, ne omnino Anglis ad Societatem adventum praecluderemus, quanto D. Va desiderio non modo communis ecclesiae, sed etiam peculiare Societatis commodum et progressum exoptet. Qua in re confido per Domini gratiam ita nos eius consilio usuros, ut neque cuiquam secus de nobis loquendi rationem praebeamus, et simul difficultatibus nostris, quae certe tantae sunt ut talibus desideriis satisfieri vix possit, consulemus. Dominus autem Jesus Christus Dĩ Vae pro ista ejus pietate digna reddat praemia, eamque semper conservet incolumem. Romae, 27 Oct., 1580.

promptings, and because by so acting I think I shall be doing a thing very much in accord with the wishes of our Father General of pious memory; that already I am doing what I can of my own power; and that later on I will be an active and unwearied suitor with the Father General, who shall be assigned us by God in His goodness.

On behalf of Ours, who, as your Reverence notifies, are encompassed by such great peril in England, we will not cease to make supplication, and we trust that Christ our Lord, of His mercy, will in nowise be wanting to His servants, who are about His business and incurring danger in His cause. And yet, even should anything happen to them, we shall not so much grieve for the loss of two such workmen, as be filled with consolation, in that they suffer for justice' sake and for the cause of God, which is happiness unalloyed. Certainly nothing can happen to them, which either we who sent them or they who have been sent did not already foresee as a contingency, and by courageous meditation have steeled themselves to bear it, should it come to pass.

Thomas the Irishman (whom your Reverence commended in your letter, though we were hard put to for lack of room and other necessities, still both by reason of your Reverence's commendation, and also by his own entreaties, and of a truth also by his tears), has at length prevailed so as to be admitted; however we have not yet settled where to receive him, whether it is to be at Rome, on account of the difficulties I mentioned, or somewhere else; but he will certainly be received.

Of the two Englishmen however, to whom your Reverence in the same letter also gave an introduction, he, that is younger, namely, William, when he had arrived in Rome, decided (with no great opposition on our part) that it would better suit his purposes, if he continued his studies for the present among the convictors of the College. The other, although he has wearied us with many a long entreaty to be admitted, still because he was somewhat advanced in years, and had not made much progress in those branches of letters which are suited to our pursuits, and because we certainly had not the means to support more novices, at our suggestion, decided so to arrange matters as first of all to acquire in the College some store of literary culture, through which he might hereafter prove of more service to his native England. It was certainly a great source of consolation to me, because I saw by these introductions and also by that exhortation in which you urged us not to cut off Englishmen altogether from entering the Society, with what great eagerness your Reverence desires not only the profit and advancement of the Church universal, but also that of the Society in particular. On that head I trust, through the grace of our Lord, that we shall so use your counsel, that neither shall we give any one a handle to speak of us in any other sense, and at the same time take measures to meet our difficulties, which assuredly are so great that it is almost impossible for us to satisfy such requisitions. Now may our Lord Jesus Christ bestow on your Reverence a reward befitting your tender love of Him and keep you ever unscathed. Rome, October 27th 1580.

Addenda Dño Alano.

Haec cum scripsissem redditae sunt mihi aliae Dīs Vae literae scriptae 25 Sept. et unae literae Patris Roberti nostri, ex quibus pergratum mihi quis ejus et sociorum status sit cognoscere. Quare gratias ago Dī Vae, cujus opera et industria effectum est, ut eae in manus nostras pervenirent; eas quamprimum cum Illmo Comensi communicabimus et ille fortasse Suae Sti.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño G. Alano. (*Francia Ep. Gen.* f. 98.)

Credo iamdudum istuc perlatum et a Dē Va etiam intellectum quid divina de me providentia in hac nostra Congregatione statuerit;* neque dubito de illius caritate tum in me tum in Societatem nostram, quia utrimque debitum compassionis affectum nobis praestiterit; mea, quod onus tam grave tam imbecillis viribus ferre cogar, Societatis, quod cum ei multo melius consuli posset, itum sit ad eum qui minime omnium id facere valeret. Sed tamen quoniam Dei consilium mutari non potest, superest ut D. Va istam suam caritatem in id potissimum iam conferat, ut quam maximam mihi a Dño gratiam impetret, quae imperfectum meum impleat, ut quo ego minus pro me possum, eo plura possim in eo qui me confortat. De me vero et nostris omnibus nihil esse puto quod nos Dī Vae offeramus; scit enim nos totos suos esse, et ita certe debemus pro eius praestanti religione et perpetua in hanc nostram Societatem humanitate. Itaque si quid erit quod pro illius obsequio possimus, erit nobis gratum admoneri, in eoque omnem operam et laborem nostrum libentissime consumemus. His diebus de Anglia nostra hic audiebamus quae minime vellemus; tantam quippe esse persequutionem in Catholicos excitatam ut vix unquam a multis annis maior extiterit. Inter quae molesta illud tamen gratum fuit audire quod nostri adhuc salvi erant; sed illud multo gratius, quod strenue et viriliter pro Dei causa laborabant, neque cum exiguo fructu. Qui quidem fructus magis nos animavit ad insistendum coeptis quam eorum assidua pericula deterrere potuerunt. Itaque toti eramus in hoc ut pleniorem missionem illuc destinaremus; quod iam a nobis perfectum esset, nisi generalia Congregationis negotia nos adhuc occupatos tenuissent; brevi tamen, ut spero, conficiemus, eosque istuc ad Dm̃ Vam mittemus, ut eius consilio et prudentia dirigantur. Quare nihil iam est aliud in praesenti quod scribam, nisi ut me Dīs Vae precibus et sacrificiis magnopere commendem, cui vicissim et Dñs omnium coelestium donorum

* Aquaviva had been elected General of the Society, 19 February, 1581.

Postscript for Dr. Allen.

When I had written this there was given me another letter from your Reverence, bearing date 25th of September, and one from dear Father Robert, from which I derived great pleasure in learning what was his condition and that of his brethren. And so I thank your Reverence, whose energetic zeal has brought it about that they should reach my hands; I will communicate them as soon as possible to the Cardinal of Como, and he perhaps to his Holiness.

[*Father Claudius Aquaviva*] *to Dr. William Allen at Rheims,*
Rome, 6 April 1581.

I believe that some time since the news has reached you and that your Reverence is aware of what divine Providence has decided in my regard in our present Congregation. I do not doubt of your charity both towards me and towards our Society, because on either score your due sympathy makes you well affected in our regard; for my sake, because with strength so feeble I am forced to bear a burden so heavy, and for the sake of the Society, because whereas her interests could have been so much better consulted, recourse has been had to one who least of all could supply her need. However, since God's design may not be altered, I have only to beg your Reverence to direct your charity chiefly to this object, to beg of our Lord for me as much grace as possible, to make up for my shortcomings, so that the weaker I am of my own powers, the more I may be able to effect in Him Who is my strength. But as regards myself and all Ours there is not I think any fresh offer we can make to your Reverence: for you know that we are wholly yours; such certainly we ought to be, by reason of your eminent loyalty and unceasing kindness towards this our Society. And so, if there be anything in which we can be of service to your Reverence, it will be a pleasure if you tell us; and to that end we will most gladly exert ourselves in every effort of toil and labour. A few days ago we heard here from dear England what was much against the grain, namely that there had been raised against the Catholics a persecution so great, that scarce ever for many years back has there been one more severe; with which bitter tidings it was a dash of sweetness to hear that Ours were safe so far, and still more was the news that they were toiling with every nerve and right manfully in the cause of God, and that too with no scanty harvest. It is this harvest that has encouraged us to go on in the way we have started, more than their ceaseless perils have bean able to act as a deterrent. And so we were quite bent on this, to wit sending thither still more missioners, and this would already have been carried into effect by us, had not the general business of the Congregation still kept us occupied. But in a short time, as I hope, we will effect our project, and will send them thither to your Reverence, to be disposed according to your prudent calculation. And so there is nothing else for me to write at present, except to commend me greatly to your Reverence's prayers and sacrifices; on whom in requital may God bestow an abundance

copiam, et propriis sanctisque eius laboribus ad ecclesiae utilitatem toleratis amplam mercedem retribuat. Romae, 6 Aprilis 1581.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Francia. Ep. Gen.* f. 101.)

Quod D. Va Rda, quemadmodum scribit, et antea Patris nostri optimi Everardi obitum adeo moleste tulerit, et in praesenti adeo gratuletur de hac sorte quae super me cecidit, utrumque mihi magnum indicium est eius caritatis, et benevolentiae, et eius, quam suis literis praedicat, intimae cum Societate nostra coniunctionis. Atque utinam, sicut iure et merito de altero dolet, ob insignem iacturam quam in tali viro totque insignibus dotibus praedito omnes fecimus, ita in altero quod ad me spectat, aeque iustam haberet laetitiae et gratulationis causam, et non potius, ut ego quidem sentio, cum me ipsum respicio, non haec ipsa causa tum illam plagam magis ostendere, tum etiam dolorem magis augere possit. Sed tamen quoniam utrumque a Domino factum est, cuius est Societas, quamque (ut certo confidimus), suo nunquam patrocinio et protectione deseret, hoc mihi non modo solatium, sed et spem certam divini auxilii affert, accedentibus praesertim Dei famulorum precibus, et nominatim quas mihi offert D. Va, quas quidem ego tanti aestimo, ut per eas nihil me ad Dei gloriam et honorem non impetrare posse confidam.

De Anglia vero sua cuius caritatem et zelum merito adeo insignem se fert, minime fallitur D. Va quod me ut antea, ita deinceps semper maxime animatum fore existimet. Sed ut divum Gregorium, cuius exemplo D. Va utitur, maioris muneris vocatio et divina providentia ab illa functione abstraxit,* ita me cum mea fortasse indignitas impediverit, dabo equidem operam, ut aliis melioribus Deoque gratioribus operariis suffectis, meum in illam nationem officium, et adeo affectum expleam. Quare nuper iam duos meo et omnium iudicio probatos homines illuc destinavimus Patrem Gulielmum et Patrem Heyvodum, quem gavisus sum quod ultimae etiam Patris Roberti literae denuo postularent. Alium etiam Patrem Hispanum bene doctum, et ad hanc missionem, etiam antequam Societati ascriberetur, animo et voluntate paratum, Mussipontum misimus, ut ibi hac aestate praecipue controversiis evolvendis posita, promptior sit ad fructum in illa Dni vinea efficiendum; quem etiam, cum tempus fuerit, D. Va, tum in eundo tum ceteris in rebus, suo consilio et ductu diriget. De Italo vix dicere possum, quantum hactenus laboraverim, cum in omnibus qui sese mihi offerebant, aliquid inveni-

* Father Persons towards the end of Chapter 13 of his unfinished *Life and Martyrdom of Edmond Campian* (Stonyhurst MSS. *Collectanea P.*, fols. 76-148; printed for private circulation in *Letters and Notices*, London, 1877), telling of the preparations made in Rome in the spring of 1580 for the sending of himself and Campion to England, speaks as follows of Aquaviva: "And besides that he [Aquaviva] had so particular affection to the work as he was very desirous to be sent himself, which I remember well he discovered to me when at a certain time both of us were sent together to the Pope lying at Frascati to treat certain points about this matter; he little knowing at that time that within so few months after himself should be General of the Society. . . ."

of all heavenly gifts, and in return for your pious and holy labours undergone on behalf of the Church an ample reward. Rome, April 6th 1581.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome, 28 May* 1581.

In that your Reverence, as your letter testifies, both before were so grieved at the death of our most excellent Father Everard, and now so felicitate me at this lot which has fallen on me, both these facts are a great pledge to me of your charity, your good-will, and that intimate fellowship with our Society, of which your letters are eloquent. And as by every right and title you grieve over the former, by reason of the very great loss we have all suffered in such a man, endowed with such conspicuous gifts, would that in the other as regards myself you had as well-grounded a reason for joy and congratulation, and that I be not rather—as I am convinced is the case, in the mirror of my conscience—the very reason which has power both to make that loss more obvious and also intensify the sorrow. Yet, since each event is the handiwork of the Lord, to Whom belongs that Society, which we steadfastly trust He will never deprive of His patronage and protection, all this furnishes me not only with consolation but also with assured confidence in the help of God, especially as there come to our assistance the prayers of God's servants, and namely those offered by your Reverence for me, on which I set such store, as to be confident that through them there is nothing which I may not obtain to God's glory and honour.

And as to your native England, with love and zeal for which you are deservedly so conspicuous, your Reverence is quite right in being convinced that, as heretofore, so in time to come I shall always be her champion. But just as by the call to a higher office divine providence drew aside Blessed Gregory, with whom your Reverence points a moral, from that apostolate, so with me; although perhaps in my case unworthiness has been some hindrance. But I will strive hard, by appointing other labourers who are better and more pleasing to God, to satisfy my duty and also my love towards that nation. And so but lately we dispatched thither Father William [Holt] and Father Heywood, two who in my judgment and that of all were men of tried virtue. For Heywood Father Robert's last letter, to my joy, again made request. Another Father also, a Spaniard, very learned and even before he was admitted to the Society ready heart and soul for this mission, we have sent to Pont-à-Mousson; so that, having spent this summer there chiefly in studying controversy, he may be the more ready for gathering fruit in that vineyard of the Lord. Him too, when the time comes, your Reverence will direct, both as to his journey and in other matters, with your advice and guidance. As to an Italian, I can scarcely give a verdict, much as I have laboured up till now; since in all, who offered themselves to me, I found something which made me hesitate. However, we are still busily seeking

rem quod mihi dubitationem afferret. Sed tamen adhuc eum diligenter quaerimus, et D. Va, si quis ei occurreret idoneus, gratum mihi faceret, si nos in eo consilio suo iuvabit.

Hi sunt nostri apparatus, quos pro copiolis nostris, Deo duce freti, impiis hostium furoribus opponimus, de quibus cum multa a Dē Va ad Patrem Alphonsum nostrum scripta legissem, certe non modo non me terruerunt, sed etiam ex illis ipsis spem concepi, fore brevi aliquid boni, sive quod daemon fortasse providens se exiguum habere tempus ad nocendum, ita saeviat, sive quod illa Catholicorum hominum intensa pietas, ipsis etiam persequutionibus mām [? materiam] ampliorem bene merendi accipiens, hoc a Domino impetratura sit. Et tamen quodcumque futurum sit, gratulor certe Rae Dī Vae de tot laboribus quos ecclesiae catholicae gratia, continenter, et scribendo, et agendo, et consulendo, et omni denique ratione communem causam promovendo tolerat; et praeterea gratias ei ingentes ago de ea solicitudine et cura quam de Patre Roberto nostro et sociis gerit, cum et eorum saluti adeo studiose consulat, et de eorum statu tam crebro, tamque certo, quod nobis gratissimum est, nos commoneat.

De fundatione Collegii nostri Anglicani, deque recenti Sm̄i. D.N. munificentia nihil scribo, quoniam non dubito quin Pater Alphonsus omnia uberius et clarius Dī Vae expositurus sit. Equidem multum debet Anglia duobus Gregoriis, quorum adhuc alter e coelo coelestibus, alter in hac vita et terrestribus beneficiis eam iuvare non cessat, ut certe alteri vicissim omnis amor et reverentia debeatur, alteri non solum amor sed et preces ut eum quam diutissime Christus Dñs ecclesiae suae utilitati, et particulari Angliae servet incolumem; cuius etiam immensam bonitatem a Dē Va oratam velim, ut nobis sanctum suum spiritum et lumen pro sui nominis honore abunde impertiat. Romae, 28 Maii 1581.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Francia. Ep. Gen.* f. 108v.)

Accepi binas Dīs Vae litteras * de rebus Anglicis; et quidem quod ad Patrem Campianum attinet, etsi et praesens fructus qui eius opera edebatur, valde nos delectabat, et maiorem in dies expectabamus, tamen quoniam ita Dño placuit, cuius ad honorem dirigebatur ille fructus, laeti conquievimus in divina providentia; immo etiam speravimus, ut maius est meritum tormenta quam labores perferre, sic fortasse futurum, ut ad istorum populorum conversionem maiorem vim habeat Pater Campianus in carcere, vel in equuleo, quam in suggestu, aut concione ceterisque occupationibus pristinis. Dominus modo illi quod speramus, et quod ab eo summis precibus expetimus, det vires et robur ad bonam confessionem pro eius nomine faciendam. Nos vero nihilo hac re territi, non propterea cessabimus cum divina gratia,

* One was probably that of 23 August 1581, summarised below, p. 98.

for such a one; and, if any one occurs to you as suitable, your Reverence would do me a favour, by helping us in the matter with your advice.

Such are the preparations which, out of our scanty resources, trusting in God's guidance, we place as a bulwark against the enemy's wicked onslaughts; as to which, when I had read much that your Reverence had written to dear Father Alphonsus, assuredly not only had they for me no terrors, but even from them I conceived a hope that we should shortly happen on some good. For either it is that the devil, foreseeing that he has but a short space for showing his malice, so plays the madman; or that the well-known deep-seated piety of your Catholics, deriving from their very persecution more ample merit, will obtain of God this blessing. Still, whatever may be in store, I must congratulate your Reverence on all the toils which, on behalf of the Catholic Church, you continually undergo, by writing and by action, by consultation, and finally by promoting in every way the common cause of all. Moreover, I return you heartfelt thanks for the solicitude and care you display on behalf of Father Robert and his companions, in that you so assiduously provide for their safety, and keep us informed as to how they fare, so frequently and with such accuracy—a service to us most grateful.

About the founding of our English College and the recent benefactions of the Holy Father, I write nothing; for I am sure that Father Alphonsus will explain all more amply and with greater clearness. Truly great is England's debt to the two Gregories; for she never lacks help from one of them in heaven with heavenly gifts, and from the other in this life with those which are temporal. Hence is due to the saint every service of love and reverence, and to the pope, not only love but also prayers that Christ our Lord may long keep him safe to the advantage of His Church and of England in particular. And I would have your Reverence supplicate God's infinite goodness to impart to us, for the honour of His name, the light of His Holy Spirit in plenteous measure. Rome, May 28th 1581.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome, 14 October* 1581.

I have received your Reverence's two letters on affairs in England, and indeed as regards Father Campion, although the immediate harvest, which through his exertions was being produced, gave us great consolation and we were daily looking for greater results; yet, since it has so seemed good to the Lord, to whose honour those achievements were devoted, we have with joy resigned ourselves to divine providence. Nay we even hope that, inasmuch as there is more merit in enduring torture rather than toil, so for the conversion of that people Father Campion will have greater influence in prison or being racked, than on the platform or by preaching, or any of his former occupations. May our Lord, as we hope and ask of Him with most earnest prayers, only grant him strength and fortitude to make a good confession for His name's sake. But we, nowise dismayed at this event, will not (with God's grace) cease on that account

nova cum opus fuerit illuc supplementa mittere; donec nobis Dñus et operarios, et tales animos dederit, qui minime eos timeant qui occidunt corpus.

Illud vero gavisus sum, et omnino Dei providentiae tribuendum putavi, quod Pater Heywodus cum socio, incolumis et ita in tempore ad Patrem Robertum et consolandum et labore etiam levandum pervenerit; qui deinceps quid agant, et quomodo eis provincia illa succedat, expectabimus ut D. Va, pro sua solita caritate, nos admoneat. Quod ad Hispanum attinet iam sane neque ille quidem neque alius quispiam, oratore discedente, mittendus erit, sed tamen si aliquis mittendus esset, credat nobis D. Va hunc, qui a nobis destinatus fuerat, satis aptum et idoneum futurum fuisse, quippe cui neque eruditio et quidem haud mediocris et varia deesset, et qui in primis magna esset pietate et perfectione, et denique, quod apud me plurimum valuit, ad istam ipsam Anglicam missionem divinitus vocatus, etiam ante de religione ingredienda cogitaret, ita ut ea de re cum ipso Pontifice contulerit, et haec una causa magna fortasse ex parte eum ad Societatem nostram impulerit.* Quod attinet ad facultates quas D. Va, Patris Roberti nomine, a Pontifice impetrari volebat, egimus diligenter cum eius Sanctitae, easque cum Dei gratia impetravimus. De iis nunc Breve ipsius Pontificis mittimus. Etsi quod attinet ad dispensationem in voto castitatis omnino non visum est summo Pontifici, ut nonnisi pro foeminis eam concederet, quod diceret viros, si minus in Anglia defectu religionum servare illud possint, posse extra Angliam. Ac siquid aliud fuerit quod ego praestare valeam vel pro Anglia vel pro ipsius Dĩs Vae commodis, quae scimus omnia ad Dei honorem et Ecclesiae sanctae amplificationem directa esse, gratissimum mihi erit, si me in omnibus utatur. Nunc autem cum nihil aliud sit quod scribam, Dñm precor, ut pia ista Dĩs Vae studia et labores tum hic in terra felici successu prosperare, tum in coelo dignis praemiis cumulare dignetur. Romae, 14 Oct., '81.

Addenda Dño Alano. Facultas dispensandi in matrimoniis in omnibus gradibus affinitatis et consanguinitatis, excepto secundo, iamdudum obtenta est,† et breve super ea confectum missum in Germaniam ad Patrem Gasparem Heywodum, sed quia fortasse ille iam in Angliam dicesserat antequam literae ad eum pervenirent, omnino eius exemplum una cum his Dĩ Vae mittere visum est. Si quid

* The Spaniard whom Aquaviva had in mind was Diego Sanchez—"Jacobus Sancius."—for whose wonderful vocation to the Society, and life of sanctity therein, see Sacchini, *Historia S.J.*, Pt. V. lib. viii. p. 404. The course of events prevented Sanchez from coming to England, and he died at Seville on the 20th of February,

from sending thither fresh reinforcements; until our Lord shall grant us labourers with courage so great that they have no fear at all for those "who kill the body."

In that Father Heywood and his companion arrived safe and so well in time both to console Father Robert [Persons] and also to lighten his labours, I was rejoiced and thought it due on every count to the providence of God. What they do in the future, and how they suit that mission, we expect your Reverence, with your wonted charity, to keep us informed. As regards the Spaniard, now neither he nor any one else will be sent, as the Spanish ambassador is leaving England. But still, if any one has to be sent, your Reverence must trust to us, that he whom we had assigned, would be quite fit and suitable; for he is a man in whom there is wanting neither learning (and that in no small degree, and with no narrow limits), and above all a man of piety and perfection, and finally (which counts very much with me) called by God to that same English mission even before he thought about entering into religion, and so called that he spoke even with the Pope himself on that matter, and this alone was perhaps in great part the reason which induced him to enter into our Society.

As to the faculties which your Reverence, in Father Robert's name, desire to be obtained from the Pope, we have been diligent in our dealings with his Holiness, and by God's grace have obtained them. About them we will shortly dispatch a Brief from the Pope himself. However, as regards dispensing with a vow of chastity, the supreme Pontiff would in nowise agree to grant that faculty except in the case of women; for he said that if men, through lack of religious orders, could not keep that vow in England, they could do so out of England.

And if there be any further service which I can render either to England or by way of helping your Reverence's own projects, which we know are all directed to the honour of God and to extending the empire of Holy Church, it will give me the greatest pleasure, if you make use of me on all occasions. And now, as I have nothing more to write about, I beg our Lord, that He may deign both to prosper all your Reverence's pious projects and labours with happy success here on earth, and to crown them with full and fitting rewards in Heaven. Rome, October 14th 1581.

Postscript for Dr. Allen.

The faculty for dispensing in marriages in every grade of affinity and consanguinity, except the second, was long since obtained, and a Brief framed in that tenor dispatched to Father Jasper Heywood in Germany; but because perhaps he had already departed for England before the letter reached him, it has been judged quite neces-

1588. Sacchini quotes from a letter of Fr. Gil Gonzales the Provincial (mentioned below, p. 101) announcing the death to Aquaviva.

† For these faculties see last clause of *Dom. Eliz.* vol. 137, n. 28.

accidat in secundo gradu, in foro exteriore, necessarium erit Romam mittere. Neque enim eam facultatem ulli concedit Pontifex.

Addenda Dño Alano. His scriptis, redditae sunt nobis Dïs Vae literae 11 Septembris scriptae, quibus quod attinet ad Hispaniensem nostrum, iam supra a nobis responsum est. De Patre autem Ferdinando et de Italo quovis, etsi missioni isti tantum faveo quantum puto Dñ̃ Vam nosse, tamen duo nobis hoc tempore praesertim, quo persequutio ita fervet, dubitationem afferebant, alterum quod non videbamus quam magnum emolumentum afferre possent homines linguae expertes et qui a reliquis nostris divulsi a quibus iuvari possent suas quisque res agere deberent; alterum quod eadem de causa multo magis periculis expositi essent, quippe qui et facilius deprehenderentur ut externi, neque locorum aut hominum notitiam haberent, neque quos cavere aut quibus se credere possent cognoscerent. Itaque, cum etiam praeter haec, ob onerum multitudinem quam in Italia habemus, non multi nobis supersint Itali, quales quidem ad talem missionem requirerentur; in Anglis autem e contra illa omnia incommoda cessent, et multi ex iis suppetant et boni et docti et huius provinciae cupidissimi, non sane nobis ratio remanebat cur non potius hoc negotium per indigenas administrandum esset. Tamen ob desiderium quo certe tenemur ut nullo loco et rei ipsi et sancto Dïs Vae zelo desimus, haec ipsi proponenda putavi ut nos planius doceret de illis omnibus quae supra commemoravi, et inprimis quam viam tenere possent ut et aliquid rerum gererent et tute illic consisterent. Quae quidem necessario mihi prius intelligenda putavi, vel ut ego ipse de iis recte deliberare possem, vel ut aliis etiam quibuscunque communicanda res erit, eius rationes reddere, et in primis ipsi Pontifici, sine cuius consensu et approbatione res tota aggredienda non esset. De subsidio pecuniario agemus cum Pontifice et cum Illmo Comensi.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 116.)

Reverendissimae Dïs Vae litteras, accepi, [et] etiam catalogum facultatum quas a Suumo Pontifice peti volebat, quarum quoniam partem iam habebamus, pro reliquis Suae Sanctitati libellum obtulimus easque ut spero obtinebimus, et quam primum ad Dñ̃ Vam mittemus. Nunc igitur aliud non erat quod Dï̃ Vae significarem quam pergratum mihi fuisse Patris Roberti consilium quod D. Va et ipsamet mihi perscripsit, ac de subsidio pecuniario, quoniam ob graves

sary to send with this a copy to your Reverence. If any case occurs of the second degree *in foro externo*, you must refer it to Rome; for this faculty the Pope delegates to no one.

Postscript for Dr. Allen.

After we had written this, we received your Reverence's letter dated the 11th of September, to which (as regards our Spanish Father) we have above already made answer. But as regards Father Ferdinand or any Italian, much as I favour that mission, as your Reverence knows, yet two facts made me doubt, at this time especially when the persecution waxes so hot; firstly because we did not see how there could be much assistance from men who were ignorant of the language, and who, separated from the rest of Ours, by whom they might be helped, would have to manage each his own affairs; secondly, because for the same reason, they would be much more exposed to danger, as they would be much more easily taken up as foreigners, having no knowledge of places or persons, and being ignorant of whom they ought to shun, or to whom they might trust themselves. And so, (since in addition to these reasons, on account of the multiplicity of our obligations in Italy, we have not many Italians left at our disposal, who would be found with such qualities as could cope with such a mission as this, while on the contrary for Englishmen all those obstacles would be non-existent, and there are at hand many such men both virtuous and learned and very desirous of such an enterprise) we certainly had no further reason why this business should not be carried out by the native born. Still on account of the desire with which we are certainly possessed of being in nowise wanting to the cause and to your Reverence's zeal, I thought I ought to put these points before you, so that you might inform us clearly on all the details I have above mentioned, and especially what course they could follow so as to take some active part in affairs and yet stay there in safety. I have judged it necessary that I should have a clear understanding on these matters, so that I might be able to give them due consideration myself, and (as the project will have to be made known to others as well) also explain its bearings, and this in the first place to the Holy Father himself, without whose consent and approval, the affair cannot be undertaken. As to the help in money, we will treat with the Holy Father and with the Cardinal of Como.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome, 23 December* 1581.

I have received your Reverence's letters and also the list of faculties which you wished to be asked for from the supreme Pontiff; and as we already had some of them, I presented to his Holiness a petition for the rest, and these—when we have obtained them, as I hope will be the case—we will send at once to your Reverence. But on this occasion there is nothing more for me to say except to express to your Reverence how agreeable to me was Father Robert's plan, about which your Reverence yourself wrote to me. As to the

causas nihil hoc tempore cum Summo Pontifice agendum censuimus, ipsimet fecimus ut ducentos aureos mutuo acciperemus, quos vel postea ab eius Sanctitate impetrabimus vel ipsi cum Domini gratia, quae suis operibus non deest, aliquo modo inveniemus. Eos Rhotomagum, ut Pater Personius mandavit, perferri quam celerrime curabimus.

De Patre Campiano grata sunt quae D. Va narrat quantae utilitati fuerit haec ipsa eius calamitas, quae tamen quoniam pro Christi amore et veritate accidit, felicitas potius dicenda est. Dominus det illi spiritum ac robur ad reddendum bonum testimonium et certamen pro sua gloria sustinendum. Expectamus in dies quid de eo actum sit. Haec mihi occurrebant ad binas Dĩs Vae litteras quas 16 Sept. et 7 Novemb. scripserat.

Nunc superest ut me Dĩs Vae precibus commendem eamque rogem ut, si quid sit in quo nostra ei opera utilis esse possit, id nobis cum omni fiducia significet, quod dico quia hactenus quidem nimis verecunde id facere solet, et cum eiusmodi praemunitionibus quas neque necessitudo nostra patitur, neque res ipsae quas, cum ad commune bonum spectant, non minus nostras quam Dĩs Vae existimare debemus. Romae, 23 Decembris 1581.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 134v.)

Excusatio quam D. Va affert de litterarum raritate, et si gratum mihi accidit, quia eius caritatem satis testabatur, minime tamen necessaria fuit, quippe cum ab homine occupatissimo nos etiam ipsi non valde otiosi litteras expectare non debeamus, nisi cum aliquod negotium urgeat. Nunc autem quod Adamum Hygenum * nobis commendat plane ita Dĩs Vae amori ac prudentiae confidimus atque etiam notitiae quam habet nostri Instituti, ut omnem illi facultatem concessam velimus eum recipiendi, si idoneum iudicet; et Romam vel Parisios, quo ipsa maluerit, ad nostros mittendi.

De reliquis autem Angliae operariis quos D. Va ad Societatem nostram animum scribit adiecisse, plane in eadem sumus sententia, non esse illis hoc tempore stationem in qua a Domino positi sunt deserendam, et hoc ipsum memini me ante aliquos menses Patri Roberto qui idem a me quaesiverat, respondisse. Quinetiam placebit mihi ut ipsa Dominatio vestra ad eos scribat, quos eius animi esse cognoverit, eosque animet ut in opere Domini alacriter pergant, neque vineam illam adeo auxilii egentem tam alieno tempore derelinquant, quandoquidem etiamsi Societatis membra essent, tamen in

* For Adam Higgins see *Allen's Letters*, p. 160, also Foley, *Collectanea*.

help in money, since for serious reasons we have decided on this occasion not to treat of that matter with the Holy Father, we ourselves have effected a loan of two hundred crowns, which we will either beg for later from the Pope, or will ourselves procure in some way or other with God's grace, which fails not in works done for Him. We will see that they are transmitted to Rheims, as soon as may be; according to Father Persons's behest.

As to Father Campion, very consoling is what your Reverence recounts, of how great service will prove even this calamity that has befallen him, if it is not rather to be called felicity, seeing that it has come about through his love for Christ and true religion. May our Lord give him courage and fortitude to render a good testimony and bear the brunt of battle for His glory. We await daily what shall be done in his regard. This is what occurs to me to say in answer to your Reverence's two letters, written on the 16th of September and the 7th of November.

It now only remains for me to commend myself to your Reverence's prayers and to ask you, if there is anything in which our efforts may be of service to you, that with full reliance on us you will make it known. And this I say, because so far at least, you have been wont to do this with over-great modesty and with such apologies as neither our close friendship should brook nor the business itself, which—since it regards the common good—we are bound to regard as no more your Reverence's than our own. Rome, December 23rd 1581.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome, 23 October* 1582.

The apology which your Reverence makes as to the fewness of your letters, although it gives me pleasure, as being a clear proof of your charity, still was in no way called for; inasmuch as from a man who is very busy we, who also have not much leisure, ought not to look for letters, unless there be some business that is urgent. But now as to your commendation to me of Adam Higgins, of a truth I have such confidence in your Reverence's charity and prudence and also in the knowledge that you have of our Institute, that it is our will to invest you with powers to receive him if you think him a fit subject—and to dispatch him to Ours at Rome or Paris, as your Reverence shall judge the better course.

But as to the other labourers in England whom your Reverence writes of as having set their hearts on our Society, we are most certainly of the same conviction, namely that at this juncture they must not desert the post in which they have been placed by our Lord; and this same answer I remember I made some months ago to Father Robert [Persons] who asked the same question. Moreover it will be a service to me if your Reverence writes yourself to those whom you know to be so inclined and encourages them to go on zealously in their work for our Lord, and not abandon at a moment so inopportune that vineyard which is in such dire need of their labours; since, even if they became members of the Society, it would

eadem illis laborandum et desudandum esset, ac denique ad eorum consolationem et ut dilationem hanc aequius ferant, permitto Dĩ Vae ut quibus iudicarit participationem omnium meritorum ac bonorum operum quae in Societate per Domini gratiam fiant, nostro nomine impertiat.

Ceterum quod ad me epistolam Patris Edmundi, sanctae memoriae, ipsiusmet chirographo, misit, valde mihi gratum fecit, eritque mihi, ut D. Va scribit, pro reliquiis quibusdam et pro pignore quo beatus illius in coelo spiritus ad orandum pro nobis eo magis obstringatur.

De nostra in Hispaniam profectione, uti se D. Va audivisse significat, ita fuit. Certae enim causae nos adegerunt ut eam in aliud tempus prorogaremus. Et ut vere dicam inter alias causas etiam respectus Angliae vestrae fuit, cuius negotia illa quae Pater Robertus tractabat videre cupiebam expedita antequam hinc me moverem, ut ea facilius dirigere et promovere possem. Quam ego curam ac studium, ut D. Va me rogat, et Collegio huic et rebus omnibus quae ad Angliae salutem pertineant, ita impertiar ut omnem eis diligentiam et laborem impendere paratus sim. Quare non cesset D. Va, si quid opus fuerit, nobis significare et quod adeo amanter facit, deinceps etiam pro nobis Christum Dominum assidue deprecetur. Romae, 23 Octobris 1582.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 138v.)

Cum Pater Robertus nuper a me quaesisset ubinam sibi hoc tempore maneret indicarem, etsi multis me rationibus adducebat ut in Francia subsisteret atque etiam sese manifestaret, tamen quo mihi clarius Domini voluntas constaret ipsum eius Vicarium consulere placuit. Ac cum ipsi suae quoque Sanctitati non parum res probata esset, unum me tamen nonnihil monebat, quid de eo facto homines existimaturi essent, maxime in Anglia. Quod cum nulli melius quam Dĩ Vae notum fore putassem, negotium totum in Dĩs Vae et Patris Roberti iudicium permittere statui, itaque ipsi Patri Roberto scripsi ut de eo cum Dẽ Va ageret, ac simul utrique statuerent quod optimum factu videretur. Mihi quidem in illo mittendo sicut etiam in retinendo unica maior Dei gloria proposita est, quod ita vereor ne illius praesentia hostium furorem irritet, non in se solum sed etiam in Catholicos universos, a quibus fortasse insectandis nonnihil remittent cum illum extra Angliam esse constiterit. Sed hoc ut dixi D. Va, omnibus perpensis circumstantiis, melius iudicabit; ac ego quoque et ad hoc et cetera omnia pro divino honore videnda et exequenda magnam a Domino Nostro Dĩ Vae divini luminis copiam precor. Romae, 5 Novembris 1582.

be in England that they would have to work in the sweat of their brow. In fine, for their consolation and that they may bear being thus put off more patiently, I allow your Reverence to impart in my name, to those whom you shall judge fit, participation of merit in all the good works which by God's grace are done in the Society. But in sending to me the letter of Father Edmund of holy memory, written with his own hand, you have done me a very great pleasure, and it will be to me—as your Reverence writes,—a sort of relic and a pledge by which his blessed soul in Heaven may be more bound to intercede on our behalf.

As to our departure for Spain, our purpose was as your Reverence announces that you have heard; for certain reasons have forced us to put it off to another occasion. Truth to say, among the other causes was preoccupation about your country, England, the affairs of which, then in Father Robert's hands, I desired to see settled before I moved from here; as thus I could more easily preside over and hasten that business. Such attention and zeal, as your Reverence asks me, will I show for this College and for all that relates to the spiritual welfare of England, that I am ready to lavish every effort of labour on those objects. And so your Reverence must not cease from making it known to us, should any necessity arise; and, as you so charitably do at present, so also in the future intercede always for us with Christ our Lord. Rome, October 23rd 1582.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims,* *Rome, 5 November* 1582.

When Father Robert lately asked me to make known to him where at this crisis he ought to tarry, although he tried by many arguments to bring me over to his staying in France and even showing himself there, still, to the end that our Lord's will might be more clear to me, I decided on consulting Christ's Vicar himself; and although the project greatly commended itself also to the Holy Father, still there was one thing he kept pressing on my attention, viz., what sort of judgment men, especially in England, would be likely to pass on his action. As I thought that that could be gauged by no one better than by your Reverence, I determined to leave the whole affair to the united judgment of yourself and Father Robert; and accordingly I wrote to Father Robert himself to treat with you on the matter, and that in concert you should settle what seemed best to be done. Both in sending him and keeping him there the sole end I proposed was the greater glory of God; and as I fear so much that it is his presence that excites the fury of our enemies, not merely against him in person but also against the whole body of Catholics, they perhaps will slacken somewhat their persecution, when it becomes known that he is out of England. But as to this, as I said, your Reverence, having considered all details, will be the best judge; and I, on my part, both in this matter and as to all else that you have to see to and carry out for the honour of God, beg of our Lord for your Reverence an abundance of His heavenly light. Rome, November 5th 1582.

Rhemis. Dño Gulielmo Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 13v.)

Institere hic mihi quidam nomine Joannis Harti ut eum cupientem et petentem ad Societatem nostram ascriberem. Nos etiam quasdam eius dudum hac de re litteras * videramus, quae nos satis aedificaverant. Etsi tum quidem nihil a nobis decretum est quo huius eius desiderio satisfieret, ob eas praecipue causas quas memini me aliquando Dĩ Vae scripsisse. Nunc tamen quoniam illae causae in isto cessare videntur, et alioquin eius virtus ac probitas tam diuturnis pressuris quasi igne probata, hoc quicquid est consolationis promereri videtur, ita iudicavimus Dĩ Vae facultatem concedendam ut si ille in suo desiderio permaneat, et D. Va in Domino ad maiorem Dei gloriam fore existimet, denunciet illi nos eum iam nunc inter nostros ascribere, ac pro nostro numerare. Addat etiam si velit exhortationem ut deinceps fortis esse pergat ac non solum se ut strenuus miles gerat, sed etiam ut miles Societatis nostrae, [ubi] non dubito [hoc] quoque nomine maiorem ei gratiam ad omnia adversa sustinenda et vincenda a Domini salutari manu concessum iri. De reliquo nihil novi habemus ac potius nos istinc nuncium expectamus de adventu Patris Roberti nostri, de quo nos brevi audituros confidimus. Dominus Iesus Dm̃ Vam semper conservet incolumem atque ei ad id quod agit semper agendum pro sui nominis gloria multam gratiam largiatur. Romae, 18 Maii 1583.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 29.)

Amisimus Dm̃m Georgium Gilbertum, ex cuius obitu quantus ad nos dolor pervenerit, facile D. Va existimare potest, quae omnium maxime novit quantum damni in illo uno gens Anglicana fecerit. Sed tamen et nos et R. Vam et alios quoscunque, qui divini honoris zelo tenentur, praecipue consolari debet tum Domini voluntas, cui nihil placere potest nisi sanctum et iustum ac nobis etiam salutare, tum illa etiam ratio quod eius pietas et virtus tam insignis tamque fervens certissime nobis pollicetur illum ad eam gloriam translatum, in qua non solum a laboribus suis quiescat et fructum capiat aeternum devotionis suae, sed etiam idem suae patriae patrocinium quod hic opera, consilio, labore, sustinebat, precibus etiam assiduis uberius et fructuosius etiam sit apud Christum Dominum praestiturus ; quod nos confido fore ut ipsa experientia brevi sentiamus ac plane intelligamus ut [sicut] cetera omnia ita hoc, Deo aliquid melius providente, gestum esse.

Eius tamen occasione occurrerat mihi Dĩ Vae hoc representare, quod a nobis valde expediens iudicabatur, ut aliquis alius hic esset

* For Hart's letter see *C. R. S.*, iv. 72.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome,* 18 *May* 1583.

Some persons here have been very urgent with me on behalf of John Hart, that I should enrol him in our Society, such being his eager desire and petition. Some time back we also saw on this point a certain letter of his which gave us no small edification; although indeed at that time we had not come to any decision about granting this his desire, chiefly for those reasons which I remember on a certain occasion to have mentioned in writing to your Reverence. But now inasmuch as those reasons have ceased in his case, and as besides his fortitude and purity of intention have by long tribulation been refined as by fire, he seems to deserve all the consolation we can afford him; and so we have decided to give your Reverence authority, if he perseveres in his desire and your Reverence judges in the Lord that it will be for the greater glory of God, to announce to him that we hereby enrol him amongst us and consider him as one of Ours. Add also, if you please, an exhortation for him to continue brave in the future and bear himself, not merely as a strenuous soldier but as a combatant in our Company, where I doubt not that, on this account alone, greater assistance will be given him by our Lord's grace-dealing hand to meet and overcome all adversity.

For the rest we have no news and are rather looking for tidings from you of the arrival of dear Father Robert, about whom we trust shortly to hear something. May the Lord Jesus ever keep your Reverence safe and grant you much grace, for the glory of His name, to do always that which you are now doing. Rome, May 18th 1583.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome,* 10 *October* 1583.

We have lost Mr. George Gilbert, from whose death what grief has overtaken us your Reverence can easily conceive, as you best of all know what a loss in him alone the English nation has incurred. But still both we and your Reverence, and whosoever else are possessed with zeal for the honour of God, ought to be greatly consoled both by the will of our Lord, to Whom nothing can be pleasing save what is holy and just and also fraught with grace for us, and also by the consideration that his conspicuous and ardent piety and virtue are to us most certain pledges that he has been raised to the state of glory, where he not only rests from his labours and reaps the eternal reward of his devotedness, but that the same patronage over his country, which he exercised here on earth by prudence, toil and energy, he will by constant intercession in the presence-chamber of Christ our Lord manifest with richer and more bountiful effect. And I am confident that very soon we shall by actual experience feel and clearly perceive that, as is the case with all other events, so this has been brought about by God, Who ever provides for us that which is the better.

Still on this occasion it came into my mind to put before your Reverence something that seemed to us very expedient, that there

aequali, si fieri posset, non solum zelo sed etiam auctoritate et prudentia qui negotia ista nationis quae incidant promovere posset. Nam etsi nobis et Societati nostrae non deest neque unquam deerit per Dei gratiam voluntas impendendi ac superimpendendi pro ea omnem operam ac laborem, tamen ut D. Va intelligit, multa sunt minuta et particularia quae praesertim quantum ad exequutionem efficacius et decentius ab homine seculari et eiusdem nationis quam a nostris hominibus tractantur, et ita tractari velint ii ipsi apud quos eae res tractandae sunt; idque non solum nostrum erat iudicium sed hominum etiam Anglicorum qui nostra in urbe versantur. Itaque D. Va pro sua prudentia dispiciet quid de negotio sentiat; tum si negotium placuerit, quemnam hominem ad hoc maxime aptum existimet.

Praeterea idem Dñs Georgius sicut se ipsum et quidem antea, ut D. Va novit, et nunc maxime Societati nostrae dicavit eaque de ratione se in Divi Andreae sepeliri iussit, ita ad eius loci inopiam ac necessitatem sublevandam octingentos aureos nummos testamento legavit; cuius nos caritatem ac liberalitatem etsi omni devotione suscipimus, nec dubitamus quin a Domino suum praemium relaturus sit, tamen persuadere nobis non potuimus quin aliquanto maior Dei honor futurus sit si in tantis ac talibus Angliae angustiis ea tota summa in istius gentis usum convertatur, praesertim cum nihil dubii nobis sit quin nostro isti loco quantumvis egenti, Dominus pro sua pietate aliunde provisurus sit. Itaque hoc etiam D. Va considerabit, ubinam eam pecuniam melius collocandam putet, num in Collegio isto Rhemensi, an ad aliquorum particularium exulum inopiam sublevandam, ac denique, an hic censum aliquem esse malit quo subveniri possit aliquorum usibus qui Romae commorantur. Quicquid enim D. Va nobis significaverit id libenter sequemur.

De cetero quod ad missionem Anglicanam attinet, de qua D. Va sexto Augusti ad me scripsit, sciat duos iam a nobis, alterum ex Hispania, alterum ex Germania, nempe Gibbonum, evocatos esse, ut isthic cum Dẽ Va et Patre Roberto congrediantur, ac cum ipsis visum fuerit, in insulam, cum Dei gratia, traiiciant.* Patri etiam Gasparo significavimus, ut quamprimum ei licuerit conferat se in Franciam, quorumdam negotiorum causa, de quibus expedit Dm̃ Vam et Patrem Robertum cum illo diligenter consultare. Quare spero, cum Domini auxilio, toti illi negotio abunde in praesens provisum iri.

Itaque nihil aliud habeo in praesenti quod scribam nisi ut me et Societatem totam Dĩs Vae precibus et sacrificiis ex animo commendem et illi vicissim multam gratiam et auxilium ad agendum quod agit, et opus Domini in Domino persequendum ex animo precer. Romae, 10 Octobris 1583.

*C. R. S., iv. 105 *sqq.*

should be a successor here equal to him, if that may be, not only in zeal but also in authority and prudence, who may be able to help on the affairs of his nation as they occur. For although there is not lacking,—and by God's grace, there never will be lacking—in us and in our Society the determination to expend and lavish on behalf of England, all our labour and energy, still, as your Reverence perceives, there are many trifles and details which, especially as to their execution, are more effectually and fittingly dealt with by a man of the world and one of the same nation than by our people, and that they should be so dealt with is also the wish of those with whom such matters have to be arranged; and this is not merely our opinion but also that of the English who dwell in our city. And so your Reverence will, with your usual prudence, consider your judgment on the project; and then, if the scheme meets with your approval, say what man you think is best suited for the task.

Moreover the same Mr. Gilbert, just as he did some time before (as your Reverence knows), so now dedicated himself altogether to our Society, and for that reason desired to be buried in Sant Andrea, and so to relieve the poverty and needs of that place bequeathed to it by will eight hundred crowns. Now, although we welcome with all gratitude his charity and generosity, and doubt not that he will receive his recompense from our Lord, still we could not bring ourselves to think but that it would be somewhat more to the honour of God, if—with England's troubles so great and of the character they are—the whole of that sum were transferred to the service of that nation; especially as we have no doubt but that our Lord, of His loving-kindness, will make provision from other sources for that place of ours, however great its poverty. And so your Reverence will also give this your consideration, where you think that money is most profitably to be allocated, whether for your College at Rheims, or to relieve the distress of certain individual exiles, or lastly whether you prefer it to be invested here so as to satisfy the needs of some who dwell in Rome. For whatever course of action your Reverence shall indicate to us, that we will gladly follow.

For the rest, as regards the English mission, about which your Reverence wrote me on the 6th of August, you must know that two have been summoned by us, one from Spain, and the other—namely Gibbons—from Germany, that they may confer there with your Reverence and Father Robert; and when it seems suitable to you, let them, with God's help, cross over to England. We have also sent word to Father Jasper to betake himself, as soon as he can, to France, by reason of some business as to which it behoves your Reverence and Father Robert to have with him a diligent consultation. And so I hope that, with our Lord's help, ample provision has for the time been made as to all those affairs.

And so at present I have nothing more to write, except devoutly to commend myself and the whole Society to your Reverence's prayers and sacrifices, and on my part earnestly to beseech for you much grace and assistance to do as you are doing and to persevere in our Lord in the work of the Lord. Rome, October 10th 1583.

Addenda Dño Alano. Quod attinet ad pecuniam Dñi Georgii, nolim Dñ̃ Vam, ob caritatem suam in Societatem et praesertim in hanc nostram Sti Andreae domum, quae quasi omnium nationum Seminarium est, nostro huic consilio repugnare. Nobis enim statutum est nullam in hoc omnino rationem in contrarium admittere. Quin etiam optavi saepe ex Collegiis singulis aliquid etiam in hoc genere Angliae opitulari posse. Idque certe re ipsa praestitissem, nisi omnia plane in eo statu essent, ut vix se ipsa sustinere queant, pleraque etiam non parvo aere alieno conflictentur.

Fr. General Aquaviva to Dr. Allen.

Rhemis. Dño Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 44v.)

Quod mihi D. Va postremis suis litteris suggessit de Anglis ad Societatem nostram admittendis, acceptum est a me ut ab amico animo et divinae gloriae in primis cupido profectum. Et sane quanta in hoc genere circumspectio, quanta moderatio a nobis servata sit ob eas ipsas rationes quas D. Va affert, nihil attinet me dicere, cum existimem Dñ̃ Vam et ex Patris Roberti sermonibus et ex Patris Alphonsi litteris satis cognovisse. Neque vero causa etiam est cur aliter faciamus, siquidem nec Societati nostrae per Dei gratiam homines desunt, et potius plures longe quotidie confluunt quam recipi omnes possint, et hoc praesertim tempore dum maior in Angliam aditus [est, et] facile potest quivis videre minime nobis omnium necessariam esse illius nationis copiam. Verum ita certe adhuc nonnunquan accidit ut cum aliquos prae desiderio pene tabescere et confici appareret, etiam scrupulo quodam [urgeremur] ad eos consolandos ne divinae voluntati tam manifestae repugnare videremur, idque praesertim cum iis qui nondum iuramento sese obligaverant; nam in aliis, cum tamen complures petiverint, accipiendis ita restricti fuimus ut toto hoc tempore omnino paucissimi admissi sint. Et plane etiam recens quid de Ctesimundo,* qui tot iam annis hoc desiderio vel in primis tenebatur, factum sit Pater Rector uberius Dï Vae narrabit.

Et quidem qualesquales sint querelae istae quas D. Va in hac parte existere scribit, et quaecumque earum ratio a nobis habenda, tamen decretum nobis est eam in posterum cautionem adhibere, ut quatenus per nos possit, etiam talium sermonum occasionem amputemus, quo scilicet quoniam omnibus debitores sumus etiam infirmioribus cum Dei gratia satisfacere conemur.

Neque iam aliud mihi occurrit quam ut Di Vae multam de coelo gratiam et benedictionem precer, et ipse me vicissim cum tota Societate eius precibus et sanctis sacrificiis commendem. Romae, 22 Martii 1584.

* Better known as Oswald Greenway, often mentioned in the story of the Gunpowder Plot.

Postscript for Dr. Allen.

As regards Mr. Gilbert's money, I would not have your Reverence, (by reason of your charity towards the Society, and especially for this our house of Sant Andrea, which is as it were a seminary for all the nations) to object to this our decision. For we are determined in this matter to admit of no reasons to the contrary. Nay more, I have often desired that the various Colleges could afford some help to England in this kind. This certainly I should actually have effected, except that all in truth are in such a state, that with difficulty can they find means for themselves, and many also are struggling with no small burden of debt.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims, Rome, 22 March*, 1584.

What your Reverence in your recent letter suggested as to receiving Englishmen into our Society has been received by me as the promptings of a friendly disposition and one that is especially zealous for the glory of God. And truly how great in this kind has been our caution and how great our self-restraint, for those very reasons which your Reverence yourself adduce, it in nowise becomes me to rehearse, as I deem that your Reverence is quite well informed both by your speech with Father Persons and from the letters of Father Agazzari. Moreover there is no reason why we should act otherwise, since—by God's grace—subjects do not fail our Society. Rather there daily flock to us many more than makes it possible for all to be received, especially at this time when the facilities for crossing over to England are greater; and anyone can easily see that to us least of all is there any need of recruits from that nation. Yea of a truth heretofore so have things fallen out on occasions that, when it was evident that some men through hope deferred were all but fainting and outspent, we were even impelled by scruple of conscience to offer them consolation, lest we should seem to be resisting the will of God made so manifest. So did we act especially as regarded those who had not yet bound themselves by the oath; for as to receiving others, though very many have been candidates, our hands have been so tied that during all this time only very few have gained admission. What also, to take an instance, has been the course of action pursued with regard to Tesimond, with whom for many years this desire has been supreme, Father Rector will tell your Reverence in greater detail.

And truly whatever may be the nature of those complaints which your Reverence describes as being in the air on this head, and whatever be the reckoning we shall have to take of them, we are determined to be for the future so circumspect as to lop away every excuse for such talk, so that forsooth—in that we are "debtors to all"—we will endeavour, with God's grace, to satisfy even those who are weaker.

And now there occurs to me nothing more to say except to invoke on your Reverence abundance of heavenly graces and blessings, and for myself commend me and the whole Society to your prayers and holy sacrifices. Rome, March 22nd 1584.

FR. GENERAL AQUAVIVA TO DR. ALLEN.

Rhemis. Dño Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 56.)

Accepi praeteritis diebus Dïs Vae litteras scriptas 5 Junii ad quas non potui statim respondere, quoniam negotium quod continebant Anglicanae missionis, ut erat gravissimum, et non parvas nobis difficultates obiiciebat, visum erat necessario cum Summo Pontifice conferendum, ut non solum illius sancta benedictione sed etiam consilio ac lumine accedente eo certiores essemus de Dei voluntate. Itaque ad eum accessi, et cum ei Catholicorum necessitatem ac desiderium et etiam Dïs Vae iudicium exposuissem, approbavit eius Sanctitas ut aliquos ex nostris mitteremus.

Scribo igitur ad Patrem Robertum, nos ad hoc negotium una cum Patre Vestono elegisse Patrem Martialem, quem ipse quoque antea nobis nominarat; de tempore autem et modo omnia permittere Dïs Vae et ipsius iudicio. De reliquo quod D. Va scribit Patris Roberti operam in ista negotiorum mole sustinenda sibi adeo utilem esse, valde in Domino laetatus sum precorque eius divinam maiestatem ut gratiam ei tribuat qua in dies utilior sit. Sunt enim res istae eiusmodi et adeo cum Dei gloria coniunctae tamque multarum animarum salutem continent, ut non solum nostrorum hominum labore et industria, sed nostro etiam sanguine, si opus sit, eas promovere et iuvare cupiamus. Quare si quid unquam opus erit quod per nos praestari possit, semper cum Dei gratia prompti ac parati erimus. Nec iam aliud mihi restat nisi ut meipsum et Societatem totam Dïs Vae precibus et sanctis sacrificiis commendem. Romae, 15 Julii 1584.

FR. GENERAL AQUAVIVA TO DR. ALLEN.

Rhemis. Dño Alano. (*Gall. Ep. Gen.* f. 77v.)

Respondebo breviter Rae Vae litteris 8 Martii datis; neque enim aliud est respondendum nec vel illae aliud continebant quam de sede Patris Gasparis: in quo negotio spero nos, ex iis quae tum D. Va tum Pater Robertus ad nos scripserat, et in primis quae divina bonitas nobis inspirabit, id decreturos quod maxime ad Dei gloriam et negotiorum illorum promotionem conducat. Facile enim intelligimus quanti referat ut qui ista tractant, idem omnes sapiant, idemque spectent, atque iisdem etiam viis ac consiliis utantur; et contra quam et aliis scandalum et negotiis impedimentum et iis qui in ista opera cum tanta utilitate versantur, animi molestiam iudiciorum diversitas afferre possit. Quare quod ad hanc quidem partem attinet, poterit D. Va quieto ac tranquillo esse animo. Sed tamen, ad hoc melius et securius efficiendum, putavimus in Domino ipsum Patrem Gasparem esse Romam accersendum, non ut hic moretur, sed ut hinc

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims,* *Rome,* 15 *July* 1584.

I received some days since your Reverence's letter written on the 5th of June, to which I was unable to give an immediate answer. For,—as the business concerning the English mission was very serious and beset me with no small perplexities—I thought it incumbent on me to seek an audience of the supreme Pontiff; so that, not only through the grace of his blessing but also with the added light of his direction, I might be more assured as to the will of God. So I approached the holy Father, and when I had unfolded the needs of your Catholics and their desires, as also your Reverence's judgment thereon, his Holiness approved of our sending some of Ours to England.

Accordingly I am writing to Father Persons that for this business I have chosen, both Father Weston, and Father Marshall, whose name he gave me some time ago, but that I leave all as to time and manner to his and your Reverence's decision. For the rest as to what your Reverence writes about Father Robert's labours being so helpful to you in sustaining the burden of your affairs, I rejoiced greatly in the Lord and I beseech the divine Majesty to give him grace to be daily still more serviceable. For those affairs are of such a nature, are so bound up with the glory of God, and import so much for the salvation of many souls, that not merely by the diligent toil of Ours, but even with my own life's-blood,—if need there be,—do I desire to aid and help them forward. And so if ever there be any service which can be rendered by us, always—with God's grace—we will be ready and alert. Now there remains for me only to commend myself and the whole Society to your Reverence's prayers and holy sacrifices. Rome, July 15th 1584.

[*Fr. Aquaviva*] *to Dr. Allen at Rheims,* *Rome,* 9 *April* 1585.

I will reply but briefly to your Reverence's letter of the 8th of March, for there is nothing else to be answered nor did the letter refer to anything else except as to the question of Father Jasper's future post. And in this business I hope that we,—both through what your Reverence and Father Persons have written to us, and especially through the inspiration which God's goodness will give us,—shall ordain that which may chiefly conduce to the glory of God and the advancement of those affairs. For we readily perceive how important it is that they who handle those matters, should all have the same sentiments and views, and with consentient minds advance by the same paths; and, on the other hand, what scandal to others, delay in affairs, and discomfort of mind to those who are so usefully employed in that service, disagreement of judgment is wont to engender. Wherefore, so far as this business is concerned, your Reverence may rest in peace and tranquillity. But still, to secure this end better and more securely, we have judged in our Lord that Father Jasper himself should be summoned to Rome, not to stay here, but to be sent from hence elsewhither where-

alio ubi maxime commodum visum erit mittatur. Itaque sic et Patri Roberto et ipsimet ut quam primum faciat significamus. De cetero vero, si quid ad res ipsas adiuvandas vel consilium vel opera nostra poterit, Dĭ Vae libenter offerimus, et nos ipsos eius orationibus et sanctis sacrificiis commendamus. Romae, 9 Aprilis 1585.

D. *Miscellaneous Letters from Dr. Allen.*

The summaries were made by Father Daniel Bartoli in preparation for his *Inghilterra*. His volume of materials is now labelled *Anglia Historica*, ix.; see § B. ff. 17, 19, 21. The last letter is unbound.

Dr. Allen on Fr. Campion.

Alanus. (*Ang. Hist.* ix. B. f. 17.) 23 *Augusti* 1581.

Il dice preso a 16 di luglio in Domenica in aedibus D. Yates de Lyford.

Attribuesce il tradimento al cuoco. Invito inimici per la Domenica in comuni.

Ante 5 dies discesserat a Personio.

(f. 18.) Dicit venire ad mille vĭros cum praefecto provinciae, et octo honestos iustitiarios quos vocant.

Dicit Campianum post tres dies esse captum.

Tenuerunt eum in eadem provincia donec haberent responsum Londino quo nuntios misere. Mora illa 4 aut 5 dierum P. Campianus hilaris de religione disputavit, de regno Dei loquutus est libentissime, concionabatur apud primores ubicumque erat, audiebantque plorabantque multi non ipsius sed suum miserabilem statum.

Literae capitales sententiae Ed. Campiano quel Giesuita Seditioso, era scritto in Inglese, et ille gaudebat quod dignus erat pro nomine Iesu contumeliam pati.

Ductus est ad duos comites, quod rarum est, indiciumque est quod non vulgariter aestiment hominem.

Dicit se ista fere omnia habere ex literis P. Personii.

Dr. Allen to Fr. General Aquaviva.

Idem Alanus ad Generalem Aquavivam. (*Ang. Hist.* ix. B. f. 18.) 1 *Jan.*, 1582.

Varia de Campiano expectatio cum adhuc viveret animum nostrum anxium reddiderat, mortem nimis patriae nostrae immaturam lacrymis precibusque a Deo quantum potuimus, sumus sedulo deprecati, (loquutus etiam de aliis &c.), sed pueris vestris nostrisque defunctis tamque gloriosa morte sublatis, ipsis vobis, patriae, Societati, Collegiis, Ecclesiaeque universae, tam memorabilem de hostibus triumphum toto corde gratulor. Nihil contigit in omni pene Christianae Ecclesiae tempore quicquam illustrius, salutarius aut sanctius, nec fuit unquam in omnibus martyribus quisquam maiore scelere, aper-

ever shall seem most suitable. This therefore we are intimating to Father Persons and bidding Father Jasper Heywood himself to obey as soon as possible. But for the rest, if to help your business forward our counsel or assistance can be of any avail, we gladly offer them to your Reverence and commend ourselves to your prayers and holy sacrifices. Rome, April 9th 1585.

D. *Miscellaneous Letters from Dr. Allen.*

Allen, [? *Rheims*], 23 *August* 1581.

He says that he [Campion] was taken on Sunday the 16th of July at the house of Mr. Yate at Lyford. He fixes the treachery on the cook. He invited the enemies for the Sunday. . . . [?]. He had parted from Persons five days previously. He says they came in number about a thousand with the sheriff of the county and eight honest justices, as they call them.

He says that Campion was taken after three days.

They kept him in the same county, until they got an answer from London, whither they dispatched messengers. In that interval of four or five days Father Campion joyfully held discussions on religion, and most gladly spoke on the kingdom of God, (he used to preach before gentry, wherever he was, and they gave him their attention) and many bewailed not his but their own plight as miserable.

The sentence written in big letters [over his head] in English was "EDMUND CAMPION, THE SEDITIOUS JESUIT"; and he rejoiced that he was worthy "to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus."

He was taken before two earls, an unusual proceeding; and is a sign that they have no ordinary estimate of the man.

He says that he has almost all these details from Father Persons's letter.

Notes and Extracts from Dr. Allen to Father General Aquaviva, [*Rheims*], 1 *January* 1582.

Our solicitude about Campion, ever-changing while still he lived, filled our soul with dread. Against his death, that for our native land came all too soon, with prayers and tears unceasing we, with all our might, made supplication to God . . . but on your children and ours, who are dead, snatched away by a death so glorious, on such a splendid triumph over our enemies, with all my heart I felicitate yourselves, our fatherland, the Society, the Colleges and the Church universal. In scarcely any epoch of the Christian Church has an event taken place more glorious, more salutary or fraught with greater grace; nor has there ever been among all the martyrs any

tiore iniquitate, iniustiore sententia, quam isti, condemnatus ad mortem &c.

Iam Gilbertus est Romae. *Ex Alano.*

Ita fuit Pater Campianus, ex frequenti equulei perpessione, dorso et renibus contractus, ita membris nervisque laxatus, ut nec recto corpore consistere nec manibus ad cibum aut potum in os deferendum uti potuerit. Cum novem continuo horis stetisset coram tribunali, disceptassetque pro innocentia sua quoad proditionem et conspirationem in necem Reginae, cuius insimulabant omnes, pro se et collegis suis admirabilius, cumque gratia et memoria refutasset, unus ex nobilibus qui aderant admovit poculum [illudque] Sancti Confessoris ori, tenuitque cum devotissimo obsequio, donec naturae esset satisfactum, qua charitate ille plurimum recreabatur, et plurimi circumstantium aedificabantur. Unus qui adfuit mihi ista narrabat.

Dr. Allen and Fr. Persons to Fr. Aquaviva.

(*Ang. Hist.* ix. B. f. 21.) *Jan., Apr., Jul., Aug.*, 1583.
[i] *Alano al Generale.* 23 *April* 1583.

De Thoma Langdallo. Solicitatore generale.

Volle trattar col P. Haywodo; fu giudicato da savi un apostata o traditore Giuda facilmente, massimamente che diceva che il convincerebbe.

Habet nepotem nobilem qui dictur semel avunculum suum vehementer, cum ipsum ad Ecclesiam hereticam hortatus esset, obiurgasse et dixisse se illum trucidaturum ne metu legum impediret, quod infamiam nomini et familiae suae hac apostasia inferret.

[ii] *Alano al Generale.* 6 *Augusti* 1583.

Il P. Haywodo ha la sciatica, dolori artritici, snervato, non puo se sustenere et e di pericolo e peso a gli altri; vivit fere in comunibus diversoriis ob periculum. Quidam nobiles miserunt ad Alanum nuncium de ipso revocando, cum P. Personius veniet.

[iii] *Personio,* *Ogñate,* 16 *Jan.* 1583.

Era quasi guarito. Per ignoranza del medico non ben purgato divenne itterico, e vescino ad etico consunto e vivendo fra secolari malenconico. Venne da Ognate a Bilbao (x leghe incirca lontano) ut fratello a cercarlo e invitarlo ad Ognia. Carita del P. Egidio Gonzales che saputolo scrive subito al Provinciale doversi soccorriere. Senza questo havea pochi di a morire in Bilbao, medico ignorante a ogni disagio.

Sono cinque di che in Ognate ed e messo resuscitato, essendovi giunto messo morto, e portato dell' allegress a piu che dalle forze.

In Bilbao era stato piu di x settimani.

one condemned to death with greater wickedness, with more patent injustice and with a more iniquitous sentence than were they etc.

Gilbert is already at Rome. *From Allen.*

Father Campion, by his frequent torturing on the rack, was so strained in his back and loins, and so unstrung in muscles and limbs, that he could neither stand upright nor use his hands to convey food or drink to his mouth. When for nine hours on end he had stood at the bar, and had pleaded for their innocence against the charge of treason and conspiring the death of the queen, on which they were all indicted, and for himself and his companions had with wonderful dexterity and intellectual skill rebutted the charge; one of the gentlemen who were present proffered a cup, and with most loving obeisance, held it to the holy confessor's mouth, until nature was refreshed: by which act of charity he was much solaced and very many of the bystanders were edified. One who was present told me this.

Notes on letters from Dr. Allen and Fr. Persons to Fr. Claudius Aquaviva, *Jan., Apr., July, Aug.*, 1583.

[i] *Allen to the General,* 23 *April.*

About Thomas Langdale. . . . The Solicitor-General. . . . He wishes to treat with Father Heywood. . . . The prudent judged him to be an apostate or likely to be a traitor Judas; especially as he said that he would convince. . . . He has a well-born nephew, who is said indignantly to have upbraided his uncle, when he urged him to go to the heretics' church, and to have said that he would kill him, were he not hindered by fear of the law: that by this apostasy he would bring disgrace on his name and family.

[ii] *Allen to the General,* 6 *August.*

Father Heywood has sciatica and pains in his joints, he is unnerved. He cannot restrain himself and is a source of danger and a burden to the rest; he lives for the most part in common inns on account of the peril. Certain gentry have sent a message to Allen about recalling him, when Father Persons shall come.

[iii] *Persons from Ogñate,* 16 *January.*

He was almost recovered. Through the ignorance of a doctor in purging him, he had an attack of jaundice, was not far from a fatal consumption, and was living among seculars full of black choler. A lay-brother came from Ogñate to Bilbao, a distance of ten leagues, to find him and to invite him to Ognia. The charity of Father Gil Gonzales, who on hearing of the case, wrote immediately to the Provincial that help must be sent to him. But for this he would have been dead in a few days at Bilbao, where the doctor was incompetent for any sickness.

Now he has been five days at Ogñate, and is half well again, though he arrived half dead; he had been upheld rather by hope than by strength. At Bilbao he had been more than ten weeks.

[iv] *Personio al Generale.* *Parigi*, 11 *Julii* 1583.

Vi giunte brevi da Roan dove e stato 8 die ed ha conchiuse molte cose quanto al giovare di concerto l'Inghilterra con Alano.

Dr. William Allen to a French Jesuit.

Copy, attested by Père Odon Pigenat, Provincial S.J., and sent by him to the Father General Claudius Aquaviva. The attestation, address and heading are probably all in Pigenat's hand.

Exemplar literarum Domini Alani, per patrem Comoletum.

Admodum Rde Pater—, Ea quae inter nos nuper notitia et amicitia, ut spero, vere christiana inita est, etiam post discessum vestrum periucunda mihi fuit, eiusque recordatione nonnullas his diebus mentis meae molestias subinde repuli: sed et in ea re voluit Deus nonnihil acerbi doloris ad castigandos affectus meos immiscere. Ecce enim mox, per eum qui equos vestros reduxit, monet me Covertus meus isthic quosdam e nostratibus iniquissimos et falsissimos de nescio quibus erga et me atque nationem etiam nostram hic habitantem malis officiis vestris rumores sparsisse.

Impiissima est et mendacissima calumnia undecumque profecta est illa fabula. Sed me cruciat magis quod dicatur a nostris profecta, qui a tua charitate toties antea publice commendati et a quorumdam infirmorum hominum seditiosis vocibus acriter e cathedra vindicati, atque tandem in penultima concione supra quam meruerunt ex abundantia amoris christiani laudati, minime mortalium debebant istam recompensam fecisse; praesertim cum toties vicissim nostro sodalitio universo tua in nos sancta officia commemorassem et ut pro vobis identidem orarent commendassem.

Certe non possum credere id quicquid fuerit a nostris saltem qui hic mecum habitant potuisse proficisci; et hic cuncti, quos super hac re sum allocutus, detestantur facinus. Undecumque sit, certe ex malo est et ex diabolo, qui inter tam dulces fratres iurgia seminare desiderat. Et sicut id falsum et vacuum est quod de verbis vestris contra nos confictum est, sic et reliqua ab omnibus cognoscuntur esse malitiose inventa. Et si queam ullo modo per Covertum illum nostrum aut per alios expiscari a quo nostratium hoc commentum sit divulgatum, sentiet se graviter peccasse, et non tam vestram pietatem quam nos ipsos nationemque suam singulariter laesisse.

Interim, mi dulcissime et desideratissime pater et frater in domino, feras ista patienter, licet molesta, sapienterque contemne quia falsa;

[iv] *Persons to the General,* *Paris, 11 July.*

Has just arrived there from Rouen, where he was for eight days, and has agreed on many matters for assisting England in concert with Allen.

Dr. William Allen to a French Jesuit, *Rheims, 6 May, 1585.*

Copy of a letter of Dr. Allen sent through Père Commolet.

Very Reverend Father—, That acquaintance and friendship,—truly Christian, as I trust, in its nature,—which has recently been formed between us, has been,—even after your departure,— a source of great pleasure to me, and by thinking on it I have from time to time chased away certain troubles that during these days have beset my mind; but even with that consolation God has willed, so as to keep my passions in restraint, to mingle a dash of bitterness and sorrow. For straightway, even by him who has brought back your horses, friend Covert sends me warning that some of my nation have scattered abroad reports full of wickedness and falsehood, of some ill-service or other done by you against me and those of my nation that dwell in this place.

From whatever source that story takes its rise, it is a calumny most wicked and most untrue. But what causes me greater pain is that it is said to arise from Ours, who least of all men should have made such a return. For through your charity, they have so often ere this been praised before all men; they have been so generously defended out of your pulpits against the calumnious outcries of certain weak-minded individuals; and finally,—in your last discourse but one, out of the abundance of your Christian charity,—they have been commended so much above their deserts: especially as for my part, I had so often rehearsed to all our Brotherhood your holy services in our regard, and had enjoined on them to pray for you in return.

Of a truth I cannot believe that the story, whatever it be, can proceed from Ours, at least not from those who dwell here with me; certainly all here, whom I have spoken to on this matter, express abhorrence of the evil thing. Whatever be the source, it is certainly a wicked one,—even the Devil, who is eager to sow discord among such loving brothers. And as that is vanity and a lie, which out of your words, has been forged against us; so what follows, is patent to all as an invention of malice. And if in any way through my good friend Covert or any others I can find out by whom among Ours this falsehood has been sent abroad, he shall feel that he has grievously offended and has inflicted a signal wound, not so much on your charity, as on ourselves and on his own country.

In the meanwhile, most loving and dearest Father and Brother in our Lord, bear this patiently, hard though it be, and in your wisdom

nec minus diligas nos nostrosque tui studiosissimos propter alicuius unius vel stultitiam vel maledicentiam. Quanquam spero nostrorum neminem auctorem fuisse tam absurdae et falsae calumniae.

Quod ad cetera gratulor tibi ex animo salvum ad tuos reditum, quibus prospera omnia precor; quibus etiam et praesertim Rđo Patri Provinciali ac caeteris natu majoribus si salutem a me dicas pergratum erit.

Rhemis, raptim et eodem momento quo Coverti de istis ingratis rebus literas accepi.

6 Maij 1585. Vestrae Rđæ Paternitatis devotissimus frater et servus GULIELMUS ALANUS.

Ita est. Pigenat.

Addressed. Admodum Rđo in Christo Patri Nostro, Patri Claudio Aquaviva Societatis Jesu Praeposito Generali, Romae.

despise it, because it is untrue; and love us and Ours—most devotedly yours—none the less, merely because of some one fellow's stupidity or scurrility. And yet I still trust that no one of Ours has been the forger of a calumny so preposterous and so untrue.

As to the rest, I congratulate you from my heart on your safe return to your brethern, on behalf of whom I pray for all prosperity. If to them and especially to Rev. Father Provincial, [Père Odon Pigenat] and those who are older, you convey my greetings, it will be a service.

From Rheims, in haste and at the very time that I received Covert's letter about this irksome business. May 6th 1585.

Your Reverence's Servant and Brother most devoted,

WILLIAM ALLEN.

Addressed. To our Very Reverend Father in Christ, Father Claudius Aquaviva General of the Society of Jesus, Rome.

Note by Père Pigenat. True copy—PIGENAT.

NO. III.

PARTICULARS OF PRIESTS IN ENGLAND AND WALES, 1692.

FROM THE ARCHIVES OF THE OLD BROTHERHOOD. CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. RAYMUND STANFIELD.

This description was supplied to the "Old Chapter of England," now represented by the "Old Brotherhood," by the Rev. John Ward, the Secretary. He was son of Thomas Ward, the author of *Errata to the Protestant Bible*, *England's Reformation*, and several other controversial and historical works. The original is now amongst the archives of the "Old Brotherhood" and has been transcribed by me for the Society. It is here reduced into short paragraphs. Mr. Joseph S. Hansom has added the explanations in square brackets and footnotes, refraining from comment, except for the curiously named "Quousque".

It may be well to say that the references to "A Roman" mean that the subject was educated at the English College in Rome. R. S.

A list of our Brethren of each Archdeaconry as they have by degrees come to my hands. 1692.

Of the Archdeaconry of North Wales.

Mr Roger Kynaston, native of Shropshire, Archdeacon of N. Wales. containing the counties following Montgommeryshire Derbyshire Flintshire Merionethshire Caernarvonshire Anglesey and the hundreds of Oswestry in Shropshire. Studyed his Philosophy and Divinity at Rome, a missioner of 16 yrs standing, zealous industrious: successor to Mr Robt Edwards.

Mr Richard Richardson, of English parents, Catholicks, completed his Philosophy and Divinity at Rome, a missioner of 22 yrs standing, about 18 of which he hath spent in Wales, a faithful clergyman, of an upright life and conversation and a laborious itinerant aged about 46. Resident at Beachfield in Flintshire at Mr Maseys by Salop bag.*

Mr John Bryan, Resident of Holywell, of 16 yrs standing, a faithful clergyman, studied first at Doway afterwards at Rome, very infirme and now not able for much service, at Mrs Winnes at the Crosskeys,† Holywell, Flintshire, by Chester bag.

Mr William Winne, Resident at Mr Pierce Moystin of Talacre in Flintshire, missioner of about 15 yrs standing, aged about 43, studyed at Valodolid in Spaine, zealous laborious and vertuous, of good witt and understanding but somewhat morose. Born of good parents, his mother a Catholick, native of Derbyshire and a Convert.

Mr John Morgan alias Griffith native of Merionethshire, Resident at Mr John Parry at Twisog, Denbighshire educated at Doway of about two years standing.

* Post-bag. † *Vide C. R. S.* i, 105.

Regulars.

Mr Roderick alias Thomas Roberts, Resident at the Star,* Holywell.

Mr Edmund Thorall [Thorold], Resident at Powis Castle has a cure of £10 per annum to serve the poor of Montgommeryshire and of the Welsh borders of Shropshire, which as it is thought belongs to the secular clergy, he is a Jesuit.

Archdeaconry of Hampshire and Somersetshire.

Mr John Churcher of Valadolid on the mission about 45 yrs and hath taken great pains, is now very aged and past labour being troubled with cancer in the breast, he resides at Sir Henry Tichbornes in Hampshire.

Mr John Ward † of Valadolid, hath been on the mission above 33 yrs, was chosen in the year 1683 Archdeacon of the District, successor to Mr George Middleton. His former residence and employment was for many years in Hampshire but about the year 1687 was sent to Oxford to assist the Dean of Christchurch.‡ Now he resides in London and supplies the secretarys office § in the absence of Dr Betham.

Mr Augustine Tayler, a Roman, hath been in the mission I believe above 20 years, hath taken great pains both in the School at Silkstead and in the mission, now is much exhausted by sickness. He resides mostly at Winchester.

Mr Bonaventure Codrington of Doway, hath been in the mission about 14 years or upwards most of which time he hath spent in Hampshire. He is a very faithful labourer, exceeding zealous and diligent, he mostly resides at Mr Barlow at Compton near Winchester.

Mr Edward Hunt ‖ of Doway, hath been on the mission 11 or 12 yrs. Resides with Mr Edmund Perkins at Winchester near Christchurch, Hampshire where he takes extraordinary pains as becomes a faithful missioner.

Mr William Bernard ¶ of Doway, hath been on the mission about 11 or 12 yrs and with great applause and public benefit governs the Schoole at Silkstead near Winchester.

Mr Brown of Doway of not long standing in the mission, a person of very good parts, coadjutor to Mr Bernard.

Mr Freeman of what Colledge or standing in the mission I know not, a person of good esteeme, resides with Mr James Plowden at Ewhurst, Hampshire.

Regulars.

Mr Augustin Hill of the order of St Francis of Assissium, resides constantly at Sir Henry Tichbornes.

* *Vide C. R. S.* i, 105. † The writer of the original refers to himself.
‡ Edward Massey, priest, was appointed by K. James II, 29 Dec. 1686.
§ To the Chapter as in the Introduction.
‖ *Alias* Colbeck. ¶ *Vere* Husband.

Mr Lewis,* Jesuit, resides constantly with Mr Charles Wells at Brambridge near Winchester.

Mr Hornby, Jesuit, resides with Mr William Dormer of Idsworth, Hampshire.

Mr Grey,† Jesuit, resides with Mr Philip Caryll at North near Petersfield, Hampshire.

There is also a Jesuit with Mr William Tichborne at Shervile [Sherfield], another at Mr John Dormers at Hookheath.

I know no continual resident of ours either in Wiltshire or Somersetshire, only in Somersetshire a Franciscan Fryer at Mr Pennys, Mr Lorayne.

Mr Martin of ours frequently visits and assists some familyes in Wiltshire but resides most in Dorsetshire.

The Account given by Mr Robert Fitzherbert Oct: 27. 1692 of the Archdeaconry of Staffordshire, Derbyshire and Cheshire.

Mr Dan: Fitter of Lisbon of ancient standing and vicar general of divers countys, he resides at St Thomas' Staffordshire.

Mr Robert Fitzherbert of Lisbon, of ancient standing and Archdeacon of the district, resides at Mr Draycotts [Paynesley], Staffordshire.

Mr Francis Fitter of Lisbon, infirm, resides at Oulton.‡

Mr Andrew Bromwich of Lisbon resides at Chillington, Staffordshire, much commended for his prudence and diligence.

Mr Robert Woodroffe of Lisbon resides at Yieldersley in Darbyshire he imploys much time in making collections for sermons.

Mr Griffith of Lisbon of a late standing, he resides at Bearnsdale.

Mr John Morgan of Doway resides at Tixall, he is learned and well able to give advise to some B.B.§

Mr Edward Coyney of Doway resides at Weston-Coyney.

Mr George Brown of Doway resides at Hore Cross.

Mr John Milward of Doway resides at Wolverhampton, Staffordshire.

Mr Moore a Roman resides at Longbirch.

Mr William Higgins a Roman resides now at Button in Cheshire, with my Lord Gerard yet makes excursions.

Mr John Stanford a Roman resides with Sir Henry Hunlock at Wimburn in Scarsdale Derbyshire.

Mr Bostock a Roman resides in the High Peak Derbyshire.

Mr Smith alias Griffith resides at Bunbury in Cheshire whom Mr Fitzherbert says he never yett saw.

The several accounts given by Mr Richard Franck Archdeacon of Yorkshire of the B.B. residing in his archdeaconry. First, Oct. 30. 1692 of the B.B. in the East Riding.

Mr John May aged about 70. The eldest missioner in Yorkshire of above 40 years standing, always an itinerant. Some of his places near 30 miles from the other but most of his charge within East

* Theodore L., *alias* Francis Shelley.
† *Vere* Gilbert Talbot, who became 13th Earl of Shrewsbury.
‡ Reads like Bulton. § Brethren.

Riding, where, in one place there is a standing salary of 7 lb. and for assisting the poor of 5 or six towns. He is a learned and vertuous person educated at St Omers and afterwards at Valadolid, his most usual residence at Squire Philip Langdale at Houghton on the Wouldes.

Mr Richard Franck of Valadolid, he has been about 36 yeares in the mission, he was a convert and sent immediately from England. He was at his return sent into Yorkshire by Mr Knightly where he has continued ever since. He resides at Mr Beckwith at Marton in Holderness where he hath always pay'd for his dyet. He has a parish of several towns, the salary is 6 lb. per annum and has besides 4 or five familys to assist none of them above 4 miles from his home. He is aged 62. A learned and very vertuous person and true clergyman and sincerely affected to the Chapter in defence of whose authority he wrote a very learned treatise.

Mr Joseph Metcalf alias Eglesfield of Doway, aged about 56, of above 20 years standing in the mission; his residence has been always at Nutt-hill in Holderness, first with his parents, after that with his eldest brothers widdow. He is a vertuous able man, exceeding prudent and very active. So that in all good respects I scarce know his fellow. He assists a Parish in East end of Holderness which has not that I know of, any certain fund annext to it. But Mr Harry Constable and his sister (unkle and aunt to the Lord Dunbar) give him a voluntary allowance. This latter I do but guesse at, what or how much it is, only I know they allow'd Mr Hodgson, Predecessor to Mr Jos: 14 lb. a year on that account.

Mr Thomas Gilpin alias Stevenson of Doway, aged about 45, of about 13 years standing in the mission. He has been allmost all his time with Mr H. Constable and sister who now live at Garton in Holderness, he is a very vertuous and learned and sober person.

In the City of York.

Mr Robert Vinter of Doway about 55 and been I believe 15 or 16 years on the mission. An able discreet and portly man but grown so fatt, unwieldy and infirm of late that he can act little, so was forced to give over Holdonter * Parish of 15 lb. a year or better and has now only some few at York, Esq's Cholmly at Bransby and 2 or 3 Familys there about to assist. I hear he will winter at Bransby, 8 miles from York.

Mr Robert Ward of Valadolid, has been 8 or 9 years on the mission, his age much under 40. In his first year he taught some boys at Quosque † then lived a year or 2 on what he could get at

* The wapentake of Holderness, containing nearly fifty parishes, already referred to.

† More properly "Quo-usque," now a farm-house, in a secluded position on the river Aire, in the modern parish of Carlton and the ancient one of Snaith. Mr. Joseph Gillow says it was the dower-house of the Stapletons of Carlton, where the Ven. Thomas Thweng, the last of England's priest-martyrs, opened a school. Sir Miles Stapleton was one of those included in the fabricated plot of the infamous Robert Bolron. There has been considerable conjecture as to the origin of the name; but looking at the latinity, and to the occupation by the martyr, it seems

York, where old Mr Salkeld dying he struck in with the rich and vertuous widow Mr Westby where he has a very happy residence.

By another letter dated November 19th I have this further account. Dr George Witham of Doway, lately settled at Nabourne with his sister Palms and her husband 3 or 4 miles from York. His excellent qualities are well known. He is made Vicar Foran of Yorkshire.

A letter dated Feb : 169⅔ gives this account of the North Riding.

Mr Thomas Fesby (sometimes written Faceby)* of Doway not much above 60 years of age, of above 30 years standing in the mission very sober and of great regularity but with all of great singularity and a great inflexibility in it. No friend to the Chapter as appears by a letter from Mr Franck dated Jan : 9. 169⅔. He resides with Mr Meynell of North Dalton.

Mr John Marsh, first educated at St Omers, then 9 years at Valadolid (for want of sufficient age) aged about 57 and has been in the Mission about 32 years. A man of excellent witt, parts and zeale. Has been in good places in the South, was banisht London by Dangerfield,† stayed some while in Lancashire and about 11 or 12 years since humbly betook himself to the most desolate and laborious place in this district, that is to assist a great multitude of poore in the moores. He once writt mee that at one Easter he had near 900 communicants and these scattered at great distances. His abode is most at Mr Smiths at Egton Bridge, where he takes some roomes and keepes house of himself.

Mr Marmaduke Dalton alias Jos : Booth, first a Cantabrigian and becoming a Catholic, went to Doway and was sent away thence without orders by Dr Leybourne in the latter end of his reign there, not for any fault but what was common to the best of the house, was ordained in Ireland by Dimissorys from Dean and Chapter and had his faculties from them, is aged near 60 and has been above 20 years on the mission. He is somewhat contemptible in person but far from so in wisdom and virtue, he is very temperate discreet and truehearted Br has an excellent pen and most zealous for Dean and Chapter. He has managed Doway concerns in the country I think wholly at his own cost now 8 or 9 years since good Mr Meynells death. His mother was daughter to the old Lord Darcey who used to say he had lived to see I cannot tell how many score out of

reasonable to think, looking at this small beginning towards the conversion of England, that, with mingled feelings of hope and sadness, he might well designate it, "Till when?" Its occupation as a dower house for life or widowhood lends another meaning. Mr. Harwood Brierley, who does not mention these circumstances, writing in the *Yorkshire Weekly Post* of 20 Nov., 1909, has other suggestions,—that Prince Rupert had on his standard, at the battle of Marston Moor, a lion, representing Charles I, and, issuing from its mouth, the Ciceronian "Quousque tandem abutere patientia nostra,"—or "How far" from Darton, near Barnsley, to which vicarage some terrier assigns the possession of Quousque Hall and Close. The editors of *Kirk's Biographies* have confused Quousque with Ponteland in Northumberland.

* Faesby or Feasby, *alias* Roodon or Rowdon in the *Douay Diaries ;* but the name is from Faceby, near Stokesley, N.R. Yorks.

† The spy.

his loines and yet not one idolator amongst them. I think little Duke [Marmaduke] was the first in which I had some hand but that was after the old Lords death. His mother was so zealous against him that she would scarce ever look at him and I think gave him nothing at her death tho extreeme rich. However he had before 40 lb. per annum for life settled on him by his Father which he enjoys. He resides at near B. Smith.*

Mr Francis Hodgson of Doway, a very vertuous advised and pious man aged about 40 and in the mission about 17 or 18 years. He has been seldom in any place of name unless some few years at Cliffe with George Witham Esq but mostly assisted the poor in the moores and Cleveland. Of late years wholly in Bishopric but last year came into Yorkshire and lives at Hardenhill near the Lady Smith. I suppose he means the B.†

Thos: Cornforth of Doway aged 40 and has been 16 or 17 years in the mission, a vertuous man, his residence with Esq Scroope of Danby.

The account goes on by a letter dated Feb : 23.

Mr Mathew Berry of Doway, aged and has been 10 years on the mission. He seems very active and of a good capacity. He resides with Mr Meynell eldest son to him of North Dalton and assists some people in Cleveland.

Mr Christopher Witham, he is but young and been about 7 or 8 years in the mission. He halts a little but very pious and regular and preaches often. He resides at Cliffe with his father and mother and is a help to many poor people that come thither. The letter mentions not of what College but I suppose Doway.

Mr Perkinson, he is Chaplain to the L. Smith (B) ‡ and I hear an Eminent preacher. He is a meer stranger to me.

Mr Hildreth a stranger likewise to me nor did I ever hear of him till last summer that Bishop Smith had sent him to Thorp about 6 or 7 miles from Cliffe in Mr Methams roome to teach a few boys there. I suppose also of Doway.

Mr Calvert. Hispanus, newly come over and I hear was to wait on Bp Smith at latter end of last summer who had thoughts of employing him in the Moores or else in Holdenshire [Howdenshire] but I hear since he is gone back amongst his relations about Pomfret side. I suppose he may be of Valadolid although the letter does not express it.

An Account of the West Riding by a letter of March 8. $169\frac{2}{3}$.

M Augustin Smithson of Doway of whom by a former letter a character is given but not commendable, no want of parts but of charity a great want, aged about 60, has been in the mission about 30 years and lives with Esq Trapps at Nid[d], a declared enemy to the Chapter.

Mr Paul Stevenson of Doway, aged about 50 and has been about 18 years in the mission an able, witty man, was public preacher in

* Bishop James Smith, V.A.—N.D. † Bishop.
‡ Presumably Lord Smith, meaning the Bishop.

the Clergys Chappel in York and was for some time in prison there upon the revolution in 1688. He resides at Sir Walter Bavisors [Vavasour] Bart: at Staplewood [Hazelwood] and assists some others of good note.

Mr William Pearson a Roman aged above 60, has been in these parts above 20 years, a temperate and regular man. He assured Mr Franck as appears by a letter of Jan: 9. $169\frac{2}{3}$ that he owned the Chapters authority and should oppose none of their orders but could not be brought to take the oath (but how he now stands affected may be doubted). He resides with Sir William Tanckred, Bart: at Bramton [Brampton].

Mr Hardcastle of Valadolid, has been above 20 years in these parts and by consequence cannot be very young, much of the same sentiments and temper as Mr Pearson. He resides with Mr Messenger at Fountains Abbey.

Mr John Baites alias Lodge of Doway, aged about 40 and has been 15 or 16 years in these parts, a sober vertuous man, he lives with Sir Miles Stappleton Bart: at Carlton.

Mr Dinmore I think of Valadolid aged about 40 and in these parts above 14 years a sober prudent man, resides with Sir Solomon Swale, Bart. at Stanley [South Stainley].

Mr John Skoopham, I could never tell anything of his education. He came into these parts in the height of the popish plot, entertained by Mr Dealtry of Thorp-hall near Selby, a Prot: with his whole family. He lived there 2 or 3 years, sued for and gott an estate of 30 or 40 lb. per year inheritance (some say more) afterwards he began to practise his profession thereabouts. He is of great witt, memory and reading and says he can with ease preach every Sunday and Holiday and he practises it much when he has conveniency. But he is much subject to melancholy and spleen which together with his secular way of living at first, has run him into some inconveniencys of bad husbandry so as he has sold and spent his estate and besides incurred several debts. About a year or two ago Bp Smith had him with him for some months and I hope has much altered him but believe still in much care of him. He lives about Pomfrett side and assists some people thereabouts but where his residence is I cannot say. I guess him of Doway.

Mr John Simson of Valadolid aged much about 30 and been here about 7 or 8 years. He formerly taught School at Quosque and now lives there with one Mr Errington heir apparent to Sir Miles Stappleton, he is a very vertuous sober man.

Mr Miles Lodge of Doway a vertuous and sober man. I believe he is under 40 and has been 8 or 9 years here. He assists I think Sir George Gascoignes family and many about Barnbow and Red Hall belonging to the Lady Saville.

An Imperfect account given by Mr Ed: Kynne, Archdeacon of Worcestershire and Gloucestershire in a letter dated Nov. 4. 1692.

Mr Edward Kynne, Archdeacon but mentions not of what College age or standing in the mission and residences.

Mr Daniel of Doway lives with my Lady Yate * constantly.

Mr Clayton of Doway who lives sometimes with Mr John Russell of little Malvern, sometimes with Mr Bercelett [Bartlett] of Hill-end, and helps there the neighbouring poor.

Mr Mason lives privately with his sister at Worcester without undertaking any employment unless by chance.

Mr Charles Penrice of Lisboe, has lived with Mr Kynne about 5 years and helps the poor of the country.

These B.B. are of Worcestershire, no account yett given of Gloucestershire.

By a letter of Mr Barret I am informed that Mr Clayton resides now in Worcestershire.

A most imperfect account given by Mr William Skynner Archdeacon of Cornwell Devonshire and Dorsetshire. Jan: 27, 169⅔.

It follows in this manner. I cannot but approve of the contents of yours, there being a necessity that the Chapter should preserve itself, that by it the whole body may be duly influenced and provided for and consequently that it should be corresponded with and an exact account given it of the number and quality of all its B.B. that at least something of government may be kept up and good offices performed and an utter confusion avoyded. But I cannot persuade myself that this is a seasonable time to discourse such matters at a distance or write characters of particulars. Therefore I beg the favour to excuse me if at present I only tell you without formality that ye two worthy friends in the parts are yr humble servants and give what assistance lyes in their power to the poor 60 miles and more distant from each other, that I have not seen Mr Smith who came lately down, neither he nor I having the convenience. So cannot well tell how these parts agree with his constitution and that it is in a manner labour lost for me to endeavour to send to Mr Lloyd and when he writes to me his letter is commonly half a year on its journey before it arrives mee. A further representation of ye little concerns is needless at present, not to use any other terms and I hope I shall before long have an opportunity to express myself more fully to you which I much desire to doe being much enamoured with yr worthy genius and commendable zeal for the common which I shall endeavour to imitate according to my poor abilitys and circumstances. In the interim I shall not fayle to persecute you with such inspired scrools as an occasion offers.

The Account of ye B.B. given by Mr George Barrett in a letter dated Feb: 6. 169⅔.

Mr George Barrett of Lisbon Archdeacon of Herefordshire and Shropshire. An ancient missioner and a very worthy person a sincere clergyman and lover of the Public, he resides with Mr Talbot at Longford Shropshire. This testimony is due to him from

* Probably at Harvington.

mee and all that know him. He gives the following account of the B.B. in his district.

Mr William Pegg and Mr Henry Harnage, the former of Doway, the other of Lisboe both very well descended, live together in a very honourable residence,* the one for the family, the other for the country, both learned and vertuous of long standing in the mission and great painetakers in the harvest.

Mr Chitiden [Chetwynd] Purcell of Doway and between two or three years in the mission, well learned and vertuous resides with his unkle † and assists where necessary.

Mr Madrine a Roman of good esteeme and credit, not of long standing in the mission. At the date of this letter he resided with Mr Lacon at Linley but since removed as I think into Staffordshire.

There was lately sent in his stead Mr Good of Lisboe a newcomer who seems to be a very capable and well tempered person.

In the Archdeaconry of Surrey and Kent. Mr G. Keny, Archdeacon.

Mr John Rout of Doway, a young man and of no long standing but vertuous and laborious. He mostly resides with Mr. Arundell at Guildford Surrey but helps many poor dispersed at great distances.

Mr Groves I think of Valadolid a late comer, resides at Mr Whittenalls at Peckham in Kent.

Mr G. Keny Archdeacon resides with the Dutchess Dowager of Norfolk at the Colledge in Yorkshire.

An Account given by Mr Christopher Witham of our B.B. in the Bishoprick [Durham] Aug: 1697.

Dr George Witham.

Mr John Yaxley at Mr Kennetts at Coxa [Coxhoe], of 15 years standing, of good parts but indifferently inclined to the Chapter.

Mr Chamber at the same place but very old.

Mr Ferdinand Asmall at Durham of about 13 years standing, a Roman.

Mr John Rivers ‡ at Durham at Mr § in Gellygate, a man of good parts, of about 15 years standing. A Roman.

Mr Robert Riddle in Gateshead at Newcastle of about 15 years standing, a Roman.

Mr Simson at Newhouse near Ash [or Esh] of 8 or 10 years standing of Valadolid.

Mr Errington at Mr Salvins at Croxdale newly come from Lisboe.

Mr John Gerlington at Mr Withams at Sledwish in the chapelry and township of Whorton, in Gainford parish, about 12 years standing from Lisboe.

Mr Jefferson with Dr Witham at Preston [upon Tees] newly come from Doway.

* Query at Madeley Court. † *Query* at Albrighton. ‡ *Vere* Penketh.
§ Ralph Maire of Giles' Gate or Gilyate is probably omitted. Payne, *Non-jurors*, and *Kirk's Biographies*.

NO. IV.

OFFICIAL PAPERS RELATING TO CATHOLIC RECUSANTS.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. RAYMUND STANFIELD. EDITED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM.

The following papers from the "Old Chapter" collection, transcribed for the Society by our member, the Rev. Raymund Stanfield, called for some research and comment, more especially "A.," where the evidence seemed so clear at first, but was found unreliable in important particulars, involving an historical homicide, shortening a man's life by about twenty-eight years. It has, however, required more comment than generally desirable. Some of the papers are illuminating in themselves, making one wish that more were known of these recusants. A few notes from available sources are added to these. The case of John Wentworth *alias* Hidalgo, without doubt a priest, of whom practically nothing seems to be known, beyond his alias in Tierney-Dodd, may be cleared up later. This may be accepted as an instalment towards his identity. New names and new facts about old ones will be welcome.—J. S. H.

A. GEORGE TURNER, PHYSICIAN, 1596.

George Turner, Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford, 1572 ; B.A., 27 March, 1572 ; M.A., 21 June, 1575 ; is stated to have died 1582.* The last statement is wrong. In an undated paper, but about 1580,† concerning "suspicion of papistrie" in the College, we read "With Parsons [Robert Persons, *later* S.J.] and since his departure from the colledge hath [George] Turner, [Christopher] Bagshawe, [William] Staverton and one [Thomas] Pilcher bin fellowes ; all which were grevously suspected of religion". And later, "It is said yt Turner also ether is gon or shall goe beyond the seas wth a phisicion, to whom the Q. Mtie hath geven leave to passe and to take one wth him". He is said to have taken his degree of M.D. abroad. On his return he was a candidate for admission to the College of Physicians of London, 4 September, 1584, and elected Fellow, 29 February, 1588,‡ being described as a native of Suffolk.§ He has been confounded with another George Turner of St. John's College, Cambridge, where he is described as of Derbyshire.‖ That the Doctor was the Balliol College man is shown by our own pages,¶ alive 31 May, 1602, and living "in good worship," in Fetter Lane. In fact he survived his imaginary death twenty-eight years, dying about March, 1609-10.

In spite of his religion Turner had a large practice and was a favourite of Queen Elizabeth, who prevented his being passed over, on that account, for office as an Elector, at the College of Physicians. He was elected Treasurer of the College a few months before his death. A *suspicion* of

* Foster's *Alumni Oxoniensis* and *Oxford Historical Society*, xii.

† *Domestic, Elizabeth*, vol. 146, no. 10, printed in the *Second Douai Diary*, pp. 363-4.

‡ *Dict. Nat. Biography*. § Cowpers' *Athenæ Cantabrigiensis*.

‖ *Ibid.* A note showing how the confusion of two men was started.

¶ *Cath. Rec. Soc.* ii. 44 and 47.

dabbling in alchemy may mean nothing. Many people have thought they had discovered the "philosopher's stone". He had the misfortune to be mated to an unfaithful and iniquitous wife, a supposed base daughter of the infamous Dr. Simon Forman. If he had been a Protestant he might have divorced her; but his Christianity was so sublime that he actually left a legacy to the man who had wronged him, with a suggestion that he should marry the faithless woman. A merciful death saved him from witnessing her end on the scaffold for assisting Frances Howard (daughter of Thomas 1st Earl of Suffolk, and the divorced wife of Robert Devereux, Earl of Essex) in poisoning the writer and poet Sir Thomas Overbury, because he had attempted to frustrate her marriage with Robert Carr, Viscount of Rochester, and Earl of Somerset.

Turner's name does not appear in the printed lists of Middlesex recusants; but that partial and negative evidence is not conclusive; however, it is also possible that he may have obtained immunity by purchase or favour.

The object of the large bond for attendance before the Archbishop of Canterbury for some ecclesiastical cause is not stated. The existence of the paper in the "Old Chapter" collection suggests little beyond its Catholic nature. May it be one of the attempts to forge evidence blackening the character of Robert Persons, the Jesuit, whom the government seemed to dread as much as a foreign army? We have seen Persons, and his brother John, rector of Charlinch, appealing him as a trustworthy witness against the slanderers more than five years later.*

Whereas George Turner Doctor of physick hath entered bond in the summe of five hundred pounds to her Majestie for his personal appearance to be made before the Lords of her Majesties most honourable privy Council within 5 days next after notice or warning to him given or left at his own house in Fetter Lane in London. These therefore are hereby to give notice or warning to him the said George Turner in case he be remayning at the said house or else by leaving of these presents at the said house for notice or warning thereby thus to be given unto him for his personal appearance to be made in all points according to the said bond, given at Lambeth the xxvii of November 1596 Jo: † Cantuar.

B. FRANCIS RICHARDSON, 1603.

Before the Bishop of London. The examination of Francis Richardson taken the 7th of June 1603.

He saith he was born in Howis Berking ‡ near Lincoln: that he went beyond the seas about 7 weeks since: that he went only to see France §: that he was at Paris: that he returned so soon back again because his money was spent: that he was never Popish Catholick until he went beyond the seas: that he was reconciled to the Pope at Paris but he knoweth not by whom: that he will not

* *Cath. Rec. Soc.* ii. 44, 47. † John Whitgift. ‡ *Query* Holton-Beckering.

§ Francis Richardson's statement that he went "to see France," although he returned "because his money was spent," proclaims him a man of means. He may have been the recusant, a miller, of Turnmill Street, Clerkenwell, who appears in the *Middlesex Sessions Rolls* (vol. ii.) in 1622 and 1623. We may hesitate to declare him the same recusant of Northorpe, in his native country, described as "esquire" and "yoman" in 1637 (*ibid.* vol. iii.).

conform himself as yett nor conferr with any: that he never learned more than to read English: that *Vaux Catechism* and *office Beatæ Mariæ* are his: that the five paire of beades are his which he brought over to bestow uppon Catholicks: that the stuff in the painted box are his: that many things therein are reliques but given him he knoweth not by whom: that he will not take his oath to anything (noted) but desireth to be respited for two or three days and then he saith he will.

FRANCIS RICHARDSON.

C. THOMAS MARROW, 1603.

Before the Bishop of London. The examination of Thomas Marrow taken the 20th June 1603.

He saith that he is about 21 years old, that he was born in Northampton, that he went beyond the seas since her majestys death: that he went to Paris to see the countrie,* that his father is a Romish Catholick, that he thinketh it is a dozen years since he went to Church, that he left the Church because he saw other Churches better than it, that he will not conform himself to goe to the Church, that a box of reliques and such other things he receaved at Paris but he knoweth not of whom, that he brought with him xxv lres and vi paire of beades of coloured wood, that *the Spiritual Doctrine of Lewis of Granada* and *office de beata Maria* are his, he refuseth to take his oath that the pmisses are true or to take any oath att all though he be moved thereunto in the Kings name.

x The mark of the said Thomas Marrow.

D. JOHN KITCHYN, SAILOR? 1603.

The examination of John Kitchyn of ye age of 20 years examined by ye Bishop of London.

He saith that he was never a recusant till his late going to ye seas in July next shall be a year, with Sir Wm Munson,† but being on ship board he went to the publick prayers there used and suffering a wreck at ye sea he was by a flemings meanes landed at Ligorno ‡ from whence he went to Florence and there by seeing the manner of their Service he became a Romish Catholique. He was likewise at Pisa and was there shryven by an Italian by ye means of some scumling latyn which this ext hath, and staid in both those cities about five weeks, from whence he went to Rome and was in there about a month. In which time being not able to show himself a Catholique but in good will, he was again confessed and reconciled to ye Church

* This seems to imply Marrow was a man of substance *and* probably education. His signing with a mark may be due to the rack or rheumatism from imprisonment, etc. We see he had books, perhaps in Latin, to read.

† Sir William Monson was a distinguished naval commander, and therefore we may assume that John Kitchyn was a sailor in the navy. If he continued a Catholic and a sailor he might escape the ecclesiastical and civil courts as a recusant; but it may be well to note that Francis Kitchen, yeoman, or Kytchen of Islington was a recusant in 1605 and 1606.

‡ A compromise between Livorno *anglice* Leghorn.

of Rome in ye penitentiarie there by Philip * Harrison a Jesuit. Ye manner of his conversion and reconciliation at Pisa was as followeth, he protested that he was sorry that ever he went to ye Church in England: promised obedience to ye Church of Rome, that he would never go again to ye Church in England established there by ye lawes of the Realm, [and that he would thenceforth be ever obedient to his ghostly Father *scratched out*]. After he was reconciled he went to ye English College and had speeches with Fr. Persons only to this effect he declared unto him the cause of his coming to Rome and of his desyre to have his letter to S^r^ William Stanley as minding to have served under him. All this whereunto he granted and writ his letter to that effect and so did M^r^ Fitzherbert at this ex^t^ desyre unto ye said Sir William. It was known in Rome that her Majesty was dead and that ye king was proclaimed [24 March 1603] but he saith he heard neither speeches against her nor against ye King. He saith that coming to S^r^ William Stanley, he sent him with a letter by one † porter but understanding ye effect of the letter that he could have 4 crownes a month he neither delivered the letter unto him but determined not to serve under him.

He came by Doway and remayned there 3 days, was in ye Seminary and had speeches with ye President of his being at Rome but requesting of hym this Ex^t^ whether he had any letter thence unto him and he saying he had none for ye President, caused him to drink and so dismissed him. He had also some ordinary speeches with 2 or 3 English students whose names he knoweth not. Being demanded whether he will not conform himself and go to ye Church he desireth he may not be urged thereunto but is content to hear any learned man that should be appointed to deal with him for this altering of his opinion which he thinketh will hardly be done. He denieth that he is a priest and will be content to depose the same. That all the premises are true concerning his relation and that he is no priest he willing took his oath upon the holy book.‡

JOHN KITCHEN.

E. JOHN CLARK, 1608 or 9?

Although the late Plot, evidently referring to Gunpowder Plot (5 Nov. 1605), there are evidences in the information that it is of 1608 or 1609.

Thomas Sackville, 1st Earl of Dorset, died 19 April, 1608. Robert Cecil, 1st Earl of Salisbury succeeded him as Lord Treasurer, 5 May, 1608. His diminutive, deformed and diseased body is evidently referred to in the fifth article.

Francis Palmer, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, gentleman, was proclaimed a recusant 12 Sept. 1608.§ By 30 Oct. his fortitude had evaporated, and he attended service at St. Edmund's Church, Lombard Street, and in consequence stay of proceedings was ordered 1 Dec. 1608. His

* This seems to fix Fr. Philip Harrison *alias* Tremain in Rome about a year and a half later than known by Foley, who says he died in England in or a little before October 1606.

† Illegible.

‡ We can better appreciate his readiness to swear he was not a priest, than his readiness to listen to the casuistry of "any learned man," when we find his age stated as twenty.

§ *Middlesex Records*, ii. 211; *ibid.* ii. 45.

degradation as informer may have commenced about the time. His imprisonment, referred to as a "*longe*, hinderance," may have continued after the stay of proceedings. He says he could not obtain bail for his appearance, pending the arrival of a brother.

An informer's word is always taken with suspicion. Still confidential communications may have been made by Clark to him before the latter's apostacy. Such open displays of religion and his opinions on persons and affairs would proclaim Clark a most indiscreet conspirator, a very braggart indeed. All this on the top of suspicion of the 1605 plot, imprisonments in the Tower and most London prisons, condemnation to death and pardon makes the description look overdone, the picture too lurid. In a state paper (*Domestic*) of 17 Oct. 1610, there is a grant of a lease "formerly belonging to John Clarke of Walthamstow, deceased".

ARTICLES AGAINST JOHN CLARK, RECUSANT.

First he sought to seduce my Brother maintaining all such points as are noted erronious by Protestants concerning Romish heresy to be the pillar and foundation of truth.

Secondly in publick wise in all places he seekes to seduce as now in prison he doth, affirmed and complained by most of the prisoners in that place not only in words and wearing his Popish reliques aparently but disperses a prophane catechism in the same place in the way of seducing.

Thirdly he decyfered many priests unto me giving notice unto me after a former information that he was the first that was taken in suspicion of the late conspiracy touching the Parliament house and being clapt into the Tower by justice was after committed to most prisons in London and at length after trial was condemned yet at length pardoned for forepassed offences, himself boasting of his religious defence in the face of the whole bench being then present and further noted unto me that touching the maine points of the Papists which we hold enemies and fained that his defence was such in the contrary that he put them all to A non plus.

Fourthly he pronounced loud and uncivil speeches against the state to this effect that the King should be deposed and enforced to leave his kingdom and if resignation were not made according to the Romanists determination, then to be deprived of his life. But if that his majesty yielded to the statutes and appointments then not to be dislocated but to enjoy his former state and right.

Fifthly touching the honourable Lord treasurer, he uttered many infamous speeches not fit almost to rehearse, asking this question, how is it possible that this kingdom of England can be ruled in religious truth when such a crook back and dismembered person hath the full predomination and contains the government of the whole land within the circuit of his disposition. But I make no question but it will fall out, it hath been expected that is that he shall be enforced to poison himself.

Sixthly comming to Tybourn, finding an occasion to speak of that sturdie stander because it was a little decayed he answered that his hope was such that in regard so many righteous martyrs had ended their lives for the truth in that place that afore another pair were

built there might rather be such an alteration that a chappell might be built in memorial of them.

I humbly beseech your honour to consider of my longe hinderance by means of my imprisonment who am neither able to defray the charges which this trouble hath drawne me into neither have I any friendes in towne to be bound for my appearance until Saturday next and then my brother surely will be here to witness against Clarke so that in the meantime I beseech your Lordship to consider my necessity and requite me unto the intent of my mind which was only forward to descry any such intention which was perilous unto the state though that such indiscreetness happened unto me at this time but in hopes of your honours remitenance to befriend me according to your honourable disposition I rest in hope your honours most obedient

FRANCIS PALMER.

F. JOHN WENTWORTH, PRIEST, 1637.

The description of John Wentworth, gentleman, as a priest, is justified by the description of five priests as workmen, and it may be well to give the full quotation from a letter of Colonna the Spanish Ambassador to the court St. James's, to Cardinal Mellini, in June, 1624.*

"I brought with me from Flanders the Archdeacon of Cambray, Don Francisco de Carondolet, a noble personage and of known virtue ; and Mr. William Low, an Englishman's son, though born and brought up in Flanders, a good virtuous man and well practised in the English tongue. Here I found three persons who are, father friar Simon Stoke,† a discalceate Carmelite, one of the greatest and most approved subjects of his religion [i.e. order] whom I chose for my Confessor : Mr. John Hidalgo, a fellow of the Seminary of Seville, by nation an Englishman though generally taken for a Spaniard, a man irreprehensible; Mr. Musket,‡ a secular priest and a holy man, and one of those that have converted most and laboured most of any that have or do labour in this vineyard. With these five workmen we have endeavoured to increase in this house the glory and reputation of the Catholic religion, with the renown due to the greatness of the subject, which relation I leave to others, seeing there have not been wanting some who have undertaken to make known to your Lordship how little, for gaining this holy end, we have stuck at, human considerations or valued expenses, even with the certain danger of our lives."

The personall answers of John Wentworth of the Parish of St. Giles in the fields in the County of Middlesex, gent. made by virtue of his corporal oath to the ar[tic]les objected against him by his majesty's Commissioners for causes ecclesiastical as followeth.

The first ar[tic]le he answereth and believeth the same to be true in every part thereof.

To the second ar[tic]le he answereth and believeth that within the

* Tierney-Dodd, *Church History of England*, v. app. 260-1.

† See Fr. Benedict Zimmerman's *Carmel in England* for a memoir of Thomas Doughty *or* Fr. Simon Stock of St. Mary.

‡ Gillow (*Dict. Eng. Caths.* v. 144 *seq.*) mentions three brothers: but this is probably George Muskett *vere* Fisher, who died President of Douai College on 24 December, 1645.

time arlate this examinant composed and penned the book arlate now showed him at the time of this his examination, intituled "A Catholique Cordiall &c." and put the same to printing in Lent last to a french man or a stranger none of the Kings subjects, whose name was Peere as he believeth, who undertook to print or to get the same printed for this examinant, and after the same was so by him printed or by his procurement he the said stranger did bring them to this examinants lodgings to the Spanish Ambassadors house which then was in St James Lane neer Smithfield barrs. And this Examinant believeth that there were four hundred of the said books printed or thereabouts. And he further saith that by the letters J. H. in the title page of the said book is meant John Hydalgo which is this examinants name * in the Spanish tongue, who acknowledgeth himself to be the author and penner of the said book. And this examinant further believeth that he had dispersed very few of them before he understood that the same books were excepted against, and none since that tyme but delivered all he had except five or six which he reserved for his owne use, about a month ago to M[r] Badger a printer to be disposed of at the pleasure of the Archbishop of Canterbury his grace.

To the third ar[tic]le he answereth and believeth the same to be true in every part thereof.

To the fourth ar[tic]le he answereth and confesseth himself to be a Romish Catholique and so hath been for all his lifetyme. And otherwise he doth not believe this article to be true.

[*Endorsed*] Responsa personalia Johni's Wentworth generosi. November 1637.

* His *status* as a gentleman would seem intended, rather than his *name*.

NO. V.

PROCEEDINGS AGAINST CATHOLICS FOR ATTENDING MASS AT THE SPANISH EMBASSY ON PALM SUNDAY, 1613-4.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. RAYMUND STANFIELD. ANNOTATED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM.

The following examinations of persons for the crime of attending Mass and receiving the hallowed substitutes for palms in the chapel of the Spanish Ambassador's house in the Barbican is another of the "Old Chapter" collections. The persons named are not all Catholics, nor all attendants; but the proceedings are directed against the Catholics named.

The second volume of *Middlesex Records* has been consulted for confirmatory evidence, and has been useful to some extent. One must regret that so few records, and so much comment, summaries and extended index are included. Several of the *Harleian Society's* volumes have been of use. It has been difficult to reconcile some statements in the pedigrees, at times in conflict, and the spellings as Talkarne, Tallakarne (*Essex Visitation, Harl. Soc.* xiii. 293), &c., are difficult to deal with.*—J. S. H.

The Briefe of certain examinations taken before the Lord Bishop of London [John King] and some others of his majestys Commissioners Ecclesiasticall in the presence of Thomas Mattershed notary publique.

22nd March 1613, Thomas † Davyes of Cheek [Chick] lane in the Parish of St. Sepulchres, London, scrivenour, being examined confesseth himself to be a Popish Recusant and that he hath so been for many yeares past and purposeth so to continue. That coming along Barbican upon Sunday last was a sevennight he was seene to have a bough of hallowed Palm in his hands which he saith was given him by one Robert Wise of Horwell in Berkshire and being demanded whether he were not uppon Sunday last at the Spanish Ambassadours house to hear Mass, saith he will not accuse himself.

Die supra dict: George ‡ Mutchett of the Parish of St. Andrews

* Lower (*Patronymica Britannica*) gives it as "Tolcarne," saying there are several in Cornwall, evidently descriptive of places; but he fixes the family in Camborne parish. This makes the pronunciation of "Tal" as in "tall," "pall," and "Paul".

† No Thomas Davies, except a physician in 1611 with no address, and Thomas Davies, cutler, of High Holborn in 1615 appear in the recusants' roll; but John Davies, tailor, of St. Sepulchre's, appears in 1608.

‡ George Matchet or Matchett, yeoman or gentleman, appears as a recusant in 1608, 10, 12, 25, 28, 30, 31, 32, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40 and 41, his wife Mary, in 1628, and his wife . . . , in 1631, 32, 35, 37, 38, 39 and 40. Such records from one source alone, proclaim him an unwavering recusant.

in Holborn, scrivenour, confesseth that he was at the Spanish Ambassadors house upon Sunday last were a sevennight, being the 13th of this instant March stilo veteri, between the hours of nine and eleven in the morning and that his errand thither was to speak with one Galloway about a house which he had to sale, that he had there a bough of Ewe in his hand, that he there saw strangers such as he knew not, some English and some others.

23rd Martii 1613. Sara Argall * single woman lying at Mr Cooke's † house in Holborn examined ‡ (This Mrs Argall goeth ordinarily ladylike) saith that upon Sunday last was a sevennight, being Palm Sunday by ye accompt of the parts beyond the Seas, she was at the Spanish Ambassadors betwixt the hours of eight and twelve in the morning where she saw boughs of Ewe in the hands of divers persons from some of which she took a bough and thinketh that ceremony was used upon it, which is accustomable to these days. That she went thither unlike a gentlewoman in a peticoate and a wastecoate.

23rd March, p.d. William Allen ‡ servant to Christopher Beeston,‡ player, dwelling in Clerkenwell parish examined confesseth that upon Sunday last was a sevennight (which was ye Palm Sunday according to the accompt beyond ye Seas) he heard Mass at ye Spanish Ambassadors and saw Palms lying upon the table but

* Lady Argall, the wife of a knight, is named by Sander in his reminiscences [*C. R. S.* i. 22] as cast into prison for hearing Mass in the early part of Elizabeth's reign. Dr. Shaw gives no knight at this period; but Sander may refer to Margaret, daughter of John Talcarne of Talcarne ( ) in Cornwall, who married Thomas Argall of London, and secondly as his third wife Sir Giles Alington of Horseheath, co. Cambs (mar. lic. 21 June, 1564, *Harl. Soc.* xxv. 28, and Vis. Essex, *ibid.* xiii. 137, 293, and Vis. Cambs, *ibid.* xli. 15). Sarah Argall, in the text, may be the sixth daughter of Richard A. of East Sutton, Kent, and his wife Mary, daughter of Sir Reginald Scott of Scott's Hall, Smeeth, Kent. Her brother Reginald was knighted in 1606, and it was probably another brother, Samuel, who was knighted in 1622. John Southcote, in his *Note Book* (*C. R. S.* i. 116) mentions Mrs. Argoll as a Catholic residing abroad. The name is supposed to be derived from Ercall, co. Salop. The family settled in Essex, and in Kent for a short time. In an undated Elizabethan paper Sarah Argall appears as a prisoner in Wood Street Compter for recusancy.

† In the Middlesex recusants two of the Cooke family named William occur from 1605 to 1622, and it is difficult to differentiate between them and their three wives, Elizabeth, Margaret, and Bridget, the last being a widow in 1623.

‡ The names of William Allen and Christopher Beeston must remain grouped. Jane the wife of Christopher Beeston, and William Allen, yeoman, appear as recusants in 1614, and 1615 when the latter is called his servant, as in the text. Jane wife of C. B., gentleman, and W. A. in 1616. In 1617 she is called "the wife or Christopher Hutchenson *alias* Beeston, gentleman," and Allen's name does not appear again. In the same list appears Andrea, the wife of Robert Beeston, yeoman, also of Clerkenwell. Christopher seemed to reside in Turnmill Street, and to be connected with the Red Bull Playhouse. Beeston's name only appears casually in the parish registers, as might be expected by his profession. In N.R. Yorks. Records, ii. 119 and 122, we read that another Christopher Hutchinson of Hutton Bushell then aged sixteen and others were presented "for goinge abroad wandering in the cuntry as common players, and for playing of Enterludes," in 1616, and described "as players of Enterludes, vagabundes, and sturdy beggars". In Canon Maddison's Lincolnshire Pedigrees there are pedigrees of Beeston and Hutchinson, the latter having four Christophers about the time (*Harl. Soc.* li. 536).

denyeth that he knew any person there, saving one Mrs Rainsford * who went thither in company with him and dwelleth in Clerkenwell Parish.

23rd March. Frederick Windsor, gent. lying at Mrs Talbott † in Clerkenwell examined confesseth that the two branches, the one of Ewe and the other of Box found in his desk were delivered unto him by one John Rowton (whose lodging he knoweth not) who told him to keep them for his sake and further saith that about a day or two past he was at the Spanish Ambassadors gate to speak with one Barber, porter to that house and his this examinants Countryman.

24th March 1613. Robert Baxter of ye Parish of St. Andrews in Holborn, gent, examined saith that, upon Sunday last was a sevennight (being ye Catholique Palm Sunday) he was at Mass at ye Spanish Ambassadors whereat were present sundry ladyes and gentlewomen, English whom he knew not as also English men none of whom he knew save only one Atkins one of ye Spanish Ambassadors household servants. That there were hallowed boughs almost in every persons hand that was present there that day which were delivered unto them before his coming, for as he saith it was about tenn of the clock before he came thither and whether this was ye first, second or third Mass that was celebrated there that morning he knoweth not, because every such solempne day there are three masses celebrated every morning as he hath heard but at this Mass (heard by him) were present near an hundred persons.

25 March 1614. John Galloway ‡ of ye Parish of St Sepulchres London Vyntenour, examined confesseth that he was at the Spanish Ambassadors house uppon Sunday last was sevennight being their Palm Sunday and staid there from about nine of the clock till eleven, that he went thither in company with George Matchett from his this examinants house and being asked whether he heard Mass there that

* In 1610 Richard Raynesford, gentleman, was committed for refusal to take the oath of allegiance (and presumably of supremacy as a Catholic). The name seems to be of the Midland counties, settled in London and the neighbourhood, but it appears a few times in the parish registers.

† Eleanor Talbot, widow, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, conformed in 1608, and may have been the daughter of Sir Thomas Baskerville, wife of John Talbot of Longford, Salop, and mother of the tenth Earl of Shrewsbury. Margaret Talbot, spinster, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, in 1614, may be wrongly described as "widow" in the two following years, whilst there is a fourth entry of the same name, a spinster, in 1617 of St. John's parish, and Eleanor T., spinster, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, in the same year.

‡ On 3rd September, 1608, in the printed Middlesex records it is stated that John Gallaway, with no further description, "not onley refuseth to take the oath of obedience, but hath also divulged abroad that His Majesty is but a temporall Kinge and hath nothing to doe in Causes ecclesiasticall". It may be a coincidence, but Payne (*Nonjurors* in 1717) gives Dr. Stephen Galloway (son of another Stephen and Elizabeth Turberville his wife declaring their estate in Pall Mall Street; whilst Mary Galloway, spinster, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields makes declaration of £2000 on mortgage of an estate at Danby-on-Wiske, N.R. Yorks. also appears.

These people should not, however, be confounded with the *English* or *Irish Monsieur* or Dr. Gallway (*C. R. S.* vii. 118 and 111), edited into *Scotch* Galloway on p. 118, who seems to me identical with the *French* Dr. Gallois or Galloys, young Henry Bedingfeld's medical attendant at La Flèche.

day saith he is not bound to accuse himself and that he will hear Mass no oftennor than he cann.

28th March 1614 Robert Wise * of ye Parish of St James Clerkenwell, weaver examined before the Lord Bishop of London, confesseth himself to be a popish Recusant and that he was at the Spanish Ambassadors upon Sunday last was a fortnight being their Palm Sunday and there heard Masse and had a bough of hallowed Box delivered unto him by ye priest as likewise there was unto divers others which bough he brought away with him but gave no part thereof to Thomas Davyes or any other without ye house and that there were present at that Masse in the Chappell at the least 200 persons the one half thereof being no Spaniards. (* Note that Davyes saith he had ye bough of Wise.)

25th March 1614. Henry Wise of Shoe Lane in the Parish of St. Brides, London, weaver, examined confesseth that upon Sunday last he was in the aforenoon at the Spanish Ambassadors house and heard Divine service there being present thereat forty people many of them English whose names he knoweth not.

29th March 1614. Elizabeth Moore † widow lying at ye Lady Skynners,‡ being examined confesseth herself to be a popish Recusant and that upon Sunday last was a sevennight being their Easter Day she was at the Spanish Ambassadors house about nine or tenn of ye

* It will be noted that Robert Wise is described above as of Harwell in Berkshire, which will account for his not appearing in the Middlesex recusants. On the other hand, I find in the parish registers a Robert Wise marrying 8 May, 1608, to Susan Harris, having five children baptised between 1609 and 1618 and being buried himself 16th January, 1619-20 when he is described as a "householder". In the Berkshire Visitation of 1664 (*Harl. Soc.* lvi. 243) John Lyddall of Yxmere (*sic*), Oxon, who died 1632, married Margaret daughter of John Wise of Harrow (? Harwell), Berks. Other Wises in the same volume seem to be of Oxfordshire. John Wise of Drayton, Oxon, disclaimed to bear arms in 1634. Henry Wise, weaver, of Turnmill Street, and Cecilia his wife appear as recusants in 1623, and Frances, wife of Hugh Wise, yeoman, of Clerkenwell in 1635.

† In 1606 and 1607 are named as recusants, "George Moore, gentleman, and his wife Elizabeth Moore *alias* Elizabeth Moore, spinster, both late of St. James's in Clerkenwell"; but in 1608 it runs "George Moore, gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Moore, Francis Moore, yeoman, Charles Moore, gentleman, Mary Moore, spinster, Anne Moore, spinster, Elizabeth Moore, spinster, . . . of the parish of Stepney". The wife of George Moore may be the widow in 1614.

‡ Three Skinners were knighted in 1603, and one in 1604; but if "ye Lady Elizabeth her grace" means Elizabeth, Lady Skinner, this may be Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Fowke of Symondsbury, near Bridport, Dorset. Her first husband was Henry Middlemore of Enfield, Groom of the Chamber to Q. Elizabeth, by whom she had a son Robert who married Dorothy, daughter of Peregrine Fulstow and his wife Dorothy, daughter of Sir Thomas Tresham of Newton, Northants. Elizabeth Fowke married secondly Sir Vincent Skinner of a Lincolnshire family (*Harl. Soc.*). He had held office under the Crown in Lincolnshire and Newark, Notts. *temp.* Elizabeth. In 1611 he writes to the Earl of Salisbury, Lord Treasurer (*State Papers*, 1611-18) asking favour in reference to a debt, seeming a defalcation of £177 10s. He was imprisoned for debt, and buried at St. Andrew's, Holborn, 29 February, 1615-16, "out of Isaac Bringhurst's house in High Holborn, being a Prison". The widow and their son William S. of Thornton Curtis, co. Lincoln (where she was buried 16 Dec., 1633) renounced administration (*Harl. Soc.* lii. 888). The text does not make it clear that she was a Catholic, or sent a messages to the priest, only that she had a friend and a nurse Catholics.

clock in the morning where she staid an hour and that her errand was to speak with Mr. Guin * the priest who was not well yet confesseth that she went into the Chappell and said her devotion there where she saw company whom she knew not saving only one Mrs Creighton a Scottish woman who had been dry nurse to ye lady Elizabeth her grace.

Ellenor Barnes † wife of Richard Barnes Coachman to Mrs Talbott dwelling in Clerkenwell parish examined acknowledgeth herselt to be a popish Recusant and that upon Sunday last was sevennight she was at the Spanish Ambassador's house in Barbican about the tyme of morning prayer and there heard Masse but knew nobody there saving Bridget, Mrs Talbott's maid yet saith the Chappell was as full as it could be thrust, many of them being English.

Bridget Massy ‡ servant to ye said Mrs Talbott examined confesseth that upon Sunday she went in company with Ellenor Barnes to the Spanish Ambassadors house in Barbican and there heard part of their service.

[*Endorsed.*] Mense Martii 1614. The abstract of ye examinations of sundry persons that went to hear Masse at ye Spanish Ambassadour.

[*Endorsed.*] five coches on ffriday in the morning. Hottush on Sunday 3 & 300 persons. Talnudge. C.H.
one the priest. The Rhumes
catching the Catholiques armed men. 200.
Pilgrimes 1500. 600 in procession with Palmes.

* Three priests about the time are named Gwin, Gwynne, etc. (1) Roger G. imprisoned in the Tower, 1603-5 (*C. R. S.* iv.). (2) William G. ordained at the English College, Rome, in 1601. (3) Charles G. *alias* Brown, *alias* Bodwell, ordained at the English College, Rome, 21 December, 1613. An earlier one Robert G., of whom Gillow only gives the dates of 1568 and 1591, may not have been alive

† Dorothy Barnes, spinster, of Turnmill Street, was a recusant in 1619, but the two in the text are not in the printed lists.

‡ There is a Katharine Massey, Messey or Messe, spinster, of Clerkenwell in 1617 and 1618, but not Bridget in the lists.

NO. VI.

THOMAS, FIRST LORD ARUNDELL OF WARDOUR, AND HIS PROPOSAL TO SETTLE THE MANOR OF CHRIST-CHURCH-TWINEHAM, HANTS, ON THE CHURCH, 1638.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. RAYMUND STANFIELD. EDITED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM.

This paper is another of the "Old Chapter" documents, written cursively from beginning to end; but here spaced into paragraphs. The writer "E. Jr." may possibly be Edmund Ireland *vere* Dutton, who Gillow (*Dict. Eng. Cath.* iii. 548) says restored the finances of Douai College to a flourishing condition, when he was procurator, *circa* 1641-7. If so the paper may be a memorandum or report as to moral debts by recovery of which he hoped to achieve that success. The date cannot be fixed within the years 1641-7, as he had already acted as agent for the College in London and elsewhere (*ibid.*). Mr. Gillow writes that he died a Carthusian at Nieuport, 1 April, 1652.

For the purpose of the paper it need only be stated that Thomas, 1st Lord Arundell of Wardour, died 7 November, 1639, a year before which the account begins.

Mr. Edward Doran Webb has obliged me by supplying several missing particulars of the family, covering the whole of the persons in the paper.

His lordship mar. 1st Mary Wriothesley 5th dau. of Henry, 2nd Earl of Southampton, by whom he had—

1. Thomas, who succeeded as 2nd baron, and mar. Blanche 5th dau. of Edward Somerset, 4th Earl of Worcester.
2. William of Horningsham, Wilts, mar. Mary, dau. of Anthony Mary Browne, 2nd Viscount Montagu.
1. Elizabeth Maria, mar. 4 July, 1606, Sir John Philpot of Thruxton, Hants.

By his second marriage to Anne, dau. of Miles Phillipson of Crook, Westmoreland (she died 28 June, 1637, bur. at Tisbury) he had—

2. Katharine, mar. Ralph Eure, eld. son of William 4th Lord Eure of Wilton, co. Durham. Ralph, dying *v.p.*, their son William succeeded as 5th Lord Eure.
3. Mary (the "sister Somerset" of the text), who mar. Sir John Somerset of son of Henry, 5th Earl and 1st Marquess of Worcester.
4. Ann, mar. Cecil Calvert, 2nd Lord Baltimore of Baltimore, co. Longford, who founded Baltimore city, Anne Arundell county, Maryland, North America.
5. Frances, mar. John Talbot, 10th Earl of Shrewsbury.
6. Margaret, mar. Sir John Fortescue of Saldon, Bucks.
7. Clara, mar. Humphrey Weld who bought the Lulworth Castle estates, Dorset.

"Sr Tho. Reynolds" is doubtless Sir Thomas Reynell of West Ogwell, Devon, knighted 1603; but he is only mentioned as acquiring the manor of Slapton on the southern coast of Devonshire. William Knipe is evi-

dently the seneschal or steward. Mr. Webb says the family was an old Catholic one, settled at Semley, their house with its little chapel still standing, and that Edward Knipe the last member died 1821 aged 78.

Mr. Webb adds that Lord Arundell bought the manor and castle of Christchurch Twyneham, Hants, 1 November, 1601, from Henry Hastings of Woodlands, Dorset, for £5,000. By the survey it seems to have appreciated to the value of £18,000 by 1638, a few years after which depreciation may have followed when Blanche Somerset was heroically defending even Wardour Castle against the parliamentarians, and her husband, the 2nd Lord Arundell, destroyed it rather than suffer it to be a help to the enemies of his king, for whom he sacrificed his life on the field of battle.

The family were obviously not the best pleased at the munificent grant; and the writer of the statement (whether Ireland or not) evidently felt that a value of over £100,000 of present money was a strain on it, calling for accommodation.—J. S. H.

NOTES TOUCHING CHRISTCHURCH.

1. The Lo: Ar: a year before his death declared to Mr Wm Knype that he intended to give Christchurch for his soul and bad him inform himself how it might be settled sure. This Mr Knype told me.

2. In the beginning of his last sickness whilst his Lo:p yet walked up and down his drawing chamber, he told me that he intended to give twenty thousand for his soul, for Christchurch, said he is surveyed at eighteen thousand pounds and I will give copihold to two thousand pounds value. Christchurch he said he intended to settle presently and therefore sent up to London to have good advise how it might be made sure from the danger of the Law, adding that it was land of his own purchasing, the clearest and most unquestionable he held.

3. Growing weak with sickness he bad me tell Will: Knype that he would have a conveyance of Christchurch to the Lo: Bal: made out of hand. I replied that Mr Knype was very busy in his Lo:ps Audit. Tell him (said he) I will have this done, all other business set aside.

4. I moving him afterwards to perfect the collateral security for the manor of Slapton to my Lo: of Shrewsbury. Let the conveyance of Christchurch be done said he for that is the business; then he added. I will do that of Slapton also but this is of more importance.

5. After he had given order to have the deeds of Christchurch drawn, for five days together he still called for it and when the other deed for security to my Lo: of Shrewsbury was by his steward presented to him to be sealed, he put it back and called for the deed of Christchurch and could not be drawn to seal ye deed of security till that of Christchurch was presented and perfected.

6. When I brought him word that the conveyance of Christchurch was ready for ye seal his Lo:p exulted in spirit, lifting up his eyes to heaven and said I am glad of it. I hope that will satisfy all.

7. After ye deeds was sealed and delivered, he rested in quiet and looking upon me and calling me by name he said Oh were I Emperor

of the whole world I would give it all for ye honour of God and the good of my soul.

8. I hearing that Christchurch should be engaged by a former deed made for ye use of the La: Ar: and her children, was troubled lest his Lo:ps good intentions should be frustrated. Whereupon I asked ye La: Bal: and Mrs Eure if they would be pleased that I should manifest to his Lo:p ye former engagement of that Manour. But they said in no case for it might prejudice them and Mrs Eu: added that I should not only prejudice them present but also the absent and her sister Somerset would think I did her ye greatest disfavour in the world.

9. At another time I asked the same ladies if they did not think that if his Lo:p understood that the Manor was engaged he would not recall those things he had made to his children with power of revocation, and they said they doubted not but he would.

10. The Lo: Bal: seeing at several times his Lo:p's great zeal and earnest desire to provide for his soul said before ye said ladies that he did assure himself that if his Lo:p knew how other things were engaged he would rather give Warder Castle for his soul than have his intention frustrated.

11. I not yet assured that his Lo:p would leave the whole Manour to be freely disposed of asked ye parties above mentioned whether in case his Lo:p should give 6 or 7000 out of that Manour for his soul they would be contented to give 500 a piece. My Lord Bal: his Lady and Mrs Eure accorded thereunto and Mr Weld made answer that he would give as much as any should and then correcting himself he said he would give as much as my Lo: Bal: would give. Afterwards walking with me upon the tarras he said that if his Lo:p should give that Manour to pious uses he would not meddle with it for he did think it would not do him any good.

12. Mrs Weld wished me to move my Lo: Ar: to pay in present two thousand pounds of her portion which would be due before Christmas in regard her husband had use for the money. I moved him accordingly and his Lo:p caused the said sum to be paid presently and deceased before ye day that it was due so as if it had not been paid Mr Weld must have expected till the lands made over to Sr Tho: Reynolds had been sold.

13. I do protest seriously in presence of Almighty God before whom both I and all parties concerned in this affair must give a strict account that the fear I had of prejudicing My Lords daughters and their husbands and the confidence I had that nature, piety and conscience would prevail so much with them that they would not make difficulty but concur with all alacrity to any reasonable motion for ye good of his Lo:ps soul so eagerly by him thirsted, were two strong motives which hindered me from discovering to his Lo:p the engagement of Christchurch, which had I done Mr Weld for certain had not received his £2000 for his Lo:p did very hardly accord to pay it as the case stood because as he said he should want present money to employ for his soul, and of ye sum which he then appointed to be given in present alms £250 was by that occasion expected half a year. Mrs

Eure was afraid of her Rectorie. What do you think would become of ye £1000 bond given to my Lo: Shrewsbury and the like to my Lo: Bal: both free gifts and both given in ye latter end of my Lords sickness after these matters were agitated? And what could I find in myself stranger so great a willingness not only to hinder but to further their particular interests but think that they no strangers but children most tenderly beloved, sucking from their cradles upwards principles of religion as well as reason, would be forwards to embrace all just conscientious and honourable ways to comply with their noble and religious fathers intentions for the good of his soul sithence that ye way to help himself was concealed from him merely and only for their particular interests and that matters might proceed in a peaceable way. Of these things a strict account will be exacted in ye day of just and equitable judgment. What informations I have here given you I am able to depose every particular upon oath for though many years be past yet I took notes of them upon the place and in ye time when they passed.

E. Jr.

NO. VII.

SOME RECORDS OF THE MONMOUTH MISSION.

CONTRIBUTED BY JOHN HOBSON MATTHEWS.

THE CATHOLIC MISSION OF MONMOUTH.

Although, ever since the Reformation, the Catholics of the county town had been visited at frequent intervals by one or more of the proscribed and outlawed priests of the "Roman obedience," * it was not until the reign of James II. that the very numerous adherents of the Catholic Faith in this neighbourhood obtained such a measure of toleration as enabled them to assemble for public worship otherwise than secretly. Then it was that the old Norman chapel of Saint Cadoc at Monmouth Priory was resorted to by the Catholics of this town, it having been restored for the purposes of Mass and other Catholic rites.†

On the accession of William of Orange, the exercise of Catholicism was again forbidden under dire penalties, and its adherents once more found themselves under the necessity of meeting in secret. The place which they now chose for their religious assemblies was an upper chamber in the rear of the Robin Hood inn, at the bottom of Monnow Street. This ancient messuage, still standing, with an ogival doorway on the street, and a penthouse extending along the whole front, clearly dates from the 16th century.

In 1778, in accordance with the provisions of the first Catholic Relief Act, about fifty Catholics of Monmouth and the immediate neighbourhood attended before the Justices in the Shire Hall, and, on taking the oath of allegiance to King George the Third, were registered as exempt from penalties for religion.

In 1792 the Catholics of Monmouth formed a committee to arrange for the erection of a chapel in that town. The committee (see *post*, p. 144) comprised (*inter alios*) the Right Reverend William Gregory Sharrock, O.S.B., Bishop of Telmessus *in partibus infidelium;* William Vaughan of Courtfield, esq.; Miss Mary Kane, and Michael Watkins. The lastnamed was the owner of the Robin Hood, and was a builder, and to him was entrusted the construction of the new chapel. It was built on the east side of Saint Mary Street, and was little more than a spacious room, with an altar at the east end. The chapel had to be built in a secluded position. It is said to have been expressly stipulated by the Mayor and Corporation that the building was not to look like a church, and that the worshippers were only to enter it one at a time. Access to the chapel door was up a narrow

* Especially the Jesuits of the Cwm in Llanrothal, 1604-1680.

† (Heath's *Monmouth*, p. 14.) Williams of Monmouth Priory were the principal Catholics of the town.

passage, and behind a couple of small, shabby houses—for it was not to open on to the public street. In 1802 the congregation numbered 120.

Though the Monmouth chapel was not opened until 1793, its registers commence 10 January 1791. The earlier entries are, of course, only of Baptisms; but Marriages began to be recorded in November 1800. The chapel was registered for the solemnisation of Matrimony 1 July 1837.

A Catholic Mission had existed in the Powels' old mansion at Perthîr, in the parish of Rockfield, perhaps ever since the Reformation. Its registers, which are kept at Monmouth, date from 1751. (See C. R. S. vol. i. p. 271.) The Mission was served by Franciscans Recollects, who had here their Noviciate until 1818. Two of these friars successively served the Monmouth chapel, from 1797 till 1800, viz., the Revv. Peter Jones and George Roberts, O.S.F.R. Owing to this and other circumstances, many entries of Baptisms performed at Monmouth must be sought in the Registers of Perthîr. Until about 1825 the Monmouth Mission was united with Holywell, Flintshire, both chapels sharing the same endowments, which included certain farms in cos. Monmouth and Flint.

The following is a list of the priests in charge of the Monmouth Mission, with the year of the appointment of each:—

1791. William Gregory Sharrock, O.S.B., Bishop of Telmessus *i.p.i.* (Afterwards Vicar Apostolic of the Western District.)

1797. Peter Jones, O.S.F.R., Missionary Apostolic.

1798. George Roberts, O.S.F.R., Miss. Ap.

1802. George Gildart, Miss. Ap.

1818. John Jones, Miss. Ap.

1835. Edward Metcalfe,* Miss. Ap.

1836. Thomas Burgess, Miss. Ap. (Afterwards Bishop of Clifton.)

1851. Thomas Burgess Abbott (nephew of the last), later made Missionary Rector.

1893. James Bolton Moore, priest in charge.

1898. Sidney Nicholls, priest in charge.

The congregation at the two Sunday Masses now numbers on an average 100, not including the Militia, but including seven White Sisters from Brittany.

A. RECUSANTS PRESENTED AT THE MONMOUTH QUARTER SESSIONS, 1716-9.

The earliest book of Quarter Sessions Records of the Borough of Monmouth is a thin unbound foolscap paper cahier containing the Minutes of the Court from 1716 to 1721. Among the entries are the Presentments of a very few Popish Recusants, who in nearly every case are Margaret and Mary Duffield of the hamlet of Wyesham in the parish of Dixton.†

The custom of presenting the Recusants at the Sessions was evidently becoming obsolete. It died a lingering death in 1720, after a final flicker of life in 1719, in which year a last spasmodic attempt was made by the Justices to schedule the Catholics throughout Monmouthshire.

It is surprising that so few persons should be presented here, and those almost exclusively from one place, especially in view of the censure on the Constables in 1716 for their neglect of duty in this respect. The town and neighbourhood of Monmouth at this time, and for long afterwards, abounded in *obstinate Papists*. Why the Constables of Wyesham in particular should have distinguished themselves by their Protestant zeal is a mystery.

* Formerly O.S.B. and chaplain at Talacre, Flintshire; compiler of the Welsh Catholic prayer-book, "Llyfr Gweddi y Catholig" (Liverpool, 1837), and founder of Saint Mary's, Newport.

† The farm called the Duffields near Monmouth is probably named after this family.

NAMES OF CATHOLICS PRESENTED AT THE MONMOUTH QUARTER SESSIONS FOR NON-ATTENDANCE AT PROTESTANT WORSHIP IN THE PARISH CHURCH.*

1716 April 16.

Presented by the Constable of the Hamlett of Wyesham

Margaret Duffeild
Mary Duffeild } As fitt for Service †

Presented by the Grand Jury.
All The Constables for not p^rsenting the Popish Recusants.

[*The above is a sample of the displayed entries.*]

1716 Dec. 10. The Constable of Wyesham hamlet presents Margaret Duffeild and Mary Duffeild as fit for Service.

1716 Jan. 14. Mary Duffill is presented as fit for Service.

1717 May 6. Hamlet of Wyesham. Absentees from Service & fitt for Service: Mary Duffeild & Margarett Duffeild.

1717 July 15. Hamlet of Wyesham. Those fitt for Service: Margarett Duffeild, Mary Duffeild.

1717 Jan. 20. Hamlet of Wyesham. Marg^t & Mary Duffeild fit for service.

1718 Oct. 6. Wyseham hamlet. Marg^t & Mary Duffeild, Absenters from Service.

1718 Oct. 20. Wyseham hamlet. Margaret Duffeild and Mary Duffeild fit for Service.

1719 Oct. 19. Wyebridge Ward. Ben.‡ Williams, Mad^m Morgan, Popish Recusants.

B. CATHOLICS SUBSCRIBING THE OATH OF ALLEGIANCE IN MONMOUTHSHIRE, 1778-1805.*

Quarter Sessions of the Peace holden at the Guildhall of Monmouth on Monday 3 August 1778 before John Davis, D.D., § Mayor, James Yarworth and Thomas Hughes, gentlemen, Bailiffs.

Grand Jury.

Edward Leach	Sworn	John Gabriel
Luke Phillips		Thomas Lucas
Benjamin Yeats		Isaac Billings
Thomas Davis		John Tibbs
John Hughes		ffrancis Spencer
Thomas Jarrett		William Harper
		Richard Lewis, limeburner

* From the Quarter Sessions records preserved in the Shire Hall, Monmouth.
† This curious phrase meant "able to attend the Service in the parish church and failing to do so".
‡ Benedict Williams of Monmouth Priory, gent.
§ Vicar of Monmouth.

At this Court the several Persons under named being Roman Catholicks, took and Subscribed the Oath as Directed by an Act of Parliament passed in the 19th year of the Reign of his present Majesty intituled "An Act for relieving his Majesty's Subjects Professing the Popish Religion from certain Penalties and Disabilities imposed on them by an Act made in the 11th & 12th Years of the Reign of King William the Third intituled, 'An Act for the further preventing the Growth of Popery' ".

ffrances Teresia Briggs of Blackbrook in the County of Monmouth.
ffrances Vaughan of Courtfield in the said County.
Dorothy Jones, Jane Embry, Maria Embry } of Monmouth.
John Vaughan of Courtfield afsd Esqr
Mary Jones, Robert Jones } of Monmouth afsd
Thomas Croft of Llantillio Cressenny in ye sd Co of Monmouth Gentl'.
Elizabeth Thomas of Monmouth afsd
Peter James, Sarah James } of Highmeadow * in the County of Gloucester.
Dorothy Thomas, Mary Thomas, Mary Jones } of Monmouth afsd
Jane Richards, Thomas Embry } of Monmouth afsd
James Beeston
John Spencer Woollett of Monmouth afsd
Robert Townshend, E. Townshend
Grace Kane of Monmouth afsd
Winifred Jones
Ann ffoord
Ann Jones
Mary Jones
Sarah Lorymer of Perthyre in ye Con : of Monmouth afsd
George Anthony of Monmouth afsd
Mary Williams
Hannah Pytts, John Billington } of Monmouth afsd
John Morgan
William Kingston of Monmouth afsd
William Williams
John Jones
James Jones
Edward Morgan of Llangattock in ye Con : of Monmouth afsd
George Morgan
John Sheldon of Monmouth afsd

* In the parish of Newland.

Jenkin Wyshall * of Bicknors Court † in Con : of Gloucester afs[d] Gentl :

George Watkins of Clearwell ‡ in the C[o] of Gloucester afs[d]

Monmouth Quarter Sessions, 26 October 1778. Further subscribing Roman Catholicks :—

Ann Morgan of Whitchurch in the County of Hereford.

Edward Gwillym } of Goodrich in y[e] s[d]
Edward Gwillym y[e] Younger } C[o] of Hereford.

George Powell of Perthyre in the County of Monmouth.

Monmouth Quarter Sessions, 2 November 1778. Further subscribing Roman Catholicks :—

Michael Watkins of Monmouth.

Thomas Powell of Rockfield in y[e] County of Monmouth.

Ann Hutton of Monmouth afs[d]

William Rosser of Skenfreth in the s[d] C[o] of Monmouth.

Mary Buckstone of Llanmelling in y[e] s[d] C[o] [parish of Caerwent.]

Mary Jones of Monmouth afs[d]

Rachael Bennett of Worcester Lodge in y[e] C[o] of Gloucester, near Coleford.

Alice Richard of Shirenewton in y[e] s[d] C[o] of Monmouth.

Elizabeth Moyle of Monmouth afs[d]

James Croft the Younger of Llantillio Cressenny in y[e] s[d] C[o] of Monmouth.

Names of the Roman Catholics subscribing the Oath of Allegiance before the Commission of Justices.§

CHEPSTOW.

Charles Walmesley[A]	Walter Watkins[F]
Phil. Jones [B]	Cecily Meredith.[G]
W. Vaughan.[C]	W[m] Prichard
John Powell Lorymer.[D]	Elizabeth Evans
Michael Reilly, M.D.‖	John Williams [F]
Martha Jones.	John Jones
Eliz. Jones.	James × Jones.
Francis Weetman.[E]	15 July 1778.

[A] Vicar Apostolic of the Western District.
[B] of Llanarth, gent.
[C] William Vaughan of Courtfield, esq.
[D] of Perthîr, esq.
[E] Rev. Father Francis Andrew Weetman, O.S.F.R., Perthîr.
[F] A priest, *vide post*.
[G] of Llanelen, spinster.

ABERGAVENNY.

Mary Hobbs	John Bosvile
Mary Kane jun[r] [H]	W[m] Proger [J]
Hugh Bosvile [I]	John Jones [K]

[H] of Monmouth, spinster.
[I] of Llanelen, esq.
[J] of Wernddu, esq.
[K] of Llanarth, esq.

* *lege* Wyrhall, *rectius* Wyrrall.
† In the parish of English Bicknor.
‡ In the parish of Newland.

§ From the Minute Book of the General Quarter Sessions of the Peace for the County of Monmouth, preserved at the Sessions House, Usk.

‖ 1789 Apr. 25. Buried "Michael Reilly, M.D., from Monmouth, in the Chancel" (P.R. of Llanelen, co. Monm.). He bequeathed a box of church ornaments to Monmouth chapel.

Den. Byrne [L]
David Powell
Edward Jones
John Bosvile Junr
Henry Bosvile
Jno James
John Andrus
Jno Andrews Junr
John Kemble [M]
Ed. Newey
Thos Prosser

21 July 1778.

[L] Rev. Father Dennis Byrne, O.S.F.M.
[M] Kemble of Abergavenny were a branch of those of Pembridge Castle, co. Heref.

LANARTH COURT.

[nil] 22 July 1778.

NEWPORT.

Margarett Thomas
Mary Pye
Elizabeth Prichard
Mary × Price
Will: Jones [A]
Antho. Montonnier [B]
John Prichard
John × Thomas
Phillip Lewis
Thos Pye

25 July 1778.

[A] tanner; formerly of Pyle, co. Glam.
[B] surgeon.

MONMOUTH.

Elibeth Jones
Richd Davis [C]
Teresa Mecarty

20 August 1778.

[C] of Llancaio, *vide subtus*.

NEWPORT.

Hannah × Jones
Elizabeth Bevan
Rd Lee
Henry M.[D] Hawkins
Jno Jones
Robert Mayle
John Williams
John James Junr
Mary James
Jane Williams

7 October 1778.

[D] Montonnier.

ABERGAVENNY.

Benjn Rogers
Lewis Havard [E]
Simon Andrus

13 January 1779.

[E] of Brecon, a priest.

USK.

Mary Jones of Lanarth Court.
John Jones of Lanarth, Esq.
William Gerard of Lanarth Court, Priest.
Walter Watkins of Abergavenny, Priest.
Edward Jones of the Tump, Lanarth, Priest.
Robert Yescombe, Mamhilad Gent
Richard Davis of Lancayo in the Parish of Usk, Yeoman.
James Croft of the Parish of Penrose, Farmer.

25 August 1791.

USK.

John Andrus of Abergavenny Ironmonger.
John Williams of the Grange in the Parish of Langattock vibon avel in the County of Monmouth Gent[A]
William Williams of the Redhouse in Parish of Michealtroy farmer.
William Bosvile of Lanellen Gent
John Prosser of Abergavenny Taylor.
William Jones of Abergavenny Shomker. [B]

5 October 1791.

[A] A priest; *vide post*, p. 144.
[B] Shoemaker.

USK.

Edward Morgan of Langad. Farmer.
John Jones of Langatock farmer.

11 Jan. 1792.

CAERLEON.

Henry Montonnier Hawkins of the Town of Newport, Surgeon.
Anthony Montonnier Hawkins of the Town of Newport Surgeon.

12 April. 1792.

USK.

James Barnard of the Grange in the Parish of Llangattock Vibon Avel Priest.

15 July 1794.

MONMOUTH.

Ja[s] Yarworth

12 October 1799.

USK.

W. P. Lorymer of Newport
C. P. Lorymer of Abergavenny
John Powell Lorymer, Perthyre near Monmouth, Gentleman.

17 July 1805.

[8 *signatures at Usk have been obliterated* (c. 1795). *I think I can read*]:—

Edward Harris . . . . . .
Thomas Davies David Evans.
John Davies . . . . . .

C. "ANNIVERSARIES TO BE OBSERVED IN THE CATHOLIC CHAPEL OF MONMOUTH."

[FROM THE OLD CARD HANGING IN THE SACRISTY.]

4 Masses annually for Thomas, Elizabeth, and Edward Hughes.
1 Mass weekly for Robert and Mary Gwynne.
1 Mass annually for Mary Price.
1 Mass for Miss Ann Watkins and her brothers George and David.
2 Masses for Mary and Elizabeth Morgan.

Jan. 11 (1860.) Rev. James Watkins.
Feb. 17 (1862.) Mary Watkins.
,, 26 (1867.) George Addams, America.
Mch. 4 (1799.) Mr Peter James, aged 81 years.
,, 12 (1817?) James [or Thomas] Roberts.
,, 14 (1806.) Thomas Williams, aged about 70.
,, 15 (1798.) Elizabeth Howel, about 37.
,, 23 (1844.) Thomas Embry Esqre
Ap. 6 (1798.) Mrs Elizabeth Morgan of Colford, 92.
,, 14 (1799.) Elizabeth Watkins, 84.
,, 19 (1798.) Mr Thomas P[owel] Lorymer, 17.
,, 21 (1798.) Mary Powel, about 60.
,, 24 (1883.) Elizabeth Morgan, 76.
,, 29 (1799.) William Vaughan Esqre.*
May 6 (1798.) R: P: Henricus Leo Haddon, 49.
,, 9 (1799.) Mrs Sarah Lorymer†, 72.
,, 23 (1750.) Ill: & Rmus Matthæus Prichard, D.D.‡
,, 28 (1847.) Revd Edward Metcalfe,§ aet. 56; at Leeds, of fever.
June 15 (1876.) Mary Morgan, 75.
,, 22 (1838.) Mrs Maria Embry.
,, 28 (1799.) John Sheldon, 105.‖
,, 29 (1796.) Mrs Mary Lorymer, 44.
,, 30 (1795.) R: P: Franciscus Andreas Weetman,¶ 59.
July 6 (1843.) Rt Revd Bp: Baines, D.D., aet. 57. Prior Park.
,, 9 (1799.) Mrs Mary Jones, 88.
,, 21 —— Nicholas Power, Esqre
Augt 3 (1868.) Joseph Rosser, Skenfrith.
,, 5 (1820.) James Rosser & wife.
,, 7 (1799.) William Edmonds, 87.
,, 13 —— Rachel & Jas Watkins (or December).
,, 18 Archbishop Roger B. Vaughan, O.S.B.
Sept. 1 (1798.) Mary Meredith, 79.
,, 2 (1865.) Miss Ann Watkins.
,, 29 (1873.) Cecily Swarbrick, aet. 57; for 37 years teacher in the Catholic School, Monmouth.
Oct. 6 (1811.) J. P. Lorymer Esqre, 61.
,, 17 (1809.) Rmus G. W. Sharrocke,** 67.
,, 26 (1866.) Major Chas Stapledon, 84.
,, 26 (1874.) Revd Wm R. Woollett, 62½.
Nov. 7 (1807.) Mrs Vaughan of Courtfield, 58.
,, 13 (1863.) Hannah Roberts.
,, 24 (1861.) V. Revd Geo. Morgan †† D.D., aet. 63.

* Vaughan of Courtfield. † Powell-Lorymer of Perthîr.

‡ O.S.F.Recoll., Vicar Apostolic of the Western District; died at Perthîr, buried in the chancel of Rockfield parish church.

§ Sometime at Talacre and at Newport, Monm. Compiler of the Welsh Catholic prayerbook, 1837.

‖ Buried in Rockfield parish churchyard. The age should be 101 (*v. post*, p. 143).

¶ O.S.F., of Perthîr; buried in Rockfield churchyard.

** Bishop William Gregory Sharrock, V.A. of the Western District.

†† Morgan of Baynham. Resided at Scatterford, co. Glouc.

Dec. 6 (1827.) Ann Rosser.
,, 16 (1847.) William Middleton Esq^re
,, 23 (1847.) Rev^d Thomas Grafton, OSF., aet. 82.
,, 26 (1863.) W^m Coombs Esq^re, Bath.

D. ENTRIES RELATING TO CATHOLICS IN THE REGISTERS OF THE PARISH OF SAINT MARY IN THE TOWN OF MONMOUTH.*

[*These Registers begin with a Baptism on* 10 *November* 1598.]

1601 Feb. It'm the xvth daie was crissned † Phellippe the sonne of will'm Jones gentlemā w^ch w^ll Jones esq'r dyed at Treowen ‡ y^e xxvijth of July 1640 & was buried in Wonastow y^e xxixth [p.s.]. S^r Phillip Jones died at Monmouth the 9^th of march and buried at wonostow 13th 1659 [p.p.s.].

1603 Jan. Ite' the xiijth daie was buried the Ladye Lucye Herbert.§

1668. Buried Elizabeth Williams of the Priory.‖
1669. Buried M^r Thomas W^ms of the priory.
1697. Buried Mary dau. of James Cambel & Mary his wife.
,, Born a son of James Campble a Papist & ffrances his wife.
1698. Buried James, son of James Cambel & Mary his wife.
,, Born Adam son of Adam Richards, & ffrances his wife. Bapt. by a Popish Priest.
,, M^d that y^e 14^th of March was Born a Son of Richard Ballard (a Cobler) and Bapt. by a Popish Priest.
1699. John son of John Prichard & Mary was Born y^e 8^th July. Bapt. by a Pop : Priest.
,, Buried John Williams of y^e Priory G^tman.
,, Mary dau. of James Campbel & Grace his wife was born. Baptiz'd by a Popish Priest.
,, Buried Mary, dau. of James Campbel.
1700. Bapt.¶ William son of James Campbil & ffrances uxor.
1703. Born James son of James Campbel & Grace ux.
,, Bapt.¶ John son of Richard Ballard cobbler.
1704. Buried William son of James Campbel.
,, Born Elisabeth dau. of William Gwilliam (a Papist.)
,, Elisabeth dau. of John Hall, a Papist, & ffrances uxor, was born (Feb. 28.)
,, Bapt.¶ Daniel son of James Cambel & ffrances.

* These extracts do not purport to comprise all the entries relating to Catholics, but only such as are known by me. At the time the Registers commence, probably more than half the inhabitants adhered to the Faith.

† This must not be taken to mean that the ceremony was performed by a heretical minister. The baptisms of Catholics were often so entered in the Protestant Parish Registers, with no hint of their having been performed by a priest.

‡ In the parish of Wonastow. This fine old mansion still remains. It has five priests' hiding-holes.

§ Widow of Henry Herbert of Wonastow, esq., and dau. to William, 3rd Earl of Worcester, K.G.

‖ Williams of Monmouth Priory were Catholic from the middle of the 17th to the middle of the 18th century, or perhaps longer.

¶ This must not be taken as evidence of Protestant baptism.

1709. ffrances daughter of James Campbel & ffrances christned by a Popish Priest.
1728. Buried John son of Charles Billington & Mary.
1729. Bur. Catherine dau. of William Lorrimore & Mary his wife.
,, Buried Thomas Lorrimore.
,, Bur. Richard Ballard Cobler (Sep. 30.)
1731. Bur. Mrs Martha Needham widow (July 2.)
1733. Bur. Mary dau. of Charles Bellington & Mary.
1736. Bur. Francis son of Charles Bellington & Mary.
1738/9. Bur. James son of Charles Bellington & Mary.
1739. Bur. William son of William and Mercy Cox (Oct. 24.)
1749. Buried Charles Kane,* and Urcilla † wife of Thomas Belchier (June 1.)
1751. Marr. James Duffel ‡ & Martha Lorymore § (June 25.)
1753. Bur. Martha wife of James Duffel.
,, Bur. William Cox (July 3.)
1757. Bur. Mary dau. of John Billington ‖ & Sarah (May 3.)
1761. Bur. Clare dau. of Clement Kane & Mary.
1769. Marr. John Briggs ¶ and Frances Teressa Cane, both of this parish, by licence; in presence of Mary Kane junr ** and Theophilus Phillips (July 5.)
,, Bur. Samuel son of John Billington and Sarah.
1770. Bap.†† Clement Kane the Son of John Briggs Esq're and Teresa his Wife (Sep. 25.)
1771. Bur. Elizabeth dau. of Mercy Cox,‡‡ a Papist (Apr. 3.)
,, Bur. John Evans Cobler (a Papist) Apr. 17.
,, Bur. Mary dau. of Mercy Cox, a Papist (July 13.)
1774. Marr. John × Lanwarn, of St. Weonard's, tailor, and Elizabeth Willim §§ of the same parish. Witn. Thomas Powell, Mary Williams (Feb. 1.)
,, Marr. Joseph Watkins, of Langattock Vibon Avel, and Elizabeth Prichard. Witn. Thomas Samuel, Thomas Phillips (May 16.) [Parties and witnesses all Catholics.]

* An Irish gentle-family settled at Monmouth shortly before, which remained there till early in the 19th century.

† Dau. of Robert Needham of Hilston, gent., by his wife Susan Turberville of Llanfair Cilgoed, who were both Catholics.

‡ Duffield, a family of recusants in the hamlet of Wyesham in Dixton. (See p. 133.)

§ Probably Lorymer of Perthîr.

‖ A family settled at Monmouth shortly before, having come probably from Lancashire.

¶ Of Blackbrook in Skenfrith. On the death of Sir Hugh Briggs of Haughton, co. Salop, bart., he claimed the baronetcy, on somewhat doubtful grounds. (See Bradney, *History of Monmouthshire*, vol. i. p. 64.)

** This pious and charitable spinster lady was for many years the Martha of the Monmouth mission. She died 1825 and is buried in Monmouth churchyard, under the chancel east wall.

†† This is no evidence of Protestant baptism.

‡‡ Cox of Rockfield, a branch of the old Catholic family of Cox of Norton in Skenfrith.

§§ She was a Catholic, as appears by the Perthîr Mission Registers.

1775. Marr. David Pitt and Anna × Billington. Witn. George Tingle, John Billington (July 23.)
1776. Marr. Thomas Embry and Maria Jones, by licence. Witn. John Powell Lorymer, Thomas Phillips (July 4.) [Parties and witnesses all Catholics.]
1778. Marr. John Spencer Woollett * and Dorothy Maria † Jones, both of this parish, by licence. Witness, W. Vaughan ‡ and Maria Burgh.
1779. Marr. William Price of Kentchurch and Elizabeth Ford, by licence. Witn. Anne × Ellis, Thomas Phillips. [The bride and witnesses Catholics.] (July 22.)
1782. Bur. John Spencer son of John Spencer and Dorothy Woollet (Dec. 19.)
1786. Bur. Mercy Coxe (June 8.)
,, Bur. Maria dau. of Sir John Briggs and Frances his wife (Nov. 30.)
1788. Bur. Elizabeth Duffold.
1789. Marr. Michael Watkins § and Elizabeth Prosser.‖ Witn., Ann Prosser and Thomas Evans (May 25.)
1790. Marr. Thomas × Dugmore and Ann Sarah Billington. Witn. Ann × Watkins, Mary Billington, John Panting. (Feb. 11.) [The parties and the first two witnesses were Catholics.]
1790. Bur. George Knight, a Roman Priest (May 21.) ¶
1791. Bur. Robert Jones, surgeon (Aug. 2.) **
1794. Bur. Elizabeth wife of Josiah Crutchly (Dec. 25.) ††
1806. Marr. Thomas Woollett, bachelor, and Maria Charlotte Lloyd, spinster; by licence. Witn. Thomas Harvey, Mary Woollett, Mary Charlotte Lloyd (Sep. 29.) [The bridegroom and the second witness Catholics.]
1807. Bur. Mary dau. of Thomas and Ann Dugmore. ‡‡
1808. Bur. Sarah wife of John Billington.
,, Bur. John Billington.
,, Bur. Michael Watkins (July 1.) [*aet.* 58.]
1810. Bur. John Spencer Woollett (Mar. 30.)
,, Bur. Ann Sarah Dugmore (July 1.)
1811. Bur. Maria Cox.
1812. Bur. Elizabeth Duffield.

* Surgeon. Settled at Monmouth shortly before, having come from Kent.

† Dau. of Robert Jones of Monmouth, surgeon, of a Catholic family (Jones of the Waun in Skenfrith).

‡ William Vaughan of Courtfield, esq.

§ Of Monmouth, builder, of an old Catholic family. Bur. with his widow at Monmouth, in a vault in the churchyard, east of the church.

‖ Of Monmouth. She became a Catholic at the age of 16 and died 1851, aged 85.

¶ Rev. George Knight, S.J. (See vol. iv. p. 411.)

** *Vide* note, *supra*.

†† She was a Catholic, and is buried in the churchyard.

‡‡ Catholic descendants remain in the district. His wife was a Billington.

1812. Marr: ThomasTaylor, of St. Wonnards, and Mary Watkins, by licence. Witn. James Addis, Ann Addis (Apr. 23.) [The bride and the second witness Catholics.]
1813. Bur. Rosetta Watkins, aged 49. (May 20.) [Wife of Evan Watkins.]
1814. Bur. John Henry Lindsey Scudamore Briggs, of Skenfrith, aged 7.
,, Bur. Sarah Pollard, aged two months * (Mar. 13.)
1816. Marr. Joseph Watkins and Mary Perrin, by licence. Witn. Joseph Addis, Mary Rugg (Jan. 10.) [Both parties Catholics.]
1820. Bur. Mary Ann Woollett, aged six months (Mar. 4.)
,, Bur. Margaret Duffield, aged 80 (Nov. 7.)
1822. Marr. John Jones of Langarren, widower, and Martha Theakston, by licence. Witn. William Woollett, Catherine Maria Lacy. [The bridegroom a Catholic.]
1825. Bur. Mary Kane (July 19.) †
1829. Bur. Charles Billington, aged 70 (Feb. 27.)
1831. Bur. Dorothy M. Woollett, aged 82 (Sep. 11.)

EXTRACTED FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ROCKFIELD IN THE COUNTY OF MONMOUTH.

[On the last page of the old book, which begins 1696 and ends *circa* 1712, is:—]

A register of all X^ns burialls and marriages in y^e p'ish of Rockfield that have been as I am informed since the 29^th September 1695 to March y^e 25^th 1696 of the papists or those y^t were x^ned married and buried contrary to y^e church of England.

Impr. Mary Lorimer ‡ vid. buried.
Margaret y^e wife of Cha^s Harries buried.
Walter Morgan's child buried.
William Lorrimer a child borne & buried.
Margaret y^e mother in law of John Vaughan buried in another parish.
Thomas Upton a papist one child borne.
Thomas Watkins one child borne.
William John married clandestinely.
William Morgan married clandestinely.
Mary the daughter of William Morgan by Mary his wife borne November 1696.
John Lorrimer was buried y^e 16^th day of 8^ber 1701.
. . . Lorimer was buried [torn off].

1698 Mar. 26. Born. Bridget dau. of William Lorimer and Mary his wife.

* Dau. of Nathaniel Pollard, Protestant, a native of Yorkshire, by his Catholic wife Elizabeth (olim Watkins, née Prosser).
† *Vide ante*, pp. 135, 140.
‡ Of Newbolds. She was the one who brought back the Faith into this family. She appears in the Recusant Rolls, as Mary Lorymier, widow, in 1684.

1698 May 25. Buried. Bridget dau. of William Lorimer and Mary his wife.
1738 Nov. 9. Bur. Mr. William Lorimer of this p'sh.
1743 June 17. Bur. Mrs. Bridget Powel.*
,, July 24. Bur. Mary Lorymer of y^s^ parish.
1750 Aug. 29. Bur. Mr. Michael Lorymer.†
1766 June 10. Bur. Elizabeth Cox.
1771 Sep. 18. Bur. Mr. Michael Lorymer.‡
1776 May 26. Marr. Rowland Addams and Mary Pardoe, both of this parish, by banns.
1777 Apr. 27. Bur. John Powell.§
1781 Aug. 31. Christened ‖ Thomas ¶ the son of John Powell Lorymer by Mary his wife.
1782 Oct. 7. Baptised Mary daughter of John Powell Lorymer Gent., by Mary his wife.
1784 Jan. 28. Baptised John son of John Powell Lorymer Gent., by Mary his wife.
1785 Mar. 12. Baptised Michael son of John Powell Lorymer, Gent., by Mary his wife.
1787 Mar. 11. Bap. William son of John Powell Lorymer, Gent., by Mary his wife.
1788 Oct. 13. Marr. William Gailey of the parish of Monmouth and Elizabeth × Vaughan of Rockfield. In the presence of Mary × Lorymer, Mary Williams, Daniel Vaughan, William Williams.
1790 Feb. 22. Bap. Clement son of John Powell Lorymer by Mary his wife.
1795 July 3^rd^ was buried the Rev^d^ M^r^ Weetman (Romish Priest.)**
1798 May 10. Bur. The Rev^d^ Henry Haddon (Romish Priest.)††
1796 July 6. Bur. Mrs. Mary Lorymer.
1799 May 15. Bur. Mrs. Sarah Lorymer.
,, June 30. Bur. John Sheldon, aged 101.‡‡
1801 Oct. 4. Bur. George Powell.
1808 May 27. Bur. John Powell Lorymer, son of J. Powell Lorymer, Perthyre.
1812 Oct. 18. Bur. Thomas Powell aged 80 years.

* Dau. to Edward Powell of Perthîr, gent., by his wife Mary Jones of Dingastow.

† Aged 95. Son of Thomas Lorymer of the Newbolds in Rockfield, gent., by his wife Catherine dau. of John Powell of Perthîr, esq. (Bradney, *Hist. of Monms.*, vol. i. p. 31.)

‡ Of Perthir, gent., son of the above Michael.

§ See his death recorded in the Perthîr Mission Registers.

‖ Notwithstanding the terms of this entry, the baptisms and christenings of this and the following children of the same parents were performed by the Catholic priest at Perthîr (*Vide* the Register of that Mission.)

¶ Son of John Powell Lorymer of Perthîr, gent., by his wife Mary Langdale. Aged 17.

** The Rev. Father Andrew Francis Weetman, O.S.F.R.

†† "Mr. Haddon" baptised a child at Perthîr on 4 Mar. 1790. (See Perthîr Mission Registers.)

‡‡ Called Shelton in the Perthîr Mission Registers. His tombstone inscription in the churchyard is still legible. (*Vide ante*, p. 138.)

EXTRACTED FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF ST. MAUGHAN'S IN THE COUNTY OF MONMOUTH.

1739 July 9. Bur. Dorothy Evans de Grange.
1740 Oct. 2. Born Elizabeth dau. of Robert Needham, esq.
1748 Dec. 24. Bur. Mr. Thomas Evans of Grange.
1748/9 Mar. 13. Bur. Robert son of Robert Needham, gent.
1754 Aug. 7. Bur. Mrs Frances Evans de Grange.
1769 Apr. 19. Bur. Mr Robert Needham.
Honble Francis Dormer (Romish Priest) brother to Lord Dormer died at Upper Hillston and was buried in the Chancil of the Parish Church of St Maughan's February 3rd 1770.
1772 Jan. 13. Bur. Mrs Mary Evans.
1773 Nov. 3. George Ann of the parish of Burgwallis in the county of York Esqr & Mary Needham of this parish married by licence. In presence of John Needham and Charles Needham.
1791. Bur. Charlotte Evans de Grange.

1793.

John Williams aged 80. A popish Priest, who possessed the Grange Estate given him by three sisters the proprietors of it Frances Mary & Elizabeth Evans & also of a very large property given him by two sisters in Abergavenny, Mrs Merediths valued, ut fertur, 20,000£ was buried December 4.

[" *The Grange referred to belonged, I have understood, of late years to the Catholic chapel in Monmouth and has been recently sold to Lord Llangattock*" (*Letter from J. A. Bradney, Esq., of Tal-y-coed, to J. H. M., written in* 1902).]

E. APPOINTMENT OF A COMMITTEE FOR THE ERECTION OF THE CATHOLIC CHAPEL AT MONMOUTH.

A small sheet of vellum, written on one side; in my possession. Endorsed "Monmouth Chapel accompts".

The Catholicks of Monmonth and its Vicinity having long laboured under considerable inconveniences in regard to a place of Worship, and being firmly persuaded that a Public Catholick Chapel in the Town of Monmouth will be attended with many advantages, do constitute and appoint the R: R: Mr Sharrock, Revd Mr Weetman, Revd Mr Gerard, J. P. Lorymer Esqr, P: Hobbes M.D., Thomas Embry and J. S. Woollett a Committee with full power to associate new Members when necessary, & making every regulation for carrying into execution so desireable a purpose, as Witness our Hands this 1st Day of January 1792 and following Days.

W. Vaughan.
Peter James.
M. Kane junr
G. Kane.
James Roberts.
Elizabeth Pugh.
Thomas Williams.
Wm Williams.

T. Davis.
Wm. Kingston.
James Jones.
John Billington.
Michael Watkins.
John Lemen.
William Gailey.
John Watkins.

F. THE EARLIER REGISTERS OF THE MISSION OF MONMOUTH, 1791-1830.

The older volume of Registers of the Catholic Mission of Monmouth, preserved in the Presbytery there, is a square octavo paper book half-bound in marbled boards. It contains also a copy of the Registers of Perthîr, as printed in C. R. S. vol. i. p. 272. The greater part is in the handwriting of the Rev. Thomas Burgess, Missionary Apostolic; but the latest portion was written by his nephew and successor, the Rev. Thomas Burgess Abbot.

On 5 March 1906 I discovered, in a box at the Presbytery (where it had lain forgotten 56 years), a small book which proved to be an earlier copy from the original Register of the Revv. George Roberts and Peter Jones, O.S.F.R. It contains the Baptisms and Marriages solemnised at Monmouth and Perthîr from 1799 to 1818, and a list of the Catholics in the two Missions from 1798-1818.

At the same time and place I found a transcript made by the Rev. George Gildart 29 January 1816, from Bishop Sharrock's original, with a continuation by him and his successor, the Rev. John Jones. The Rev. Thomas Burgess' copy was doubtless made from Messrs. Gildart's and John Jones', which is written in a square octavo paper book bound in calf. It had evidently been intended and partly used for some other purpose. Leaves have been torn out at one end, and, though the first entry is in 1802, a leaf bears the inscription:

"since 1686
"paid Mrs Winn for Mr Brians diet at
"severall times 13l by me Rog. Kyn."

This allusion to the Wynn and Kynaston families shows the book was brought from Holywell by Mr. Gildart in 1802.

Many of the earlier entries are duplicated in the Mission Registers of Perthîr and Llanarth. (See vol. i. 272; iii. 144.) As regards the Perthîr Register, this opportunity is taken to state that the older copy, discovered in 1906 as above mentioned, contains a few particulars omitted from the version printed in vol. i.—mostly the names of the parishes in which the parents of the newly baptized resided. (See *post*, p. 161.)

[*The following is written on the inside of the front cover:*—]

Benefactors to the Chapel in Holywell, [*co. Flint,*] *with obligations as follows*

Mr Francis Fettyplace & Lady one Mass a week.
(N.B. The above obligation was not transferred to Monmouth.)
Robert & Mary ap Gwynn one Mass a week.
Edward Thomas & Elizabeth Hughes 8 Masses a year (4 for Elizabeth.)
Eleanor Tudor & Edward Parry to be remembered.

MONMOUTH MISSION.

BAPTISMS.

Mary Rowlands, born 10 January 1791, was baptised the same day. Parents: Thomas Rowlands and his wife Eleonora (formerly Jones) Sponsor: Dorothy Thomas. Officiating priest: The Right Reverend Gregory Sharrock, D.D., Bishop of Tel-

messus. "Parentes ambo Acatholici a loco dicto Kilson prope Welsh Pool in Comitatu de Mongomery." *

1791 March 9 born & June 2 bap. John son of John Ellis and Ann (James.) Spons: John Watkins, Elizabeth Watkins. By G. Sharrock, Cwmcarvan. "In capella de Monmouth."

1791 June 4 born & 5 bap. Elizabeth dau. of John Watkins and Mary (Greenway.) Spons: Thomas Powell Lorymer,† Mary Powell Lorymer, his mother. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1791 Aug. 13 born & 21 bap. Joseph son of Joseph Watkins ‡ and Elizabeth (Prichard.) Spons: James Roberts, Elizabeth wife of Michael Watkins. By G. Sharrock. Llangarren.

1791 Sep. 18 born & bap. John son of John Spencer Woollett § and Dorothy (Jones.) Spons: William Witham, Margaret Langdale. By G. Sharrock. "In domo paterna oppidi Monmouth."

1791 Nov. 23 born & 27 bap. Elizabeth dau. of John Watkins and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: William Kingston, Mary Merrie. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1792 Mar. 22 born & 25 bap. Mary dau. of Thomas Philips and Mary (Morgan.) Spons: William Gwillim, Catherine Treharne. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1792 June 24 born & 26 bap. Ann dau. of William Gailey and Elizabeth (Vaughan.) Spons: William Gwillim, Jane Payne. By G. Sharrock. Dorothy Thomas proxy. Monmouth.

1792 Oct. 5 born & 19 bap. James son of Thomas Dugmore and Ann Sara (Billington.) Spons: John Billington, Mary Billington. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1792 Dec. 10 born & 12 bap. Mary dau. of Michael Watkins and Elizabeth (Prosser.) Spons: Peter Price, Mary Merrie. By G. Sharrock. John Watkins and Dorothy Thomas proxies. Monmouth.

1793 Jan. 17 born & 20 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Walter Jenkins and Ann (Thomas.) Spons: John Billington, Elizabeth Watkins. By G. Sharrock. Welch Newton, *vel rectius* Dixton.

1793 Sep. 25 born & Oct. 19 bap. Mary dau. of William Morgan and Mary (Rosser.) Spons: James Rosser, Frances Price. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1793 Dec. 19 born & 29 bap. James son of Joseph Watkins and Elizabeth (Prichard.) Spons: John Rosser, Mary Williams. By G. Sharrock. Llangarren.

1794 Feb. 23 born & 26 bap. William son of Thomas Dugmore and Ann Sara (Billington.) Spons: William Kingston, Hannah Pitt. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1794 Apr. 11 born & 13 bap. James son of John Watkins and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: John Billington, Mary Steed.

* So in Bishop Sharrock's original. † Of Perthir.

‡ This was a family of hereditary Welsh Catholics, whose descendants still hold the Faith.

§ Came from Kent a few years previously and married the daughter of a Catholic surgeon of Monmouth. Their descendants are still Catholics.

By G. Sharrock. Monmouth. [Note: "Rev^{d} James Watkins says this 13th of April was in that year Good Friday."]

1794 Apr. 6 born & May 11 bap. Elizabeth dau. of John Ellis and Ann (James.) Spons: James Ellis, Mary Steed. By G. Sharrock. Cwmcarvan.

1794 Nov. 15 born & 17 bap. William son of William Gailey and Elizabeth (Vaughan.) Spons: William Williams, Dorothy Thomas. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1794 Nov. 15 born & 29 bap. Mary dau. of Walter Jenkins and Ann (Thomas.) Spons: John Powell Lorymer, Mary Embry. By G. Sharrock. Dixton.

1794 Dec. 5 born & 14 bap. Elizabeth dau. of David Pitt and Hannah (Billington.) Spons: John Billington, Sara Billington. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1795 Jan. 11 born & 13 bap. Michael son of Michael Watkins and Elizabeth (Prosser.) Spons: Antony Rosser, Catherine Williams. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1795 July 8 born & 16 bap. Mary dau. of Thomas Dugmore and Ann Sara (Billington.) Spons: John Powell Lorymer, Mary Powell Lorymer, his mother. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1795 Oct. 2 born & Nov. 1 bap. John son of Evan Watkins and Rosetta (James.) Spons: John Lambert, Dorothy Thomas. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1796 May 12 born & June 2 bap. Mary dau. of John Allen and Catherine (Treharne.) Spons: John Spencer Woollett. By G. Sharrock. John Powell Lorymer proxy. Michel Troy.

1796 Dec. 26 born & 27 bap. Elizabeth dau. of William Gailey and Elizabeth (Vaughan.) Spons: Richard Lawford, Elizabeth Watkins. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1797 Jan. 28 born & bap. Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Dugmore and Ann Sara (Billington.) Spons: John Billington, Mary Billington. By G. Sharrock. Monmouth.

1796 Dec. 19 born & 1797 Feb. 12 bap. James son of John Ellis and Ann (James.) Spons: James Rosser,* Elizabeth Ellis. By G. Sharrock. Cwmcarvan.

1794 Mar. 24 born & 25 bap. [ ] son of John Vaughan and Martha (Lewis.) By G. Sharrock. (Cæremoniis omissis.)

1794 Aug. 28 born & 30 bap. Sara, dau. of John Watkins and Jane (Pardoe.) Spons: James Powel, Ann Bailey. By G. Sharrock.

1795 Mar. 27 born & Apr. 2 bap. David son of James Watkins and Rachel (Lloyd.) Spons: Thomas Lloyd, Elizabeth Powell. By G. Sharrock.

1795 May 15 born & 18 bap. Sara dau. of Thomas Hall and Sara (Lewis.) Spons: Mary Hall. By G. Sharrock.

1795 Mar. 18 born & June 9 bap. Charles, son of John Jones and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: James Jones, Winefride Lambert. By G. Sharrock.

* This family still exists at Skenfrith, and some members of it are Catholics—including James Rosser, who keeps the New Inn, in succession to his father of the same name. The father was called "the Pope of Skenfrith," from his controversial prowess.

1796 Sep. 1 (aut circiter) born & 1797 Jan. 2 bap. (omissis cæremoniis) Joseph son of John Roberts and Jane (Williams.) By G. Sharrock.

1797 Mar. 21 born & 26 bap. (omissis cæremoniis) Agnes dau. of Thomas Hall & Sara (Lewis.) By G. Sharrock.

1797 June 9 born & 16 bap. Elizabeth dau. of James Watkins and Rachel. Spons: James Lloyd, Mary Jones. By Peter Jones, M.A.

1797 July 26 born & 30 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Joseph Watkins and Elizabeth. Spons: George Morgan, Martha Vaughan. By Peter Jones.

1797 Aug. 7 born and 8 bap. Peter son of William Hall and Mary. Spons: James Ellis, Elizabeth Boyce. By Peter Jones.

1797 Dec. 25 born & 1798 Jan. 4 bap. Joseph son of Michael Watkins and Elizabeth [Prosser.] Spons: John P. Lorymer, Grace Cane. By Peter Jones.

1797 Dec. 7 born & 1798 Jan. 8 bap. John son of William Price and Frances. Spons: James Samuel, Ann Watkins. By Peter Jones.

1798 born & bap. Mary dau. of (" probably John ") Allen and Catharine. Spons: John P. Lorymer, Ann Bayley. By Peter Jones.

1798 Jan. 24 born & 28 bap. Catharine dau. of John Watkins and Jane (Pardoe.) Spons: James Samuel, Elizabeth Boyce. By Peter Jones.

1798 Mar. 12 born & 16 bap. Benjamin son of John Vaughan and Martha (Lewis.) Spons: James Samuel, Mary Hall. By G. Roberts, O.S.F., Missionary Apostolic.

1798 Feb. 18 born & Ap. 12 bap. sub conditione, Mary dau. of George Morgan and Sarah. Spons: Edward Morgan, Mary Embry. By G. Roberts.

1798 Sep. 9 born & 16 bap. Mary dau. of James Powel and Mary. Spons: Philip Prichard, Jane Watkins. By G. Roberts.

1798 Oct. 8 born & 14 bap. Elizabeth, dau. of William Hall and Mary (Rosser.) Spons: John Rosser, Elizabeth Watkins. By G. Roberts.

1798 Nov. 23 born & 25 bap. Sarah dau. of Thomas Dugmore and Ann (Billington.) Spons: John Webb, Hannah Jones. By G. Roberts.

1798 Nov. 13 born & Dec. 3 bap. Mary dau. of John Roberts and Jane. Spons: William Roberts, Ann Evans junior. By G. Roberts.

1798 Dec. 6 born & 9 bap. Mary dau. of [Evan] Watkins and Rosetta [James.] Spons: J. P. Lorymer junior, Elizabeth Jones. By G. Roberts.

1799 Ap. 24 born & May 2 bap. Mary dau. of Thomas Hall and Sarah (Lewis.) Spons: James Samuel, Elizabeth Watkins, the butcher's daughter. By G. Roberts. Broad Oak.

1799 May 26 born & 1 June bap. Ann dau. of William Gailey and [Elizabeth] Vaughan. Spons: John Webb, Elizabeth Boyce. By G. Roberts, M.A., O.S.F. Monmouth.

[*N.B. Many of the entries in the Perthîr Registers, already referred to, are of Monmouth people, hence occasional gaps in this book.*]

1802 Nov. 26 born & 28 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Dugmore and Ann (Billington.) Spons: John Watkins, Sara Billington. By George Gildart, Missionary Apostolic.

1803 May 14 born & bap. Elizabeth dau. of John Stead and Elizabeth (Pugh.) Spons: Mary Shaw. By G. Gildart.

1803 Aug. 2 born & Sep. 18 bap. Joseph son of John Ellis and Ann (James.) Spons: Philip Prichard, Mary Williams. By G. Gildart.

1804 Jan. 8 born & 10 bap. Mary Ann dau. of Thomas Doleman and Martha (Griffiths.) Spons: Thomas Tuiet, Mary Doleman. By G. Gildart.

1804 Mar. 22 born & Ap. 1 bap. Mary dau. of William Price and Margaret. Spons: William Gwillym, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1804 Ap. 5 born & 22 bap. Edmund son of Alexander Reed and Ann (Towell.) Spons: John Billington, Mary Williams. By G. Gildart.

1804 May 31 born & June 10 bap. Ann dau. of Thomas Dugmore and Ann (Billington.) Spons: William Price, Jane Gailey. By G. Gildart.

1804 Aug. 6 born and 12 bap. John son of William Gayly and Elizabeth (Vaughan.) Spons: William Price, Elizabeth Thomas. By G. Gildart.

1804 Aug. 18 born & 26 bap. Ann dau. of James Nowland* and Frances, strangers. Spons: John Billington, Mary Shaw. By G. Gildart.

1804 Sep. 17 born & 23 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Michael Watkins† and Elizabeth [Prosser.] Spons: William Gayley, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1805 Feb. 11 born & 17 bap. William son of William Pritchard and Mary (Price.) Spons: James Jones, Ann Bailey. By G. Gildart.

1805 Ap. 22 born & 23 bap. Frances Mary dau. of William Vaughan of Courtfield and Teresa (Weld.‡) Spons: Thomas Weld, Frances Weld. By G. Gildart. At Whitchurch [co. Heref.] J. S. Woollett and Mary Weld proxies.

1805 Aug. 7 born and 8 bap. Martha dau. of Thomas Dolman and Martha (Griffiths.) Spons: Thomas Woollett, Ann Walmsley. By G. Gildart. Ann Bailey proxy.

1805 Nov. 6 born & 10 bap. James son of Alexander Reid and Ann (Towel.) Spons: William Gayly, Elizabeth Gayly. By G. Gildart.

1805 Dec. 8 born & 15 bap. Thomas son of Thomas Watkins and Elizabeth (Pritchard.) Spons: Joseph Rosser, Ann Watkins. By G. Gildart.

* Nolan. † Of Monmouth, the builder of the chapel there.
‡ Weld of Lulworth.

1806 Aug. 9 born & 24 bap. Catharine dau. of John Allen and Catharine. Spons: John Spencer Woollett, Ann Bailey. By G. Gildart.

1806 Sep. 4 born & 5 bap. Joseph son of William Price and Margaret. By G. Gildart. Baptizatus domi, omissis cæremoniis; paulo post mortuus est.

1806 Aug. 28 born and Sep. 14 bap. Mary Ann dau. of Peter MacPride and Ann, strangers. Spons: Joseph Rosser, Elizabeth Watkins. By G. Gildart.

1806 Sep. 20 born & 22 bap. Charles Thomas son of Charles Dolman and Frances (Booker.) Spons: Rev. James Archer, Martha Dolman. By G. Gildart.

1806 Dec. 17 born & 18 bap. Frances Dorothy dau. of Thomas Dolman and Martha (Griffiths.) Spons: Charles Dolman, Frances Dolman. By G. Gildart.

1807 Feb. 5 born & Mar. 12 bap. Jane Coleman dau. of James Coleman Lovelock and Sara, strangers. Spons: Mary Shaw. By G. Gildart.

1807 Feb. 5 born & 6 bap. Thomas son of Evan Watkins and Rosetta (James.) Spons: William Gayley, Elizabeth Gayley. By G. Gildart.

1807 July 7 born & 12 bap. Ann dau. of William Pritchard and Mary. Spons: William Gwillim, Catharine Allen. By G. Gildart.

1807 Aug. 26 born & bap. Thomas son of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: Thomas Embry, Mary Woollett. By G. Gildart.

1807 Sep. 23 born & Oct. 4 bap. Michael son of Thomas Watkins of Llangrove Common and Elizabeth. Spons: Richard Hitchins, Mary Watkins. By G. Gildart.

1808 Jan. 30 born & Feb. 28 bap. Lucy dau. of William Price and Margaret. Spons: William Gayley, Elizabeth Gayley. By G. Gildart.

1808 May 16 born & 18 bap. Eleanora dau. of Thomas Dolman and Martha (Griffiths.) Spons: William Lorymer, Helena Dolman. By G. Gildart.

1809 Aug. 7 born & 8 bap. John Spencer son of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: John Spencer Woollett, Mary Booker. By G. Gildart.

1809 Sep. 8 born & 13 bap. Brigit dau. of William Stych and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: Ann Watkins, cousin of the wife. By G. Gildart.

1809 Oct. 15 born & Nov. 5 bap. William son of Benjamin Longmore and Mary (Cresner), strangers. Spons: William Gayley. By G. Gildart.

1810 Ap. 19 bap. Mary Pitt aged 24 years. By George Gildart; privatim sub conditione.

1810 Sep. 12 born & 21 bap. Mary Ann dau. of James Dugmore and Margaret (Young.) Spons: James Coffey, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1810 Oct. 16 born & bap. Maria Charlotte dau. of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte* (Lloyd.) Spons: William Lorymer, Mary Lorymer. By G. Gildart. (Obiit 21 Feb. 1884. R.I.P.)

1810 Oct. 23 born & 26 bap. Agnes dau. of Nathaniel Pollard and Elizabeth * (Watkins.) Spons: James Jones junior, Ann Mary Croft. By G. Gildart.

1810 Nov. 22 born & 25 bap. John, son of John Davis and Ann (Bailey.) Spons: John Spencer Woollett and Catharine Allen. By G. Gildart.

1810 Dec. 31 born & 1811 Jan. 6 bap. William son of William Williams and Dorothy Chandler. Spons: Joseph Rosser, Margaret Green. By G. Gildart.

1811 Dec. 1 born & 25 bap. Margaret dau. of William Price and Margaret (Hewlett.) Spons: James Coffey, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1812 Feb. 7 born & 9 bap. Hannah Teresa dau. of John Green and Margaret (Gooden.) Spons: James Gooden, Hannah Gooden. By G. Gildart.

1812 Mar. 28 born & bap. William Lewellin son of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: William Woollett, Jane Johnson Nugent. By G. Gildart.

1812 Ap. 6 born & 10 bap. Mary Ann dau. of Patrick Boyce, *vulgò* Francis Coffey, and Elizabeth. Spons: James Coffey, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1812 Mar. 22 born & Ap. 19 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Mauritius Wall and Mary. Spons: Michael Watkins, Brigit Kane. By G. Gildart.

1812 Sep. 4 born & 6 bap. Mary Ann, dau. of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: Michael Watkins, Mary Taylor, maternal uncle and aunt of the child. By G. Gildart.

1813 Ap. 17 bap. Mary Perring, *aet.* 16. By G. Gildart. Privatim sub conditione.

1813 May 19 born & 23 bap. Mary dau. of John Watkins and Elizabeth (Marshal.) † Spons: James Powell, Jane Watkins. By G. Gildart.

1813 Dec. 24 born & 25 bap. Sara dau. of Nathaniel Pollard and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: Charles Croft, Catharine Allen. By G. Gildart.

1814 Jan. 10 born & bap. John More son of Thomas Woollett, and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: William Woollett, Mary Woollett. By G. Gildart.

1814 Feb. 12 born & 27 bap. Mary Ann dau. of James Lavender (non-Catholic) and Ann (Price.) Spons: William Price, Ann Watkins. By G. Gildart.

1814 Feb. 5 born & 27 bap. Joseph son of Thomas Rook and Eliza-

* Widow, née Prosser.

† Ficte et fraudulenter nuptorum, consentiente, ut fertur, marito mulieris (Postscript).

beth (Stead.) Spons: Joseph Rosser, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1814 Mar. 30 born & Ap. 3 bap. Elizabeth dau. of William Price and Margaret. Spons: William Price junior, Elizabeth Gailey. By G. Gildart.

1814 Ap. 3 born & 7 bap. Mary dau. of James Samuel and Elizabeth (Boyce.) Spons: Joseph Rosser, Mary Billington. By G. Gildart.

1814 May 11 born & 15 bap. William son of John Davis and Ann (Bailey.) Spons: James Coffey, Martha Dolman. By G. Gildart.

1814 August 11 born & 21 bap. William son of James Ryan and Mary. Spons: William Gwillim, Ann Gailey. By G. Gildart.

1814 Mar. 29 born & Aug. 26 bap. William son of John Carpenter and Mary Gwilliam. Spons: William Gwilliam, Mary Shaw. By G. Gildart.

1814 Nov. 18 born & 20 bap. Elizabeth dau. of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: Charles Croft, Mary Morgan. By G. Gildart.

1814 Ap. 19 born & Dec. 18 bap. Elizabeth dau. of James Coughlan and Elizabeth. Spons: John Stead junior. By G. Gildart.

1814 Dec. 25 born & 1815 Jan. 22 bap. Thomas son of Thomas Casey and Mary, strangers. Spons: Catharine McDermot, a stranger. By G. Gildart.

1815 Feb. 18 born & Mar. 12 bap. John son of Evan Jones and Ann. Spons: Thomas Rook, Ann Gailey. By G. Gildart.

1815 June 19 born & July 2 bap. Jane dau. of Thomas Porter and Jane. Spons: John Stead, Mary Jones. By G. Gildart.

1815 Sep. 13 born and 22 bap. James son of James Lavender and Ann (Price.) Spons: James Price, Ester Price. By G. Gildart.

1815 Oct. 21 born & 22 bap. Frances Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: John Spencer Woollett, Jane Jones of Hilston. By G. Gildart.

1816 Jan. 1 bap. George Watkins,* aet. 32. By G. Gildart.

1816 Feb. 15 born & 16 bap. Ann dau. of Joseph Watkins and Mary Perring. Spons: William Woollett, Ann Addis, soror sponsi. By G. Gildart. (Obiit soluta 1902. R.I.P.)

1816 Ap. 21 born & May 5 bap. Mary dau. of Margaret Gough, non-Catholic. Illegitimate. Spons: John Gwillim, Elizabeth Watkins. By G. Gildart.

1816 May 21 born & June 30 bap. Mary dau. of Thomas Rook and Elizabeth (Stead.) Spons: George Watkins, Mary Stead. By G. Gildart.

1816 Oct. 8 born & 13 bap. Mary Ann dau. of John Davis, non-Catholic, and Ann (Bailey.) Spons: William Price junior, Mary Allen. By G. Gildart.

* Jam plurimis annis ad fidem Catholicam conversus, privatim sub conditione baptizatus.

1816 Dec. 3 born & 12 bap. Mary dau. of Patrick Riordan and Ellen. Spons: Peter Macbride. By G. Gildart.

1817 Jan. 29 born & Feb. 2 bap. Mary dau. of William Thomas and Sara, strangers. Spons: Patrick Dudly Handly, Mary Shaw. By G. Gildart.

1817 Mar. 30 bap. Thomas Key, aet. 27. By G. Gildart.

1817 Mar. 26 born & 31 bap. William Powell son of Clement Powell Lorymer and Jane (Berington.) Sponsors: William Berington, Frances Berington, frater et soror sponsae. By G. Gildart. Joseph Hay proxy for the godfather.

1817 May 2 born & 11 bap. James William son of Thomas Effrin * and Martha (Davis.) Spons: William Price, Mary Watkins (olim Perring.) By G. Gildart.

1817 May 18 born & June 3 bap. Mary dau. of James Verry alias Berry, non-Catholic, and Ann (Morgan.) Spons: William Morgan, Mary Morgan, the mother's parents. By Petrus Jones de Perthyre, apud Monmouth; testis Geo. Gildart, M.A.

1817 July 10 born & Aug. 3 bap. John son of John Carpenter, non-Catholic, and Mary (Gwilliam.) Spons: John Stead and his mother Elizabeth Stead. By G. Gildart.

1817 Aug. 31 born & Sep. 7 bap. James son of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: Clement Lorymer, Jane Lorymer. By G. Gildart.

1817 Sep. 13 born & Oct. 5 bap. David son of Evan Jones, non-Catholic, and Ann (Stafford.) Spons: John Watkins, Ellen Preece. By G. Gildart.

1817 Sep. 10 born & Oct. 5 bap. Elizabeth dau. of James Lavender, non-Catholic, and Ann (Price.) Spons: William Price, Catharine Smith. By G. Gildart.

1817 Oct. 14 born & Nov. 2 bap. sub conditione Joseph William son of Joseph Hay and Catharine (Padbury.) Spons: William Jones de Clytha, Jane Powel Lorymer. By G. Gildart. Clement Powel Lorymer proxy for the godfather.

1817 Oct. 31 born & Nov. 3 bap. Mary Ann, dau. of James Samuel and Elizabeth (Boyce.) Spons: James Williams & Mary Ann Williams, his wife. By G. Gildart.

1817 Nov. 22 born & 23 bap. Herbert Aubry son of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: Philip Jones, Jane Mary Jones. By G. Gildart.

1818 Jan. 9 born & 11 bap. Mary dau. of Joseph Watkins and Mary (Perring.) Spons: James Williams de Brecon, Mary Jones. By G. Gildart.

1818 Dec. 22 born & Feb. 7 1819 bap. Michael son of Patrick Riordan and Helen (Nolan.) Spons: James Samuel, Ann Richards. By John Jones, Missionary Apostolic.†

* Hefferan.

† "About ten miles from Monmouth, in what is called The Forest [of Dean], in the parish of Newland."

1819 Feb. 26 born & Mar. 1 bap. Ann dau. of William Jones and Ann (James.) By John Jones. Spons: Edward Cook, Elizabeth Roberts. Newcastle in Llangattock.

1819 Mar. 8 born & 14 bap. Ann dau. of John Parry and Ann (Haley.) Spons: John Roberts, Jane Richards. By John Jones. St. Maughan's.

1819 July 19 born & Aug. 2 bap. George son of Edward Morgan and Ann (Jones.) Spons: James Jones, Mary Cadwallader. By John Jones. In Llangattock.

1819 Aug. 28 born & bap. Mary Ann dau. of Thomas Woollett and Mary Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: William Augustus Prichard, Mary Jones. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1819 Aug. 6 born & 29 bap. Joseph son of Joseph Rosser and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: James Williams, Mary Williams. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1819 Aug. 26 born & Sep. 1 bap. Hannah dau. of Thomas Hefrem * and Martha (Davis.) Spons: Dudley Hanly, Mary Prichard. By John Jones. Michel Troy.

1819 Nov. 7 born & 21 bap. Joseph, son of John Bareford † and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: Joseph Watkins, Elizabeth Hall. By John Jones. Llangarren.

1819 Dec. 20 born & 1820 Jan. 14 bap. William son of John Hall and Mary (White.) Spons: William Hall, Elizabeth Samuel. By John Jones. Whitchurch.

1820 Feb. 10 born & 24 bap. James son of James Preece and Sarah (Roberts.) Spons: Joseph Roberts, Mary Roberts. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1820 Feb. 18 born & 27 bap. Margaret dau. of John Price and Mary (Jones.) Spons: John Rosser, Ann Richards. By John Jones. Rockfield.

1820 Ap. 13 born & 23 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Joseph Watkins and Mary (Perrin.) Spons: George Watkins, Mary Taylor. By John Jones. Over Monnow.

1820 May 29 born & June 4 bap. Sarah Hall dau. of Benjamin Hawkins and Sarah Hall. Spons: James Samuel, Elizabeth Samuel. By John Jones. Welch Newton.

1820 Aug. 16 born & 20 bap. Sarah dau. of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: John Stead, Elizabeth Watkins. By John Jones. Monmouth. Mary Taylor proxy for the godmother.

1820 Oct. 13 born & 15 bap. Mary Ann dau. of John Woollett and Ann (Bond.) Spons: James Jones, Elizabeth Jones. By John Jones. Monmouth. Charles Jones and Elizabeth Collins proxies.

1820 Oct. 12 born & 22 bap. Elizabeth dau. of William Powel and Mary (Scot.) Spons: John Stead, Ann Verry. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1820 Oct. 20 born & 24 bap. John son of Edward Morgan and Ann

* Hefferan. † Burford.

(Jones.) Spons: John Jones, Elizabeth Jones. By John Jones. Llangattock.

1821 Jan. 8 born and 10 bap. William son of Thomas Pearson and Hannah (Johnson.) Spons: William Morgan, Hannah Roberts. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1821 Feb. 14 born & 25 bap. Thomas son of Thomas Taylor and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: William Gailey, Elizabeth Pollard. By John Jones. St. Weonard's [co. Heref.]

1821 Mar. 17 born & Ap. 1 bap. William son of James Verry and Ann (Morgan.) Spons: James Williams, Mary Watkins. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1821 Ap. 1 born & 8 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Joseph Rosser and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: James Watkins, Jane Watkins. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1821 June 12 born & bap. Mary Ann dau. of Thomas Woollett and Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: William Woollett, Dorothea Maria Woollett. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1821 Aug. 7 born & Sep. 2 bap. Mary dau. of William Jones and Ann (Parry.) Spons: James Williams, Elizabeth Madley. By John Jones. Penallt.

1821 Sep. 7 born & 23 bap. Jane dau. of John Bareford and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: James Watkins, Sarah Long. By J. Tate, Missionary Apostolic. Llangarren.

1821 Sep. 11 born & Oct. 7 bap. Frances dau. of Thomas Bayton and Sarah (Warrilow.) Spons: Elizabeth Madley. By John Jones, M.A. Newland [co. Glouc.]

1821 Sep. 26 born & Oct. 9 bap. Mary dau. of William Jones and Ann (James.) Spons: Thomas Jones, Hannah Roberts. By John Jones. Llangattock. Catherine Jones proxy.

1822 Jan. 3 born & 20 bap. Eliza dau. of William James and Mary (Price.) Spons: William Hall, Elizabeth Ellis. By John Jones. Rockfield.

1822 Mar. 16 born & Ap. 7 bap. William son of Joseph Rosser and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: William Jones, Elizabeth Hall. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1822 May 19 born & June 9 bap. John son of Walwyn Watkins and Mary (Morgan.) Spons: William Hall, Mary Morgan. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1822 June 10 bap. conditionally Thomas Jones. By John Jones. Near Welsh Newton. In periculo mortis.

1822 June 28 born & Aug. 27 bap. Ann, dau. of Edward Morgan and Ann (Jones.) Spons: Michael Morgan, Mary Morgan. By John Jones. Llangattock.

1822 Oct. 5 born & 13 bap. Joseph son of Joseph Watkins and Mary (Parry.) Spons: Thomas Watkins, Ann Addis. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1822 Oct. 4 born & 14 bap. Thomas son of Thomas Hefron * and Martha (Davis.) Spons: Hugh Barnard, Elizabeth Pollard. By John Jones. Michel Troy.

* Hefferan.

1822. Nov. 1 born & 17 bap. Michael son of Patrick Cusack and Mary (Bingham.) Spons: Hugh Lanon,* Elizabeth Smith. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1822 Nov. 13 born & 25 bap. James son of James Dugmore and Margaret (Young.) Spons: Elizabeth Pitt. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1823 Jan. 19 bap. conditionally Elizabeth Bayton aged about 60. By John Jones. Milling Lane, near Newland.

1823 March 26 bap. conditionally James Lewis, aged about 20. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1823 May 1 born & 8 bap. Philip son of John Price and Mary (Jones.) By John Jones. Spons: Mary Dodds, James Jones. Rock field.

1823 Ap. 24 born & May 18 bap. Michael son of Thomas Taylor and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: Michael Watkins, Elizabeth Watkins. By John Jones. St. Weonard's. William Gwillim proxy.

1823 May 16 born & 19 bap. Eliza dau. of Thomas Keys and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: William Gwillim, Ann Rosser. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1823 Mar. 31 born & June 15 bap. Helena Rebecca dau. of John Watkins and Caroline (Powell.) Spons: Thomas Keys, Elizabeth Pollard. By John Jones. Llandogo.

1823 June 21 born & 29 bap. Joseph son of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: William Morgan, Mary Allen. By John Jones. Monmouth. Proxies: William Gwillim, Elizabeth Pollard.

1823 June 20 born & July 27 bap. William son of Edward Jones and Ann (Hitchings.) Spons: James Hitchings, Ann Ellis. By John Jones. Newland.

1823 Sep. 10 born & Oct. 12 bap. John son of William Jones and Ann (James.) Spons: Thomas Pearson, Mary Watkins. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1823 Nov. 5 born & 24 bap. Mary dau. of James Preece and Sarah (Roberts.) Spons: George Roberts, Elizabeth Addis. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1823 Dec. 14 born & 1824 Jan. 8 bap. William Michael son of John Jones and Martha (Theakstone.) Spons: Michael Morgan, Charlotte Woollett. By John Jones. Llangarren. Mary Morgan proxy.

1824 Jan. 27 bap. conditionally Ann Pritchard, aged about 23. By John Jones. Courtfield.

1824 Feb. 5 born & 29 bap. James son of William James and Mary (Price.) Spons: James Lewis, Ann Ellis. By John Jones. Rockfield.

1824 Ap. 19 bap. conditionally Mary Cook, aged about 17. By John Jones. Llangattock.

1824 June 12 born & 13 bap. John son of John Smith and Eliza-

* Lennon.

beth (Watkins.) Spons: George Watkins, Mary Ellis. By John Jones. Tregrea [Tregaer.]

1824 June 7 born & July 11 bap. William son of Edward Morgan and Ann (Jones.) Spons: John Jones, Mary Dodds. By John Jones. Llangattock.

1824 July 11 born & bap. Winefride dau. of Thomas Woollett and Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: William Berington, Frances Berington. By John Jones. Monmouth. Proxies: William Woollett, Mary Embry.

1824 July 30 born & Aug. 7 bap. Michael son of Michael Herring and Abigail (Croyland.) Spons: Teresa Andrews. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1824 Dec. 8 born & 17 bap. Thomas son of Thomas Keys and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: William Morgan, Elizabeth Watkins. By John Jones. Monmouth. Proxies: William Gwilliam, Mary Dodds.

1824 Dec. 4 born & 1825 Jan. 1 bap. William (illeg.) son of Charles Jones and Ann Davis. Spons: William Jones, Elizabeth Jones. By John Jones. St. Maughan's.

1825 Feb. 2 born & 6 bap. Emma dau. of Joseph Watkins and Mary (Perin.) Spons: James Lewis, Mary Taylor. By John Jones. Monmouth. Ann Addis proxy.

1825 Ap. 8 born & 9 bap. John illegitimate son of Joseph Hall and Mary Allen. Spons: Thomas Woollett, Sarah Allen. By John Jones. Michel Troy.

1825 Ap. 25 born & May 22 bap. James son of Thomas Bayton and Sarah (Warrilow.) Spons: George Watkins, Mary Dodds. By John Jones. Newland.

1825 May 12 born & June 5 bap. Elizabeth dau. of Walwyn Watkins and Mary (Morgan.) Spons: Joseph Rosser, Mary Morgan. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1825 Aug. 4 born & Sep. 4 bap. George son of William Jones and Ann (James.) Spons: Walwyn Watkins, Hannah Pearson. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1825 Oct. 7 born & 16 bap. Philip James son of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: Thomas Jones, Agnes Pollard. By John Jones. Monmouth. William Gwillim proxy.

1825 Sep. 30 born & Oct. 23 bap. Mary dau. of Edward Ryan and Catherine (Ryan.) Spons: Patrick McConnell, Mary Dodds. By John Jones. Cwmcarvan.

1825 Oct. 8 born & Nov. 9 bap. Amelia Mary dau. of John Jones and Martha (Theakstone.) Spons: James Jones, Elizabeth Morgan. By John Jones. Llangarren. Michael Morgan, proxy.

1826 Feb. 13 born & 20 bap. Ann dau. of Thomas Hefrin and Martha (Davis.) Spons: Patrick Hefrin, Elizabeth Pollard. By John Jones. Michel Troy.

1826 Mar. 3 born & Ap. 2 bap. Agnes Catharine dau. of Thomas Taylor and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: Thomas Woollett, Agnes Pollard. By John Jones. St. Weonard's.

1826 May 21 born & 25 bap. William son of William Watkins and Elizabeth (Pitt.) Spons: Thomas Woollett, Mary Woollett. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1826 June 9 bap. conditionally Martha Jones, aged about 30. By John Jones. Treduthen [Tredychan.]

1826 Jan. 16 born & July 13 bap. John son of Edward Jones and Ann (Hitchings.) Spons: Frances Hitchings. By John Jones. Newland.

1827 June 11 born & July 1 bap. Agnes dau. of Joseph Watkins and Mary (Perrin.) Spons: William Gwillim, Ann Addis. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1827 June 24 born & July 1 bap. Frances, dau. of William Gailey, and Mary (Easter.) Spons: William Hall, Teresa Vaughan. By John Jones. Monmouth. Ann Hall proxy.

1827 July 14 born & 15 bap. William son of John Evans and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: David Watkins, Ann Watkins. By John Jones. Tregaer.

1827 June 21 born & July 19 bap. Louisa dau. of John Jones and Martha (Theakstone.) Spons: George Morgan, Jane Morgan. By John Jones. Llangarren.

1827 July 26 born & 29 bap. Ann dau. of Thomas Keys and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: James Jones. Mary Dodds. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1827 Oct. 10 born & Nov. 11 bap. Daniel son of Thomas Hefrin and Martha (Davis.) Spons: Barnaby Linis, Helen Thomas. By John Jones. Michel Troy.

1828 Jan. 1 born & Feb. 3 bap. Henry son of William Jones and Ann (James.) Spons: William Porter, Helen Porter. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1828 Feb. 25 born & mar. 23 bap. William * son of Thomas Taylor and Mary (Watkins.) Spons: Ann Ellis. By John Jones. St. Weonard's.

1828 Ap. 7 born & 13 bap. William Edward son of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: Charles Edward Parker, Sarah Allen. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1828 Ap. 18 born & 22 bap. John son of William James and Mary (Price.) Spons: Frances Price. By John Jones. St. Maughan's.

1828 Ap. 23 born & May 11 bap. George son of Walwyn Watkins and Mary (Morgan.) Spons: John Rosser, Elizabeth Pollard. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1828 May 10 born & 11 bap. Helena Arabella dau. of Thomas Woollett and Charlotte (Lloyd.) Spons: Thomas Woollett, Charlotte Woollett. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1828 Aug. 4 born & bap. Margaret dau. of John Holmes and Mary (Moseley.) Spons: Bernard Linus, Elizabeth Flaherty. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1828 Sep. 5 born & Nov. 1 bap. Henry son of Edward Jones and

* William Taylor was killed by a waggon when a boy.

Ann (Hitchings.) Spons: Mary Dodds. By John Jones. Newland.

1829 Feb. 15 bap. conditionally William Jenkins, aged 70. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1829 Feb. 12 born & 17 bap. Thomas son of John Evans and Elizabeth (Watkins.) Spons: David Watkins, Ann Watkins. By John Jones. Tregaer.

1829 Feb. 25 born & March 1 bap. Edward son of John Dunphy and Brigitte (Kane.) Spons: James O'Hare, Mary Dodds. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1829 Ap. 1 bap. conditionally Julius Wynne, aged 48. By John Jones.

1829 Mar. 13 born & Ap. 21 bap. Martha dau. of John Jones and Martha (Theakstone.) Spons: Thomas Jones, Ann Morgan. By John Jones. Llangarren.

1829 Ap. 22 born & bap. Thomas son of Owen Flaherty and Eliza (Hall.) Spons: John Holmes, Mary Holmes. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1829 Feb. 15 born & Ap. 26 bap. James son of Edward Ryan and Catherine (Ryan.) Spons: Timothy Lonergan. By John Jones. Cwmcarvan.

1828 Sep. 19 born & 1829 June 13 bap. Clara dau. of William Morgan and Teresa (Charles.) Spons: Clara Charles. By John Jones. Newland.

1829 Sep. 18 born & Oct. 11 bap. Michael son of John Loyns and Helen (Saye.) Spons: William Hyde, Catharine Hyde. By John Jones. Whitebrook [in Llandogo.]

1829 Nov. 18 born & 20 bap. Joseph son of William Gailey and Mary (Easter.) Spons: Charles Gailey, Elizabeth Gailey. By John Jones. Monmouth. William Gwillim proxy.

1829 Dec. 25 born & 27 bap. Christopher son of Cornelius Molloy and Bridget (Molloy.) Spons: John Dolman, Mary Hill. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1829 Dec. 4 born & 1830 Feb. 21 bap. James son of William Jones and Ann (James.) Spons: James Jones, Mary Pearson. By John Jones. Skenfrith.

1830 Ap. 3 born & 17 bap. Emma dau. of Jane Scandret. Spons: Elizabeth Cook. By John Jones.

1830 Mar. 1 born & Ap. 25 bap. John son of Richard England and Susanna (Tyler.) Spons: Bernard Linus, Mary Samuel. By John Jones. Penallt.

1830 May 23 born & 30 bap. William son of James O'Hare and Ann (Reuell.) Spons: John Stead, Agnes Pollard. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1830 June 29 born & July 4 bap. John son of James Addis and Ann (Watkins.) Spons: John Dolman, Mary Ann Addis. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1830 July 10 born & bap. Eliza dau. of John Josen and Catherine (Regan.) By John Jones. Ob periculum mortis, cæremoniis omissis. Monmouth.

1830 July 7 born & Aug. 8 bap. James, son of Peter Cassidy and Abigail (Croan.) Spons: James Gallagher. By John Jones. Hereford.

1830 Aug. 5 born & 8 bap. James son of James Matthew and Alice (Stephens.) By John Jones. Cæremoniis omissis. Monmouth.

1830 Aug. 14 born & Sep. 3 bap. Susanna Catharine dau. of Joseph Watkins and Mary (Perrin.) Spons: Charles Parker, Elizabeth Church. By John Jones. Monmouth.

1830 Dec. 26 born & 1831 Jan. 16 bap. Mary, dau. of Walwyn Watkins and Mary (Morgan.) Spons: William Gwillim, Mary Morgan. By J. Jones. Skenfrith.

MARRIAGES.

[*At the reverse end of the book. The note as to the licensing of the chapel for the solemnization of Matrimony is written on the inside of the cover.* "(*A*)" = "*Acatholicus*," *non-Catholic*.]

1799 Die 18ª Junii 1799 data fuit benedictio nuptialis Gulielmo Jones de Welch Bicknor, Acatholico, et Winefridæ Jane de eadem parochiâ, Catholicæ, a me G. Roberts.

1800 Nov. Thomas Dolman mar. M[artha] Griffiths* (A.) By J. C. Lamare.

1801 May 6. Edward Morgan of Llangatoc veibion Avel mar. Mary Jones (A.) dau. of Philip Jones of Trebella. By G. Roberts, M.A.

1804 Dec. 2. William Pritchard (A.) married Mary Price. By G. Gildart. Witnesses: John Billington, Ann Bailey.

1805 Oct. 21. Thomas Watkins mar. Elizabeth Prichard (A.) By G. Gildart. Witn: Joseph Watkins, Elizabeth Watkins.

1806 Feb. 9. John Smith (A.) mar. Ann Gwillim, widow. By G. Gildart. Witn: John Billington, Dorothy Thomas.

1806 Sep. 28. Thomas Woollett mar. Mary Charlotte Lloyd † (A.) By G. Gildart. Witn: Mary Embry, Mary Woollett, Mary Shaw, John Spencer Woollett ‡ (pater sponsi), Mrs Lloyd (mater sponsœ.) Obtento parentum consensu.

1809 Sep. 13. Nathaniel Pollard § (A.) mar. Elizabeth Watkins, widow [of Michael Watkins.] By G. Gildart. Witn: Mary Shaw; Ann Watkins, dau. of the bride. Obtenta dispensatione requisita.

1810 Jan. 7. John Davis (A.) mar. Ann Bailey. By G. Gildart. Witn: Catharine Allen; William Bailey, father of the bride; Mary Billington.

1811 July 22. Thomas Partridge (A.) mar. Sara Haines. By G. Gildart. Witn: John Green, Margaret Green, Mary Shaw.

1812 Ap. 22. Thomas Taylor ‖ (A.) mar. Mary Watkins.¶ By G. Gildart. Witn: The mother & sister of the wife.

* Thomas Dolman of Eaton Bishop, co. Heref., mar. Martha Leach Griffith.
† of Carthage in Foy, co. Heref. ‡ of Monmouth, surgeon.
§ of Yorkshire, builder. ‖ of Whiteland in Saint Weonard's, yeoman.
¶ dau. of Michael Watkins of Monmouth.

1813 Feb. 21. Thomas Rook mar. Elizabeth Stead. By G. Gildart. Witn: Michael Watkins, Mary Billington.

1799 June 18. William Jones (A.) mar. Winefride Jane. By G. Roberts.

1815 Ap. 23. Anthony Jones (A.) mar. Mary Billington. By G. Gildart. Witn: Thomas Embry; Mary Embry, his wife.

1815 Nov. 5. Joseph Hay mar. Catharine Padbury. By G. Gildart. Witn: William Woollett; Frances Padbury, the bride's sister.

1816 Feb. 24. George Parry mar. Mary Ann Jones (A.) By G. Gildart. Witn: James Williams, frater sponsi; Mary Williams, his wife.

1819 a little before Lent. John Bareford * (A.) mar. Elizabeth Watkins. Witn: Joseph Watkins, Jane Richards. By John Jones, Mis. Apost.

1819 Ap. 26. Thomas Jones mar. Matilda Baldwin. By John Jones. Witn: James Williams, Elizabeth Pollard.

1819 May 4. James Preece (A.) mar. Sarah Roberts. By John Jones. Witn: Joseph Roberts, Hannah Roberts.

1819 June 15. James Addis (A.) mar. Elizabeth Roberts. By John Jones. Witn: Peter Roberts, Mary Roberts.

1819 June 21. James Jones mar. Elizabeth Cook. By John Jones. Witn: Edward Cook, Mary Cook.

1821 May 21. Joseph Watkins mar. Mary James (A.) By John Jones. Witn: Joseph Watkins, Elizabeth Bareford.

1822 Ap. 15. John Jones † mar. Martha Theakston (A.) By John Jones. Witn: William Woollett, Mary Dodds.

1822 Ap. 21. John Smith (A.) mar. Elizabeth Watkins. By John Jones. Witn: David Watkins, Ann Watkins.

1822 May 30. Edward Jones (A.) mar. Ann Hitchings. By John Jones. Witn: James Hitchings, Frances Hitchings.

1825 July 24. William Watkins (A.) mar. Elizabeth Pitt. By John Jones. Witn: Thomas Keys, Ann Ellis.

1826 Sep. 30. John Evans (A.) mar. Elizabeth Smith. By John Jones. Witn: Thomas Keys, Mary Dodds.

1826 Nov. 29. Joseph Hall (A.) mar. Mary Allen. By John Jones. Witn: William Adamos, Sarah Allen.

Note.—The Catholic chapel in Saint Mary Street in the town of Monmouth was duly licensed and registered for the solemnization of Marriages, on the 1st day of July, 1837.

G. ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO THE PERTHIR REGISTERS (VOL. I. P. 272.)

P. 284. 1759 Nov. 18. Ann Lewis, widow.
„ 289. (last line) 1808 June 19. Bishop Bernardine Peter Collingridge.
„ 290. 1818 May 17. Trinity Sunday.
„ 291. 1760 Mar. 11. In the parish of Dixton.[A]

[A] Unless otherwise stated, places are understood to be in Monmouthshire.

* Burford. † of Llangaran, widower.

P. 291. 1760 Apr. 1. William Jones of ye Wain [in Skenfrith], and Teresa Wager of Monmouth.
" " " " 27. Monmouth.
" " " June 12. Monmouth.
" " " Oct. 16. Monmouth.
" " " Dec. 21. Llangattock [Veibion Avel.]
" " " " 24. Rockfield.
" " (Next entry.) 1761 Jan. 14. Monmouth.
" " 1761 Jan. 19. Jane Jones of "Nan to Kirn," and Peter Roberts of Langattock.
" " " Feb. 1. Mr. Hickins.
" " " Apr. 5. Sponsors: John Lanwarne and Betty Nurse.
" " 1762 Jan. 30. Monmouth.
" " " Feb. 7. Rockfield.
" " " Mar. 1. Rockfield.
" " " " " St. Maughan's.
" " " Apr. 27. Monmouth.
" " " Aug. 26. Llangattock.
" " 1763 Apr. 4. James Morgan junior.
" " " June 27. Llangaran [co. Heref.]
" 292. 1799 Aug. 24. Graig y dorth in Mitchel Troy.
" " " Sep. 14. Edward Gwillym. Pencraig [in Goodrich, co. Heref.]
" " " Sep. 15. Red House in Michel Troy *alias* Llanfihangel Troi [*lege* Troddi.]
" " " Nov. 17. Brecon.
" " " Dec. 29. Monmouth.
" " 1800 Apr. 21. Tredychan [in Llangaran.]
" " " May 21. Mary (Rosser) of Skenfrith. Llangaran.
" " " June 3. Welsh Bicknor.
" " " July 6. William Roberts of Pantyrys. Pentwyn in Rockfield.*
" " " July 8. Mary Jones, the child's cousin. The Grange in St. Maughan's *alias* Llanfochan.†
" " " Aug. 17. Mary Jones *quae supra*. Monmouth.
" " " Oct. 7. Rockfield.
" " 1801 Jan. 7. Jane Prichard. Goodrich.
" " " " 26. Crwys in Llangatoc [Feibion Afel.]
" " " Feb. 19. Croesfaen near Trebella in Skenfrith.
" " " " " Trebella in Skenfrith.
" 293. " " 20. Pencraig near Goodrich.
" " " Mar. 15. Monmouth.
" " " " 19. Dingastow *alias* Llanddingad.
" " " May 3. St. Maughan's Green.
" " " June 21. Broad Oak [in Garway, co. Heref.]
" " " July 19. William Gwillym.
" " 1802 Feb. 14. Sarah Embry junior. Baynham's Farm in Welsh Bicknor.
" " " June 28. John Powel Lorymer senior. Monmouth.
" " " July 28. Monmouth.
" " " Oct. 25. Martha Dolman. Tredychan in Llangaran.
" " " Nov. 3. Mary Gwillym junior of Monmouth. Pencraig in Goodrich.
" " " Dec. 6. Joseph Watkins senior, Mary Hall junior. Llangrove in Llangaran.

* Pantyrys is in Llangatoc-feibion-Afel.

† At this time the entries are by a Welsh priest, who was a stickler for the correct Welsh of place-names.

P. 293. 1802 Dec. 23. Welsh Bicknor.
„ „ (Last line but 2.) 1803 Aug. St. Maughan's.
„ 294. (2nd line) Welsh Bicknor.
„ „ 1803 Nov. 28. Crwys in Llangatoc.
„ „ 1804 Jan. 13. Croesfaen in Skenfrith.
„ „ „ „ 31. Broad Oak.
„ „ „ Aug. 27. Tredychan.
„ „ 1805 Feb. 11. The Buckholt in Dixton.
„ „ „ Mar. 1. Llangrove.
„ „ 1806 „ 3. Crwys.
„ „ „ „ 10. Llangrove.
„ „ „ May 5. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ „ 24. Tredychan.
„ „ „ June 30. Broad Oak.
„ „ 1807 Apr. 5. Rockfield.
„ „ 1808 July 4. Cwmyoy.
„ „ „ Aug. 7. Broad Oak.
„ „ „ „ 19. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Sep. 12. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Nov. 28. Llangrove.
„ 295. 1809 Feb. 7. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Mar. 26. The Buckholt.
„ „ „ July 25. Llangatoc.
„ „ 1810 Jan. 20. St. Maughan's.
„ „ 1811 Dec. 1. Buckholt.
„ „ 1812 May 11. Elizabeth Williams of Skenfrith.
„ „ „ Feb. 10. Llanfihangel [Ystern Llewern.]
„ „ 1813 Aug. 19. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Sep. 12. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Nov. 20. Rockfield.
„ „ 1814 June 26. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Oct. 30. St. Maughan's.
„ „ 1815 Ap. 24. Skenfrith.
„ „ 1816 Mar. 10. Skenfrith.
„ „ „ July 2. Mary Mathews. Tredychan.
„ „ „ Aug. 19. Skenfrith.
„ „ „ Sep. 16. Rockfield.
„ „ 1817 Mar. 30. Rockfield.
„ „ „ June 15. Newcastle in Llangatoc [Feibion Afel.]
„ 296. „ Dec. 9. Skenfrith.
„ „ „ „ 29. Tredychan.
„ „ 1818 Jan. 28 at Perthîr. Monmouth.
„ „ „ Feb. 4. St. Maughan's.
„ „ „ Apr. 12 [1.] Skenfrith.
„ „ „ „ „ [2] St. Weonard's [co. Heref.]
„ „ „ Sep. 3. The Graig in Llantilio Croseny.
„ „ „ „ 27. Rockfield.

H. NEEDHAM OF HILSTON.

Sebastian Needham, a Catholic, settled in the parish of Skenfrith, Monmouthshire, in or shortly before the year 1660, and his descendants figure in the Recusant Rolls from 1679 onwards. Near the end of the 17th century they became possessed of the fine estate of Upper Hillstone or Hilston, in the parish of Saint Maughan's, and owned it until 1803, when John Needham sold it and removed into Somersetshire.

Most of the gentlemen of this family were lawyers. Being Catholics

and so unable to subscribe the Test Oaths, they were not legally qualified attorneys or barristers and could not sue for their fees; but they carried on what must have been a fairly lucrative practice in preparing deeds and wills for their Catholic neighbours and advising them on points of law. I have seen the name of Robert Needham (1650-1723), in particular, appended as a witness to many legal documents prepared by him. It is subscribed in a fine firm court-hand, furnishing a singular example of the last surviving school of good English orthography.

In the pavement of the chancel of Saint Maughan's parish church is a vault-stone inscribed in memory of Robert Needham of Hillstone, esq., ob. 1769, aet. 51, and his parents Robert and Anne Needham, who both died 1720.

A pedigree of the family will be found in Bradney's *Monmouthshire* (Vol. i. p. 58). It includes a Jesuit, a Franciscan and three secular priests.

The old home of the Needhams was burnt down in 1838 and replaced by a classic mansion.

Arms of Needham of Hillstone: Argent, a bend engrailed azure between two buck's heads cabossed sable.

*Entries in a printed book entitled "The Touch-Stone of the Reformed Gospel," a contraband Catholic work, printed circa 1700, formerly belonging to the family of Needham of Hilston in the parish Saint Maughan's, Monmouthshire.**

Nulla datur Securitas Ubi periclitatur Æternitas.—George Watkins.

I Robert Needham was Borne the 7th of March 1717 about 4 of the clock In the morning.

my great grandfather Turbervil † morgan dyed 16th of february 1682.

my great grandfather Robert Needham Dyed ye 10th of February.

my vncle Robert Needham Dyed 14th of April.

my father John Needham Departed this Life the 25th of April 1731.

My Aunt Ane Needham Dyed may the third.

my grandfather Robert Needham Dyed may the 15.

my vncle Tubervile Needham the 7th Day of August.

my Aunt Elizabeth jinkins Dyed the 2d of August 1718.

my Aunt Jane Needham Dyed the 16th of September 1695.

my Aunt Lucy Needham november the 1st.

my Aunt mary Langhorne Dyed November 15th 1718.

There ‡ is severall Bierth & deaths without no date, wch is to no purpose these Write ye 26th of Aprill 1745.

The pretender and his Rebeels att Scotland began their rebellion in Augt 1745: & were routd back by Duke William the son of king George the second in January $174\frac{5}{6}$.

E libris Rob'ti Needham Junr. §

William Roberts his Book.‖

E Libris Rob'ti Needham. 1680.

* The book is now in my possession.—J. H. M. † of Langfair Cilgoed.

‡ These two last entries are evidently by a Protestant and Hanoverian. He was not aware that the main purpose of the record of deaths was to note the anniversary on which a Mass was to be said for the soul of the deceased.

§ legal hand. ‖ circa 1750.

Robert Needham his Book given to him by Susanna Needham the 15th day of march Anno domini 1731.

N.B.—To Robert Needham's the yonger son of John Needham.

Robert Needham.

Robertus Needham meum nomen Est
Anglia mea natio Est
Saxosus collis mea habitatio est.
Et Christus mea Salvatio Est.*

J. *Letter of the late Reverend Mr. Thomas Abbot, Rector of the Catholic Mission of Monmouth, to Alfred Williams, Esq., J.P., of the Mount, Caerleon, dated from Lancaster, 1 September* 1902.

Of the authentic history of the Prichard family I can only relate the little I was able to pick up in the neighbourhood of Skenfrith and Grosmont from the old Catholics living in the neighbourhood of the Graig hill 50 years ago.

The last of the family, Miss Prichard, who left Old Hillstone about 1836, I think, had been obliged to sell the Graig to Mr. Thomas Wakeman. Just before I went to Monmouth she used to drive from the farm of Old Hillstone (so the congregation told me) to Mass, so long as she was living there; but she left before I got into the neighbourhood.† I heard she was on a visit at Rotherwas, and I rode over to make her acquaintance; but she had left on the morning of the day that I arrived, and I lost sight of her, and never heard where or when she died.

Bishop [Matthew] Prichard, O.S.F., was the second Vicar Apostolic of those parts. There was a sort of Will of Conscience on the Perthyre estate, to support two priests to attend the numerous Catholics still in that neighbourhood. The Bishop resided there with a priest for the Powell family, who afterwards became connected by marriage with the Lorymers. The last Lorymer made a bankruptcy of the estate by his folly and extravagance, and died about 20 or 30 years ago. Whilst living with the Powells, Bishop Prichard died at Perthyre and was buried in the Powell vault under the chancel floor in Rockfield parish church. His tombstone, with its long Latin inscription, still forms the *predella* under the communion-table of that church. The late incumbent was a bigoted parson. In doing some repairs to the church, he had this and two other ‡ Catholic tombstones removed, and offered for sale as waste materials! This I heard from some of the Protestant parishioners;

* Robert Needham is my name,
England is my nation,
Hilstone is my dwelling-place,
And Christ is my salvation—
a common fly-leaf rhyme at this period.

† Father Abbot went to Monmouth 1841. He was a native of Lancashire and the descendant of a martyr. He was in charge of the Monmouth Mission over fifty years, and was a great authority on its history and antiquities. He died at Lancaster, 1904.

‡ One was the tombstone of the Rev. Francis Andrew Weetman, O.S.F., in the churchyard, dated 1795.

so I walked over, and saw the stones reared against the boundary wall. The Vicar happened to call upon me, with his wife, a few days after on some business; so I asked him why he had removed the Bishop's tombstone. He said he did not think it right to have a "Romish" bishop's tombstone there. I said, "Are you not going to replace it?" He replied, "No, certainly not". Then I said, "I will write to my friend the Rev. Dr. Oliver, of Exeter, who has published * the history of Bishop Prichard with a full description of his Lordship's burial there and the inscription on the stone, and I will get him to put a footnote in the next edition, to the effect that, through the bigotry of the Rev. Ellis Everett, this monument was removed in such a year". He then said he would have it replaced immediately. I said, "If you don't, I will hand down your name to posterity like Pontius Pilate's in the Creed". It has been replaced, and his successor, Canon Harding, I am told, still repeats the anecdote to visitors.

The Breviaries of Bishop Prichard were given to me, and I left the two large quarto volumes in the Presbytery library at Monmouth. One of them was mended at the back with a harp-string. The family portraits † I sent to Mr. Herbert of Clytha, but that of the Bishop was sent to Downside. The oak bedstead on which he was said to have died I converted into a reredos to Father Kemble's altar, which I placed in the tribune of my church at Monmouth.

You must please excuse my shaky writing, being in my 83rd year.

* *Collections*, p. 389.

† They represent the Misses Bridget, Catherine and Winifred Powel of Perthîr. Two large oil paintings, of the Crucifixion and Saint Catharine, from the domestic chapel of Perthîr, are now in Monmouth Catholic church. There are also a portrait of the Rev. John Williams of Perthîr and the Grange (*vide ante*), and a small portrait on copper of Bishop Matthew Prichard, V.A.

NO. VIII.

THE CONFESSION OF JOHN HAMBLY, PRIEST.

18TH AUGUST 1586.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. JOSEPH L. WHITFIELD, M.A.

P.R.O. Dom. Eliz. 192 (46).

From this document we obtain an outline of the life of this martyr, of whom we otherwise possess but little information. It is also of great interest from the information it preserves concerning the College at Rheims, and concerning the manner of life of the early seminary priests.

The confession was procured by fear, not by physical torture; but we can find indications of the pressure used by the examiners, in the martyr's supplementing his admissions by details that he had at first endeavoured to suppress. This confession shows how necessary was that reticence of the missionaries concerning their labours, which the martyr records. He had to suffer for his treachery since, by reason of it, his fellow-Catholics brought him no relief during his imprisonment.

The martyr suffered at Salisbury about Easter, 1587, the necessary fortitude being granted to him, according to Fr. Warford, S.J. (*Collect* M. see Pollen, *Acts*, p. 268), in a supernatural manner.

In one point the confession differs from the Douay Diaries, where it is stated (p. 200) that Hambly received the subdiaconate on the same occasion as the tonsure and minor orders.

The document was employed by R. Simpson for an article in *The Rambler* (N.S. vol x., p. 325) but has not been produced *in extenso* hitherto. It is here produced verbatim but not litteratim. J. L. W.

[*The Covering Letter*]

[*Endorsed.*]—20 Aug. 1586. From the Bishoppe of Salisburie & Mr. Giles Estcourte, with the examination of John Hamblye als Tregwethan a Semynarie priest.

To the Right Honorable the Lords of her mai^{tis} moste honorable Privie Counsell.

Our humble duties unto your honours remembered. It may please your lordships to be advertised that

Upon a search made on the Even of the Assumption of our Ladye last in such suspected & other recusants houses as are nere about these parts for the solemnisation of which popish feast we thought these persons would assemble themselves together we found in one recusant's house, at Knoyle near Sarum, a seminary Remes man called John Hambly als Tregwethan, a Cornish man born, who, as he confesseth hath said divers Masses, as well in London as in ye country, & hath reconciled divers: so hath he discovered & set down the names of divers other seminaries, very dangerous & seditious people some remaining about London & some of them in other counties. These persons being the known enemies to God, & dangerous to her Majesties most happy government we thought it our duties to advertise y^{r} honours as well of this person as of his confession the copy

whereof we have herewith sent to your honours to whose honourable consideration we leave him & his deserts. This seminary (as it also falleth out by his confession) was at this last assizes holden in Somersetshire indicted & condemned upon the new statute of treason as a seminary priest, & since brake prison & escaped; & yet the man is not so obstinate at this time but he can be contented (so he may obtain mercy of her majesty, & pardon for his life) to forsake the Pope, come to ye church, & willingly follow her majesty's proceedings, as he beareth us in Hand. And thus we heartly leave y^{r} Lordships to Gods merciful tuition, from Sarum this 20 of Aug. A^{o} 1586.

Yo^{r} hono^{rs} humblye to Commande
Jo. Sarum
Gyles Estcourte

[*The Confession.*]

The confession of John Hamblye als Tregwethan of the parish of St Mabyn in Cornewall clerke, taken the xviiith day of August in the xxviiith yere of the reign of our sovereign Ladye Queen Elizabeth before the Reverend Father in God John Bishoppe of Sarum, & Gyles Estcourt Esquire two of her Majesty's Justice of her peace within the county of wilts.

The saide ex. saythe that he hathe byn brought uppe from his infancy at divrs scholes in Cornewall learning the Lattyn tonge unless it were at some times when he discontinued at his father's house.

And that about four yeres past one Nicholas Bawdwyn dwelling in the same parish where this ex. dwelt, and being before that a scholar in Oxford in Exeter College there, gave unto this ex. a book called *the reasons of refusal* amongst certain other books, with whom this ex. having often conference, and by reading of these books, himself having a mind withall to the Romish Religion, at Christmas was three yeres last began to forbeare coming to the Church since which time he hath not been at any service in any Church in England.

Nere about which tyme of Christmas was three yeres being doubtful of imprisonment by reason of his not coming to Church repaired to London where he lyed at ye sign of the Sonne & Seven Stars in Smithfelde till May then next following in which time he met with one David Tomson being a priest and a Cornish man born at Blisland in Cornewall whose name in truth is David Kempe, and with one ffoskew another priest they being both seminary priests and now lodged at the Redde Lyon in Holborne, they being both of this ex. acquaintance before for that he had seen the said ffoskew before at the said Nicholas Bawdwyn house in Cornewall, and which said foskew in a chamber over the gate at the said sign of the Redde Lyon did reconcile this ex. the manner of being reconciled was as this ex. remembreth as follows, first this ex. did confess himself unto the said ffoskew and after this ex. kneeling upon his knees unto the said ffoskew the said ffoskew for this ex. reconcilend said these words unto him Ipse Dn̄us n^{r} Jesus xrus qui est summus pontifex absolvat te et ego auctoritate illius licet indignissimo mihi comissa absolvo te ab ōi vinculo excōicacōis majoris et minoris quantum

possum et indiges. Deindi absolve te ab ōibus peccatis tuis In nom. pris. et filii et spus st^{i}. Amen. Which said ffoskew did afterwards enjoyne this ex. to penance to say a number of pater nosters & ave marias, & one credo, which said Tomson & ffoskew had been both before that time beyond the seas and had received priesthood there & were then returned into England again & wch ffoskew was as this ex. thinketh one of the Innes of Court before his first going over.

And this ex. further saith that he before his going over did use to resort much to one M^{r} Richard Norrys & M^{r} Tether being both seminaries & prisoners in the Marshalsea where at the said M^{r} Norrys his chamber he heard a masse at which masse were present the said Bawdwyn, this ex. & one other whose name this ex. remembreth not and which masse was said by the said M^{r} Norrys in the lent before this ex. going over. And further saith that he was at another masse about Easter following in another chamber in the Marshalsea which masse was said either by one M^{r} Tippett or by one M^{r} Warmington which this ex. certainly cannot tell & there were present at the said masse besides the said M^{r} Warmington, Tippett & this ex. a gentlewoman who was then prisoner in the said Marshalsea and two others whereof he thinks one was her daughter & the other her maidservant, and one William Norrys brother unto the said Richard Norrys. And further saith that he was at one other masse which was said about the beginning of lent was three yeres by one Weekes being a seminary priest & born in London, in a chamber of one Alice Holte wch was not far from a gate in London & this ex. thinketh called Bishoppe's Gate. And that there were present at the saide masse besides this ex. & the said Weekes the said Alice Holte, a sister of Warmington's whose name he knoweth not & Evlyn Bawdwyn sister to the said Nicholas Bawdwyn.

And this ex. further saith that he went on intending to go to Remes in France, & toke shipping at Rye & that there went in his company over at that tyme one Arthur Stratford a Glosestershire man, M^{r} Maundy whose mother as this ex. remembreth dwelt then in London, William Norrys brother to the said Richard Norrys & two others whose names this ex. remembreth not. And that they all landed at Depe in Normandy on the 4th of May then next following from whence they all went together to Roune in Normandy at wch place they met with one M^{r} Godeson, M^{r} Tomson, M^{r} Nitingale being all Lancashire men & going toward Remes, wch three, this ex. & the said William Norrys went altogether to Parys staying there 2 or 3 days & so from there to Remes at wch place they made it known to Doctor Allane that they came over for their conscience and so were received into the college at Remes whereof he saith Doctor Allane is President in wch college this ex. thinketh there be two hundred English men & boys amongst which there was then one M^{r} Bayly who is next officer of the said college under Doctor Allane, one Doctor Webbe who read in the said college to the residents of the said college a book called *Caietane's Sum* & sometimes *Navarre* or *enchiridion* which do treat of cases of conscience and matters touching confessions, and Doctor Barrett who read in the said college controversies, and Doctor Stephens a student & one Dr Eley a

student, one Doctor Gyfford who read in the same college *St Thomas of Aquino*, one Doctor Stillington who read also the first part of *St Thomas*, Mr Parkins or Parkinson licentiate who doth expound a parte of a chapter every day after dinner, and one Morrys who doth expound a part of a chapter of the *Old Testament* after supper, Mr Lewkner who is governor of the little boys there, & one Mr Jerrard a priest who hath also some charge of the little boys there, & one Mr Gyfford a younger man, & one Hudson who do read there the one Lodgick & the other philosophy. He also knew there one Mr Emans a priest, Mr Godsall a priest, Mr Coope a priest, Mr Simson & one Weye a scholar & one other of the Gerrardes & one Olbaston a Lancashire man, one Patynson, & one Bray a boy, & one Mr Jmmes a Priest, & one Bawdwyn a Lancashire man & a priest, & one Hammer a priest, & one Mr Edwarde a priest, & one Mr Reynolde a priest who lives at Roane in Normandy aforesaid, & one Yaksly a priest, & one Mr Harryson a priest, & one Mr Lancaster a priest being a Somersetshire man, & one Mr Michell an Irish man being a priest, & one Mr Owyn a priest, & one Grey a schollar being a boy, all which were at Remes in the college there at the time of this ex. being there, and that there was then there also one Mr Lyster a priest, & one Mr Wollesley a priest.

And he continued there almost two years during wch tyme of his being there he studied the cases of conscience wch Mr Doctor Webbe did read & the cases of controversies, & before his coming over he took the inferior orders of priesthood called quatuor minores of Cardinal de Guise & that he was made subdeacon of the Bishoppe of Traysalpina at Le Thinckesse, & deacon of the Cardinal de Guise at Rounes, and priest at Laon by the Bishoppe there, & had delivered unto him to come over into England by Doctor Webbe four pound in money or thereabout, & apparel like a serving man as the manner is, & was sent over into England by the licence & appointment of Doctor Allane, to convert those that are in error & to save souls, to whom he did affirm to do his uttermost endeavour to convert those in England wch were not of the Romish Religion.

And came over a little before Easter last May twelve months in the lent season into England & came over in a foreign bottom & was landed on the sands a xxx miles beyond Ipswich; and there come over with him from Remes one Morrys Williams a priest & a welshman borne, & one James Clayton a seminary priest, wch Clayton as this ex. saith was landed at Newcastell. And that this ex. & the said Williams went from the place where they were landed together to London & were lodged both together at the sign of the Blew Bore in Holborne where they continued about fortnight & after that this ex. removed to the Redde Lyon in Holborne leaving the said Williams behind him at the said Blew Bore. And so this ex. continued in London about a month or five weke upon this last coming over. And that during the tyme of his being in London then he said one masse on Easter day was twelve months in a chamber being in Grayes Inn or very nere unto it, this ex. knoweth not whether, being thereunto procured & sent by one Mr Cornelly's a priest, & that there were present ix or x persons as he supposeth all gentlemen

some of Grayes Inn & some not whose names he knoweth not saving that as he remembreth one of them was named Mr Goode & that the said gentlemen or some of them had provided against this ex. coming to say the masse aforesaid a masse booke & all other things incident & appertaining to the same. And calling himself more thoroughly to remembrance saith that the said masse was by him said within Grayes Inn at the coming in of the courte coming from the upper part of Holborne & turning in the courte on the left hand went into a chamber there, near the corner of the said Grayes Inn courte where he said the said masse where there was provided for him beforetime Alb, Amys, Maniple, Stole & Girdle, wine & singing cake, a masse booke, a superaltare, & altar clothes, at wch tyme after he had said masse he made holy bread & holy water, and there were present with him at the said masse ix or x gentlemen of the Innes of Courte as it seemed to him by their apparell amongst which there was one Mr Goode being a young man somewhat hye coloured in favour—and was by this ex. reconciled in a little study being in the said chamber standing on the north side of the chamber, & towards the upper end of the chamber from the coming in, & the board whereat he said the masse stood on the south side of the said chamber & the light wch came into the said study came from the West. And saith he was brought into the acquaintance of the said Goode by one John Cornelly's a priest being this ex. countryman, wch Goode brought this ex. to the said chamber, & saith that all the resedew of the gentlemen wch were there exceed not the age of xxiiii years except one who as he supposeth was about xxx years of age having a black beard & a lean face being as he took him also by his appearance one of the Innes of Courte, at wch time this ex. had gathered for him for the said masse among the said gentlemen xs or xiis, at wch time vi or vii of the said company did communicate with this ex. by receaving the sacrament under one kind only. After wch time the said Goode & this ex. had conference together in Grayes Inne Felde ii or iii times wch felde behind Grayes Inne is a place seminaries & catholicks do resorte some tymes to have conference together.

And that about a fortnight after that he said another masse in fflete street at a house near unto the great conduit there upon the left hand going down ffleet street towards Powles within ii or iii houses of a sadler's shop there, & that he was thereunto procured by ii of the gentlemen that were at the masse he said in Grayes Inne at wch masse the said Mr Goode & those ii wch procured him & i or ii more amongst wch last company there was one Mr Smythe a gentleman of the Innes of Courte being of a reasonable stature, pale face & lean without any beard; where there was provision made accordingly for the said masse & one or ii communicated with him there & had gathered for him there nere about a crown in money.

And further saith, that he came out of London in May last was xii months & was directed by one Nicolas Blewett a Cornishman to one Andrew Munday who dwelleth at a farm of one Mr Watkins in Bemester in Dorsetshire, where he hath made his most common abode ever since, where he hath said since his first coming thither an viii or ix masses & was helped to say the said masses by one William Barrett

dwelling at Coltley in Maxton parish in Dorsetshire & being a weaver by his occupation. At one of wch masses were present the said Munday, himself, the said Barrett, ii other gentlemen whose names he knoweth not, the one somewhat hye coloured having a flaxen beard, of middle stature & nere about xxx years of age & the other nere of the same stature somewhat blacker of complexion with a black beard & not xxx years of age. And that at all the residew of the said masses there were no more present but this ex., the said Munday & the said Barrett, & that the said masses were always said in the said Munday's own chamber. And this ex. also confesseth that between Christmas & Candlemas last he said one masse at one Whitells house in Coscombe parish within a mile of the said Mundays at wch masse there were no more present but the said Whittell, Barrett & this ex. And further saith that he resorted to one Mr James Peppyn's house within a mile of Bridgewater wch James Peppyn was by this ex. reconciled at Bridgewater at an Inn there called the sign of the Three Crowns there, in a chamber where they lay all night together, who gave unto this ex. vd or thereabout.

And further saith that he rode at another time since Easter last to Chard to meet one Mr Fulford there, where he met with him at an Inn but the sign he knoweth not, & that they lay there that night & the next day they came toward Munday's house and that this ex. was apprehended the said next day at Crokhourne being in the way to the said Munday's house in the company of the said Mr Fulford & of a gentlewoman wch the said Mr Fulford had thought to have married at the said Munday's house. And also saith that the said Mr Fulford & the said gentlewoman were also apprehended with him & brought all before Mr Attorney by whom after examination had he this ex. was committed to the Common Gaol of Ilchester & the said Mr Fulford & the gentlewoman were let go, who departed back again into Devonshire. And further saith that if he had not been then apprehended at that time he should have married the said Mr Fulford & the said gentlewoman at the said Munday's house the next day following at a masse. Wch Mr Fulford was one of the sons of Sir John Fulford & was reconciled long before this ex. was reconciled. And also he further remembreth that since Easter last (past) was at the said masse with him in Munday's house a brother of the said Mundaies whose name as this ex. remembreth was Henry Munday.

And he also further remembreth & confesseth that he had at his first coming over given him by the said Mr Cornellys the priest in London xxs towards his maintenance. And that he had of one Mr Crowder a priest vs & vs of another priest whose name he knoweth not, & vs of a gentleman whose name as he thinketh is Mr White being a tall slender man with a black beard, & that the said ii gentlemen wch were at Munday's house aforesaid at the masse there gave him xiis or xiiis iiiid wch this ex. certainly remembreth not, & that all this was given him towards his maintenance. And that the said Mr Fulford gave him xs when he met him at Chard towards his maintenance.

And also he confesseth that there is one Mr Sherwodde a seminary priest who came from Remes into England before the this ex. came,

& one Mr Dallyson a priest, & one Vyvyan a priest & a Cornishman, & one John Curry als. Father Curry a Jesuit being a Cornishman. And also saith that the said [Curry *erased*, Mr Sherwodde *over*] did tell him he was appointed to say a masse in St John's Street near Symthefelde but whether he said the masse or not he cannot tell. And further saith that all the persons before named by him to be priests are seminaries & that there is also one Tredwthan a Cornish man & one Williamson a Devonshire man both students in Remes. And saith that the common manner among the seminaries is not to be known thone to thother, not what they do nor where they lye, but when they meet they conferre one with another in the cases of conscience & questions in divinity one of them to help another.

And further saith that at Dordun in France, & at Mesoponte & at Eue there are divers English boys brought up by the English & French Jesuits there in the Romish Religion. And further saith that the manner at Remes is that when any person cometh thither to be instructed that he bring sufficient with him to releave him then is he releaved with his own goods, if not then they are releaved by contributions & benevolence of the pope & the king of Spain & from divers others of France. And also he confesseth that there is one Taylor a Seminary priest & two of the Sissells both professors at Remes, & one Dr Bagshaw who came from Rome to Remes when this ex. was there where he was made priest & is a seminary & one Mr Small also a seminary who was banished out of England. And that he also saw there one Parsons als Father Parsons a Jesuit also. And he further confesseth that he had of the said Nicholas Bawdwyn ten pounds at his first coming over out of France which was delivered to the said Bawdwyn by a brother of this ex., & was part of a legacy given to this ex. by his own father.

And this ex. further confesseth & sayeth that he was at last Assizes holden in Taunton in Somersetshire condemned for being a seminary priest, & had his Judgement thereupon & yet upon his submission & promise of Reconcilement to her Majesty's laws he was reprieved; & for that he lay there upon the bare boards, & had but the allowance of a penny a day, & could not have the allowance of iid a day more & a bed as it was allowed and appointed unto him, he escaped & came to Knoyle to the widow Browne's house there by the former advertisment given by the said Dallyson of one Barnes who was son in law to the said widow Browne, wch Barnes is also a catholick as this ex. termeth him, at wch Browne house upon search made on sunday night last, he was apprehended. And also this ex. further confesseth that one Edward a young man was at the masse he said in Grayes Inn. And that there is at Remes beside those he formerly named one Joanes Mettam & Bodye, & at Rome one Bawdwyn & ffixar all papists.

John Hambly als Tregwethan
Jo. Sarum
Gyles Estcourt.

NO. IX.

NOTES OF THE ECCLES FAMILY OF MEANFIELDS,* LANCASHIRE.

CONTRIBUTED BY J. P. SMITH OF BARROW-IN-FURNESS.

In a copy of "THE SPIRITUAL COMBAT To which is added The PEACE of the SOUL AND THE HAPPINESS of a HEART WHICH DIES TO ITSELF IN ORDER TO LIVE TO GOD". "Done into ENGLISH by J. T.—*BIRMINGHAM.* Printed by T. HOLLIWELL, at the *Roebuck, Moor-Street.* M,DCC,LXIX." are written, the following notes on the insides of covers and four blank pages at each end of the book, the back of the title page, the partly blank page ii of the preface, a blank page which if numbered would be 178, and also a loose scrap of paper. The pagination of the two parts is consecutive. The front cover and the next fly-leaf are now loose. Ink has been spilt over the book making some parts slightly difficult to read.

The Henry Eccles with whom the chart commences, came originally from Chipping and was great great grandson to Edmund Eccles of Thornley in Chipping whose will was proved in 1624. The Meanfield estate had belonged to the Corless family for several generations, and it was by the marriage of Ann Corless to Henry Eccles that it passed into the possession of the Eccles family, and has descended in the direct line to the present owner Dr. G. H. Eccles; this eldest branch lost the Faith in the last generation.

By the will of Hy. Eccles, proved in 1779, his moiety of the Manor House of Massengill Hall in Thornton in the co. of York is to be realised and divided amongst his younger children, except his daughters Elizabeth and Ann who were nuns and had already had their portion.

These two daughters joined the Benedictines at Brussells and returned with the community to this country in 1794 when they settled at Winchester (now at East Bergholt). Three years later viz. in 1797 Ann was elected Lady Abbess, the first in England since the Reformation.

Amongst the Eccles papers is the following:—

"Decber 3rd 1728 Then received of my Mother-in-law Ann Corless the summe of £4 2s. 0d. for a Chalice & Patine, as witness my hand (signed) Hy. Eccles."

[*On page* 1 *from the back cover.*]

George Eccles, His Book March ye 18th 1770.
George Eccles, His Book, George Eccles, His Book.

* Meanfields (now Mainfields) is a small estate of about 63 acres in the Township of Houghton, Middleton & Arbury, part of the parish of Winwick & lies about 3 miles north of Warrington.

[*Inside the back cover.*]

Heny Eccles Son of Henry and Ann Eccles [his wife *above*] of Meanfields was Born 5th June —— 1731.

Elizabeth their Daughter Born 8 Febry 1732.

Ann their Daughter Born 8th Janry 1734.

Ellen their Daughter Born 28th Octr 1736.

George their Son Born 15 Decr 1738.

Jane their Daughter Born 23 July 1742.

John their Son Born 15 Octr 1744.

Thos their Son Born 14 Decr 1745.

Mary their Daughter Born 20 Novr 1748.

Richd their Son Born 23 May 1751.

[*On page 2 from the back cover.*]

George Eccles and Ann his second Wife was Married 29th of Sepr 1770.

William Smith and Mary Eccles his wife was Married 2nd of Nover 1794.

Ann Ester Smith their Daughter was born 6th of Augst 1795 about Two OClock After Noon.

George Smith their Son was born 27 of Sepr 1796 about 10 OClock at Night.

Elizabeth Smith their Daughter was born 10 of March 1798 about Seven OClock Morning.

Elen Smith their Daughter was born 24 of May 1800 about Seven OClock in the Morning.

[*On page 3 from the back cover.*]

William Sale Son of Richd Sale of Astley Departed this Life Febry 23rd 1793. May he rest in Peace Amen.

Mary Smith their Daughter was born 21st of April 1802 about 4 OClock After Noon.

Richd Smith their Son was born 5 of Janry 1804 about Two OClock Afternoon.

Alice Smith their Daughter was born 27th of Nover, about Eleven OClock Forenoon 1805.

Wm Smith their Son was born 27 of Nover about Seven OClock in the Morning 1807.

[*On page 4 from the back cover.*]

Henry Eccles Smith their Son was born March 13th 1810 about 10 OClock at Night.

Thos Smith their Son was born March 13 1810 about 11 OClock at Night.

Agnes Smith their Daughter was born Decr 18th 1812 about One Oclock in the Morning.

Mary Smith Daughter of George Eccles of Meanfeilds Departed this Life on July 16th 1814 in the 4[4 *over* 3] year of her age may she rest in Peace Amen.

[*Inside the front cover.*]

Ann Eccles Daughter of George and Ann Eccles was Born December ye 29—1761.

Thomas Eccles was Born May ye 4th—1763.
Henery Eccles Was Born February ye 18—1765.
Elizabeth Eccles Was Born March ye 13th—1767.
Mary Eccles Daughter of George and Ann his Second wife Born July ye 10th—1771.
Agnes Eccles was Born 27th January 1774 about Nine of ye Clock in ye Morning.
John Eccles was Born 17th December 1775 Near Nine OClock in the Morning.
Jane Eccles was Born 22 July 1778 about Half After four OClock in ye Afternoon.

[*On page 1 from the front cover.*]

Ellen Eccles was Born 25 July 1780 about 4 Oclock in the Afternoon.
John Eccles his Hand & pen 1797 In the 22 year of his age.
Agnes Ashton Daughter of Ann Eccles Departed this Life February 20 1800 May She Rest In Pace Amen.

[*On page 2 from the front cover.*]

Ann Eccles Wife of George Eccles Departed this Life the 4th of May 1767.
Thomas Eccles Son of Henry Eccles of Meanfield Departed this Life the 15th of January 1774.
Henry [Eccles] of Meanfields Departed this Life 12th of August 1779 in the 79th Year of his Age.
Ann Eccles Daughter of George Eccles. Departed this Life at Lulworth Castle * in Dorsetshire 17th of January in the Year 1782 In the 21st Year of Her Age.
Ann Eccles the second wife of George Eccles Departed this Life April 13 [or 15th] 1801 In the 62 year of her Age.

[*On page 3 from the front cover.*]

Ann Eccles Wife of Henry Eccles of Meanfield Departed this Life 10 Febry 1761 In the 55th year of Her Age.
George Eccles of Meanfeild Departed this Life 29th of December 1788 in the 50 Year of his Age.
Elizabeth [Eccles *crossed out*, Penketh *above*] Dauter of Geo. Eccles Departed this Life July 9th 1797 In the 30th Year of her Age.
Mary Eccles. Daughter of Henry Eccles Departed this life Janry 27th 1791 May she rest in Pace.

[*On page 4 from the front cover.*]

God Fathers & God Mothers, to George Eccles's Children.
For Ann, Henry Eccles & Mary Anderton
For Thomas, Roger Anderton & Jane Eccles
For Henry, Thos Eccles & Mary Heyes
For Betty, Thos Savage & Frances Lowe
For Mary, William Sale & Mary Eccles
For Agnes, Richard Eccles & Mrs Mary Sale

* In the Registers of Lulworth Castle (*C. R. S.* vi. 372) *M.* Eccles is given as proxy for Lady or Mrs. (Doma) Stanley, 15 June, 1780. The initial may well be wrong.

For John, John Eccles & Betty Heyes of Croft
For Jane, John Heyes & Frances Carus
For Ellen, John Sale & Sarah Carus

[*On page* 6 *from the front cover, being the back of the title-page.*]

Thomas Smith Departed this Life 25 of Jan^{ry} 1811 Aged Ten Months and a Fortnight old.

Henry Eccles Smith Departed this Life 6th of Feb^{ry} 1811 Aged Eleven Monthes old.

Agnes Smith Departed this Life 4 of Jan^{ry} 1813 a Fortnight and Three Days old.

Mary Smith Wife of W^{m} Smith Departed this Life 16 of July 1814 in the 44 Year of her Age may she rest in Peace Amen.

[*On page* ii *of Preface.*]

William Smith Son of W^{m} Smith of Croston Departed this Life the 18 of May 1816 Aged 9 years & 5 Months old. May he rest in Peace Amen.

[*On the blank page* (178) *between the two parts of the book.*]

George Smith. Book. Croston. August 9th 1818.

[*On a loose slip of thin paper.*]

Here lies the remains of Mary Parkinson who died March 4, 1835 in the 33rd year of her age.

Here also lies the remains of James Parkinson Husband of the above who died June the 17th 1837 in the 36 year of his age.

Here also lies the remains of William Smith Father of the Mary Parkinson who died Feb^{ry} 19th 1842 in the 70th year of his age.

SKELETON PEDIGREE OF ECCLES OF MEANFIELDS (PARISH OF WINWICK), CO. LANCASTER.

Anne, 3rd d. and coh. of Richard Blackburne of Stockenbridge Manor = Henry Eccles *of Meanfields* = Ann, *d. and h. of John and Ann Corless of Meanfields,*
marr. lic., Aug. 12, 1721. bur. *at Winwick*, Aug. 15, 1779, age 79, *w. dated Feb.* 19, 1771. *bur. at Winwick*, Feb. 12, 1761, age 54, *marriage settlement, March* 1, 1728.

Thomas Tatlock = *Mary Eccles.*
See C. R. S. Vol. VI. p. 132.

Henry Eccles, *of Scarisbrick*, b. June 5, 1731, *d. Apr.* 23, 1800, *w.p. Sept.* 16, 1800, = *Mary Finch.*

Elizabeth E., *O.S.B.* (*Dame Catherine*), b. Feb. 8, 1732, *prof. Aug.* 18, 1753, *d. Apr.* 3, 1808, *at Winchester.*

Ann E., *O.S.B.* (*Dame Philippa*), b. Jan. 8, 1734, *prof. Aug.* 18, 1753, *Lady Abbess, 1797-1811, d. Aug.* 10, 1811, *at Winchester.*

Ellen E., b. Oct. 28, 1736. = *Richard Brettargh.*

Ann *Heyes*, m. *at Winwick*, Jan. 29, 1761, bur. *at Winwick*, May 7, 1767, age 29.

George Eccles, b. Dec. 15, 1738, d. Dec. 29, 1788.

Ann, *d. of Richard Sale of Astley, b. May* 22, 1739, *m. Sep.* 29, 1770, *d. Apr.* 15, 1801.

Jane E., b. July 23, 1742. — John E., b. Oct. 15, 1744.

Thomas E., *of Wigshaw*, b. Dec. 14, 1745, *bur. at Winwick, Jan.* 18, 1774.

Mary E., b. Nov. 20, 1748, d. Jan. 27, 1791. — Richard E., b. May 23, 1751.

Jno. Hy. Eccles, *b.* 1784, *d.* 1841.

Harriet Jenner, *d.* 1848.

Henry E.

Ann Eccles, b. Dec. 29, 1761, d. Jan. 17, 1782, at Lulworth Castle.

Thomas E., b. May 4, 1763. — Henry E., b. Feb. 18, 1765.

Elizabeth E., b. Mar. 13, 1767, d. July 9, 1797, = Penketh.

Mary E., b. July 10, 1771, d. July 16, 1814, m. *at Winwick*, Nov. 2, 1794.

Wm. Smith, *of Culcheth*, *b. Apr.* 23, 1772, *d. Feb.* 19, 1842.

Agnes E., b. Jan. 27, 1774, d. Feb. 20, 1800, = . . . Ashton.

John E., b. Dec. 17, 1775. = *Ellen Lee*, *May* 29, 1798.

Jane E., b. July 22, 1778.

Ellen E., b. July 25, 1780, = *John Lea*, *Feb.* 22, 1801.

Jno. Hy. Eccles, *b.* 1817, *d.* 1902, = *M. E. Soltou.*

Ann Esther S., b. Aug. 6, 1795, = *John Parkinson.*

George S., b. Sept. 27, 1796, *d. Mar.* 28, 1847, = *Ann Smith.*

Elizabeth S., b. Mar. 10, 1798, = *Robert Lucas.*

Ellen S., b. May 24, 1800, = *Thomas Low.*

Mary S., b. Apr. 21, 1802, d. *Mar.* 4, 1835, = *James Parkinson.*

Mary Brazendale, *1st wife*, *b.* 1807, *m. Sept.* 20, 1825, *d. May* 1, 1835.

Richard Smith, b. Jan. 5, 1804, *d. May*, 27, 1847.

Eliza Collier, *2nd wife.*

Alice S., b. Nov. 27, 1805, *d. Mar.* 14, 1843, = *Joseph Sergison.*

William S., b. Nov. 27, 1807. — Hy. Eccles S., b. Mar. 13, 1810.

Thomas S., b. Mar. 13, 1810. — Agnes S., b. Dec. 18, 1812.

These four died in infancy.

Geo. Hy. Eccles, present owner of Meanfields, and 7 others.

Mary Ann Smith, b. *July*, 14, 1826, *m. Oct.* 27, 1846, *d. Feb.* 9, 1899.

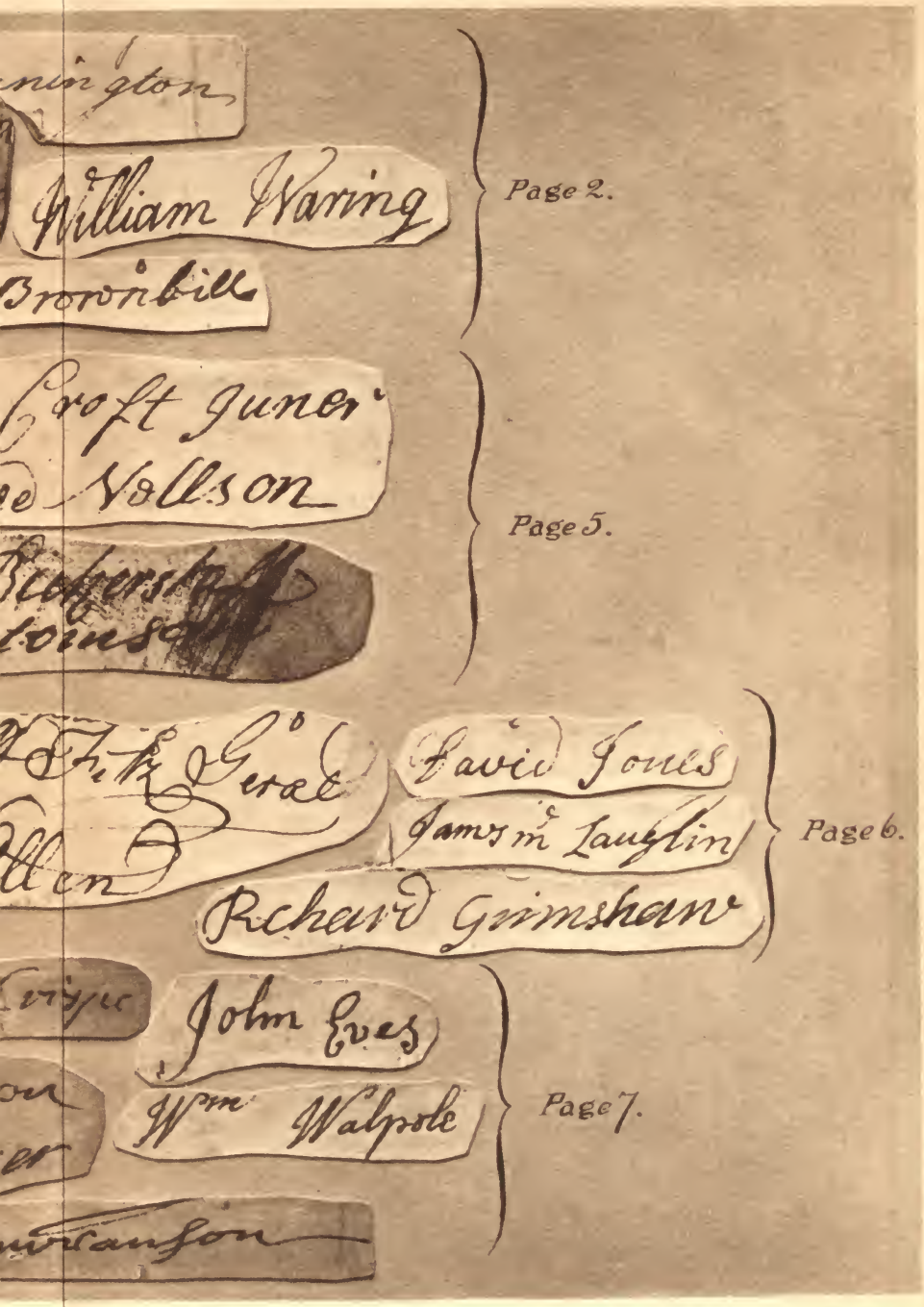
Joseph Smith of Lancaster, son of William Smith and Elizabeth Laurence, Grandson of Nicholas Smith and Ann Hubbersty, b. Apr. 24, 1822; *d. Jan.* 26, 1889.
13 *children, the eldest son, William Smith of Newsham House, M.P. for North Lonsdale*, 1892-5.

Ellen S., John S., both died young.

Elizabeth S. = *Edward Smith of Lancaster, brother of Joseph Smith.*

Richard S., = *Mary Walmsley, widow, olim Smith, sister of Joseph Smith.* *s.p.*

N.B.—The parts in italics are additions to the text of this paper.


William Waring
Page 2.
Page 5.
David Jones
James M Laughlin
Richard Grimshaw
Page 6.
John Eves
Wm Walpole
Page 7.

NO. X.

THE CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF LIVERPOOL, NOW ST. MARY'S, HIGHFIELD STREET.

BOOK I. 1741-1773.

CONTRIBUTED BY MRS. SEYMOUR SPENCER. EDITED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM, WITH HISTORICAL NOTES BY JOSEPH GILLOW.

The first book of Registers, dealt with below, are on folio foolscap paper 12½ by 7⅞ inches in their present state. They are now well bound in dark fawn-coloured leather. The marriages and baptisms are at opposite reversed ends of the book, stamped respectively outside in gold "REGISTERS OF MARRIAGES, 1741-1754. ST. MARY'S, LIVERPOOL," and "REGISTER OF BAPTISMS, 1741-1773. ST. MARY'S, LIVERPOOL." In binding or re-binding many of the pages have been strengthened or restored by tracing-linen, the last page of marriages being entirely covered by it, rendering the writing at times illegible, as the material has become more or less opaque. It has not been deemed advisable to risk removing the linen, as where used the paper is dilapidated, and might be destroyed. The best interpretation is therefore given.

In the "Short History of the Parish and Mission (1904)," supplied by the Rev. George Bede Cox, O.S.B., the present incumbent, it is suggested (pp. 5 and 6) that the registers were "probably rescued from the flames when the chapel was burnt down in 1746, or perhaps in 1759, as the last entries in 1759 also show decided marks of fire"; but my impression is that they have only received injury by damp, dust and smoke, age and handling, coupled with some want of care.* Some writing on the last page of marriages has been heavily scored out in ink, which has not only obliterated the writing, but destroyed the paper. The discoloration does not cease in 1759; but continues throughout the book more or less.

Mrs. Seymour Spencer transcribed part of the registers herself, and generously paid for the remainder being done, by permission of Fr. Cox, who supplied full facilities, including the loan of the original to enable me to collate the proofs.

There are sixteen unnumbered pages of marriages, and one hundred and fifty-eight of baptisms numbered, all more or less used for registers. The first eight pages of marriages are mostly signed or marked by witnesses. The marriage in 1752 "by Mr. Tatlock is, Mr. Gillow thinks, by Fr. Henry Tatlock *alias* Forster, S. J., of Fazakerley. Exceptions are the two first entries, the first four and the seventh on p. 8 (p. 000 *post*) and the fourth or last on p. 8 (p. 000 *post*). This last is dated "Aprill the 19th 1746," eleven days before the mob burnt the chapel, which accounts for no marriages being registered for nearly eighteen months. After their resumption no signatures or marks are given, and references to "certificates"

* Since the above has been in print I have had an opportunity of submitting the original book of registers to Mr. G. F. Barwick, Superintendent of the Reading Room at the British Museum, who authorizes me to say that he quite agrees with this view.

and "ye clerks certificate" point to certain entries recovered by aid of the parish clerk from the registers of Liverpool parish. The marriage entries end about the time of Lord Hardwick's Marriage Act, which came into operation on the 25th March, 1754.

There are many cases known of Catholics risking the Elizabethan penalty for being married by a Catholic priest. Such marriages remained legally valid, the law of the Church still being the law of the country. But these secret marriages gave no permanent evidence in themselves, such as was obtained by registration at the parish churches. So even where a marriage took place before a Catholic priest, it may have been repeated as a civil form to secure registration, and to avoid fines. A priest was not always obtainable for the dangerous office, and neither canon nor civil law required his presence. Later a class of infamous parsons, and sham-parsons *who kept registers*, sprang up, who made entries of clandestine and forced marriages, and even threatened to register marriages which had never taken place. To put a stop to the enormities of these scoundrels Lord Hardwick's Act made all marriages, not celebrated and registered by an authorized person and in authorized places, *null and void** in England and Wales, but did not affect Scotland, where they continued for over a century longer. It would be immaterial to the government whether this affected Catholics, as it did at law. To preserve their social status and legitimate their offspring, Catholics had to go through the civil form. The marriages would generally continue as before; but obvious necessity of separate registration ceased.†

A double or even triple record would have done no harm, and might have been of the greatest use, considering the perishable nature of such documents. When we remember that the first step of schism and heresy in this country was also the first step in the violation of this sacrament, and that registration founded on such violations was not always reliable, we must regret the omission of independent attestation. But caution was necessary as it was a crime for a priest to use his functions; it was a crime for him to be in England: it was a crime to be a priest.

The result was that marriage before a priest, and the issue of such marriage were not acknowledged by the law between 1754 and 1837, when some amelioration was conceded by the possibility of obtaining licences for marriages in our churches; but this was hedged about by obnoxious provisoes constituting a petty local and Protestant officer, the registrar, the person who celebrated the civil ceremony, provisoes which do not apply to the church as by law established. Our registers are mixed up in those of the parishes, those which we are able to print saving many from the confused mass. They give proof of religion, and afford clues where to search. It seems an irony however that, although we are so much dependent on parish registers, many of the latter, often with meagre entries, are lost or destroyed, whilst the names, relationships, occupations, ages, residences and interesting details of the staunchest Catholics are preserved in recusant and other official lists, certified by Protestant magistrates, ministers and churchwardens.

The baptisms are not signed by priests or sponsors. The signature of "John Culshin" on p. 207 seems irrelevant and to be classed with scribblings

* A legislative attempt was made in 1723 to suppress such marriages by imposing a penalty, half of which was offered to informers; but as the penalty was *fourteen years' transportation*, the half was not deemed adequate inducement by the informers. The whole would not have satisfied their greed.

† The Rev. John Fisher, O.S.B., states, in the Registers of Holme on Spalding Moor, that he kept no marriage registers from 1754 for the same reason; but resumed doing so in 1764 at the desire of the Vicar Apostolic (*Cath. Rec. Soc.* iv. 314). A cautious note of the marriage of Alice Sherlock of Liverpool at Warwick, says she "first *breakfasted* at L^{d} Dormers, with Mr. Payne" (*Cath. Rec. Soc.* i. 143).

elsewhere. It will be noticed that a heading for the first time is given to p. 15, the commencement of the old ecclesiastical year, 25 March 1745. There is a baptism recorded two days before the fire of 1746, and they are only resumed on 11 Feb. 1747-8, after a lapse of over twenty-one months. Blanks occur at times, indicating that intended records had been omitted. Large numbers of entries are evidently made at certain times, probably from other notes.

Notable entries are the invalidity of a marriage, owing to consanguinity, in 1748; and, a few months later, the enforcement of a marriage, in the chapel of the proscribed religion, by some authority claiming power to imprison, and the attendance of the bellman and a constable (probably with the man in charge) to witness the marriage; and a somewhat confused notice of a marriage in Dec. 1752, again by authority, that of "Mr Mair" (? Mayor), the man seeming to be under sentence of death. Many lapses of names occur, and especially the omissions of several Irishmen's names.

Mr. Joseph Gillow kindly supplies the following.

J. S. H.

HISTORICAL NOTES ABOUT ST. MARY'S, LIVERPOOL.

There is no record of any permanently resident priest in Liverpool before the opening of the eighteenth century. Previous to that time the Catholics in the town were attended by the missionary chaplains of neighbouring mansions, such as Crosby Hall, the seat of the Blundells, Croxteth Hall and Woolton Hall, seats of the Molyneux family, Formby, seats of the Formby and Molyneux families, Huyton Hey, the seat of the Harringtons, Ince Blundell Hall, the seat of the Blundells, Lydiate, the seat of the Irelands and Andertons, Speke Hall, the seat of the Norreys family, Wolfall Hall, the seat of the Wolfalls, and at various periods many other places. For some time previous to the establishment of an independent mission in Liverpool, Mr. Nicholas Blundell, of Crosby Hall, allowed his chaplain to serve the town, and in 1701 Fr. William Gillibrand, S.J., attended occasionally "with a stipend of £3 from Mr. [Fr. Thomes] Eccleston's fund, for helpinge at Leverpoole". At length it was decided that the commencement of a separate mission should be made, and on Dec. 2, 1707, Fr. Gillibrand left Crosby and went to lodge in Liverpool with Mr. Lancaster, who followed the business of a grocer, and Mass was said in one of the rooms of his house. Mr. Lancaster was a cadet of the ancient Catholic family of Lancaster of Rainhill Hall, and his brother William was a doctor practising in Ormskirk, whilst another brother was captain of a trading vessel. In this humble way the history of St. Mary's commenced, and the following is the list of the officiating priests so far as can be traced. No doubt it is imperfect, and it is difficult to distinguish between the senior priest and his *socius*, but it is the best that the writer can collect.

Fr. William Gillibrand, S.J., son of John Gillibrand, Esq., of Lower Chorley Hall, subsequently known as Gillibrand Hall, Chorley, by Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Chorley, of Chorley Hall, Esq., born Oct. 1, 1662, came to the mission from St. Omer's College in 1694, and soon after became chaplain to Mr. Blundell at Crosby; left Dec. 2, 1707, to commence the mission in Liverpool, but within the next two years went to fill the family chaplaincy at Chorley, where he died April 1, and was buried at Chorley, April 2, 1722, aged 59. He was succeeded at Liverpool by—

Fr. Francis Mannock *alias* Arthur, S.J., born Jan. 3, 1670, second son of Sir Francis Mannock, 2nd Bart., of Giffords Hall, co. Suffolk, by Mary, daughter of Sir George Heneage, of Hainton Hall, co. Lincoln, Knt., who assumed the name of Arthur at the Jesuite novitiate at Watten, being that of his sister Anne, the wife of Sir Daniel Arthur, of London, banker. In

1701 he was chaplain to William Fitzherbert, Esq., at Chester and Swynnerton, and apparently so continued till he came to Liverpool in 1710. He resided with Mr. Thomas Brownbill, a mariner, who had recently erected a new house in John Street. Mr. Brownbill died in 1713, leaving a widow, and Fr. Mannock continued to serve the chapel, a room in her house, till 1715, when he probably went to reside with his nephew, Sir Francis Mannock, 4th Bart., at Giffords Hall, where he was in 1717. There he probably stayed till 1729, when he went to Ellingham, co. Northumberland, a seat of the Haggerston family. About 1734 he was transferred to York Bar Convent, where he remained till his death, Dec. 21, 1748, aged 78. During his term at Liverpool he would appear to have either had a *socius* or was occasionally assisted in the mission, for Mr. Nicholas Blundell, of Crosby, in his diary, incidentally mentions seeing FF. Morphy and Phillipson at the chapel. The latter has not been identified, but the former, who said Mass at Mrs. Brownbill's on March 30, 1714, is probably identical with Fr. John Morphy, S.J., born at Lille in 1657, who was ordained priest at Liège in 1687, and came in the same year to the mission in Lancashire. During the Revolution of 1688 he had to leave England, but after things had quietened down he seems to have returned to Lancashire. Fr. Mannock was succeeded in 1715 by—

Fr. John Hardesty *alias* Tempest, S.J., born in Yorkshire, April 21, 1681, one of the sons of William Hardesty, Esq., and his wife Mary, daughter of Thomas Tempest, Esq., of Roundhay, near Leeds, co. York, and relict of William Hargreaves, Esq., of Carlton, co. York. He was educated at St. Omer's College, and entered the Society at Watten in 1699. Sometime after his ordination he came to Liverpool, and succeeded Fr. Mannock in 1715. He also would appear to have had an occasional assistant, for Mr. Blundell notes in his diary that he heard Fr. Doodell (Dowdall), S.J., preach at Fr. Hardesty's on June 22, 1718. After the Rising in 1715 in favour of the rightful heir to the throne, the agents of the Commissioners for Forfeited Estates, and Estates given to Superstitious Uses, became very active in Lancashire, and it is probable that Fr. Hardesty withdrew from Mrs. Brownbill's house for a time, and later on either rented the widow's house or took one of his own, as his postal address was—"Mr. John Hardestie, at his house in Liverpoole". After the death of Fr. John Mostyn, S.J., at Lydiate Hall in 1721, Fr. Hardesty was instructed to give that congregation "a monthly Mass," and about 1724 he had a *socius* sent to him in the person of—

Fr. William Pennington, S.J. This good old man, born at Salford in 1661, was son of Richard Pennington, Esq., barrister-at-law, third son of William Pennington, of Pennington Hall, co. Lancaster, and Muncaster Hall, co. Cumberland, Esq., and his wife Katherine, daughter of Richard Sherburne, of Stonyhurst, Esq. His mother was a staunch recusant and his brother Roger died a scholastic S.J. at Liège in 1685. Fr. Pennington entered the Society with his brother in 1681, and in 1689 was serving at Sawston Hall, co. Cambridge, the seat of his kinsman, Richard Huddleston, Esq., the Penningtons having intermarried more than once with the Huddlestons of Millom Castle in Cumberland and Sawston Hall, co. Cambridge. Subsequently Fr. Pennington served in the Derbyshire District S.J., and for seven years was chaplain to Field-Marshal Tallard whilst prisoner at Nottingham. Eventually he came to Liverpool, probably about 1724. On Palm Sunday, March 26, 1727, Mr. Blundell records seeing him distribute 256 palms to the congregation. From this some idea may be formed of the number of Catholics in Liverpool and the capacity of the chapel. This number could not have got into an ordinary room of a house, and hence it is most probable that the chapel which Fr. Hardesty is known to have built before 1736 was really erected in or before 1727. Fr. Pennington remained

here till his death, June 8, 1736, aged 75, and his remains were interred in the Harkirke cemetery at Crosby. Mr. Blundell wrote—"he was a vertuous humble man, and, whilst his health permitted, a zealous missioner . . . he laboured under great distempers with exemplary patience after a long illness, being a sort of coadjutor to Mr. Carpenter of Liverpool".

Fr. Hardesty "built his house out of town, in what is called Edmund Street, now in the middle of the town". The chapel was probably a part of the building, which was situated at the lower end, or south-west corner of Edmund Street. Subsequently, five years after its destruction in 1746, some right over this chapel appears to have been claimed by the lay members of the congregation, under the erroneous idea that it had been erected by public subscription. When Fr. Hardesty left Liverpool has not been ascertained. He was clearly not there in 1736. The last date on which he appears in Mr. Blundell's diary is Feb. 24, 1728, the occasion of the *requiem* Mass for Fr. Robert Aldred, S.J., the chaplain at Crosby, but the diary ceases in the following month. It is probable that it was in 1735 that he went to Tixall, co. Stafford, the seat of James, 5th and last Lord Aston, who died of the small-pox in 1749. In a letter dated from thence, Sept. 4, 1751, addressed to the Superior of the Lancashire District, Fr. William Molyneux, S.J., 8th Viscouut Molyneux, of Sefton, Fr. Hardesty writes: "I wonder how it should have come into anyone's head that what I built in Liverpool was by subscription; and that it is required that an account be given of the money laid out on it. Know, therefore, and you may show this declaration to whom you please, that while I lived in the foresaid town, I received, one year with another, from the people about one or two and twenty pounds a year, by way of contribution towards my maintenance, and that no other subscription was ever made for me or for the buildings. From friends in other places I had part of the money I built with, but much the greatest part was what I spared, living frugally, and as not many would have been contented to live. What disaffected people may say and give out, I do not matter; I count it great gain to do good and receive evil. Nor do I regret my having spent the best years of my life in serving the poor Catholics of Liverpool". Fr. Hardesty continued at Tixall till he was declared rector of St. Omer's College, but *en route* to take up the office he died at Daventry, May 1, 1752, aged 71. He was succeeded at Liverpool about 1735 by—

Fr. Hermenegild Carpenter, S.J., born of English parentage at Lille in Feb. 1702-3, entered the Society in 1721, and about 1735 came to Liverpool. His stay could only have been brief, for he was living at Bryn, the seat of Sir Thomas Gerard, 8th Bart., according to Bishop Dicconson's list, in 1741. Subsequently he went to Wigan, thence removed to Stapehill, co. Dorset, and finally died at Bury St. Edmunds, April 12, 1770, aged 67. He was succeeded by—

Fr. John Talbot *alias* Mansfield (or Mansell), S.J., born in Lancashire Sept. or Dec. 27, 1708, son of John Talbot, of Wheelton, a cadet of the ancient Catholic family of Talbot of Carr Hall in Wilpshire, studied at St. Omer's College, and entered the novitiate S.J. at Watten in 1728. After ordination he came to his native county, and apparently was placed at Liverpool. In 1742 he went to Preston, and thence removed to Lytham Hall, the seat of the Cliftons, on Sept. 20, 1743. He was declared rector of the Lancashire District S.J. in 1758, and again in 1765. Some years before his death he retired to his sister's house in Walton-le-Dale, and died there June 9, 1799, aged 91.

Fr. Anthony Bedingfeld, S.J., eldest son of Francis Bedingfeld, Esq., of Redlingfeld Hall and Bures Hall, co. Suffolk, and Testerton Hall, co. Norfolk, was born in Suffolk, Oct. 28, 1697. He entered the Society in 1714, and after ordination served in Suffolk between 1724 and 1730,

with the exception of the time that he was travelling with pupils in 1728 and 1730. In 1735 he became the last missioner at Flixton Hall, co. Suffolk, the seat of the Tasburgh family. He was transferred to Liverpool sometime before 1741 when he appears in Bishop Dicconson's list as the senior priest in charge of the chapel in Edmund Street, and his *socius* at that time was Fr. Roger Leigh. It was probably he who commenced the register in 1741. Five years later, after the defeat of Prince Charles Edward at Culloden, "No-Popery" mobs attacked Catholic chapels throughout the country, and on April 30, 1746, a mob of ship-carpenters, sailors, and riff-raff set fire to St. Mary's in Edmund Street, which they completely destroyed as well as the presbytery and four adjacent houses. An account of the destruction of the chapel and the erection of its successor was written by Mr. Thomas Greene in his old age in 1833, from recollection of what his parents and others had told him, and a copy, not quite verbatim, is to be seen in Foley's *Records S.J.*, v. 364. Mr. Greene's memory, however, failed him in certain important details. The incumbents at the time were not FF. H. Carpenter and Thomas Stanley, but Fr. Anthony Bedingfeld and his *socius* Fr. Michael Tichborne. The Fathers and several of the principal members of the congregation met the mob, which treated them with respectful behaviour and without clamour or violence opened a clear passage for Fr. Bedingfeld to go up to the altar, take the Blessed Sacrament from the tabernacle, and solemnly carry it from the chapel, through the lane formed by the crowd across Edmund Street, to the house of a friendly presbyterian gentleman, said to be named Howard, who opened his door to receive and protect him. Then the mob tore up the benches, made a bonfire of everything combustible within the chapel and priests' house, and pulled the whole of both down. According to Picton's *History of Liverpool*, the riots were renewed on Tuesday, May 20, and the mob attacked the house of a lady in which was a private chapel. Though the mayor read the Riot Act, the authorities were powerless to arrest the action of the mob. Unfortunately the name of the lady is not stated. It is probable that she was Mrs. Elizabeth Greene, daughter of Cuthbert Clifton, nephew of Sir Thomas Clifton, of Clifton and Lytham, Bart. She was the wife of her second cousin, Capt. Francis Greene, formerly a lieutenant in the royal navy, but afterwards a captain in the merchant service. He had joined Prince Charles Edward and at this time was in hiding with his relative the Squire of Eccleston. On Sept. 24 following, the Greenes took up their residence in a new house in Dale Street, and provided a temporary chapel for the congregation whilst St. Mary's was being rebuilt. Here, in the garrets, Mass was said on Sundays and holidays, the two stories underneath, as well as the stairs, being filled with the congregation, admitted singly and cautiously through different entrances, wholly by candle-light. There was no ringing of the bell at the elevation, etc., but a signal was passed from one to another. The house was situated between the residences of two kindly disposed presbyterians of social position. After a few months Mr. Henry Pippard, who had married the daughter and eventual heiress of Mr. Blundell, of Crosby Hall, treated with the mayor and corporation to allow the Catholics to rebuild their chapel. This was peremptorily refused. Mr. Pippard observed that no law could hinder him from building a warehouse and making what use he pleased of it, and it was acknowledged that he might do so, but at his own risk. Mr. Pippard, therefore, collected the subscriptions of Catholics, and built a warehouse of two stories upon vacant ground, purchased from a Catholic family, situated on the south side of the upper end of Edmund Street, "the front of which street was covered by buildings, also three six-yard houses, with small backyards, opening into the intended chapel-yard, to be tenanted by the priests, and rented by two other Catholic families. On the east

side of this warehouse there were two large folding doors, one above the other, surmounted by a teagle rope, block, and hook, capped against the rain, as was then usual in Liverpool. The upper storey was to serve as the chapel, its upper folding doors being bricked up within, and the whole of the walls being stuccoed, had large leaded windows, and strong outside shutters to be closed towards the alley on the east side for security out of service time; sufficient light being admitted from like windows on the west, and two large sash-windows on the south; these two sides being protected by a small yard, and walls encompassing and separating them from another courtyard in front of several small dwellings of Catholic workmen; which courtyard was also closed every night by strong, double-folding gates. The ascent to the chapel was by a broad staircase on each side, within a tolerable brick and walled-in space of the lower warehouse room, the whole breadth between the two side walls for a walk under cover in rainy or cold weather, the remainder of the lower room being for lumber, etc. The entrance into the bricked space was by a pair of strong folding doors from the said chapel-yard, which was secured by strong folding doors in view of the opposite backyard of the inhabitants of Lumber Street; the alley (a cart-way) terminating therein to the east, and in Bicksteth Street, to the south." Such is the rather confusing description by the octogenarian Mr. Thomas Greene in 1833. Fr. Bedingfeld probably left Liverpool in 1749, and was living in Antwerp in 1750, acting as procurator of the English Province S.J. He died at Liège June 2, 1752, aged 54.

Fr. Roger Leigh, S.J., son of Roger Leigh, of Aspull, co. Lancaster, and his wife Alice Catterick, was born March 15, 1708, entered the Society in 1728, and after ordination came as *socius* to Fr. Bedingfeld at Liverpool. In 1741 he was transferred to Westby Hall in the Fylde, a seat of the Cliftons, which he left in 1745 for Formby. About 1760 he is said to have been at Rixton Hall, and in 1767, according to the Bishop of Chester, he was at Culcheth Hall, the seat of William Dicconson, Esq., and formerly that of the Culcheth family. Eventually, in or about 1778, he was transferred to Croston Hall, the seat of the Traffords, and blessed and opened the new chapel there on Jan. 19, 1779, in which year he left Croston. He was very infirm in the latter part of his life, and retired to the house of his nephew, Mr. Thomas Latham, in Wigan Lane, where he died Jan. 29, 1781, aged 73.

Fr. Michael Tichborne, S.J., a cadet of the baronets of his name seated at Tichborne in Hants, was born in that county Jan. 26 (or 27), 1692, studied at St. Omer's College, and entered the Society in 1712. Soon after his ordination he was sent to Hooton Hall, Cheshire, the seat of Sir Rowland Stanley, Bart., and he was there in 1728 at the time of the visitation of Bishop Williams. In or about 1746 he was transferred to Liverpool as *socius* to Fr. Bedingfeld, and thence removed to Rixton Hall, the former seat of the Massey family, in 1749. Apparently he left Rixton in Feb. 1751, and went to Bryn in Ashton, where he died July 4, 1751, aged 59, and was buried on the gospel side of the altar in the chapel at Ashton.

Father, the Right Hon. Charles, 7th Baron Dormer, S.J., born in Bucks, Jan. 13, 1690, eldest son of Charles, 6th Lord Dormer, has been thought to have served for a time in Liverpool, but it is very doubtful. He entered the novitiate S.J. in 1709, and after ordination appears to have lived in Hants, his address in 1724 being at Petersfield. He succeeded to the title upon the death of his father, July 2, 1728. In 1746 he was arrested in Liverpool as a priest and a supposed favourer of Prince Charles Edward and his army, then retreating to Scotland, and he was brought before the mayor. Upon interrogation as to who he was, he answered: "I am Charles, Lord Dormer. I have laid my coronet at the foot of the Cross, and am now a humble priest of the Society of Jesus." This reply so

touched the mayor that he immediately ordered his release. On Jan. 27, 1747, he was appointed chaplain to Lord Molyneux at Croxteth Hall, and in 1749 he went to Poole Hall, Cheshire. Subsequently he served for many years the mission at Puddington Hall, in the same county, as chaplain to Mr. John Stanley-Massey, afterwards 6th Bart. In his will in 1752 he described himself as of Peterley, co. Bucks, and he died at Great Missenden, in the same county, May 7 (or according to Foley July 2), 1761, aged 71, and was buried there.

Fr. Henry Stanley, senior, *alias* Culcheth, S.J., born Sept. 11, 1688, was the 2nd son of Richard Stanley, of Great Eccleston Hall in the Fylde, Esq., by Anne, daughter and eventual coheiress of Thomas Culcheth, of Culcheth Hall, co. Lancaster, Esq. He entered the novitiate at Watten in 1706, and from 1716 to 1718 was professor of philosophy at Liège College. He is said to have served missions in the Oxford District S.J. for many years, and was declared Superior in Feb. 1728-9. Owing to his having witnessed a will at Waterperry, the seat of the Curzon family in 1742, it has been thought that he was stationed there for some time. About 1748 he was sent to Liverpool, served at Bedford Leigh for a short time, and thence, in or before 1751, retired to Culcheth Hall, where he died Nov. 27, 1753, aged 65, and was buried at Winwick.

Fr. John Rigby, senior, S.J., born in Lancashire, June 8, 1712, son of John Rigby and his wife Anne Spencer entered the Society in 1732, and sometime after ordination was appointed to Hardwick Hall, co. Durham, the seat of the Maire family, in May, 1746. He was transferred to Liverpool upon Fr. Tichborne's removal in 1749, and so continued till his death, Sept. 26, 1758, aged 46. It was in this very year that the mission property was formed into a trust, and it has been said, with great probability, that the chapel was at the same time rebuilt. Another account says that in the following year, 1759, the chapel was attacked by a No-Popery mob and wrecked. It seems more probable that the latter date is incorrect, and that it was the attack on the chapel in 1758 which hastened Fr. Rigby's death, and necessitated the rebuilding of the chapel and the formation of a trust. Fr. Rigby was the editor of "The Poor Man's Posey of Prayers," printed by J. Sadler at Liverpool in 1755.

Fr. James Grant, S.J., born in Scotland, Nov. 25, 1721, entered the Society in the Province of Compagna in 1743. He was transferred to the English Province about 1757, and about this time was in Liverpool. Ten years later, in 1767, he was living in the Oxford District S.J., and he died in London, May 5, 1769, aged 48.

Fr. Wilhelm Wappeler, S.J., a native of Nunan Sigmaringen in Westphalia, has been thought to have served Liverpool for a short time, but it is extremely doubtful. He was born Jan. 22, 1711, entered the Society in 1728, and subsequently served the mission in Pennsylvania, Maryland, for several years, but returned to England in 1748. In 1754 he became prefect at St. Omer's College, and then coming to the English mission was placed at Leyburn, co. York, whence he served Danby from 1758 till Sept. 1764. Now according to the Rev. T. E. Gibson, in his account of the Liverpool mission, Fr. Wappeler was a frequent visitor at Eccleston Hall in 1763, and apparently came from Liverpool. But as he was then in charge of the Leyburn mission, he could not have been more than a temporary visitor at Liverpool. Subsequently he withdrew to Ghent, and died at Bruges in Sept. 1781, aged 70.

Fr. Peter Bryan (Briant, or O'Brien), S.J., born in Ireland, March 28, 1735, entered the English Province S.J., at Watten in 1754, and after ordination is said to have served at St. Mary's, Liverpool, in or about 1766. Subsequently he spent ten years in the West Indies, and was at Antigua in 1773. Becoming heir to his elder brother, he returned to England. He died at Newhall in Essex, Feb. 28 or March 5, 1807, aged 72.

Fr. Ralph Hoskins, S.J., born in Maryland, April 15, or July 9, 1729, entered the Society in 1749. In 1764 he was professor of Sacred Scripture at Liège and completed the fourth year of his theological course. He served Waterperry, co. Oxon, in 1766, and thence appears to have come to Liverpool. He left the town for Brough Hall, co. York, the seat of the Lawsons, in 1769, and remained there till his death, April 15, 1794, aged 65.

Fr. John Price, S.J., born near Lanherne in Cornwall, Aug. 3, 1739, entered the Society Feb. 14, 1758. It is not on record when he first came to Liverpool, but Foley states that he was here as early as 1771, two years before the suppression of the Society. Later he seems to have gone as minister and catechist of lay-brothers to Liège College, and was there when the suppression of the Society was notified on Sept. 9, 1773. In the same year he returned to Liverpool and was welcomed by his old friends, with whose assistance he shortly afterwards opened an additional chapel in Chorley Street, of which he appears as the incumbent in the Liverpool Directories of 1777 and 1781. No mention of two chapels is made in the letter of Vicar-General Chadwick in 1783, referred to under Fr. Joseph Gittins, but as the writer of the letter only alludes to two of the three priests put down to Liverpool as being in disagreement, it may be inferred that the third, Fr. Price, was not living with them or concerned in the dispute, he having his own chapel in Chorley Street. In 1788 he erected a new chapel at a cost of about £550 in Sir Thomas' Buildings, off Dale Street, and opened it on April 5 of that year. Upon the restoration of the Society, he renewed his vows in May, 1804. He continued to serve this chapel till his death, Feb. 5, 1813, aged 74.

Soon afterwards the chapel was closed and sold. It is stated that it became a Dissenters' meeting-house, and was so used for many years, and still existed as such in 1878. Foley asserts that it was "disposed of to make way for the erection of St. Nicholas' chapel, now the pro-cathedral," which, however, is situated on Copperas hill, and, moreover, the proceeds of the sale of the site would belong to the Jesuits and not to the secular clergy.

Fr. Robert Johnson, S.J., a native of Liverpool, born July 2, 1745, entered the Society in 1764, and was ordained priest in 1771. At the time of the suppression of the Society in 1773 he was a master at the Little College at Bruges. He was then sent to Liverpool, but in the following year, 1774, was transferred to the mission at Scarisbrick, where he remained till the middle of 1790, when he removed to Lydiate, but continued to do occasional duty at Scarisbrick during the following year whilst that mission was without a resident pastor. He remained at Lydiate till Nov. 12, 1822, when he was transferred to Lowe House, St. Helens where he died Nov. 20, 1823, aged 78.

Fr. Anthony Carroll, S.J., born in Ireland, Sept. 16, 1722, entered the novitiate at Watten in 1744, and was ordained priest at Liège in 1754. He was soon afterwards sent to the English mission and served Lincoln till 1764, when he went to Hooton Hall, Cheshire, the seat of Sir Rowland Stanley, Bart., and was still there when the Bishop of Chester made his return in 1767. About 1768 he went to Exeter. After the suppression of the Society in 1773, he accompanied his relative, Fr. John Carroll, subsequently Archbishop of Baltimore, to Maryland, where he arrived June 26, 1774, but returned to England in the following year, and was placed at Liverpool. Soon afterwards he was transferred to Shepton Mallet, co. Somerset, and subsequently (according to Foley) was at Worcester and other places. His end was tragical. The *Gentleman's Magazine* for 1794, p. 1055, records that he was knocked down and robbed in Red Lion Court, Fleet Street, London, on Sept. 5, of that year, and was conveyed uncon-

scious to St. Bartholomew's Hospital, where he died at five o'clock on the following morning, Sept. 6, 1794, aged 72. He translated Bourdaloue's Sermons, and published them under the title of "Practical Divinity," Lond. 1776, 4 vols. 8vo.

Fr. Joseph Gittins *alias* Williams, S.J., born Oct. 11, 1734, entered the Society in 1762. In 1771, according to Foley, he was missioner at Wardour Castle, co. Wilts, the seat of Lord Arundell, and between that date and 1773 he must have come to Liverpool, where he would appear to have become the senior priest. In or about 1773 he was joined by Fr. Raymond Hormasa *alias* Harris, and after about five years the two fell out over the temporal affairs of the mission, which caused a complete division of the congregation, and became a great and prolonged scandal throughout the county, as related in the succeeding notice. On Feb. 3, 1783, a return of the missions in the Lancashire, Cheshire, Cumberland, and Westmoreland portion of the Northern Vicariate was made to the bishop, Dr. Matthew Gibson, by his vicar-general, the Rev. John Chadwick, of Weld Bank, Chorley, and three priests were put down for Liverpool, Frs. Williams, Price, and Raymond Harris, with an estimate of 1200 communicants. Referring to the trouble at Liverpool between Frs. Williams and Harris as they were called, Mr. Chadwick says: "A physician from Liverpool call'd on me yesterday, a man of sense and worth, and I sincerely believe of neither party. He tells me that all the people there are thoroughly convinc'd, and, indeed, everybody else, that as long as either of those gentlemen remain there will be no peace for either them or the people: that they hope, therefore, you will compel both to quit." On the following March 16, the bishop suspended both incumbents, and prohibited them from exercising their functions within ten miles of Liverpool. Dom Archibald Benedict Macdonald, O.S.B., of Standish Hall, who had recently joined in the controversy in the Liverpool press, and Dom John Bede Brewer, O.S.B., of Woolton, were authorized to take charge of the mission of St. Mary's in Edmund Street, and they took possession on April 3, 1783. Fr. Gittins then removed to Worcester, where he died March 25, 1797, aged 63.

Fr. Raymond Hormasa *alias* Harris, S.J., second son of a genteel but not wealthy Spanish family at Bilboa, where he was born Sept. 4, 1741, was admitted into the Society in the Spanish Province, S.J., in 1756, and was banished to Corsica with some of his brethren in 1767. Thence he came to England, assumed the name of Harris, and was baptizing at Scarisbrick Hall in Aug. 1768. About this time, or shortly afterwards, he went to Walton Hall, co. York, the seat of the Watertons, and in 1773, after the suppression of the Society, joined Fr. Gittins (or Williams) at St. Mary's, Edmund Street, Liverpool. About five years later he fell out with Fr. Gittins over the temporal management of the mission, and the congregation took sides in the dispute. Fr. Harris laid the matter before Bishop William Walton, V.A.-N.D., at York in 1779, but his lordship, whilst declining to interfere in the temporals of the gentlemen of the lately suppressed Society of Jesus, advised that the matter should be referred to arbitration, and ultimately Henry Blundell, of Ince Blundell Hall, and Thomas Clifton, of Lytham Hall, were appointed arbitrators. In the meantime Bishop Walton died, and was succeeded in 1780 by Bishop Matthew Gibson. The animosity became more intense, and Catholics in various parts of the county—Liverpool, Wigan, Preston, and Lancaster—espoused the cause of one or other of the contending parties. Mr. Blundell and the trustees of the chapel, with a large section of the congregation, seem to have supported Fr. Harris; while Mr. Clifton with his relative Mr. Thomas Greene, one of the principal members of the congregation, as well as most of the clergy, sided with Fr. Gittins. The warmth of the dispute grew in intensity, and a vast amount of correspondence ensued, both privately and

in the Liverpool press. Numerous meetings were held, and legal proceedings threatened. The arbitrators met in Liverpool, Nov. 21, 1780, and made their award, to which Fr. Harris submitted. A recommendatory clause in the award, however, created fresh dissensions, the dispute was renewed with redoubled vigour, and in Nov. 1781 Fr. Harris was suspended from the exercise of his functions by Bishop Gibson. Fr. Harris had preached a "Sermon on Catholic Loyalty," printed privately or in the public press, which seems to have given additional offence to his brethren. The congregation petitioned the bishop in behalf of Fr. Harris, and the original trust of 1758 was re-established. According to the very prevalent custom of those days, arising out of the restrictive action of the penal laws, the proprietory rights of the chapel and priests' house were vested in lay trustees and the bench-holders, which was one great factor in the trouble. The trustees now came into collision with Mr. Clifton, who claimed the proprietorship of the chapel, and distrained on Fr. Harris' goods under pretence of rent due. Shortly afterwards Fr. Harris' suspension was partially removed. In May, 1782, Fr. Gittins issued writs against Fr. Harris and the trustees to try the case at the next Lancaster assizes. The parties, however, met in August at the house of Thomas Worswick, the banker, at Lancaster, who took a very friendly part in endeavouring to prevent dangerous litigation. It was then agreed to submit the matter to the arbitration of James Orrell, of Blackbrook, Esq., and Thomas Eccleston, jun., Esq. of Scarisbrick, but the agreement proved ineffectual, and the trustees next arranged to meet the bishop at Preston, in order to deliberate on the subject, and make an end of the dispute. On Nov. 15, 1782, Fr. Harris and the trustees issued a printed "Vindication" of their conduct, to the great annoyance of the bishop, who threatened to suspend Fr. Harris. The meeting was delayed for some time by the bishop's indisposition, but eventually he met the trustees at the house of Dr. Stapleton in Preston, Dec. 11, 1782. After several conferences, in which Fr. Harris joined, a final agreement was concluded. Fr. Harris was to re-enter the chapel, and was promised the absolute restoration of his former functions. Mr. Clifton, on the part of the body of ex-Jesuits, as their representative and trustee, and Mr. Blundell, on the part of the acting trustees of the old chapel in Edmund Street, entered into an agreement, dated Feb. 13, 1783, by which the former was to assign over in trust to Sir Robert Gerard, Bart., and Henry Blundell, of Ince Blundell, Esq., the said chapel and adjoining house occupied by Fr. Gittins. Thus, after a violent storm of animosity and discord, of near four years' continuance, a calm ensued, which unhappily was but the prelude to a more serious commotion. Fr. Gittins, supported by Fr. Joseph Emmott, of Gillmoss, a member of the late Society, and the bishop's vicar for that body, re-opened the discord, though apparently against the wishes of the representatives of the body of ex-Jesuits assembled at Wigan, Feb. 17, 1783. Fr. Emmott persuaded the bishop to suspend the two incumbents, which was done under date March, 16, 1783. By this suspension they were both prohibited from exercising their functions within a space of ten miles from Liverpool. The two Benedictines, Macdonald and Brewer, were authorized by Fr. Emmott to take charge of the mission; the keys of the chapel and house were privately given to them by Fr. Gittins, and they thus took possession on April 3, 1783. This proceeding, which seems to have been accomplished with a certain amount of irregularity, caused great commotion, and a prolonged controversy of a recriminatory character was carried on in the *Liverpool Advertiser* and other papers. Fr. Brewer, who had only been sent as a temporary assistant to Fr. Macdonald, now withdrew, and was replaced by Fr. James Basil Kennedy, O.S.B., who had just arrived from Lambspring. Mr. Blundell, of Ince Blundell, appointed Fr. Harris to his chaplaincy at Lydiate Hall,

which happened to be just outside the limit of his suspension. As this appointment was compatible with his residence in Liverpool, it was very unpalatable to his vicar, Fr. Emmott, who offered him the chaplaincy of Stonyhurst, which Fr. Harris declined as not sufficiently good and secure. In the meantime he continued to reside in Liverpool. Riots occurred in the chapel during divine service, and the two parties assumed such a menacing attitude towards each other that at last, on Oct. 24, 1783, the magistrates offered a reward for the discovery of persons who had thrown brickbats into the lodgings of Fr. Harris in Edmund Street. On Nov. 3 following, the bishop ordered him to take charge of the mission of Ugthorpe, in Yorkshire, under pain of suspension *à Divinis*. To this Fr. Harris declined to accede, preferring rather to pass the remainder of his life privately in Liverpool, in protest against the injustice which he believed had been done him, rather than acquiesce in a course which would seem to humble him in the eyes of his adherents. The Blundels, Gerards, Cliftons, Ecclestons, Greenes, and many other families throughout the county, took part in the dispute, as did also Joseph Brockholes, of Claughton, Charles Stapleton, M.D., of Preston, Richard Gillow, and Thomas Worswick, of Lancaster, Edwarden Fazakerley, of Fazakerley, Francis Gandy, Henry Billinge, Andrew Rosson, Christopher Butler, Thomas Doncaster, protestant banker of Wigan, etc. Fr. Harris was in all three times suspended by the bishop. It was after the second suspension in 1783 that he was appointed to Lydiate, but though he exercised his functions there on Sundays and holidays, his continued residence in Liverpool encouraged his adherents to carry on the dispute. His third suspension, in the same year, took away his faculties, and thenceforth he lived privately in Liverpool until his death, May 1, 1789, aged 47. His want of submission to authority, and lack of the humility necessary for his estate, brought immense trouble both upon himself and others. In many respects he was an able man, greatly admired by a large section of his fellow-townsmen, both Catholic and Protestant, and of undeniable service to the innumerable foreigners who were brought prisoners in prize ships to Liverpool. He published several works, one of which has been erroneously attributed to a namesake (Gillow, *Biog. Dict.* III. 144, 392-5)—(1) *Christian Discourses*, advertised by James Marmaduke, London, 1778; (2) *An Appeal to the Public; or, a Candid Narrative of the . . . Differences now Subsisting in the . . . Congregation of Liverpool*, Liverpool, 1783, 8vo, pp. 430, in which he alludes to a larger work, entitled, *The Acts of the New Saints*, which he says "is now in great forwardness for the press," but which it is to be hoped for the sake of his own credit that he did not publish; and (3) *Scriptural Researches on the Licitness of the Slave-Trade*, Liverpool, 1788, 8vo, which elicited many replies. Southey, commenting on the last work in his *Common Place Book*, III. 516, and quoting Forbes' *Life of Beattie*, II. 215, insinuates that Harris, "it seems, is connected with the slave merchants of Liverpool, by whose means he hopes to obtain preferment in the Church of England to which he is willing to conform". Fr. Harris certainly had the sympathy of Liverpool, which for many years later was a stronghold of the merchants (such as the Gladstones) who supported slavery, but there is no evidence that he had lost his head so far as to entertain the thought of abandoning his Faith.

The following is the list of rectors (in italics) and assistant priests under Benedictine administration:—

Dom Archibald Benedict Macdonald, 1783-8, Rector, when he left to found the mission of St. Peters, in Seel Street.

D. James Basil Kennedy, 1783-4.

D. William Jerome Digby, 1784, and again later.

D. Michael Anselm Chaplin, 1784, and died here on Dec. 30 in that year.

D. Richard Bernard Butler, 1785-7.

D. Edmund Pennington, came as curate 1787-8, when he became rector till death here 1794.

D. John Atkinson, 1790-3.

D. Daniel Spencer, 1793 till death 1794.

D. William Jerome Digby, again, 1794-6.

D. William Joseph Collins, 1794-7, Rector, who enlarged and improved the chapel.

D. James Alexius Pope, 1797-1802, Rector.

D. James Oswald Talbot, 1797-1800.

D. Thomas Wilfrid Fisher, came as curate 1800, and in 1802 became Rector till death here 1847. In 1840 it was felt that the old chapel was inadequate to the wants of the congregation, and unworthy of its position as the oldest mission in the town. Fr. Fisher's age and infirmities prevented him from undertaking the task of collecting subscriptions and building a new church, so the burden of the work fell on his assistant, Fr. Wilkinson. It was determined to erect a church worthy of the rising importance of the town and the position of the Catholic body. A committee was formed, collections made, and the project was prosecuted with vigour. At this time the revival of Gothic architecture had commenced, and the services of the eminent Augustus Welby Pugin were secured, and on May 1, 1844, the foundation-stone was laid of a fine church to accommodate 3000 people, and covering the site of the old chapel as well as adjoining land purchased by the committee. At the time it was considered a grand monument of architectural skill. A tower and spire formed part of the design, but the spire was never erected. The church was consecrated on Aug. 18, 1845, and the solemnities connected with the opening were continued for eight days. Fr. Fisher, who had been appointed titular abbot of St. Alban's in 1838, of Glastonbury in 1842, and again of St. Albans in 1846, died at St. Mary's in 1847, aged 80.

D. William Dunstan Tarleton, 1802-9.

D. John Bede Rigby, 1809-14.

D. Edward Benedict Glover, 1814-19.

D. Henry Anselm Brewer, 1819-22.

D. Thomas Francis Fairclough, 1822 till death here 1835.

D. Joseph Bede Smith, 1827-9.

D. Edward Anselm Glassbrook, 1829-31, and again later.

D. James Ignatius Greenough, 1831.

D. Richard Clement Croft, 1831-8.

D. George Austin Lowe, 1835-6.

D. James Austin Wilkinson, 1837-46, when he became Rector till 1850.

D. William Vincent Dale, 1838 till death of the fever epidemic 1847.

D. Ralph Wilfrid Cooper, 1845-8.

D. John Augustine Gilbert, 1846 till death of the fever epidemic 1847.

D. Edward Anselm Glassbrook, again, 1847-9.

D. Henry Gregory Lane, 1847-9.

D. Thomas Bede Almond, 1847-60, when he became Rector.

D. Charles Francis Cook, 1848-50.

D. George Ambrose Gillett, 1849.

D. William Austin Davey, 1849.

D. Francis Stanislaus Giles, 1850, Rector.

D. James Joseph Sheridan, 1850 till death here 1860, Rector.

D. Patrick Aloysius Leavy, 1850.

D. Thomas Maurus Shepherd, 1851-2, and again later.

D. William Bernard O'Sullivan, 1851-4.

D. Peter Ignatius Callaghan, 1854 till death here 1859.

D. James Bede Jolley, 1855-9.

D. Peter Wilfrid Dromgoole, 1859-60.
D. Thomas Bede Almond, Rector, 1860-73.
D. John Ignatius Stuart, 1859-64.
D. William Placid Dillon, 1864-9.
D. George Bernard Fazakerley, 1868-73.
D. William Jerome Watmough, 1869-70.
D. Thomas Maurus Shepherd, again, 1869-70.
D. Austin Bernard Pozzi, 1870-1.
D. John Placid Whittle, 1870-3.
D. William Alphonsus Fleming, 1871-2.
D. Ralph Jerome Pearson, 1872-4.
D. Joseph Romuald Morgan, 1872-3.
D. John Placid O'Brien, Rector, 1873-8.
D. Arthur Richard O'Hare, 1874-80, and again later.

D. John Jerome Lynch, eldest son of John Lynch and his wife Mary, daughter of Robert Roskell of Gateacre, near Liverpool. Born at Bruges, Belgium, May 14, 1849, he was educated at Ampleforth College, entered the noviciate at Belmont, where he received the habit Sept. 28, 1867, and made the simple vows Oct. 6, 1868. Returning to Ampleforth he took the solemn vows Feb. 23, 1872, and was ordained priest Sept. 18, 1875. In 1876 he was sent on the mission of St. Augustine's, Liverpool, and transferred to St. Mary's in 1877. During the severe epidemic of 1880 he caught typhus whilst discharging his priestly duties, tending the poor and fever-stricken of St. Mary's. Removed to the house of his cousin, Richard Roskell of Woolton, he died there on Christmas Day at the early age of 31, and was buried at St. Oswald's, Old Swan, Liverpool. His father and uncle Gerard succeeded their father, John Lynch (son of Garrith Lynch of Killarney, ob. 1814), who had settled in Liverpool, as corn merchants in St. James's Street. They were treasurers of the funds raised for building St. Mary's Church, and as such their names were inscribed on the parchment deposited in the foundation-stone in 1844. The family removed to Glascoed Hall, near Wrexham, in 1867.

D. Terence Benedict Snow, Rector, 1878-94. During his administration, in 1883-4, the site of the building was bought by the Lancashire and Yorkshire Railway Company, a temporary iron church was erected in Pownall Square, where the services were conducted as usual, and St. Mary's Church in Edmund Street was pulled down and re-erected in its present position in Highfield Street. Mr. Peter Paul Pugin, son of the original architect, carried out the work—a reproduction of the old church. The church was consecrated on July 7, and solemnly re-opened on July 9, 1885.

D. Francis Paulinus Hickey, 1880-2.
D. Joseph Dunstan Flanagan, 1881.
D. John Maurus Carew, 1881-6.
D. James Bernard Sanders, 1882-4.
D. John Gilbert Dolan, 1884-6.
D. Henry Basil Hurworth, 1886-8.
D. David Dunstan Chambers, 1886-90.
D. Francis Benedict Scannell, 1887.
D. John Placid O'Hare, 1888.
D. Simon Benedict Finch, 1888-9.
D. Thomas Gregory Rathe, 1890-1.
D. Charles Alphonsus Thomas, 1891.
D. Bernard Maurus Suter, 1891-2.
D. Arthur Richard O'Hare, again, 1892-3.
D. Henry Martin Campbell, 1892-1900.
D. Thomas Adhelm Burton, 1893-4.
D. George Bede Cox, Rector, 1894-date.

D. Edmond Willibrord Van Volckxsom, 1894-9.
D. William Gabriel Geary, 1900-7.
D. Alfred Joseph MacEvoy, 1900-4.
D. John Francis Sweetman, 1904-5.
D. Hubert Michael Caffrey, 1905-date.
D. Herbert Placid Turner, 1906-8.
D. Emilius Augustine Desimpel, 1907-date.
D. Edward Jerome Tunnicliffe, 1908-date.

AN ACCOUNT OF MARRIAGES.

[*The Marriages are given first. Baptisms begin at the reverse end of book. The pages are not numbered.*]

August the 30th 1741 were married Hugh Macartney and Mary Rothery [*page torn*] [in] the presence of William Price. Jane Glover. John Martin.

September the 6th 1741 were married John Dunbar & Mary Eccleston, in the presence of John Dutton & Mary Dutton.

September ye 13th 1741 were married Michael Byrn and Ellen Mercer, in presence of [*sign*] John Kennedy. X Robert Quaggin.

[*Under this entry are three or four rough scribblings, &c., barely decipherable.*

W Kenndy
Blak Stock Robert Qoa
Ncda Baptise]

October the [8 ?]th 1741 were married David Oneil & Mary Hesketh, in the Presence of Robt Price.
John Black.

[*Signature of* John Black *written over, upside down, by* Margaret Snancers].

December the 13th 1741 were married James Edmunson and Elizabeth Holywell in the presence of
[*sign*] Joshua Hohwell [*or* Holiwell]. Ellen Smith
[*Here is more writing upside down* Baptised Ann Doter to John]

January the 16. 174½ were married Thomas Glover and Grace Boulton, widow, in the presence of the underwritten wittnesses. [*sign*] Nicholas [Lu *crossed out*] Curtin X his mark. Margaret Lloyd.

[*This last register is written over by*
Shall have Book
of Mariyed [sold ?]
From
Smithen]

May the second 1742 were married John Chaddock & Sarah Gallanor. In presence of Jno X Bannister his mark. [Ann *above*] X Bannister her mark.

Aug: 16: 1742 were married Wm Willson and Margaret Adlington in presence of [*sign*] Richd Norres. Margrat Lorting.

September the 8th were married William Boyland and Margaret Lorting in the presence of Edward X Harison his mark

November the 5th 1742 were married Jno White of Dundalk in Ire-

land & Ann Carrent of Liverpool in the presence of [*sign*] Morris fitsimons. Thos Sherlock

(2) November ye 8th 1742 were married Laurence Holland of Prescot & Ellen Beesley allso of Prescot in the presence of [*sign*] John Kennedy. Ellin Smith.

December the third 1742 were married Alexander Drumgold and Ann Harrison; the former of Newry in the county of Lowth, Ireland; the latter of Fazakerly Walton, Lancashire in the presence of [*sign*] Samuel Woods, Elizabeth harison.

ANNO DÑI 1743.

January ye 9th 174⅔, were married Christopher Eustace & Mary Ryon; the former of Narmore in ye county of Kildair, Ireland. the other widow of John Ryon confectioner in Liverpool. in ye presence of [*sign*] Thos Brownbill. Michael Maguire X his mark.

February ye 1st 1743 were married Nicholas Johnson of Crosbie magna and Margaret Pennington of Liverp[o *above*]ol in the presence of [*sign*] John Pennington. John Kennedy.

February ye 6. 1743 Were married Joseph Giberson, Mary Bade [both *crossed out*] boath of Crosbie in the presence of [*sign*] Thomas Prot [hw *above crossed out,* hwell *below*]. John Kennedy.

February ye 12th 1743, Were married John Willcock & Mary Tinsley; the former of Walton in Dale; the latter of Hamilton in ye field [Hambleton in the Fylde], in presence of [*sign*] William Waring. Sarah Waring X her mark.

(3) Maer Man March ye 5th 174⅔ Were married Edmund Lucas of Burton upon Trent & Catherine Naylour of Lowhill, Liverpool, in the presence of [*sign*] Hen. Stanley. Ellin Smith.

Aprill ye 15. 1743, Were married Ambrose Mulhollom & Sarah Arnett. in ye presence of [*sign*] Ellin Smith. Jon Kennedy.

Aprill ye 24th 1743, were married William Smith, widdower and Ann Hughs Relict of Griffy Hughs. both of Liverpool in the presence of [*sign*] Jon Kennedy. Gabriell Culcheth.

May ye 25 1743, Were married Hen[ery xd *out*] Bobison to Susanah Mornin, boath of Liverpool, in ye presence of Francis Handy. Jno Kelley. [*Both names have small crosses below. Query as marks*].

Jun ye 20: 1743 Were married John Murney [to *over* Li] Mary Neuel of Liverpool in ye presence of [*sign*], morris fitsimons. John Smith.

August the 7th 1743, were married Richard Rimmer & Felicia Tyrer, in the presence of the underwritten wittnesses, [*sign*] Andrew Brown. James Birchall.

August ye 12th 1743, were married James Gidolow and Alice Williams, both of Liverpool in presence of [*sign*], Thomas Booth. Alice hescat.

[*In the following, unless otherwise stated, all witnesses sign.*]

(4) September the 12th 1743, were married Richard Tompson of Liverpool & Ann Bickerstaff, of Singleton under Kirkham, in

Mar Man March y^e 5^th 174 2/3

Were married Edmund Lucas of Burton upon Trent & Esther
Naylour of Low hill Liverpool in the presence of

Was Baptist Hen. Stanley
Was Baptized Ellin Smith
Aprell y 15 1743

Were married Ambrose mulhollon & Sarah Arrett. in y^e presence
of

Aprell Aprill y^e 24^th 1743 Ellin Smith
Jon Kennedy

were married Wo[illegible]n Smith Widower and Ann Hughs Relict of
Griffy Hughs. both of Liverpool in the presence of

Jn^o Kennedy

Gabriell Edsmith

May y^e 25. 1743

presence of, Ellin Smith. W^m Bickerstaffe. Margery Jump. Elizabeth Jump.

December the 3^rd 1743, were married John Blanchard of Sephton, and Ellen Bilsborow of Liverpool, in the presence of, W^m Bickerstaffe. Ellin Smith

December the 8 1743, was married Daws Brown of Liverpoole, and Mary Croft of Liverpoole, In the presence, Jn^o Grundy. Catherine Cullune.

December y^e 24^th: 1743 were married William Meadow & Margaret Molyneux widdow both of Liverpool, in y^e presence of, Alice Grim X Stitch [? Grimsditch]. Ellin Smith.

January y^e 24^th 174$\frac{3}{4}$, were married Edmund Cockshoot [and *crossed out*] of Walton, and Catherine Ankison of Brumborough in cheshire, in the presence of, Joseph X Cockshoot. Joseph Cockhoot.

(5) January the 26^th 174$\frac{3}{4}$, were married Patrick Montgommery and Rose Macmakin, both from Ireland. In presence of, [*Not signatures*] Thomas M^cCormick. Sarah M^cCormick. Anna Camel

February y^e 6^th 174$\frac{3}{4}$ were married M^r Thomas Brownbill and Mar * Rumbell, both of Liverpool. In the presence of, [*Not signed*] Elizabeth Mary Reed. Henry Tatlock.

May the 6^th 1744, were married Richard Tickle and Alice Horne, both living in Liverpool. In the presence of, [*Not signed*]. In^o Birchill. Elizabeth Birchill.

May the 24^th 1744, were married John Syers & Mary Brownbill, both of Liverpool, in the presence of, [*Not signed*] Thomas Brownbill. Mar * Brownbill.

May the 27^th 1744, were married Richard Walmesley of Tarbuck, and Elizabeth Smith of Tarbuck, in the presence of, J^no X Bannister. Ellen X Maudesly.

July the 27^th 1744, were married Joseph Croft and Catherine Cullum, both of Liverpoole, in the presence of, James Croft Juner. Richard Nellson

August the 5^th 1744, were married William Johnson & Ann Lloyd, both of Liverpool in the presence of, [*not signed*] John Kenedy. Robert Johnson. Margaret Lloyd

October the Eleventh 1744, were married John Bickerstaf & Dorothy Brown, the former of Singleton, the latter of Po[u]lton in the Field in the presence of, W^m Bickerstaffe. Ann Tomson

(6) October the 17^th 1744, were married Mathew Doughardy & Elizabeth Hueson, the former from Ireland, the latter of Childwall, in the presence of, John Kennedy. James M^cLauglin

November y^e 29^th 1744, were married John Smith and Isabell Peddhar, both of Liverpool, in the presence of, Richard Grimshaw.

[December the 3^rd *crossed out.*] November the 31^st 1744, were married Richard Chafres & Ann Johnson, both of Liverpool, in the presence of [*blank*]

* Space left as if uncertain of latter parts of names.

December y^e 3^rd 1744, were married Patrick Finnegham and Elizabeth Mathews, both of Liverpool, in the presence of, David Jones. Mary X Russell.

December the 4^th 1744, were married [Edward *covered with blots*] Monhy and Jane Jones, the former from Drogheda in Ireland, the latter of Liverpool, in presence of, Garnutt FitzGerald. Patt^k Allen.

January y^e 8^th 1745. Were married Denis Rush of Galloway in Ireland, and Isabella Sherlock, widow, in the presence of, [*not signed*] Henry Stanly. Ellen Smith

Jan: y^e 19 1745 Were married William Burnet to Ellen Galar [?], widow. John Kennedy. John Morney

March the 24^th 1744-5, were married Terence Brannan and Ellen Murray, Relict of Alexander Murray, in the presence of, John Kennedy. Ellin Smith.

(7) May the 4^th 1745, were married William Chaddock of Ditton, and Margaret Chaddock of Childwall, in the presence of, Margaret [*a mark above*] Walpole. W^m Walpole.

May the 7^th 1745, were married John Tyrer, widdower, & Mary Wright, relict of Richard Wright, late of Fornby, in the presence of, Ann Deacon X her mark, Ellin Smith.

May the 10^th 1745, [*In another hand*] were marryd peter Mackbryar, from jreland, & Margerite Eves of Liverpoole, in the presence of, John Eves. & X Mary Scot.

May the 25^th 1745, were married Jn^o Morris from Ireland, and Agnes Rothwell of Andlesark, Lancashire, in the presence of, Mary Crispe. Ellin Smith.

June the 16^th 1745, were married Patrick Allen & Margaret Nichols, both of Liverpool. In the presence of the underwritten. George Anyon. Robert Thyer.

June the 19^th 174[5 *over* 4] were married James Doile [and] Catherine Whaley, the former of Wexford, Ireland, the other relict of Thomas Whaley of liverpool, mariner. In presence of, John Kennedy. John [Laurcanson *or* Laureanson].

(8) July the 14^th 1745, were married James Current of Tumond, in y^e County of Dublin, and Flora Williams of Liverpool, in the presence of, John Kennedey. Michael Byrn

[Janu *erased and space left as for an entry*]

February the 9^th 174$\frac{5}{6}$, were married Ioseph Becquet of Liverpool, to Elizabeth Rigby, relict of william Rigby, in the presence of, James Warburton.

Eliz. E. R. Rigby. [*Names in priest's hand, but initials as a mark.*]

Aprill the tenth 1746, were married David Jones of Liverpool, to Mary Russell, allso of Liverpool. In the presence of, George Anyon. Ellin Smith

Aprill the 19^th 1746, were married Thomas Condron & Mary Doil, both of Dublin, in presence of, [*not signed*] Ann Leckonby. Ellen Smith.

[*The rest of the page is blank; also more than half of* (9), *a lapse occurring owing to the mob violence; and hereafter all witnesses' names are written, in new writing, by the priests.*]

8ber 1747

10 Date of ye certificate were maried william Johnson & M. Walsh. Item Ioseph Berne & Ann Turner.

8ber 1747

31 by ye date of ye certificate were maried Roger Smith & Marget Chadock.

9br 1747

12 by ye date of ye certificate were maried Wm Hoole & alice Hogsky, in ye presence of Jno Hogsky & Anna Watkin.

April 17. 1748

as of Clerk's certificate testifye were maried Tho. Rimmer & [Ann *crossed out*] Jean Abbot present [*blank*]

Feb 1747/8

23 ware married John Heron & Catherine Nealer.

Feb 1747/8

24 ware marred Tho: Mercer & Elizabeth Tracey Jn presence of Miss Eaton

Mar 1747/8

20 ware marred Tho: Crane to Susan N. N., present Willm Prior & Marget Wilson

(10). July ye 15. 1748.

Ware married Thomas Johnson & Catherine Letham. In presence of Rice Bellis . . & Susan Crane.

16. ware marrid Cornelius Ryan & Cecily Daneley. present Edwd Reyley & Mary Washington.

26 ware marrid Charles Whitehead & Else Wenstanley, Widdow, present Shaw, Mary Washington & Rice Bellis. This wedding is void, because twas afterwards found out that ye partys concerned ware own cosens. A dispensation was gotten & they ware remarried privately ye 31. inst.

Augt 1748.

14. ware married Mathew Gilmore & Ellen Sneap. Wittnesses, James Gorrel, Ann Gorrel, Dennis Kennedy, Agnes Anyon, Rice Bellis.

26. ware married Tho. Macormock & Ann Henney. wittnesses Teray Doran, Hannah Phlegen, Cerah Macormock, Agnes Anyon.

7ber 1748.

6. ware married Patrick Machard and Elizabeth Barker. Present Rice Bellis & Mary Washington

[8ber 1748 *crossed out*] 7ber.

[18 *crossed out*, 23 *above*]. ware married Edward Hayes & Marget Hall. present Sibby Hall & M. Washington[g *crossed out*]

8ber 1748.

18. ware married John Hamleton & Catherine Reily. Present Henry Morphy, M. Washington & N. N.

9ber 1748.

6. ware married Hugh Moor & Ann Grimes. Present Alex. McAlister, Elizabeth Taylor, Laurence Fitzpatrick, James Neal, John Meglenen.

7. ware married James Walsh & Elizabeth [T *over* P]ennant. present James Walsh, Jun^{r}, James Clinton, Mary Washington.
10. ware married Thomas Savell & Ann Brakens. present Malhen [*Mathew ?*] & Marget Brakens, father & mother of y^{e} woman, & Edw^{d} Savell, Father of y^{e} young man.

X^{ber} 1748.

10. ware married John Nowland & Jean Houghton, wittnesses Hugh Croft, Mary Carberrey, Ann Rice.
X 24. ware named Michael Macorly & Mary Mongemery, wittnesses Patrick Montgomery, her father. Cerah Macarmock, Mary Harl [? Hart], & Rise Bellis.
25. ware maried John Megennis & Alice Millers, wittnesses Gerald Bermingham and Mary Washington.

Jan 1748/9.

2. ware married John Nowlan & Catherine Butler, wittnesses. M^{rs} Jane Harden. Mary Bent, & Rice Bellis.
6. ware married Tho: Oven & Ann Wilcock, wittnesses Rice Bellis & Ellen Loreman [*or* Roreman]

(11) Jan: 1748/9.

7. ware married Thomas Bethem & Jean Maudesley, wittnesses N. N. Gundy [or Gandy] & M^{rs} Crawley.
11. ware married John Opton & Elizabeth Shee, wittnesses Catherine Macdaniel & Rice Bellis.
14. ware married John Malloy & Ann Taylor. Wittnesses Rice Bellis, Edw^{d} Tracey, Mary Walsh & Ann Burn.
15. ware married John Sefton & Ellen Tristram. Wittnesses George Cooper & Jude Doran.
19. ware married Francis Mason & Rebecca Ducket wittnesses Hugh Parker y^{e} bellman of y^{e} town & a constable wth him. Item present M^{r} John Parker M^{r} W^{m} Leconby & y^{e} womans Sister. The man was ordered to marry y^{e} woman or go to prison & accordingly he was married in y^{e} presence of y^{e} aboue namd wittnesses who vare to deposit that they saw them married.
21 ware married John Pellord, or some such name, a taylor by trade, from Standish, & Mary Winstanley. Wittnesses Rice Bellis. Mary Fairbrother & M. Washington.
24. ware married Tho. Jump & Alice Fullen, wittnesses W^{m} Bickerstaff, Rice Bellis & M. Washington.
29 ware married John Owens & Jean Carman. Wittnesses Ric^{d} [? Finch] Bridget Chamberlane & Reece Bellis—

Feb: 1748/9.

2. ware married Thomas Colathan and Alice Sargant, wittnesses Ric^{d} Kellet, & Jean Sargant.
7. ware married James Clancy & Serah Trasier, wittnsses W^{m} Burn, M^{rs} Drumgold, M^{r} Rob^{t} Rothwell, & M. Washington.

April 1749.

4. ware married John Magennis & Molley Martin, in presence of Tho: Betham & M. Washington.
7. ware married Barnard Doughety & Catherine Ripley, wittnesses James Gorrel, Mary Heart, & Molley Heart

May 1749

16. ware married John Chandler & Ann Brownbill, in presence of Ric^{d} Kellet, M. Washington, & Reece Bellis

25. ware married Charles Deley & Ann Lothel in presence of [Ann *crossed out*] [Daniel *above*] Dogherty Mary Hughes & M. Washington.

June 1749

29 ware married Edw^{d} Mandefield & Eleanor Colley in psence of Samuel Robinson and Cecily Adams.

23 ware married Gilbert Gragson & Ann. Boners in presence of Reese Bellis & Mag^{t} Pool.

July 1749

20 ware married Thomas Hanksey and Ann Mush in psence of James Barton and Mary Washington

28 ware married Tho: Letherbarrow and Ellen Whiston in psence of Reece Bellis Cerah Maccormock & Mary Washington

Aug^{t} 1749

20 ware marred W^{m} Savage & y^{e} Widdow Mary Johnson in psence of Capt^{n} Chasty & Cecily Ormond—

(12) 7^{ber} 1749.

4. ware married Richard Farrol & Susan Mercer, in presence of Francis Macnamore, James Clinton & Mary Washington

10. ware married M^{r} Barry Burck & M^{rs} Ann Bliving in psence of M^{r} N. Lancelot, M^{r} George Anyon, & M^{rs} Tilliner.

18. ware married John Kine and Elizabeth Henderson, Widdow, in presence of Edw^{d} Curran & Ellen Curran.

8^{ber} 1749.

8. ware married Michael Rush & Jean Billinge. In presence of Henry Billinge & M^{rs} Rush

17. ware married John Scorfield & Cath: Walls, in presence of George Anyon & Alice Moriarty.

9^{ber} 1749

1. ware married Phil. M^{c}Manes & Ellen Murray. in presence of Tho Eaton. Marg^{t} Murray. M. Washington. Mary Bellis. Reece Bellis. Susan Lutt [*or* Luk]

11. ware married James Macalathan, Widdower, & Mary Tomlison, Widdow, in presence of Tho: Woods & Mary Ireland.

Jan: $17\frac{50}{49}$.

9. were married John Twentiman and Ann Townsend, in the presence of Geor: [Anyon *over* Annion], Mary Haughton and Mary Ray

14. were married James Warbington widdower and Elizabeth Rymer widdow in the presence of Tho^{s} Rymer and Elizth Crofts

16. were married William Mills and Elizabeth Gooderger, in the presence of James Orme, John Canley, and Rebecca Canley.

31. were married Mathew Clark and Mary Blakelidge, in the presence of William Blakolidge, Ann Blakelidge, William FitsSymons, and Alice Butteley

Feb 1749-50.

25. were married John Maganley and Cristian Roberts, in the presence of her Sister, N. N., M^{r} Geo: Anyon, and his Daughter

26. were married Mathew [P *over* H]arkinson and Mary Sympson, from Preston or *therabouts,* in the presence of Mrs Blakelidge, and Mary Haughton

Item. were married David Jones and Catherine Conner, in the presence of Alice Butterley and Ellen Ingram

April 1750.

were married Thos Roberts and Martha Molyneux, in the presence of Mr Geor. Cooper, and Mis Gill.

23. were married William Biggerstaf, widower, and Jane Blunde[n *or* r ?] widdow, in the presence of James Crawley, Mrs Strong, Cath Blevin, and Eliz G[rafton *under binding*]

May 1750.

1st. were married Andrew Perry and Ann Stanihault, in ye presence of Ann Worsley, James Worsley. Mrs Daniel, Ellen Brownbill, and Cath. Stanyhault

7th. were married William Duggin and Elizabeth Hall, in the presence of Philip Carens and Frances Howet.

14. were married Charles Higgons and Mary Donnely, in the presence of James Donneley, Arth. Donneley and his famely.

21. were married Henry Locker and Pricilla Burns, in the presence of Patrick Neal, Alexander Mordux, Marg Forgison, Ellen Brownbill, etc.

(13)

June 1750.

20th. were married John Yates and Mary Boile, in the presence of Eliz. Cross and Cathe. Blevin.

July.

11th were married James Watson, Widower, and Jane Home, Widow, in the presence of George Wilson, Ellen Wilson &c.

17. were married John Rimmer and Cath Ounsworth, in the presence of Rich. Prescot and Mrs Davis

26. were married Joseph Hodkison and Constanta Skilling, in the presence of Rich. Ransthorn, Mrs Bale, Martha Roberts, Mis Harsnop, and Susy Clemens.

Aug[ust]

3rd. were married John Cockering and Isabel Barker, in the presence of Ellen Mac=Manes and Ellin Brownbill.

11th. were married Jeremiah Gundy and Serah Conway, widow, in the presence of Hen: Mac=Marah, Mrs Bail, and Eliz Macer.

27. were married Peter Wright and Judy Crane, in the presence of John Was[sal ?], Eliz. Sephton and Ellen Brownbill.

7ber.

14th. were married Hen: Machet and Jane Holme, in the presence of Mrs John Holme and Mis Peggy Holme

8ber.

7th. were married John Smith and Mary Smith, widow, in the presence of Thos Leathom and Ann Leathom

9ber

13th. were married Daniel Atkinson and Barbara Leatherborrow, widow, in the presence of Joseph Smaley, Mary Smaley &c.

18th. were married Robert Lund and Susy Clemens, in the presence

of Martha Roberts, Thos Battersby, Ellen Bilsborrow, Eliz Pearson &c.

21. were married Charles MacDonnogh and Eliz Tyrer, in the presence of Pat Higgens, Sarah Magloughton, Eliz Fleetwood &c.

30th. were married Jeffry Bouchil and Serah Haughton, in the presence of Neal Fegen, Barnaby Archbold, Mary Macandry, Mis Taylour, &c.

Jan: 1750/1.

16th. were married Robt Murray and Susy Mac=Laughlin, in the presence of Neal MacLaughlin, William Farrer, Mary Farrer, Eliz Thomson, Ann Littleton, &c.

17. were married Rich Hughes and Eliz. Dizley, in the presence of Will Wilson, Jos: [or Jas:] Johnson, Marg tWilson, Jane Jackson, &c.

were married John Edgcomb and Martha Bredy, in the presence of Teren [*edge of paper*] Makinsey and James Dempsey

24th. were married William Jones and Jane Symner, in the presence of Edw. Parry & Anth: Wells.

Feb 1750-1.

5. were married William Tarlton and Ann Molineux, in the presence of Rich. Tickle, Mary Tickle, John Tickle, John Blunshert, Mary Molineux, Peggy Tarlto[n] and William Gilberson.

March 1750-1.

21. were married William Porter and Margret Mac=Bryers, in the presence of William Royne [?], Eliz Jones, and Cath. Blevin.

April 1751.

8 were married Rich. Ailworth and Cath. Thomason, in the presence of Caro[h ?] Ailworth, James Power, and Grace Brown.

May 1751.

25th. were married William Bradshaw and Margt Sephton in ye prese[nce] of John Sephton and Mrs Davis

June 1751.

19th. were married Mathew Mannen and Eliz Lure [?] in the presence of Mrs and Mrs Savage Cecily Or[man ?], &c. [*blotted*]

29. were married Darsy Chantrell and Mary Hurst, in the presence of Jo[hn] Emblen, Martha Hurst, Cath: Blevin, &c.

July 1751.

3d. were married Anth: MacHugo and Jane Pratt, in the presence of Ca[p]. Chesty, and Patrick Savage.

11th. were married Thos Warrington and Ann Washington, in the presence of Robt Glover, Ellen Robinson, and Arabilla Hoskin.

15th. were married Edw Eastom and Eliz. Hocksworth, in the presence of Ed. Harison, Mary Eastom, & Mrs Saxstone [? Sanstone]

(14) Aug 1751.

4. were married Robt Glover & Mary Easton, in the presence of James Worsley, Thos Glover, Thos Ratliff, &c.

[*Dates following queried, the paper being cut.*]

[?1]7. were married John Davis and Margaret Newson, in the presence of William Robinson and Francis Walker.

19. were married James Letwitch and Eliz Blumb, widdow, in presence of James Orme, Ann Barton, Will. Wilson, and his wife.

7ber 1751.

[?1]2. were married Josp: Hadsor and Mary Burchill, widdow, in the presence of Wm Aynion, Rose Sybster, &c.

[?1]6. were married James Bouchard and Ann Danson, widdow, in the presence of Wm Aynion, Ann Bigland, and Jane Mahoney.

9ber 1751.

17. were married Rich: Eathorn and Margt Cavenah, in the presence of John Roulen, Margt Austin, &c.

27. were married James Stuart and Allice Scot, in the presence of Ellen Cavenaugh, Ellen Banten, &c.

Janry 1752.

12. were married John Sullivan and Ann Thomas, in the presence of Daniel Saxstone, Mr Daniel, Mis Brown, Mis Taylor, &c.

12. were married Michel Collins and Jane Hatton, in the presence of William Wilson, Peggy Wilson, and Mary Harrock.

20. were married William Hant and Martha Wright, in the presence of John Mayson and Catherine Rymer.

Feb. 1752.

10. were married John Gibons and Margery Connaway, in the presence of William Bois, Mary Linch, and Cathe. Blivin.

10. were married Andrew Harrold and Cath: Webster, in the presence of Thos Harrold, Eliz Harrold, &c.

June 1752.

10. were married Roger Conner and Cath. Morduck, widow, in the presence of James Donaley, Mich Farthy, Cath: Jones, and Margt Morris.

14. were married Will. Farrer and Ann Hesketh, in the presence of Thos Beetham, his wife, &c.

15. were married Thos Jump and Margt Shaw, in the presence of Thos Taylor, Cath. Bell, and Ellen Robinson.

26. were married John Emblen and Catherine Rymer, in the presence of Thos Roe and Molly Gray.

July 1752.

2. were married Owen Magy and Ester Embleton, in ye presence of Mr Gandy and Eliz. Rigby.

26. Were married Maurice Roch and Ann Harper, in ye presence of Mary Tickle, Eliz. and Ann Rigby.

August 1752.

21. were married George Grafton and Frances Troughton, in ye presence of Mrs Conch, Thos Smaley, &c.

Septbr 1752.

16. were married James Eaton and Ann Barton, in ye presence of James Ledwitch and Eliz Rigby.

18. were married Michael Evans and Rachel Griffy, in ye presence of Peter Lin[ch ?], John Apleton, and Eliz. Rigby.

Octr 1752.

[Richar *crossed out*] 9th were married Rich. Fitzgerrald and Mary

Farrer, in the presence of Henry Devans, Lilly Moss, John and Eliz. Rigby.

Nov^{r} 1752. [*At end of line above*]

[?2]4. were married Pat: ONeal and Eliz Taylor in y^{e} presence of Peter Linch, James Taylor, Mary Tickle, Eliz. and Ann Rigby

Nov^{r} 1752.

22. were married Thomas Cardwell and Catherine Halcroft, in the presence of James and Marg^{t} Halcroft. Mary Toppin. Eliz. and Ann Rigby

[15.] [*This page is so damaged and torn in places that it is quite impossible to read it all, part of it even being in holes.*]

[*blank*] o and Eliz [*The top of page with nearly all of one register seems torn off*]

were married William Cook and Mary Beesely, in the presence [*torn*] Beeseley, Eliz Hexon, Rachel Magy.

Of the second were married by M^{r} Tatlock, Joseph Charnley and [*torn*] the presence of John Bony and Ellen Banister.

Decem: 1752.

[? 1] 2. were married Edward Carol and Ann Hawkins, in the presence of Jo [*torn*] Smith, Ann Willis, and Mary Darbishire sent by M^{r} Mair from [*torn*] hange upon Carols refusing to marry her after, &c.

[? 1] 3. were married John Russel and Alie Jacques, in y^{e} presence of Rich. and Mary Tickle, Rich Pope, and Ellen West.

Jan: 1753.

[? 9, 19 *or* 29] were married Daniel M^{c}locklin and Eliz Mucer, in y^{e} presence of Hu [g *torn*] Gonner, Cath. Gonner, Alice Calathan, Alice Golden, &c.

March 1753

6. were married Daniel Calliny and Eliz Lammel, in y^{e} presence of John Diery and Eliz: Rigby.

April 1753.

[? 1] 6. were married James Smout and Ann Arkwrite, in the presence of M^{r} and M^{rs} Rothwell.

[? 2] 1 [*possibly* 21] were married Nicholas Laisey and Mary Forden, in the presence of M^{rs} [? T . . i] sh, Eliz Rigby, &c.

May 1753.

[*torn*] ere married John Norris and Briget Mathews, in the presence of Rich: [*torn* ? Tick] le, Miss Taylor, Agnes and Ann Norris.

[*torn*] married Patrick M^{c}gill and Margret Maguire in the presence [*of*] [*M^{rs}*] and Miss Sextones, &c.

8. were married Edward Low and Jane Green, in the presence of [Elizabeth and Ann ?] Rigby, &c.

[?] were married Peter Ball and Ann Laythom, in the presence [*torn*] and Ellen Canenah, Elizabeth and Ann Rigby.

July 1753.

[*torn*] were married James Aspinal and Elizabeth Emerson, in the p [*torn*] of Miss Jones, John Pye, &c.

[*torn*] were married Joseph Winter and Elizabeth Harswell, in y^{e}

presence of James Fleetwood, David Withaw, D: Emanuel, Jane Mon[c *above*] k, &c. &c.

Aug. 1753.

[*torn*] were married John Howard and Easter Worthington, in y^e^ presence of James Howard and Elizabeth Rigby.

Sep^r^ 1753.

[*2 or ?* 1] 0 were married William Witnall and Susanna Robinson, in y^e^ p[res]ence of Arthur Wade, Molly Cashey, and all M^r^ Saxtones Famely.

[*torn*] were married William Woods and Briget Smith, in the presence of [?] M^r^ Alcock, Martha Tongue.

[*torn*] were married Tho^s^ Cunston and Mary M'anally, in y^e^ presence of [Th]o^s^ M^c^Anally, M^r^ Alcock, William Woods, and the above.

Oct 1753

[*torn*] were married Denis Betts and Ellin Atkinson, in y^e^ presence of [*torn*] [? C] arman, Tho^s^ Dawer, &c.

[*torn*] were married Thomas Reiley and Mary Austin, in y^e^ presence [of J]ames Yates and his wife, Jasper Harpe[r] and Eliz Rigby

Nov^r^ 1753.

[*torn*] were [married *Th*]o^s^ [?] [and] Ellen W[est], in y^e^ presence of [*rest torn*].

[16] [*The reverse side of page* 15 *has been pasted on to tracing linen but is much worse to decipher whilst the top is gone.*]

and M^rs^ Drumgold

Jan: 1754.

were married James Mathews and Mary Cartwright, in presence of Thos Bride, Eliz Rigby and Mary Morgan.

were married [?] Rosen and [?] Howard in the presence of [?] and Eliz. Rigby.

were married Thos H [? ackett] and Ellen Davis in the presence of [?] and Ann [? Plumb]

15. were married John Magy and Agnes Anyon, in y^e^ presence of John Biggerstaff. Cap. [Jhamson ?] M^rs^ Savage, and M^rs^ [? Orms]

were married Joseph [?] and Jane Mellet in ye presence of [?] James, Mary Tickle & Eliz Rigby.

Feb. 1754.

were married John Crowdson and Ann Brewerton in ye presence of M^r^ Jackson, Molly Gascony, and Eliz Rigby.

11. were married George Astone and Molly Saxtone, in ye presence of her Father, Mother, Sister, M^r^ Hardwin, Miss Tyrer, and Miss [Fany Er ?].

[*Here are four full and three part lines so heavily scored out by pen and ink, as even to destroy the paper. It may have given the impression that the marks were those of fire.*]

July.

were married J Letherbarrow and Mary Widdowson, in ye presence of Will^m^ Wilson, and Elizabeth Rigbey.

August.

Were Married Edwin [Block ?] and Margery Conway, in Presence of John Conway, Mary Macklelan

September.

Were married William Platt and Jean Brewet, in presence of [? Elizth] Rigby & Ann Worsel.

October.

Were Married Eduard Simons & Jeane Traynor in presence of William Platt, Brigit Cambell & Eliz. Rigby

[John ?] Stringfellow [*see writing of baptisms of Sept* 14th 1760] and Francis Blundell were Married, in presence of [? Thomas] Biseley, & [? Cicilia] Litherbarrow

[BAPTISMS]

1741

(1) July the 12th was baptiz'd Elizabeth Magee. The Godfather James [? Magee *], Godmother Alice Bloundell.

July the sixth was baptiz'd William Eccelestone sone of William [? *] Ecclestone. the Godfather James Croft, godmother Elizabeth Devist. Baptiz'd privately. and the ceremonys were supply'd the 19th of ye same [? month *]

July the twenty sixth was baptiz'd Mary Chritch[ley *over* ly] daughter of Geo[rge *] Critchley and Mary his wife of the parish of Wallton. The Godfather [? *] Norris. Godmother Margaret Lloyd.

August the 2d 1741 was baptizd Thomas sone of Henry & An[ne P *] of Leverpool parish of Wallton. The Godfather Cornelius Crawley [? godmother *] Helen Houghton.

Aug the second 1741 was baptizd Elizabeth daughter of Thomas a[nd Alice *] Webster of Leverpool, parish of Wallton. The Godfather Edward Ross, [? Godmother *] Helen Guy.

August the 4th was baptiz'd Ann daughter of James and Mary A[lisk ? *] Leverpool. The Godfather James Croft. Godmother Catherine Weed[er ?]

Aug the 15th [1741 *above*] was baptiz'd Jane daughter of Peter & Mary Cased[y *] Godfather Wm Allen, the Godmother Margaret Allen. the ceremonys were supplyd Aug the 16.

September the 13th 1741 was baptiss'd Margaret daughter of [? James] and Elizabeth Troy. the Godfather Patrick Henley Godmother Elle[n ? *]

September the 26th 1741 was baptiss'd William Sone of Joh[n and ? *] Norris of Leverpoole the Godfather William Johnson the Godmot[her ? *] Norris.

September the 30th 1741 was baptizd Margaret daugh[ter of] Robert and Mary Whiteside of Leverpool. the Godfather [? *] the Godmother Margaret Ackers.

(2) November ye [2nd *over* 1st] 1741. Was baptisd Mary daughter of Charles and Jane Yates of Liverpool Godmother Mrs Margaret Lloyd.

* The pages have been mended with tracing linen and several names have to be supplied, within square brackets, by conjecture or inference.

November y^e 15^th^ 1741 was baptisd Ann the Daughter of Richard and Ann Grimshaw of Liverpool the Godfather James Crofts Godmother Alice Rogerson

December y^e 6^th^ 1741 was baptisd mary daughter of Thomas and Margaret Field of Liverpool the Godfather Michael Byrn Godmother Mary Melone.

[*The next two entries have evidently been written over without any reference to the matter in the book.*]

Jan: 14: 174½ * was baptizd Mary daughter of James & Elizabeth Farrer of Liverpool, the Godfather Edward Tatlock, Godmother Margaret Lordinck.

Jan 174½ * was baptizd Thomas Sone of Jn^o^ [Eves *crossed out*] and Ellen Eves of Liverpool, the Godfather Thomas Leathom, Godmother Margaret Eves.

Feb 7^th^ 174½ was baptizd Ann Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Taylour of Liverpool, the Godfather William Wynstanley, Godmother Elizabeth Harrison

Feb 28. 174½ was baptiz^d^ John the Sone of Patrick and Mary Hanlon, natives of Ireland now residing at Liverpool, the Godfather Hugh Henery, Godmother Ann Delany. [? signs †] John Culshin.

March y^e 9^th^ 174½ were Baptizd Nicholas and John twin children of James & Dorothy MacLaughlin now of Liverpool, the Godfather of Nicholas James Flynn, Godmother Catherine Canncau. The Godfather of John: William Stanngnob. Godmother Mary Cupolo.

March y^e 2[1^st^ *over* o^th^] 174½ was baptizd Bryant Thomas [sone *over* B] of James and Mary Blondell of Liverpool, the Godfather Henry Norris, Godmother Sarah Massey

March 21^st^ was baptizd George sone of William & Mary Wynstanley of Liverpool, the Godfather William Smith, y^e^ Godmother Ann Colliard.

[Smithens *crossed out*]

[1742]

(3) Aprill the 11^th^ 1742. was baptizd John sone [*rest of line blank*]. The Godfather Thomas Madder, Godmother Eliza Bretherton

May the 2^nd^ 1742 was Baptizd Jane daughter of Henry & Sarah Willis of Low Hill, Liverpool. The Godmother Catherine Nailour.

May the 4^th^ 1742. was Baptizd Mary daughter of Jn^o^ and Ann Bawls of Liverpool. Godmother Margaret King.

May y^e 5^th^ 1742 was Baptizd Elizabeth daughter of Richard and Elizabeth [Pope ‡] of Liverpool, the Godfather J^no^ Crier, Godmother Ellen Fogg.

May y^e 9^th^ 1742 were Baptizd Joseph and Mary Twinn Children of Jn^o^ and Ellen Shaw of Liverpool. The godfather of Joseph, Thom^s^, Godmother Alice Esketh: The Godfather of Mary, Thomas Sneap, go[dmother ‡] Ann Abbott

* These two dates are scribbled over and about. † See p. 180.

‡ The pages have been mended with tracing linen and several names have to be supplied, within square brackets, by conjecture or inference.

May the 23d 1742 was Baptizd Thomas Sone of Richard and Jane Norris of Live[rpool *]. The Godfather William Farrer, the Godmother Ellen Smith.

June the 9th 1742 was Baptizd Henry the [of *crossed out*] Sone of John and Elizabeth [Cookson *] of Liverpool, the Godmother Amilia Macdonald

June the 27 1742 was Baptizd John the Sone of William and Margaret A[llen *] of Liverpool, the Godfather Farrell Logeen, the Godmother Mary [P *]

The same day was Baptizd Michael the Sone of Marc [and Jane *] Ward, the Godfather Patrick Cannell, the Godmother An[n Con *]

July the 13th 1742 Was Babtis'd Rebecca daughter of Nicholas and Eliza[beth] Green of Liverpool, the Godfather Richard Grims[haw *], Godmother Margaret Bradley

July the 14th 1742. was Baptisd [John *over* Jno] sone of John and Ann Banister of Liv[erpool *] The Godfather George Anyan, Godmother Mary Watterworth.

(4) August ye 18th 1742 was Baptis'd Mary daughter of Richard & Mary Smith of Liverpool Godfather Thos Leatham godmother Ann Lloyd.

Augus ye 30th 1742 was Baptis'd Ann the daughter of Richard and Mary Leatham, the [God *]father wm Pryer, Godmother Margaret Johnson.

Sept: ye 5th 1742. was baptis'd Jordan Samuel Costerloch Sone of Jordan and Ellen Costerloch then residing in Liverpool, Godfather Jno Kennedy, godmother Elizabett Harrison.

Sept: ye 8th 1742 was Baptiz'd Mary the daughter of William and Jane Brown of Liverpool. the Godfather William Johnson Godmother Ellen Macnamarrow

Sept ye 15th 1742 was Baptis'd Ann daughter of Thomas and Alice Fleetwood, the Godfather James Hawett, Godmother Margaret Boyland.

Oct: 17th 1742 Was Baptized Mary daughter of [Thos *crossed out*] Constantin [?] O'Nail and Marget O'[Nail *over* neail], October 17: 1742.

October ye 24th 1742 was Baptizd Ellen daughter of George & Mary Chritchley of Toxteth parish. Godfather James Hawitt, Godmother [*blank*]

November ye 2d 1742 was Baptizd James Sone [of *above*] John and Margaret Tyrer of Childwal, the Godfather George Barton, Godmother Margaret King

November ye 10th 1742 was Baptisd Ann Daughter of John & Hannah Maguire of Ireland now residing in Liverpool, the Godfather Maurice Macarty, Godmother Hannah Kammell.

November ye 21st 1742 † was baptizd James the Sone of Patrick and Rose Gunnery of Ireland now living in Strand Street, Liverpool, the Godfather Castor Macvarry, Godmother Hannah Cambell

* The pages have been mended with tracing linen and several names have to be supplied, within square brackets, by conjecture or inference.

† Scribbling before and after date.

November y^e 21^st 1742 was Baptizd Ralph Sone of Peter & Hannah Morrice of Liverpool, Godfather George Anian, Godmother Ann Leatham

(5) November the 23^d 1742 was Baptizd Andrew the Sone of James and Elizabeth Bulger of Ireland now living on the Sea brow, Liverpool. Godfather Michael Coney, godmother Mary Belcher

December y^e 18^th 1742 was Baptizd Elizabeth Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Smith now residing in Chappell Street, Liverpool, the Godmother Hannah Maguire.

December y^e 19^th 1742 Was Baptizd John Sone of Thomas and Ann Blakebourn of Liverpool. Godfather Jn° Ghidloe. Godmother Alice Hesketh

Jan : 16. 174⅔ was Baptizd James Sone of Gabriel Culsheth and Ann, William Glover Godfather, Elizabeth Bradley, all of Liverpool

Jan 21 : 174⅔ was Baptiz'd Ellen daughter of George & Isabel Hindle of Liverpool. Godmother Ellen Smith

Jan 29. 174⅔ was Baptizd Mary daughter of Lawrence & Jane Abraham of Liverpool. Godfather Henry Tristram. Godmother Margaret Blevin

Jan : 30. 174⅔ was Baptiz'd Mary [Fletwodd *altered to* Flitwood] the daughter of Antiny and elisobeth [Flethood *altered to* Flitwood], Godfather Charles Annion [and Ann *crossed out*] Godmother An Rosan. [all *over* of] of Liverpool

Jan : 30. 174⅔ was Baptis'd Edward Corron the Son of Edward Corron and Ann Corron. Godfather John Greear. Godmother an Jonson all of Liverpool.

Feb y^e 9^th 174⅔ Was Baptizd Christine daughter of William & Ann Buck of London, Godfather Thomas Hales, Godmother Ellen Macmorris.

Feb y^e 13 : 174⅔ was Baptisd Magarite Gluover the daughter of Rob [*page torn*] and Frances Glover. Godfather d Plum, Godmo[*ther : page torn*] (6) Ann Jonson, all of Liverpool.

Feb : y^e 21^t : 1743 was Baptiz'd Antony Hornby the Son of James [Horn *crossed out*] & J[e *above*] an Hornby. God father Gorge Cross. Godmother Grace bruer, all of Liverpoole.

Feb. y^e 22 : 1743 was Baptis'd John Midilton the Son of Barnbas and [Elizabeth *over* Elizaseth] Midilton, God father Lorance Poole, Godmother Rose Montgomory, all of Liverpool.

Feb y^e 27^th was Baptiz'd Richard Sone of Richard & Susan Arnett of Liverpool, the Godfather James Croft, Godmother Ann Abbott.

March y^e 20^th 174⅔ was Baptisd Thomas Sone of George & Catherine Jackson of Liverpool, the Godfather Antony Rimmer, Godmother Catherine Cary.

March y^e 27. 1743 was Baptized Mary [*entry ends space being left*]

Aprill y^e 1^st. 1743 was Baptizd Hannah daughter of Edmund & Ann Byrn from Ireland, the Sponsors were Thomas Macormick, Godmother Sarah Sands.

Aprill y^e [6^th *over* 5^th] 1743 was Baptiz'd Mary daughter of Thomas

& Margaret Eastom of Wallton, the Sponsors were Charles King, Ellen Maudesley

May y^e 8 1743 was Baptiz'd Sera [Magill *over* Maghgil] the daughter of Cathern Magill from London. Godfather Devid Jons. [*Godmother above*] Elisabet Borger.

The same day was Babtised Peter Moghilye the Daugther Catherin Moghil as above. Godfather Tho: Black bord. [Godm *above*] [Anne *over* ann] [Bronbill *over* Bronbid].

May y^e 16. 1743 was Baptised Edwand Farrar The Son of James Farrar and Elizabeth Farrar. Godfather Edward Tatlocke. Godmother [Ma]rgaret King.

(7) May y^e 17: 1743 was Baptised Ellen Wilson the Daughter of William And Margaret Wilson. Godfather Joseph Jonson, Godmother Pelly Alcock

May y^e 19 1743 was Baptised William Liget the son of Peter and Cathern Liget. Godfather John Sweetman. Godmother Elizabeth Batsen.

May y^e 26. 1743 was paptised Thomas Rose Son of Jane Rose. Godfather Thomas Parkinson. Godmother Jane [Horn ?]

[*The following entry added later at right hand.*]

June 2^d 1743 was baptizd Charles Sone to Peter & Mary Cassidy. Sponsors W^m Allen. Ellen Shaw

July y^e 5^th 1743 was Baptizd Jn^o Sone of Rich^d & Elizabeth Hunt. Sponsors John Kennedy Jane Hadwin

July y^e 1[7^th *over* 4] 1743 was Baptized Ann Blundell the Daughter of Jan an Nicolas Blundell Godfather James Croft, [Godmother *above*] Margaret Soul.

July y^e 31^st 1743 The Ceremonies of Baptism were supplied for Robert Sone of Jn^o & Alice Fazakerley of Liverpool. Godfather Thomas Fazakerly. Godmother Mary Plumm. He was xtn^d July the 8^th

Aug: the 5^th 1743 was Baptizd Margaret daughter of Terence & Mary Kelly both of Dublin Godmother Margaret Allen

Aug the 9^th 1743 was baptizd Thomas Sone of . . . and Elizabeth Perkins. Godfather James Maclochelin. Godm: Elizabeth Thornbery.

Aug: the 10^th 1743 was baptizd Jane daughter of James & . . . Anderton. Godfather Edward Hughes. Godmother . . .

(8) August y^e 21^st 1743 was baptizd Thomas the Sone of Nicholas and Ann Penketh of Liverpool, the Sponsers James Croft Jun^r & Ann Hau[k *above*]shaw.

August y^e 21^st 1743 was baptizd Ann daughter of James & Alice Coop, the Sponsers Jn^o Fairbrother & Sarah Waring.

August y^e 27^th 1743 was baptiz'd Joseph Sone of Joseph & Mary Singleton the Sponsers George Anyon & Mary Ryan.

Aug the 28^th was Baptizd Ann daughter of Henry and Ann Billinge the sponsers James Croft Sen^r and Elizabeth Charnock.

Aug y^e 28 Was Baptized Mary Macgee daughter of Patrick [Macgee *crossed out*] and Mary Macgee the Sponsers James Mag[k ?]lorthin & Mary Hanlle[m *over* n]

September y^e 11^th 1743 was baptizd John Sone of Henry & Diana Brown of Liverpool, the Godfather John Brown, Godmother Elizabeth Martin.

September y^e 15^th 1743 Was baptizd William Sone of John & Ellen Eives, the Godfather James Worseley, Godmother Margaret Eives

October y^e 9^th 1743 was baptizd Jn^o Sone of Edmond & Catherine Lucas of Lowhill. Sponsers James Croft, Ellen Smith

Oct y^e 18. 1743 Was Baptisd Mary Leath[a *over* e]m the Daughter Becher [Lethem *crossed out*] and Mary Lath[a *over* e]m. Godfather James Rilanse. Godmother Margarit Jonson

October y^e 30^th 1743 was baptiz'd William Sone of Jn^o and Ann Mercer of Liverpool, the Sponsors William Farrer, Jane Smith.

November y^e 3^d 1743 was baptizd Ann daughter of Nicholas & Margaret Johnson of Liverpool. Godfather Ambrose Deureux· Godmother Catherine Wynstanley.

(9) November y^e 3^d 1743 Was baptizd Ann daughter of Michael and Jane Halfpenny of Liverpool, the Godfather Patrick Cammell, Godmother Judith Cammell, the ceremonys were performd the day following.

November y^e 6^th 1743 was baptizd Alexander Sone of James and Sarah Dornent of Newry in Ireland. Godfather Jn^o Hanby. Godmother Ann Jordan

November y^e 6^th 1743 was baptizd Richard Sone of George and Margaret Mercer of Liverpool, the Godfather Thomas Harold, Ann Drumgold.

November y^e 13^th 1743 Was baptiz'd William Sone of Thomas and Margaret Field of Liverpool. The Godfather Thomas Hales. Godmother Mary Hollyngworth.

November y^e 13^th 1743 was baptizd Elizabeth daughter of Samuell and mary Woods, the Godfather James Harrison, Godmother Elizabeth Harrison

November y^e 19^th 1743 was baptisd Mary the daughter of William & Judith Johnson, the Godfather Edmond Kenedy, Godmother Isabell Hall.

November the 16^th 1743 was baptizd Gilbert Sone of James and Ann Allcock of Liverpool, Godfather Gilbert Whitehead, Godmother Ellen Smith

November y^e 22^d 1743 was baptizd James Sone of John and Jane Bucher. Godfather George Ellam. Godmother Ellen Smith.

December y^e 4^th 1743 Was baptizd Mary daughter of Henry & Mary Roberts. Godfather James Brownbill. Godmother Catherine Hawsey.

December the 9^th 1743 was baptizd Felix sone of Terence and Rose Handlin. Godfather Patrik Maghy. Godmother mary Flannicken.

December y^e 18^th 1743 Was Baptised Mary Melhollen the daughter of Ambrose and Sera Melholem. Godfather Petrick Finigam Godmother Ann Bleaklo[ck *over* st]

(10) January the 12^th 174$\frac{3}{4}$. was Baptizd Nicholas Sone of James &

[ ] Maclohlin the Godfather Patrick Maghy Godmother Mary Handlen.

January the 15th 174¾. was baptizd Mary daughter of Richard & Dorothy Potter of Ireland the Godfather Bernard Caryll, Mary Flanniken Godmother.

February the 8th 174¾ was baptizd Ann daughter of Edward and Alice Ryon of London, the Sponsors George Elham Ellen Smith

Feb: the 12th 174¾ was baptizd Margaret daughter of John and Margaret Ryley; from Ireland, the Sponsers Jn° Fazakerly Mary Smithson

March ye 16th 174¾ was baptizd Mary daughter of Marc and Jane [( ) *above* both from Ireland. Godfather Lawrence Ward Godmother Elleanor Current. [*In pencil*, No surname.]

March ye 26th 1744 Was baptizd Mary daughter of Joseph & Mary Roberts. Godfather Wm Farrer Godmother Margaret Johnson.

Aprill the first 1744 Was baptizd Judith daughter of Peter and Alice Glinton. Godfather Jn° Wills.

Aprill ye 2d 1744 was Babtizd Ellen daughter of John & Alice Norris Godfather George Anyon Godmother Ann Penketh.

Aprill ye 5th 1744 was Baptizd Elizabeth daughter of John and Mary Parker of Liverpool. Godfather George Anyon. Godmother Ellen Smith.

Aprill the 8th 1744 was baptizd Thomas Sone of the late Thomas M'comb and Mary M'comb. Godfather Laurence Boyle. Godmother Mary Belch.

Aprill ye 17th 1744 was baptizd James Sone of James & Jane Smith of Liverpool, the Godfather William Wynstanley, Godmother Ann Mercer.

(11) April ye 22nd 1744 was Baptiz'd Charles Sone of John and Mary Morney of Liverpool the Godfather Edward Kenedy Godmother Ann Abbot.

April ye 22d 1744 was Baptizd Ellen* daughter of Bartholomew & [ ] Sherlock of Liverpool. The Godfather Thomas Brownbill. Godmother Elizabeth Harold

April 29th 1744 was Baptizd Bridget daughter Patrick and Rose mongomery, godfather Lawrence Boyle, godmother Catherine Courtney.

May the 3rd 1744 was baptiz'd Mary daughter of William and Margaret Boilen of Liverpool, the Godfather Edward Harrison Godmother Elizabeth Charnock

May the 6th 1744 was baptizd Mary daughter of Charles & Ann Davies of Liverpool, the Godfather Patrick Cammell, Godmother Hannah Cammell.

May the 6th 1744 was Baptizd Ann daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth Harrold of Liverpool. Godfather Andrew Harrold. Godmother Margaret Johnson.

*Ellen or Eleanor, daughter of Bartholomew Sherlock, and widow of Edward Wilks of Loughton, died at Alcester 20 Oct. 1828, aged 85 (C. R. S. i. 147). The few months discrepancy in age may be due to a deferred baptism, or "in 85th year" be meant.

May the 13th 1744 was baptizd Ellen Daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth Taylour of Liverpool. Godfather James Bradley. Godmother Mary Wynstanley.

May the 13th 1744 was baptizd William Sone of Wm Seed Liverpool by Martha Hartley, the Godfather David Jones, Godmother Catharine Leatham.

May the 27th 1744 was baptiz'd Margaret daughter of William & Alice Pryor of Liverpool. Godfather Henry Billinge. Godmother Jane Hewett.

June the 19th 1744 was baptizd Cicily daughter of Richard and Ann Tompson of Liverpool, the Godfather Wm Bickerstaf, Godmother Cicily Bikerstaff

June the 22d 1744 was baptizd Elizabeth daughter of Richard and Mary Smith of Liverpool. Godfather George Anyon. Godmother Elizabeth Norris.

July the 19th 1744 was Baptizd Peter Sone of James & Mary Blondell of Liverpool. Godfather Robt Singleton. Godmother Mary Woods.

(12) July 22d 1744 was baptizd Nathaniel Sone of Nathaniel & Mary Ireland of Liverpool. Godfather Edward Plumb. Godmother Ann Conor

July the 29th 1744 was baptizd [Jno *crossed out*] John Sone of Jno & Ellen Fanning. Godfather James Mac'loghlin. Godmother Catherine Ketwell.

July ye 29. 1744 was baptisd Hellena Bostoke [Prostoke *in pencil above*] the daughter of William and Isabel Bostoke. Godfather William Hanson. Godmother Margaret King.

August ye 5th 1744 was baptizd Thomas Sone of William & Elizabeth Harrison of Liverpool. Godfather Ralph Howard, Godmother Catherine Wynstanley.

Aug ye 26th 1744 was baptised Isabel Banister the daughter of John [Banister *crossed out*] and Ann Banister. Godfather Gilbert Sale. Godmother Elin Modesley.

Aug ye 28th 1744 was baptizd James the Sone of William & Mary Bickerstaff. Godfather James Redmond. Godmother Margery Jump.

Aug ye 29th 1744 was baptizd Bridgett daughter of James & Mary Birchall of Liverpool. Godfather David Jones, Godmother Jane Jones.

October the 31st 1744 was baptis'd Mathew Sone of Thomas and Elizabeth Lawrenson of Liverpool. Godfather Thomas Critchley. Godmother Ann Hollyeast.

November the 4th 1744 was baptizd Thomas Sone of Robert & Frances Glover of Liverpool, godfather Thomas Glover, Godmother Alice Bradley

(13) November the 17th 1744 was baptizd Joseph Sone of Charles and Isabelle Henley of Liverpool, the Godfather James Hewet, Godmother Ann Margison.

November the 19th * 1744 was baptizd Thomas Sone of John & Ann

* A circle is placed over the tail of the "9," which may be intended for a change into "8," but it does not look like it.

Shaw of Liverpool, the Godfather James Worsley, Godmother Ellen Snape

November the 18th 1744 was baptizd Elizabeth daughter of William and Ellen Liddelle of Liverpool. Godfather George Angon, godmother Ann Brooks.

November the 24th 1744 was baptizd Ann daughter of John and Ellen Blanchart of Liverpool. Godfather Thomas Booth. Godmother Jane Seal for Ellen Tristram.

November ye 25th 1744 was baptizd Edward Sone of Daniel & Emelia Lenan. Godfather Bernard Caroll. Godmother Catherine Kay.

Dec ye 3rd 1744 was baptizd Thomas Sone of John & Rebecca Cawden of Ditton in Lancashire. The Godfather John Houghton, Godmother Elizabeth Goodacre.

December the 5th 1744 was baptizd Margaret Daughter of Thomas & Mary Livings of Liverpool. Godfather William Farrer. Godmother Alice Roberts.

December ye 9 1744 Was Baptisd John Case the Son of James and Betty Case. Godmother Mary Tong.

December the 12th 1744 was Baptizd Ellen daughter of John & Elizabeth Pye of Liverpool. Godfather James Croft. Godmother Alice Pye.

Jan: ye 13th 1745 was Baptizd John Maguire the Son of John and Hanna Maguire. Godfather Cornelious Culin. Godmother Hanna Camell.

(14) Feb: ye 17. 1745 was Baptised Mary Dinsdal the Daughter of Parick and Margaret Dindele Godfather Edward Figen Godmother Cath: Mague.

Feb ye 24. 1744-5 was Baptised Ann Morise the daughter of Peter [Mori *crossed out*] and Anna Morris boath of Liverpool Godfather John Keniday Godmother Ann Leathem:

+Feb ye [25. *over* 23] 1744-5. was Baptised Mary Chulshy the Daught of Gabrial and Ann Chulshy. Godfather Peter Wilstanly. Godmother Jane Smith.

March ye 17th 1744-5 was baptisd Thomas Sone of Thomas & Jane Smith of Liverpool. Godfather John Fanning. Godmother Mary Linch.

March ye 22nd 1744-5 was baptizd Jane daughter of Philip and Ann Christian of Liverpool. Godfather James Hewett. Godmother Mary Christian.

March ye 24th 1744-5. was Baptizd Richard Sone of [Thomas *crossed out*, Nicholas *above*] and Ann Penketh of Liverpool, the Go[d]-father Nicholas Penketh, Godmother Dorothy Crisp.

+Jan 26. 1744-5 was baptisd Christopher sone of Henry & Ann Billinge of Liverpool Godfather Thomas Lathom Godmother Frances Johnson.

[*The above entry is dated after that of Jan.* 13; *yet the cross indicates that it should follow that of Feb.* 24. *Space for three entries to end of page left blank*].

(15) A REGISTER OF BAPTISMS BEGINNING FROM THE FEAST OF THE ANNUNCIATION OF THE B^D VIRGIN AN : DÑI 1745.

April the Seventh 1745 Was babtizd James sone of Richard and Ann Grimshaw of Liverpool, the Godfather James Croft, Godmother Jane Bradley.

Aprill y^e 14^th 1745 was baptizd Dennis sone of In^o and Elizabeth Wills of Lancaster now residing in Liverpool. Godfather Walter Walsh. Godmother Mary Price.

Aprill the 15^th 1745 was Babtizd Thomas Sone of Edmund and Ellen Currens of Liverpool. The Godfather Lawrence Ward. Godmother Elizabeth Barker.

Aprill the 16^th 1745 was Baptizd James sone af Patrick & Mary Strong of Liverpool, the Godfather John Macnamara, Godmother Ann Butler.

Aprill the 17^th 1745 was Baptiz'd Esther daughter of Darby & Catherine Doran, the Godmother Mary Doran

May y^e 5. 1745 Was Baptised Margaret Morgen the Daughter of Francis & Mary Morgen. Godfather John Morgen. Godmother Mary [Tucer ?]

May the 17^th 1744 was baptizd Alice Daughter of William and Margaret Willson Godfather Geo : Anyon p̄ William Farrer. Godmother Mary Taylour.

May y^e 18^th 1745 was baptised James Litelton the Son of Barniby and elisebeth Litelton. Godfather James Rodan. Godmother Mary Barber.

May the 19^th 1745 was Baptis'd Thomas Sone of Thomas and Ellen Parkins. Godfather David Jones, Godmother Mary Holyday.

May y^e 19. 1745 was Baptised James [Boulger *over* Balger] the Son of James and Els Ba[u *above*]l (16) B[o *above*]ulger. Godfather Make Ward. Godmother Jane Ward.

May y^e 26. 1745 was Baptised Cath : Finigen the Daughter of Patrick and elisabeth Finigen Godfather Brien Finigen Godmother Jane Molay.

May y^e 26. 1745 was Baptised John Blekbern the Son of John an Ann Blekbern. Godfather John Goldin. Godmother Dorothy Rigby.

May the 27^th 1745 was baptizd Mary Ryley daughter of & Ryley without performance of the Ceremonys.

June the 10^th 1745 was baptisd Thomas Sone of James and Ann Nash. [Nash *in pencil, above*] of Liverpool. Godfather James Anderton. Godmother Margaret Johnson.

June the 23^rd 1745 was Baptisd Bryant Sone of Patrick & Rose Montgommery from Ireland. Godfather Patrick Cammell. Godmother Mary Hurt.

Julyi 3. 1745 was Baptised [Charles *crossed out*] William Jacson the Sone [of *above*] Gorge & Elin Jacson. Godfather Hen : [Ha *over* Jae]wksey. Godmother Magaret King.

Julyi y^e 5. 1745 was Baptised Thomas Parker the Son of John and Mary Parker. Godfather James Croft. Godmother Jane Hadwin.

July 28 1745 was Babtised James Megee the Son of Patrick [Megee *crossed out*] and Mary Megee. Godfather Brian Carroll. Godmother Brigit [Bradley ?].

(17) July the 21st 1745 was baptizd Rose daughter of Edward and Ann Byrn from the County of Down the Sponsors Briant Byrn, Catherine Doran

July the 21st 1745 was baptizd James sone of George & Catherine L[a *over* ee]son of Liverpoole, the Godfather Robt Moss, Godmother Catherine Latham.

Augus the 11th 1745 was baptized Ann daughter of and Mary Dignend of Dublin, the Godfather Edward Kennedy, Godmother Elizabeth Martin.

Augus the 11th 1745 was baptised Thomas Brian the Son Thomas [Brian *crossed out*] and Isabel Brian. Godfather William Glison. Godmother Jane Smith.

Augus ye 18. 1745 was Baptised Elena Tresa Drumgold the daughter of Alexander and Ann Drumgold, Godfather Robert Moss Godmother Elizabeth Hanson

August ye. 18th. 1745 was Baptiz'd William Sone of Bartholomew & S [*blank*] * Sherlock of Liverpool, the Godfather John Nandyck, Godmother Rose Doran.

August ye 25th 1745 was Baptised Margaret feld the daughter of Thomas and Margaret feild. Godfather Ed: Kenndy. Godmother Cath: Boller.

August 27th 1745 was Baptizd John Sone of Roger & Ellen Mercer of Ince Blondell [Blundell]. Godfather William Willson. Godmother Elizabeth Alcock.

August the 30th 1745 was Baptizd Prudence daughter of Edmund & Catherine Cockshoot of Bootle, the Godfather Anthony Lynch p Joseph Cookshoot, Godmother Mary Cookshoot

(18) September ye 1st 1745 was Baptisd Ann Daughter of Michael & Sarah Maguire of Liverpool, the Godfather Thomas Field, Godmother Cicily Dolily.

September the 4th 1745 was Baptisd Richard Sone of John and Margaret woodard of Liverpool, the Godfather James Fletcher, Godmother Susan Clenens.

September ye 12. 1745 was Baptised Alice the Daughter James and Mary Neary, Godfather Tho Conway, Godmother Alice Rober[ts ?]

September 16. 1745 was Baptised [hapeny *crossed out*] Margaret Hapeny the Daughter of Michael and Margaret Hapeny [? Halfpenny]. Godfather Thomas Bulg[e ?], Godmother Godmother Mary Sneker.

Sep: the 20: 1745 was Baptised James Smith the Son of James and Janne Smi[th ?], the Godfather Will: Winstanley, Ann Marcer

October the 5th 1745 was baptizd James Sone of James and Alice Koupe of Liverpool, the Godfather John Smith. Godmother Eliz: Lawrenson.

* Some notes of the Sherlocks appear *Cath. Rec. Soc.* i.

October the 14th 1745 was baptisd Catherine daughter of Marc & Jane Ward from Ireland. Godfather James Bulger, Godmother Elizabeth Barker.

October ye 20th 1745 was baptisd Ann daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth [? *crossed out* Harold *above*], the Godfather Wm Hunt, Godmother Alice Jackson

Nov: the 8th 1745 was baptizd Thomas Sone of George and Margaret Mercer of Liverpool. Godfather John Hunt. Godmother Alice Jackson.

Dec 21st 1745 was baptizd Ellen Daughter of James & Elizabeth Farrer of Liverpool. Godfather Ralph Tatlock. Godmother Ell[e]n Smith.

[*Pages 21, 22 have been inserted before* 19 *and* 20; *so I have copied* 19 *and* 20 *first, keeping the chronological order.*]

(19) December 27. 1745 was baptisd Ellen daughter of Thomas & Ann Blackboarr of Liverpool. Godfather David Jones. Godmother Ellen Taylour

December the 30th 1745. The Ceremonys of Baptism were Supplyd To James & John twin children of Terence & Eleanor Brannan, the Godfather Patrick Byrn, Godmother Ann Buttler.

[*Here is blank space for one or two entries.*]

January ye 12th 1746. was Baptisd Margaret daughter of William & Ann Tatlock of Simonswood, the Godfather James Farrer, Godmother Mary Wilcock.

February ye 21st 1746 was Baptizd Henry Sone of Patrick & Mary Smith from Dublin, the Godfather Daniel O'Brian, Jane Ward.

March ye 2. 1746 was Baptised [Ellin *crossed out*, Colee *over* Cosse] Pay the daughter of John and Elisabeth Pay. Godfather James Croft. Godmother Elirin Trustrum.

March ye 15th 1746 was baptisd John the sone of Thomas & Ellen Grampton. Godfather James Barton. Godmother Margaret Winstanley.

March the 17th 1746 was baptizd Patrick sone of Patrick & Cicily Kelly the Godfather [*blank*] Godmother Mary Price.

March ye 21st 1746 was baptizd Mary daughter of Nicholas & Margaret Johnson of Liverpool. Godfather John Pennington, Godmother Ann Pennington.

Aprill ye 6th 1746 was baptiz'd James sone of James & Catherine Farrell of Dublin. Godfather Michael Chievers. Godmother Jane Pennington

(20) April the 28th 1746 was baptizd Elizabeth daughter of Jno & Ellen Shaw of Liverpool. Godfather George Anyon. Godmother Ann Booth.

[*The remainder of the sheet is blank, except two entries at the bottom.*]

Feb: 11. 174[7 *written over* 8] Wm Johnsons son baptisd Francis. Godfather & Godmother Robt Johnson & Mrs. Mary Orbaldistone.

Mar: 17. 1747 Tho: Sneaps child baptisd John, Godfather & Godmother George Cooper, Ellen Smith.

(21) March 30, 1747 Peter Maurices Child baptizd by ye name of

Charles, Godfather & Godmother Mr George Anyon & Ann Lelham

Ap: 17. 1747. . . . Kitchens's son baptizd John. Godfather & Godmother Gilbert Seel & . . .

Ap. 19. 1747 Tho: Livings's child baptizd Peter, Godfather & Godmother James Wash & Elizabeth Harrison

May 3. 1747

James Rylans child baptis'd Mary. Godfather & Godmother Mr Tho Holmes & M. Binchell.

Tho: Fields child baptizd Mary. Godfather & Godmother Christopher Queen & Judith Boyer.

James Berrys Child Baptizd Elizabeth Godfather & Godmother Tho: Jump & Agnes Mercer

May 2. 1747 M John Parkers child baptisd James. Godfather & Godmother Mr Redmound & Elizabeth Alcock.

May ye 7. 1747 Wm Bostocks child baptizd Margaret. Godfather & Godmother James Barton & Mary Turner

June 7. 1747.

James Cuvenaghs son baptizd John. Godfather & Godmother John Powel, Mary Heart

Arthur Macrenas's child baptizd Elizabeth. Godfather John Tucker, godmother Elizabeth Neal

June 13. 1747

John Murrys child baptizd Catherine. Godfather & Godmother Con. O'Neal, Hannah Campbell

Barnaby Mac[*Indoes* ?] child baptizd Mary. Godfather & Godmother. Michael Mathews, Ellen [Murry ?]

James Bird's child baptisd James. Godfather & Godmother Hen: Savage, Mary Monntgomery

June [17 *over* 14] 1747 Phil: Rooks's child baptisd Ellen. Godfather & Godmother Daniel, Else Whitfield.

June 27. 1747 John Bickerstaffs child baptisd Henry. Godfather & Godmother Tobias Brown & Agnes Mercer

June 28. 1747 John Farrars child baptsd James Godfather & Godmother [?] Drumgold Cath. Kettlewell.

(22) June 30, 1747 Ann Caens's child baptizd Ellen. Godfather & Godmother Henry Dougety Mary Neagle.

July 12. 1747 Wm Mercers child christnd Thomas. Godfather & Godmother Edmund Brodly & Cath. Briers.

Augt 24. 1747 Capt Strongs child baptizd Thomas Godfather & Godmother Capt Francis Green, Mrs Nandyke.

7ber 13. 1747 John Maurices son baptizd Michael. Godfather & Godmother . . . Fenningham & Agnes Roltwell.

Feb: 18. 1747/8 Capt Fran: Greens son baptizd Francis. Godfather & Godmother Mr Tho. Gerrard, Miss Clifton. Proxys Mrs John Nandyke, Mr Tyrer Junior.

March 28. 1748 Baptisd Blundels child

Item another child.

March: 30: 1748

Nic Johnsons child baptizd John. Godfather & Godmother Mr George Anyon & Mrs Cath: Winstanley.

May 19. 1748 Wm Johnsons son baptisd Joseph. Godfather & godmother M Tho. Holme & Mrs Clarke

[*The next entry is interlined.*]

23 was baptised Philip Christian, son of Phil: & Ann Christian. Spon: Redman & Ann Chaffers.

June 11. 1748. Will Castaloe's child baptizd Henrietta. Godfather & Godmother James Anderton & Mary Washington

July 1748.

26. Peter Berrys child baptizd Joseph. Godfather Mr G. Anyon. Godmother Ann Brownbill.

31. George Caldwell baptized. Phil Christian & Mrs Hewitt, Godfather & Godmother.

Item Ann Walker baptizd. Timothy Platts & Mrs Breddock, Godfather & godmother.

Item ye ceremonys ware then performed for Eliz: Smith, Godfather & Godmother Tho: Sneap & Mrs Ann &c.

Augt 1748.

2 Mr Thomas Holmes son baptiz'd Joseph. Godfather & Godmother Mr James Hadwin & Miss Pippard.

5 Richard Chaffers child baptizd Elizabeth Godfather George Cooper and godmother Betty Johnson.

15. Maguires child baptizd Mary. Godfather Tho Ford. Godmother Ann Conner

31. Peter Dailey & Mary Dailey's child baptizd Peter. Godfather N. N. Kelley. Godmother Ann Brooke.

(23) 7ber 1748 [*no day*] Josephs & Ann Berrys child baptizd Mary. Godfather George Worden, godmother Elisabeth Barker.

8ber 1748 [*no day*] Mrs Drumgolds child baptizd Jean. Godfather Mr John Nandyke. Godmother Elizabeth Clarke.

9ber 1748.

7. was baptisd James Nash's son by ye name of James. Godfather James Anderton. Godmother its mothers sister N. N.

20. Richard Tickels child Baptizd Elizabeth. Godfather Rice Bellis. Godmother Mary Washington.

25. Robert Moss's child baptizd Richard. Godfather Mr Edward Brown. Godmother Mrs Crawley, Wm Farrer Stord for Mrs Edwd Bown [*sic*].

Xber 1748

13 Andrew Harrolds child baptiz'd Peter. Godfather Br Harrold, Godmother N. N. Jackson

18. An Irishmans child baptizd Mary

18. Roger Smiths child baptizd Mary. Godfather an Irish Stranger. Godmother Mrs Drumgold

21. Joseph Crofts son baptiz'd James. Godfather Mr Robt Rothwell. Godmother Bridget Chamberlene.

22. John Lashands child baptizd Ann. Godfather Patrick Macarmock, Godmother Bridget Dailey.

Item Joseph Johnsons child baptizd Ann. Godfather Peter Johnson. Godmother Elizabeth Alcock.

30 An Irish strangers child baptizd Ellen &c.

Jan 1748

3 Crosby was baptizd by y^e^ name of Joseph. Godfather Cap^n^ Green. Godmother M^rs^ Margaret Floyd.

9. Charles Robinson's child baptizd Charles. Godfather James Lalwish, Godmother Ann Bannister.

15. David Jones's child baptizd Elizabeth. Godfather M^r^ Anyon. Godmother Mary Burchill.

19 W^m^ Wilsons child baptizd Thomas. Godfather W^m^ Prior, Godmother N. N. Winstanley a millers wife.

Item Tho: Fleetwoods child baptizd James. Godfather M^r^ Ric^d^ Kaye. Godmoth[er *above*] N. N. Stokes.

21. was baptizd y^e^ child of John Smith by y^e^ name of Margaret. Godfather John Dailey. Godmother Margaret Bullen

Item Cap^n^ Sayers's Child baptizd Joseph. Godfather Philip Sayer. Godmother M^rs^ Sherlock

29. N. N. Websters child from Derby baptizd Alice, Godfather M^r^ J. Parkers B^r^,Godmother Jean Rumsey.

March 1748/9.

2. was baptiz'd N. N. Laurensons child N. N. Godfather N. N. Godmother N. Letherbarrow

Item was baptizd N. Blanchard's daughter [An *crossèd out*] Hannah. Godfather M^r^ Anyon. Godmother Hughes alias &c.

11. was baptizd Tho: Conways child namd Thomas. Godfather Cap^n^ N. N. Godmother M^rs^ Castoloe.

(24) 12. N. Breadys child baptisd Catherine. Godfather N. N. Godmother FitzSimon's daughter.

21. John Crowlands child baptisd Ed[mu- *crossed out*, w *above*]ard. Godfather W. Litherland. Godmother Godmother N. N.

25. John Burns Child baptisd Ether [? Esther], Godfather Michael Bergen, Godmother Ether Powel.

Item Tho: Sneaps child baptized George, Godfather Andrew Sneap, Godmother M^rs^ Wilson.

Ap. 1749

16. Peter Morris's child baptsd Peter. Godfather Ric^d^ Arnet. Godmother N. Lelham

25. Marg Grexsons child baptsd Winefred. Godfather M^r^ Penketh. Godmother [Margett *over* Margert] Corfe.

Item. James Ramseys child baptisd N. N. Godfather W. Bickerstaff. Godmother N. N.

May 1749

14. was baptizd by y^e^ name of Alice N. N. child. Godfather James Barton. Godmother N. Hodson.

Item. vas baptizd Robert Morlrixs [?] child John. Godfather John Bickerstaff. Godmother M. Fairbrother

20 Mr J Parkers daughter baptizd Elizabeth. Godfather Mr W^m^ Leconby. Godmother Judith Doran.

June 1749

13. Henry Billinges son, Baptizd John. Godfather Mr W^m^ Leconby. Godmother M^rs^ Crawley.
14. Mr Tyrer Jun^r^ child baptizd Henry. Godfather Mr Francis Green. Godmother Miss Ellen Tyrer.

Item. one Gardens child baptisd Ann Godfather Wm Wilson Godmother Mrs Frances Hewit.

25. Two Irishmens children baptised.

July 1749.

2. 3 children baptised of Irish parents, but y^e^ names unknown.
8. Ralph Maurice's child baptizd by y^e^ name of John. Godfather James Barton Godmother Maurice's mother.
9 Tho: Edges son baptizd Thomas. Godfather John Bannister. Godmother Ellen Moss
13 Capt^n^ John Browns child baptizd by y^e^ name of Charles. Godfather Mr Ric^d^ Kaye. Godmother Miss Martha Martin.
16. Tho: Blackbourns child baptizd Ann. Godfather James Fletcher. Godmother Christian Roberts.

Item James Smythes child baptizd Cerah. Godfather Edw^d^ Mercer. Godmother Margaret Chrichley.

16 2 children baptisd of Irish parents.
17 Patrick Smalls Child baptisd by y^e^ name of Hugh. Godfather J. Morney. Godmother Elizabeth M'Chard.

Aug^t^ 1749

10 Capt^n^ Fran; Greens daughter was baptised by y^e^ name of Frances. Godfather Mr Clifton of Letham. Godmother Miss Mollineux of Mosborough. proxys Mr Tho: Holme & Miss Rose Nandyke.

Item Mr Bat: Sherlocks son baptisd by y^e^ name of James. Godfather Michael Harrald. Godmother Mrs Sayer.

Item was baptizd M^r^ Edw^d^ Browns son by y^e^ name of Edward. Godfather Wm Johnon. Godmother Mrs Susan Clarke.

17 James Crofts daughter Marys son baptised by y^e^ name of Joseph. Godfather Rob^t^ Moss. Godmother Catharine Crofts.
(25) Aug^t^ 1749, 20 was baptizd a child for Kerloe by y^e^ name of Wm. Godfather N. N. Godmother N. Hartley

7^ber^: 1749

3 was baptisd Capt^n^ Tho. Brwnbills child by y^e^ name of Ann. Godfather Jonathan Barton. Godmother Frances Crisp.
10 was baptised Terrence Henleys child by y^e^ name of Ann. Godfather Christopher Roller. Godmother Ellen Stockers.
29. Wm Bostocks child baptizd by y^e^ name of N. N. Godfather N. N. Godmother Ellen Throcton.

8^ber^ 1749

3. was baptizd Ricd Hunts child by y^e^ name of Thomas. Godfather Rich^d^ Kaye. Godmother Eliz: Brown in Squres garden.
12. was baptisd Tho: Calathans child by y^e^ name of Ann. Godfather James Graham, Godmother Jean Calathan.
9. Rich^d^ Chaffers's child baptizd Thomas. Godfather Rob^t^ Johnson. Godmother Mrs Parker.

22 Wm Harrisons child baptizd by y^e^ name of Alice. Godfather Mr J. Brown. Godmother Eliz: Alcock

Item an Irishmans child baptised Luke.

23. Laurence Courtneys child baptizd Henry. godfather Mr Redmund. godmother Mrs Tyrer, Junior.

9^ber^: 1749

13 was baptizd J. Fairbrothers child Catherine in [presence of *crossed out*]. Godfather Thomas Lancaster. Godmother Eliz: Crawford.

26 An Irishmans child baptizd &c &c.

10^ber^ 1749

8. was baptized John Bichleths child Cecilia. Godfather Ralph Tatlock. Godmother Jean Farrer.

Item an Irishmans child baptized Ann Godfather N. N. Godmother Mis Darum

10 was baptized James Bulgers child [Peter *above*]. Godfather John Tuchas. Godmother Margaret Carby.

12 was baptized an Irish child [*erasure*] Abel. Godfather Rich Crisp. Godmother Ann Wilson.

24 was baptized Richard Arnolds child Richard. Godfather William Farrer. Godmother Jenny Beethom.

25 was baptized Edward Apletons child John. Godfather James Smith. Godmother Elizabeth Lawrenson.

26 was baptized Manus Dourtys child John. Godfather Michael Burn. Godmother Ann Huson.

27. was baptized Mathew Damonts child Mary. Godfather James Carrol. Godmother Mary Fleming.

31. was baptized Gabriel Kilshaws child Elizabeth. Godfather David Jones. Godmother Ann Ligo [? Lythgoe].

31. was baptized James Bonds child John. Godfather John Rhone. Godmother Margaret Crutchley.

(26) Jan $17\frac{50}{49}$

Joseph Cooks child was baptized and called Thomas, the 7^th^ of Jan: Godfather Tymothy Plats. Godmother Margaret Johnson.

7^th^. was baptized George Clarks child Elizabeth. Godfather Phil Collins. Godmother Frances Webster.

11^th^. was baptized Tho^s^ Taylors child Thomas [Mis *crossed out* Prior *above*]. Godmother Mrs Penket.

13. was baptized Cecily Kelleys child Mary. Godfather Tymothy Mahan. Godmother Ellen Stocking.

14. was baptized Hugh Mathews child Ann. Godfather Daniel Donovan. Godmother Elizabeth Crofts.

18. was baptized Gerald Dillons child Briget. Godfather Tho^s^ Harrison for his brother William. Godmother Ellen Harrison

24. was baptized Thomas Masons child William. Godfather Martin Kelley. Godmother Elizabeth Toppin.

28. was Peter Grants child Ann. Godfather Patrick O'Neal. Godmother Jenny Taylor.

28. was baptized Bernard Dortys child Andrew. Godfather Henry Mac=mahon. Godmother Elionor FitzSymons.

Feb: 1749-50

2d was baptized William Macers child Mary. Godfather William Hunt. Godmother Mary Vines

4th. was baptized Laurence [Ricks *over* Rocks] child Ellen. Godfather Thos Orborn. Godmother Ellen Welch.

17th. Henry Whitfield and Ann Adertons child was baptized Elizabeth. Godfather Robert Holme. Godmother Izabella Hall.

18th. was baptized John Wrights child James. Godfather Thos Beethom. Godmother Mrs Johnson

25th. was baptized John [Mirches *crossed out*, Muches *above corrected and scratched over*] child Thomas. Godfather John Dorning, godmother Elizabeth Liniker.

Item. Edward Bonds child Elizabeth. Godfather Thos [Macomuck *over* Mocomuck] Godmother Barbary Leatherbarrow.

March $17\frac{50}{49}$.

4th. was baptized Robt Fitz-Symons child Cathering. Godfather Hen: Savage. Godmother Rosa Neil

Item. Owen Greens child Sara. Godfather Con: Nail. Godmother Mary Fleming.

11th. was baptized Thos Fields child Thos. Godfather James Ledwitch. Godmother Elizabeth Dillon.

11th. was baptized Richard Potters child Thos. Godfather Thos Cullen. Godmother Cath: Carrol.

15th. was baptized Charles Swinneys child Hanna. Godfather Math: Darbishire. Godmother Mary Darbishire.

16th. was baptized Thos Levins child Allice. Godfather Mr Alex: Dromgold. Godmother Mrs Dromgould.

23d. The Ceremonies of Baptism were supplyed to Thos, the Son of Thos and Allice Rogion. Godfather Rich Heelands. Godmother Eliz: Toppin

25. was baptized Thos Beethams child Mary. Godfather Mr [Koe *or* Roe]. Godmother Mis [*three letters illegible*].

April 1750

4th was baptized William and Celia Allens childs Elizabeth. Godfather Andrew Ripley. Godmother Alice Weldon.

(27) 7th. was baptized Water Leynords child Cristian. Godfather Patrick Linch. Godmother Mary Hart.

9. was baptized Thos Sevils child Sara. Godfather James Darel. Godmother Eleonor Fitz=Symons.

16. was baptized John Fegens child Mary. Godfather Barry Dorum. Godmother Mary Mucharty.

May 1750.

5th. was baptized Thos Hoeshea child Edward. Godfather Mr Rich Clark. Godmother Mrs Brown.

Item William Halls child Mary. Godfather Thomas Hoeshea. Godmother Martha Hoeshea.

6th was baptized [William *crossed out* James *above*] Roylans child William. Godfather Christopher Roylans. Godmother Eliz: Litherland.

15th. was baptized Jos Johsons child Elizabeth. God Father N. N. Godmother Mrs Green.

20th. was baptized Patrick Mordows child Francis. Godfather Hen: Morgan. Godmother Elizabeth Nail.

24. was baptized Christian Mahoneys child Charlotta. Godfather Cornelius Cullen, Godmother Ann Cullen.

July — 1750

First. was baptized Patrick Moligans child John. Godfather Authur Donneley. Godmother Catherine Dorum.

Item. Michell Russ's child William. Godfather Henry Billing, Junior. Godmother Mrs Billing by proxy on account of the weakness of ye child.

4. was baptized Nicolas Johnsons child Ann. Godfather Mr Redmond. Godmother N. N.

8th. James Woods child Brigit was baptized. Godfather Thos Butterley. Godmother Mary Talbot.

Item. was baptised Charles Robinsons child Thomas. Godfather William Farrer. Godmother Ann Ashe or Nashe

12th. was baptized James Fazakerleys child James. Godfather John Halewood. Godmother N. N.

17th. was baptized James Farrers child John. Godfather John Farrer. Godmother Jane Farrer.

29 Charles Swinings two children were baptized one by the name of John, Godfather Thos Cullen, Godmother Ann Maguire; the other Charles, Godfather Hugo Moody, Godmother Cathering ODeearty.

Item was baptized Arthur Donaleys child John. Godfather Peter Kelley. Godmother Izabella Barker.

August 1750

1st. was baptized George Know[?]hs child Susanna. Godfather James Ledwich, Ann Wesley

2d was baptized Mr Lancasters child Margaret. Godfather N. Jackson for its Grandfather [Corf *crossed out* Lancaster *above*]. Godmother Mar Corf.

7th. Thos Magans child Ann is baptized. Godfather William Callin. Godmother Cathering Stanford.

12th. was Baptized Mrs Costollo's child Ellen. Godfather Mr Nandyke. Godmother Mrs Strong—

26. was baptized Thos Massy's child Joseph. Godfather John Wright, Godmother Eliza: Banister.

Item was baptized Henry Savages child John. Godfather Arthur Savage. Godmother Mary Savage.

27. was baptized William Duggans child Thomas. Godfather Mr Tatlock. Godmother Ellen Shaw.

29. was baptized Rich Clarks [child *over** 7ber 1750] Thos. Godfather Geo Aynion. Godmther Mrs Chaberline.

* This would seem to imply its being a post entry. The writing is like the rest, but straighter, and "7ber" below is close to the following entry.

7ber 1750

4th. was baptized Denis Maclaughtons child Elizabeth. Godfather Will: Farrer. Godmother Eliz Tyrer.

6th. was baptized Patrick Slavens child John. Godfather Will: Cod. Godmother Mrs Crutchley.

9th. was baptized Edward Kelleys child James. Godfather John Hangon. Godmother Eliz: Elmor

Item William Flanegans child John. Godfather Thos Cullen. Godmother Ann Cullen

12. James Clanseys James. Godfather John Welsh. Godmother Mary Savage

(28) 7ber

23. was baptized William Roches child Thos. Godfather Thos Fitch Gerrald [Fitzgerald ?]. Godmother Winney Swift.

26. was baptized Thos Harrisons child Margaret. Godfather Thomas Critchley. Godmother Elizabeth Heaton.

30. was baptized Joseph Cadals child Joseph. Godfather Rob: Warton. Godmother Mary Beedoch—

Item John Roberts child John. Godfather Tymothy Plats. Godmother Jane Kalethan.

October 1750

7. was baptized Henry Morgans child Brigit. Godfather John Maccherry. Godmother Bridget Sart.

[*The above entries are written as usual. The following are compressed into one line for each entry in very small writing and with abbreviations.*]

9. was baptized William Mills child Ann. Godfather James Orme, Jane Buesd

10. was baptized Thos Butterleys child Margaret. Godfather Michael Talbot. Godmr Mrs Davis.

11. was baptized W Jacksons child Mary. Godfather Mr Daniel. Godmother Mis Tyrer.

20. was baptized John Plyers child Thos. Godfather Cap Chesty. Godmth Martha Tinstey.

22. was bapt Neal Fegens child Fran: Godfthr Hen: Morphy. Godmthr. Mary Mackensey.

28. was bapt Joan Golothas child Geor: Godfr. Patr: Finegen. Godmr Ann Higgen.

Novem: 1750.

4. was bapt Jas Beckets child Margarite. Godf William Wilson. Godmr Jane Wilson.

6. was bapt Daniel Mills child Agnes. Godfr Felix Rhenald. Godmr Ann Cullen.

21. was bapt Robt Morleys child John. Godfr William Prior. Godmr Mrs Eccles.

22. was bapt child Eliz: Godfr Jos: Johnson. Godmr Mrs Burk

23. was bapt Tymothy Mahans child Daniel. Godfr Daniel Molone. Godm Mary Lynch.

26. was bap^{t} Barnaby Burns child John. God^{fr} Hen Macholmuch. Godm Cath Neale.
28. was bap^{t} M^{r} Parkers child William. Godfr M^{r} Leconby. Godm M^{rs} Winstanlay.
30. was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Mosses child Ann. Godfr M^{r} Redman. Godm Jane Moss.

Decem: 1750

9th. was bap^{t} Will: Rhenalds child [Robert *crossed out*] Margaret. God^{fr} Tho^{s} Jump. God^{m} Susy Crane.
9. was bap^{t} Char: Lynch's child Mary. Godf Constant Neal. Godm: Jane Harden.
10. was bap^{t} James Morphys child Brigit. Godf James Bord. Godm Cathe Lanshard.
12. was bap^{t} John N Eagles child Mary Godf Archbold Macandrick Godm Mary Mahan
23 was bap^{t} John Andertons child Tho^{s} Godf Tho^{s} Bullen Godm Mary Fleetwood
20 was bap^{t} Rich Neals child Mary Godf Peter Grant Godm Ann Lothom
23 was bap^{t} Henry Lows child Robert Godf James Warbington Godm Martha Hartley.
26 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Crutchley's child George Godf Peter Lynch Godm Mary Cretchley
15 was bap^{t} John Maganleys child Job Godf M^{r} Dromgold Godm Mis Dorum
30 was bap^{t} John Fazakerley's child Rob^{t} Godf John Hailwood Godm Ann Cullen

Jan 175$\frac{0}{1}$.

4 was bap^{t} Cath: Jones's child Jane Godf John Norris Ellen Williams Godm
was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Christians child Rob^{t} Godf Daniel Neal. Godm Cath Boile
5. was bap^{t} M^{r} Chaffers child Tho^{s} Godf Rob^{t} Johnson Godm M^{rs} Johnson.
6 was bap^{t} Fran: Colgans child Peter Godf Geor Cooper Godm Mis Johnson
was bap^{t} Will: Wilsons child William Godf James Worsley Godm Jane Farrar
10 was bap^{t} John Maglolins child Mary Godf Hen Lockerd Godm Eliz Mills
was bap^{t} John Biggerstafs child Marga^{t} Godf Ed Tatlock Godm Mary Fairbrother
11 was bap^{t} James Finch's child William Godf William Jones Godm Mary Haughton
15 was bap^{t} Will Bustuds child John Godf Owean Crean Godm Ann Carrol
19 was bap^{t} Cap^{t} Greens child Ann and Mary Godf M^{r} Rob Gerrard Godm Mis Juliana Clifton Proxy were M^{r} Thomas Brownbill and Mis Taylor

20 was bapt Con: Neals Child Brian Godf Robt Hannowan Godm Cath Donnoley

26 was bapt Rich Russels Child Cath Godf James ONeal Godm: Mary ONeal

Feb. 1750-1.

10 was bapt Daniels Donowons Child Bartholomy Godf Mich McGinnes Godm Mary Ken[ch *or* el]

10 was bapt Dan: Lenords Child Mary Godf Hugo Money Godm Ann Gray

17 was bapt John Morrys Child Phillip Godf Christopher Rudden Godm Rose Kelley

17 was bapt Edw Currens Child James Godf Math Mannon Godm Jane Rayson.

18 was bapt Anto: Rymers Child Mary Godf James Lettish Godm Mary Winstanley

21 was bapt Hen Murphys Child Jane Godf Andrew Marley Godm: Sarah [Hauvy?]

March 1750-1

3 was bapt Rich Royons Child John Godf Martin Kelley Godm Eliz Heaten

5 was bapt Will Leag[h *crossed out*]s Child Ellen Godf James Crofts Junior Godm Eliz Crofts.

6 was bapt John Whiteakers Child Mary Godf James Knoch Godm Ellen Banister.

(29) 9 was bapt [*Tho Ward's crossed out*] Hen Lockers child Rich Godf Tho: Woods Godm Eliz Biggerstaf

10 was bapt Edw: Appleton's child Mary Godf Gabriel Kilshaw Godm Margr Potter.

10 was bapt Char: Travis child Eliz. Godf Will Prior Godm Eliz Crawford

10 was bapt James Neals child James Godf John Calahan Godm Rose Henley

17 was bapt Edmund Banisters child Wills Godf Fran Worsley Godm Eliz Robinson

19 was bapt Thos Eastoms child Mary Godf Heni Macolmuck Godm Grace Scot.

25 was bapt Samuel Davis child James Godf James Hayes. Godm Serah Lyon

28 was bapt Robt Hay's child Ann Godf James Barton Godm Mrs Wilson for Ellen Bils = [borrow *above*]

31 was bapt Thos Snapes child Ellen Godf Mr Rothwell Godm Mrs Margery Alcock.

April 1751.

8th was bapt Peter Wrights child Elizbth Godfr John Wassal Godm Ellen Holme

13 was bapt Pat Higgens child James Godf John Tallen Godm Mary Hart

[14 *over* 13] was bapt Char: Davis's [child *above*] John Godf John Anderson Godm Briget Daily

14. was bapt Mr Edw Browns child Elizbt Susanna Godf Mr John Clark prox[y] for his Father Mr Clark Godmother Mrs Johnson.
14 was bapt Andrew Perry's child Mary Godf James Worsley Godm Ann Thellow
14 was bapt Thos Harrisons child James Godf Ralph Tatlock Godm Jane Farrer
19 was bapt Nath Irelands child Paul Godf John Wright Godm Mrs Johnson
21 was bapt Thos Rymers child William Godf James Warbutton Godm Alice Jones
23 was bapt Hen: Hegams child Mary Godf Edw Macanelly Godm Jane Scot
27 was bapt John Bredys children John and Henry Godf Pat: Fitsimons Godm Eliz [Fitsimons *above*]
28 was bapt Char: Maguires child John Godf Will: Flanagen Godm Mary Hart.
28 was bapt Fr Savages child Eliz Godf M Chesty Godm Eliz Orman for Mrs Bale
30 was bapt Will Porters child John Godf Rich: Eves Godm Margt Eves.

May 1751.

10 was bapt John Yates child John Godf Will Shepherd Godm Ann Anderton
11 was bapt John Morris child Ann Godf Will Rothwell Godm Mrs Wilson
14 was bapt Hen: Daugerty [child] James Godf John Hambleton Godm Margt Morphy.
18 was bapt Pat: Macmamarrow [child] John Godf Mr Aynion Godm Ann Blakelige
26 was bapt Geor: Wilsons child James Godf James Farrer Godm Eliz Wishas [?]
26 was bapt Jos: Cooks child John Godf James Barton Godm Ellen March

June 1751

10 was bapt James Mash's child Ann Godf Rarph Tatlock Godm Ann Barton
11 was bapt Vetry Priory's child Ann Godf Hen Dauherty Godm Cath Morduck.
17 was bapt James Martins child John Godf Hugo Royley Godm Judy Powel
23 was bapt Will: Marcers child James Godf James Nash Godm Eliz Toppin.
30 was bapt Peter Morrys child Charles Godf Peter Nailer Godm Ann Leathom
30 was bapt Edw: Perry's child Jane Godf Will: Jones Godm Margt Kockshead

July 1751

4 was bapt Capt Syers's child Robt Godf Capt Sherlock Godm Miss Brownbill

6 was bapt Robt Hannavy's child Thos Godf Mr Barnes Godm Cath: Carrol

15 was bapt Pat: Magaery's child Thos: Godf William Cullen Godm Grace Odoneal

23 was bapt James Garrels child Elizb Godf James Grimes Godm Ellen Fiz Simons

23. was bapt Will Jones's child Edward Godf James Finch Godm Mary Berchley

30 was bapt Hen: Macmanes's child Thos Godf Andrew Harold Godm Ellen Fiz Sym [s *above*]

Augt 1751

6. was bapt Mr Lancasters child Elz. Godf Mr Brown Godm Mrs Crawley

22 was bapt Mr Costollows child Ellen Godf Robt Moss Godm Mrs Bevens

7ber 1751.

15 was bapt Alexandar Morducks child Edmund Godf Thos Cullen Godm Ann Maguire

16 was bapt Thos Flanagens child Hanna Godf James Finch Godm Margt Tanner

24 was bapt Thos Livins child Thos Godf Capt Doile Godm Margt Frances

29 was bapt Patrick Linch's child Margt Godf Charles Swinney Godm Mary Coleman

29 was bapt Will Flanagens child John Godf Arth Donaley [Godm ?] Isabella Coccering

8ber 1751

6 was bapt Will Bostocks child John Godf James Barton Godm Ann Hunt

6 was bapt Edw Kolleys child Michael Godf Thos Reyley Godm Mary Fairbrother

14 were bapt Two Irish children whose Parents names were not known

16 was bapt Edw Mahoney's child Brigit Godf Mr Aynion Godm Mary Hadsor.

19 was bapt John Chanlers child Thos Godf Thos Roe Godm Mrs Roberts.

21 was bapt Hen: Macomly's child James Godf Andr Harrald Godm Mrs Davis

21 was bapt Law: Cour[t *above*]neys child Edwd Godf Will. Shepherd Godm Mis Fanny Crisp

26. was bapt Water Joyces child Rich Godf Hen: Macmanus Godm Eliz Joyce

29 was bapt Hugh Magees child Tole Godf Tully Macown Godm Ellener Fitz Simons

31. was bapt Daniel MacNeals child John Godf Brion O'Real Godm Ellen Clark.

(30) 9ber 1751.

1 was bapt Ambr: Hayne's child Eliz Godf Pat: Dromagen Godm Isb: Heatun

2 was bap^{t} Math: Clarks child John Godf M^{r} Holme Godm Ann Blakelidge
3 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Websters child Charles Godf James Rigby Godm Eliz Mills
4 was bap^{t} Geor: Stratfords child Frances Godf M^{r} Holme Godm M^{rs} Green
13 was bap^{t} Will: Boiles child Edw: Godf Edw: Harrison for M^{r} Dromgold Godm M^{rs} Dromgold
15 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Beethams child Ellen Godf Jos: Johnson Godm Ellen Moss.
17 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Fleetwoods child James Godf John Tatlock Godm Molly Croft
20 was bap^{t} Rich Austins child Eliz Godf Will. Sampson Godm Margt Mayenac [?]
24 was bap^{t} Bodwin Closons child Will: Godf M^{r} Kay Godm M^{rs} Butterley
— was bap^{t} Amb Hayne^{s} child adulta Godf Math: Dromagen Godm Isabella Heaten

10^{ber} 1751

2 was bap$_{t}$ John Beswicks child Ellen Godf Geor: Aynion Godm Eliz: Wignall
5 was bap^{t} Roger Courtney^{s} child Alexander Godf Bened: Evans Godm Eliz Cavena
7 was bap^{t} John Hochshea^{s} child Jane Godf Charles Robinson Godm Mary Leathom
8 was bapt Rob^{t} Ashers child Tho^{s} Godf George Anyon Godm Mary Hadsor
22 was bapt Edward Fenegans children Susanna Godf Hen: Macormick Godm Rose Dorum item Margaret Godf Peter Dorum Godm Mary Wright.
26. was bap^{t} John Ponts child Henry Godf Jeremy Nealem Godm [Sally *over* Saly] [Swift *crossed out* Hodskinson *above*]
30 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Warens Child Godf by proxy John Rigby for Master Massy Godm Ellen Bridge—y^{e} childs name William after y^{e} Godfather.

Jan^{y} 1752.

2 was bapt Jeremy Gundys child James Godf by proxy M^{r} Home for [blank] Godm Eliz Macer
6 was bapt John Ma[n *or* y ?]sons child Tho^{s} Godf Will Hunt Godm Allice Dizley
7 was bapt Charles Christys child John Godf James Martin Godm Eliz Joye
12 was bapt Luke Maclelys child [*no name*] Godf Rob^{t} Hanway Godm Mary Grant
17 was bapt M^{r} John Gillibrands child Issabella Godf Pat Ephem Godm Mat How[ard *above*].
21 was bapt Eliz: Philots child Judith Godf Pat: Linch Godm Sally Hodshison
26 was bapt Joseph Brutens child John Godf Will Farrer Godm Eliz [*blank space*].

Feb 1572

2 was bap^{t} Joseph Berries child Paul Godf Geor: Anyon Godm Eliz Kelleton

9 was bap^{t} Terrence Henley^{s} child Charles Godf Rich Butter Godm Ann Maguire

16 was bap^{t} Math: Darbishires child Margret Godf Arth Dimont Godm Briget [*no surname*]

20 was bap^{t} Gabriel Culeheths child Marg^{t} Godf Will Arrosmith Godm Mary Crutch[ley *above*]

28 was bap Andrew Burns child Henry Godf James Carr Godm Ellen Dowlen.

March 1752

6 was bap^{t} Rich Liptrots child Sarah Godf Tho^{s} Ounsworth Godm Ellen Banister

8 was bap^{t} Barnaby M Kendries child Sarah Godf Hen Morphy Godm Mary Grant

15 was bap^{t} Phil Burns child Tho^{s} Godf Hugo Reiley Godm N Butterley.

22 was bap^{t} Owen MCullas child Owen Godf James Morphy Godm Briget M Culla

22 was bap^{t} Philip Hinds child William Godf John Hopwood Godm Mary Fairbrother

22 was bap^{t} James Reins child Ann Godf Edw Morphy Godm Sarah Commin

26 was bap^{t} Nich Johnsons child Richard Godf John Pennington Godm Ellen Moss

20 was bap^{t} Nich: Deverix child John Godf John Blundel Godm Jane Biggerstaff.

29 was bap^{t} John Harts child Eliza: Godf Ber: Dimont Godm Cath Blevin

30 was bap^{t} John Roides child John Godf Pat: Linch Godm Ann Rue

31 was bap^{t} [*Rob^{t} crossed out*] James Whitaker [child] Ann Godf Rob^{t} Warton Godm M^{rs} Clark

April 1752

3 was bap^{t} Will: Harrisons child Eliz Godf Rich Arnold Godm M^{rs} Nandyke

3 was bap^{t} Laur: Morrys child Rose Godf Peter Eves Godm Hanna Fenegen.

3 was bapt Mich Magras child Abigal Godf Pat: Macanally Godm Rose Dorum

3 was bapt John Williams child Joseph [Godf *above*] M^{r} Clark. Peter Eves by proxy Godm Marg^{t} Chadwick

5 was bapt Char: Swinneys child Ann Godf Pat Canaley Godm Briget Magulla

9 was bapt John Welchs child Eliz Godf Will Rhenalds Godm Marg^{t} Gurney

19 was bapt Charles Hegens child Cath Godf Terens Morney Godm Eliz Morney

19 was bapt James Roylans child Thos Godf George Yates Godm Margt Meddow
19 was bapt Peter Grants child Cathering Godf Archbold Macandry Godm Emy Magy
19 was bapt Edw Morphy's child George Godf Law Macanally Godm Sarah Hamy
[21?] was bapt Rich Hughes child John Godf Jos Johnson Godm Alice Dizly.
(31) 23 was bapt John Davis's Child William Godf Peter Rue Godm Ellen [Denis?]
24 was bapt Darcy Chantrels Child Ann Godf Mr Nandyke Godm Mrs Chantrel.
26 was bapt Will Cullens Child Margt Godf Thos Cullen Godm Ann Cullen
30 was bapt Mich Talbots Child John Godf James Evans Godm Cath Boile
28 was bapt Will Hurst Child Thos Godf Thos Beetham Godm Eliz Robinson

May 1752

1 was bapt Rich Sympsons Child Eliz Godf Will Platts Godm Eliza Barton
7 was bapt Pat Divines Child John Godf Bryan Macan Godm Judy Camel
7 was bapt Mr Sherlocks child Thos Godf Mr Syers Godm Mrs Macnemara
10 was bapt John Androlds child Thos Godf James Barton Godm Sharlot Woods
14 was bapt Mathias Kellets child Margt Godf Will Wilson Godm Peggy Wilson
17 was bapt Thos Sidwicks child Margt Godf James Hunt Godm Ann Malden
17 was bapt Will Bradshaws child Easter Godf John Sephton Godm Ester Sephton
20 was bapt Antony Kinsley's child Teresa Godf John Welch Godm Ann Synet
24 was bapt Thos Chretchley's child Ann Godf Rich Hellet Godm Mary Rortrum [?]
31 was bapt Thos Ryremers child John Godf Edward Miller Eliz Barns for Eliz War[button *above*]
31 was bap Thos Tarltons child Ann Godf Will Goore Godm Ann Case

June 1752

6 was bapt Daniel OMarahs children Daniel Godf Math Darbishire [Godm] Molly Darbishire and Isabell Godf Charles Coleman Godm Jenny Morphy.
13 was bapt Will Welshs child Will Godf Barniby Dorum Godm Cath Medsey [?]
16 was bapt George Jacksons child George Godf James Hunt Godm Eliz Harrold

21 was bap^{t} Barny Sheredon child Cath Godf Corn: Neal Godm Rosa Dorum

21 was bap^{t} Charles Feltons child James Godf Henry Conley Godm Eliz Moore

24 was bap^{t} M^{r} Edward Browns child Robert Godf M^{r} Parker for M^{r} Strickland Godm M^{rs} Margret Lloyd for Miss Hughes

26 was bapt Jonathan Thomasons child Ann Godf John Hent Godm M^{rs} Leckonby.

July 1752

12 was bap^{t} Rich Tickles child William Godf Rich Tickle Godm Ann Thellow

15 was bap^{t} John Orms child Edward Godf John Welsh Godm Eliz Savage

26 was bap^{t} Will Troulter child Jane Godf James Croley Godm Sally Crowley

26 was bap^{t} Bernard Ferns child Will Godf John Savage Godm Marg^{t} MNolly

28 was bap^{t} John Shersfield child Lettice Godf Cap^{t} Neagle Godm Molly Mahorty

30 was bap^{t} James Andertons child Eliz Godf Ralph Hey Godm M^{rs} Dromgold

Aug 1752

9 was bap^{t} John Conlys child Henry Godf Henry Conley Godm Alice Guy

15 was bap^{t} John Pankimans child Mary Godf James Thellow Godm Marg^{t} Tasoon

16 was bap Rich Arnolds child Mary Godf Tho^{s} Ascroft Godm Ellen Kettern

23 was bap^{t} George Lusons child Feli[x *or* se] Godf Charles Kelley Godm Mary Allen

Sep^{r} 1752

17 was bap^{t} John Morris's child Mary Godf Darby Morris Godm Ann Magy

Oct^{r} 1752

4 was bap^{t} John Chadwicks child Samuel Godf Chris Lecklen Godm Eliz Eaton

8 was bap^{t} M^{r} Lancasters child Jane Godf M^{r} Gandy Godm Miss Fanny Crisp

9 was bapt M^{r} Chaffers child Rob^{t} Josp Godf M^{r} Will Johnson Godm M^{rs} Marg^{t} Floyd

19 was bapt Rich Arthorns child Rich Godf John Fortune Godm Cath Welsh

20 was bap^{t} Alex Winstanleys child John Godf Will Kirkman Godm Martha Plat for M^{rs} Calf

21 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Williams child Ann Godf Will Maison for John Norris Godm Miss Harrold

22 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Evans child Mary Godf Alexander Morduck Godm Mary Price

22 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Kellets child John Godf Tho^{s} Bullen Godm Eliz Ward

Novbr 1752

4 was baptt John Fairbrothers child Frances Godf Will Swift Godm Mary Toyson

12 was baptt John Sullivans child Mary Godf Torrens Murney Godm Eliz Morris

13 was baptt Christopher Kitchens child Frances Godf John Hallen Godm Margt Warren

13 was baptt Mr Thos Seels child Emilia, Mary. Godf John Rigby Proxy for Sir Francis Anderton Godm Mrs Royly proxy for ye right. honorable Lady Molineux

19 was baptt Will Macers child Eliz Godf Will Terosa Godm Eliz Cross

22 was baptt Will Jacksons child Eliz Godf Mr Gandy Godm Mrs Clark

23 was baptt Thos Hoesheas child Edward Godf Andrew Hoeshea Godm Jane Hoeshea

(32) 26 was bapt Charles Kelleys child Martha Godf George Lockson Godm Mary Allen

26 was bapt Robt Mosses child Peter Godf Edmund Conway Godm Miss Margt Alcock

29 was bapt Charles Robinsons child James Godf Mr Gandy Godm Miss Calf.

Decemr 1752

1 was bapt James Gormans child Anne Godf Mr Strong Godm Miss Tyrer

10 was bapt Robt Daughelys child John Godf John Thomson Godm Anne Symson

15 was baptt Robt Morleys child Will Godf John Harrison Godm Eliz Toyson

17 was baptt Laurence Reehs child Mary Godf Pat Kelley Godm Ann Blakebarn

24 was baptt Pat Oneals child John Godf Cornelius Cullen Godm Alice Burn

26 was baptt Edw Parrys child Stephen Godf Thos Fleetwood Godm Ann Rhenolds

26 was baptt Denis Maclocklins child William Godf Robt Moss Godm Eliz Stocktale

31 was baptt Daniel Donowens child Robt Godf Michael Magineas [Godm] Margt Magineas

January 1753

2 was baptt Thos Smith's child Mary Godf John C[u *or* a]bbage Godm Mary Watt

3 was baptt Henry Roberts child Mary Nehema Godf Mr Hockshea Godmr Mrs Hockshea

7 was baptt James Cases child John Godf Peter Wright Godm Mary Case

12 was baptt John Blancherts child Ellen Godf Mr Holme Godm Ellen Bilsborrow

14 was bap^{t} Arth Donaleys child Mary Godf Henry Fiz Simons Godm Mary Fiz Simons

14 was bap^{t} James Berrys child Mary Godf Daniel Bryan Godm Serah Morry.

21 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Laurensons child Eliz Godf Tho^{s} Tucker Godm Eliz Chrichley

21 was bap^{t} Char: Maguires child Margret Godf Hen M'manus Godm Miss Sexton

25 was bap^{t} Jos: Johnsons child Jonathan Godf M^{r} Whittle Godm Miss Couper

28 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Cantwells child Tho^{s} Godf John Welsh Godm Ann Morphy.

Feb 1753

4 was bap^{t} John Maclocklins child William Godf Pat Dandy Godm Eliz Westiat

4 was bap^{t} Jos Meddows child Margret Godf Tho^{s} Bullen Godm Ellen Dennet

11. was bap^{t} James Farrars child Emy Godf Edw Wilcock Godm Ellen Farrar

12 was bap^{t} Walter Joyces child Briget Godf Hugo Carrol Godm Mary Kelley

12 was bap^{t} M^{r} Watkins child Jos: Godf M^{r} Hockshea Godm M^{rs} Caruff.

12 was bap^{t} Jos Hodskers child John Godf W^{m} Jones Godm Eliz Kelethan

17 was bap^{t} James Birds child Daniel Godf Hen: Fegen Godm Alice Kilshaw

17 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Macormicks child Pat Godf Ben: Evans Godm Sally Lurkin

17 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Macers child Hanna Godf Rich Blundel Godm Alice Macer

17 was bap^{t} Char: Swinneys child Isabella Godf Ber: Daurty Godm Rose Daurty

21 was bap^{t} Edw: Mooneys child Peter Godf M^{r} Parker Godm M^{rs} Drumgold.

24 was bap^{t} W^{m} Wilsons child Mary Godf John Bonny Godm Eliz Norris

28 was bap^{t} James Millars child James Godf Wm Yates Godm Mary Fleetwood.

March 1753

4 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Macans child Tho^{s} Godf John Boide Godm Cath: Nailer

4 was bap^{t} Edw Carrols child Mary-Ann Godf Hen: Harrison Godm Ann Wellis.

5 was bap^{t} Dan^{l} Lenords child Cath Godf Corn Cullen Godm Ellen Dulan

11 was bap^{t} Jos Hooks child John Godf Bar M'candry Godm Margret Porter

25. was bap^{t} Will: Farrers child William Godf Tho^{s} Beetham Godm Miss Taylor proxy for Dorothea Escote.

26. was bap^{t} Andr^{w} Perrys child Robert Godf Rob^{t} Molineux Godm [Ellen *over* Eliz] Banister.

April 1753

1 was bapt Will Irelands child William Godf Peter Kelley Godm Barbara Stuard

1 was bapt Hen Louker child Tho^{s} Godf Owen Magy Godm Mary Maglouglen

1 was bapt Hugo M'Nellys child Elizabeth Godf Arth: Wade Godm Hanna Malborough

1 was bapt Hugo Moores child Ann Godf Edm: Graham Godm Rose Mogummery

4 was bapt John Clarks child Thomas Godf Rich Arnold Godm M^{rs} Johnson

8 was bapt James Finch^{s} child James Godf Rich Tickle Godm Ann Walmesley

15 was bapt John Fazakerley child Elizabeth Godf James Martin Godm Mary Hart

16 was bapt Maurice Roch^{s} child Joseph Godf John Maison Godm Mary Maison

May 1753

6 was bapt Tho Leppards child Edward Godf George Cooper Godm Miss Alcock

22 was bapt John Tickle^{s} child Thomas Godf Math Mardemont Godm Rose Magumery

16 was bapt Rich Edwards child Hump[h]rey Godf Rob^{t} Morley Godm Molly Prior

20 was bapt Edw Pinningtons child William Godf John Farrer Godm Martha Howard.

(33) 31 was bap^{t} Mathew Plumbs Child William Godf. James Wassel, Godm. Mrs Taylor.

June 1753

3 was bap^{t} William Ramsey^{s} Child William Godf. Benet Evans Godm. Eliz Barkor

3 was bap^{t} Rich. Clarks Child William Godf. Mr Gandy Godm. Mrs Dromgold

4. was bap^{t} John Fenny^{s} Child Mary Godf. Tho^{s} Saxtone Godm. Ann Magij

10. was bap^{t} Pat: M'Card^{s} Child Mary Godf. Patrick Shield Godm. Ellen Ingram

10. was bap^{t} Rich^{d} Liptrots Child Martha Godf. Will. Tilsley Godm. Alice Green

24. was bap^{t} James Smiths Child Mary Godf. James Barton Godm. Jane Rhenalds

July 1753

1. was bap^{t} Rich Hughes Child George Godf. Will. Wilson Godm. Mary Fleetwood

8. was bap^{t} Will Craven^{s} Child Ann Godf. Pat. Sheal Godm. Cristian Boil

17. was bap^{t} Henry M'manus^{s} Child John Godf. Peter Bray Godm. Miss Saxtone

20. was bap^{t} John Maganley^{s} child John, Godf. Will Johnson, Godm. Ellen Bide
21. was bap^{t} Torrens Hinley [child] Mary, Godf. Archbold Macandry, Godm. Ann Carol.
22. was bap^{t} James Gorrols child James, Godf. William Welch, Godm. Cath Dahurty.
22. was bap^{t} John Chanlers child John, Godf. Timothy Platt, Godm. Jane Calathan
19. was bap^{t} Joseph Winters child Mary, Godf. James Ried, Godm. Eliz Macer
24. was bap^{t} John Coupers child Tho^{s}, Godf. Lawrence Kickley, Godm. Mrs Beswicks
29. was bap^{t} John Hedgewoods child Daniel, Godf. Tho^{s} Burn, Godm. Ellen Burn
30. was bap^{t} Cap^{t} Syers child John, Godf. Rich Syers, Godm. Mrs Macnemara
22. was bap^{t} James Corols child James, Godf. James Ledwich, Godm. Mary Ball
22. was bap^{t} George Graftons child Denis, Godf. Tho^{s} Morgan, Godm. Cath Emblem
22. was bap^{t} Henry Morphy^{s} child Ellen, Godf. Denis Morphy, Godm. Cath Hamble[ton *below*]

August 1753

3. was bap^{t} Rich Tickle^{s} child Elizabeth, Godf. Rich Tickle, Godm. Jane Finch
6. was bap^{t} Cap^{t} Greens child Thomas Joseph, Godf. Master Pippard Godm. Miss Pippard proxy for Miss Bella Clifton
12. was bap^{t} Pat Devines child Mary, Godf. Hen Fegen, Godm. A. Anderton
23. was bap^{t} M : Collins child Charles, Godf. Mr Magatagat, Godm. Molly Gre[g *or* y]

Sep^{r} 1753

2. was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Blackburns child Mary, Godf. James Wassel, Godm. Marg^{t} [Winstanly *above*]
5 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Tillenners child John, Godf. M^{r} Christian, Godm. M^{rs} Burk
16 was bap^{t} John Bredy^{s} child Ellen, Godf. Arth Donaley, Godm. Molly Morrow
21 was bap^{t} Peter Nurtens child Elizabeth, Godf. Ed Tatlock, Godm. Cath Emblem
23. was bap^{t} Rich Royons child Jane, Godf. Char : Madonah, Godm. Emilia Morry
30. was bap^{t} Bart Mr Purlunds child Ann, Godf. Ber : Carrol, Godm. Grace M'cherry

Oct 1753

6. was bap^{t} Owen Magy^{s} child Brion, Godf. James Macamey, Godm. Susanna [Griffy *above*]
7. was bap^{t} Cornelius O'Brians child John, Godf. Daniel O'Bryan, Godm. Mary Hart

14. was bap^{t} Thomas Harrisons child Peter, Godf. Tho^{s} Bride, Godm. Ellen Farrer.
17. was bap^{t} John Daily^{s} child Ellen, Godf. Davy Thomas, Godm. Cath Hagen
21. was bap^{t} Anth: Rymers child William, Godf. James Orm, Godm. Ann Allen
21. was bap^{t} Barny Fenegens child John, Godf. Rob^{t} Ambleton, Godm. Jane Forrest
29. was bap^{t} Will Rhenalds child Will:, Godf. Mr Lynch, Godm. Mrs Cross

Nov 1753

4. was bap^{t} Pat: Molligens child Ellen, Godf. Pat: Lyons, Godm. Marg^{t} Hardman
10. was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Robisons child George, Godf. James Craven, Godm. Ann Conner
11. was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Beethams child Joseph, Godf. Mr Levesley, Godm. Mrs Crawley
18. was bap^{t} Pat: Dorums child Cath., Godf. Tho^{s} Simons, Godm. Eliz Morney
24. was bap^{t} Henry Hagens child Rose, Godf. Terrens Henley, Godm. Sally M'cormick
24. was bap^{t} Peter Morris children, one James, Godf. Mr Laythom, Godm. Eliz Croft; the other Elizabeth, Godf. Mr Laythom, Godm. Mrs Laythom
24. was bap^{t} Alex^{r} Mordan^{s} child Elionora, Godf. Pat: Henny, Godm. Eliz Leadbitter
29. was bap^{t} Mr Chaffers child Will: Jos:, Godf. Bobby Johnson, Godm. Miss Tyrer Sen^{r}

Dec 1753

2. was bap^{t} Rich Austins child John, Godf. George Lawson, Godm. Ann Parry.
(34) 3. was bap^{t} John Wassels child Ann, Godf. Peter Wright, Godm. Marg^{t} Wassel
3. was bap^{t} Will Liddels child Eliz:, Godf. Lawrence Courtney, Godm. Eliz Macer
3 was bap^{t} John Bigerstaffs child Will., Godf. Rob^{t} Morley, Godm. Molly Prior
6 was bap^{t} Pat. Lynchs Child Tho^{s}, Godf. Edw Carrol, Godm. Ann Valentine
7 was bap^{t} John Charocks child Marg^{t}, Godf. James Croft, Godm. Mrs Davis
10. was bap^{t} John Hatkinsons child James, Godf. Francis Walker, Godm. Mrs Clark
17. was bap^{t} Edw Hares child Edward, Godf. Edw Carol, Godm. Brigit Gibben
24. was bap^{t} John Maysons child Ann, Godf. John Tickle, Godm. Margret Mayson
25. was bap^{t} Peter Daily^{s} child Peter, Godf. James Wassel, Godm. Isabell Hall

30. was baptized Thos Kenions child Cath., Godf. Hugo Morphy, Godm. Judy Powel

Jan: 1754

10. was bapt Denis M'namaras child John, Godf. Mr Dromgold, Godm. Mrs Dromgold
12. was bapt Martin Kelleys child Edmond, Godf. Andrew Roch, Godm. Mary Levin
12. was bapt Peter Wrights child Mary, Godf. John Norris, Godm. Ann Morley
20. was bapt John Connigens child Sarah, Godf. Pat. Ledwich, Godm. Ann Reed
23. was bapt Will Paulters child Eliz., godf. John Davis, Godm. Mary Stanley
23. was bapt Mr Parkers child Eliz, Godf. Will Tarlton p Will Parker, Godm. Miss Calf
25. was bapt Charles Haygens child Arth., Godf. James Donaley, Godm. Mary Nugent
29. was bapt Edw Rises child Isach, Godf. Hen Fegen, Godm. Sarah Rymmer
30. was bapt John Larkams child Cath., God. Redman Dillon, Godm. Mary Magy

Feb 1754

3. was bapt Pat Magumrys child Hanna, Godf. Hen. M'cormick, Godm. Ann Nash
3. was bapt George M'donals child Mary, Godf. Thos Bride, Godm. Alice Burn
3. was bapt Jos Perrys child Samuel, Godf. Thos Bernard, Godm. Ann Whaley
3. was bapt Willi Bradshaws child Ellen, Godf. Hen Sephton, Godm. Easter Sephton p. Ellen [Sephton?]
6. was bapt Pat McGills child Francis, Godf. Thomas Sexstone, Godm. Han. Sexstone
11. was bapt Rodg Conners child Owen, Godf. Daniel Hart, Godm. Cath. Lucas
11. was bapt Jos Charnocks child Peter, Godf. James Charnock, Godm. Eliz Croft
13. was bapt James Barkenwoods child Henry, Godf. Hen. Hoeshea, Godm. Eliz Macer
22. was bapt Char Davis child Mary, Godf. Bern. Dorum, Godm. Briget Norris
23. was bapt Water Joys child Margt, Godf. Andw Burn, Godm. Mary Macanderick
25 was bapt David Jones child Mary, Godf. Will Rhenalds, Godm. Mary Benion

March 1754

3. was bapt John Gerards child Ann, Godf. Daniel Lenords, Godm. Jane Laythom
6. was bapt Will Wastcoat child Jane, Godf. Hen. Barton, Godm. Cecily Barton

10. was bap[t] Tho[s] Roshalls child Will Godf. Will Teresa, Godm. Eliz Clevis
[11 ?] was bap[t] James Whitekars child James, Godf. Peter Smith, Godm. Mary Davis
13. was bap[t] James Aspinals child John, Godf. Joseph Beezely, Godm. Mary Aspinal
13. was bap[t] Edward Browns child Edward, Godf. Will. Johnson, Godm. Susy Clark
16. was bap[t] Rich Boylings child John, Godf. Pat. Burn, Godm. Mary Kelley
17. was bap[t] Tho[s] Chrichley[s] child Ann, Godf. Anth. Burn, Godm. Mary Chritchley
17. was bap[t] Phil Bourns child Margret, Godf. Pat. Conneley, Godm. Mary M'manus
17. was bap[t] Hen Morris's child Mary, Godf. Hen. Daughlen, Godm. Alice Culcheth
17. was bap[t] Georg Leesams child Mary, Godf. Charles Kelley, Godm. Mrs Green
25. was bap[t] Paul Matines child Mary Elizabeth, Godf. James Finch, Godm. Jane Finch

April 1754

3. was bap[t] Will Litherlands child John, Godf. Rich : Kitchen, Godm. Ann Carter
7. was bap[t] Andr : Burns child Jane, Godf. John Carol, Godm. Alice Watkinson
11. was bap[t] Rob[t] Warens child Ellen, Godf. Rob[t] Rothwel, Godm. Jane Atherton
14. was bap[t] Charles Swinneys child Ester, Godf. John Swinney, Godm. Mary Bradock
15. was bap[t] Math Manons child James, Godf. Will. Platt, Godm. Jane Wilesey
[1 *or* 2]9. was bap[t] Darsy Chantrels child Elizabeth, Godf. Edmond , Godm. Eliz Rigby for Martha [Hart *above*]
20. was bap[t] John Tickles child Mary, Godf. Rich Tickle, Godm. Margery Alcock
20. was bap[t] Barny Browns child James, godf. Mich Wade, Godm. Rosa Wade
23. was bap[t] John Walsh[s] child Alice, Godf. Will Whitnell, Godm. Jane Monesh
28. was bap[t] M[r] Lancasters child Joseph, Godf. Joseph Johnson, Godm. Mrs Redman

May 1754

1. were bap[t] Tho[s] Fleetwoods children, 1[st] Margret, Godf. Rich Key, Godm. Ester Sephton ; the 2[d] Ann, Godf. Rich Key, Godm. Mrs Stoke
6. was bap[t] Mich Blakes child Isabella, godf. Hippeny, Godm. Isabel Develin
10 was bap[t] Capt John Neagle[s] child Rich., Godf. Edward Mullens, Godm. Emy Magy

(35) 14. was bap[t] James Jumps child Ann, Godf. James Finch, Godm. Cath Leeston

15. was bap[t] George Wilson child Sarah, Godf. George Moss, Godm. Eliz Haughton

June 1754

9. was bap[t] Daniel Lenords child Daniel, Godf. Hugh Royley, Godm. Bar: Atkinson

13. was bap[t] Rich Ecclestons child Mary, Godf. Math. Plumb, Godm. Mrs Strong

16. was bap[t] Laurence Blundels child James, Godf. Will. Swift, Godm. Ann Moulden

25. was bap[t] Jonathan Bartons child Mary, Godf. Rich. Tickle, Godm. Eliz Rigby p. Ann Plumb

26. was bap[t] George Coupers child Mary, Godf. Will Couper, for Mr Walton, Godm. Mrs Leckonby

26. was bap[t] Will Cook[s] child Will., godf. Tho[s] Bride, Godm. Mrs Caruff

29. was bap[t] Barny Daurty[s] child Ann, Godf. Mich. Daurty, Godm. Ann Grant

July 1754

1. was bap[t] George Caunnels child Rich., Godf. John Critchley, Godm. Mary Taylor

2. was bap[t] Mr Roch[s] child John, godf. And. Harrold for Mr Roch, Godm. Ellen Moss

7. was bap[t] Pat Tyrets child Margret, Godf. Tho[s] Tyret, Godm. Cath Tasker

8. was bap[t] James Trench child James, Godf. George Keiling, Godm. Marg[t] Maginen

12. was bap[t] Math Daurty[s] child Geor., Godf. George Daurty, Godm. Ann Robinson

12. was bap[t] Rob[t] Sull child [Geor *above*], Godf. Edw Brown Godm. Miss Harrold

21. was bap[t] James Caverners child Margret, Godf. Will. Ecclestone, Godm. Jane Hoeshea

21. was bap[t] James Gues' child Mary, Godf. Daniel Kennedy, Godm. Molly Grey

Aug 1754

4. was bap[t] Luke Muuleby[s] child Mary, Godf. Hen: Fegen, Godm. Mary Kelley

4. was bap[t] John Wrights child Mary, godf. James Martin, Godm. Mary Kelley

10 was bap[t] Edw Morphys child William, Godf. John Anderton, Godm. Eliz Evans

10. was bap[t] Deny[s] Betts child Margret, Godf. Charles Kelley, Godm. Cath M'Donald

10. was bap[t] John Starkeys child Margret, Godf. John Eden, Godm. Mary Dobb.

19. was bap[t] Tho[s] Jumps child Margret, Godf. Andrew Rake, Godm. Agnes Macer

20. was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Harvey^{s} child Sarah, Godf. Henry Hartley, Godm. Mrs Hoeshea

Sep^{t} 1754

7. was bap^{t} Char Maguires child George, Godf. Thos Saxstone, Godm. Ann Saxstone
15. was bap^{t} Pat Divines child Jane, Godf. George Macanster, Godm. Isabel Anderton
15. was bap^{t} Hen Savages child Alice, Godf. Hen. Fegen, Godm. Molly Gray
22. was bap^{t} Joseph Kooks child Joseph, Godf. Archbold Macandrick, Godm. Emy Magy
22. was bap^{t} Char Robinsons child Ann, Godf. Rich. Arnold, Godm. Mrs ——
22. was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Brides child Susy, Godf. Hen. Fegen, Godm. Susy Winstanley
24. was bap John Penkymans child Will., Godf. Edward Carden, Godm. Eliz Fletcher

Octo 1754

1. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Morgans child Edward, Godf. Tho^{s} Saxstone Cathe. Emlem, Godm.
8. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Roskers* child Elizabeth, Godf. Hen. Hoeshea, Godm. Easter Courtney
20. Was bap^{t} Geor Graftons child Alice, Godf. James Mathews, Mary Tucker Godm.
20. Was bap^{t} John Norris [child ?] Richard, Godf. William Farrer, Godm. Ann Norris
21. Was bap^{t} Will Jacksons child Allice, Godf. Edward Brown, Godm. Mrs Rich. Clark
26. Was bap^{t} John Magy^{s} child Rose, Godf. William Johnson, God. Mrs Daniel Clark
27. Was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Morleys child Rob^{t}, Godf. James Crookel, Godm. Cath Prior

November 1754

3. Was bap^{t} Edm^{d} Singletons child Tho^{s}, Godf. Neeston Balter, Godm. Ellen Holt
9. Was bap^{t} Rich^{d} Hughes child Edw^{d}, Godf. Edw^{d} Dizley Godm. Alice Dizley
13 was bap^{t} Jos Ainsworthy child Ellen, Godf. Peter Chillam, Godm. Dolly Stratten
17. was bap^{t} John Magalogarts child Eliz., Godf. Terrens Tools, Godm. Marg^{t} M'Gill.
24. was bap^{t} Martin Neagles child Mary, Godf. Timothy Burn, Godm. Cath Martin (?)
26. was bap^{t} James Burns child Mary, Godf. Rich. Tickle, Godm. Rose Synister

Dec 1754

8. was bap^{t} Denis M'loughlins child Will., Godf. Char. M'donal, Godm. Sarah [Nuttel *above*]

* The third letter is doubtful, "o," "c" or "s"; but underneath, in a different hand and ink, a loop is added, making it look like "g" or a long "s".

8. was bap^{t} Pat M Cards child Mary, Godf. James Barton, Godm. Susanna Griffis
27. was bap^{t} Edw^{d} Halsals child Ann, Godf. Math Plumb, Godm. Agnes Barton
[28. was bap^{t} John Davis's child Eliz., Godf. Fran. Walker, Godm. Eliz Ward. *All crossed out*]
26. was bap^{t} Will Farrars child Mary, Godf. Mr Gandy, Godm. Ellen Moss

January 1755

2. was bap^{t} John Davis's child Eliz., Godf. Fran. Walker, Godm. Eliz Ward
(36) 6. was bap^{t} Hen: Daurty^{s} child* Ann, Godf. Arthur, Godm. Hanna Neal
7. was bap^{t} Nic^{s} Johnsons Child Margret, Godf. Rich. Arnold, Godm. Marg^{t} Benson
12. was bap^{t} John Conners child Tho^{s}, Godf. Char. Dignan, Godm. Mary Hart
29. was bap^{t} James Heatons child Anne, Godf. Tho^{s} Lucken, Godm. Cath. Toyson

Feb. 1755

[no date] was bap^{t} Will Flenegans child Will., Godf. Rob^{t} Warton Godm. Cath Whitnel
11. was bap^{t} James Finch^{s} child Will., Godf. Edw^{d} Finch, Godm. Alice Andrews
14. Was bap^{t} Barnaby Sheredons Child Ann, Godf. James Bird, Godm. Molly Gray.
28. Was bap^{t} George Marschals child Tho^{s}, Godf. Daniel Burn, Godm. Mary Kelley

March 1755

2^{d}. Was bap^{t} Law^{nce} Rickes child Walter, Godf. Neal Quickley, Godm. Eliz. Neal
9. Was bap^{t} John Morris's child James, Godf. James Donaley, Godm. Eliz. Macer.
9. Was bap^{t} John Morgans child John, Godf. John Boys, Godm. Anne Macormick
11. Was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Mosses child Ann, Godf. John Tatlock, Godm. Mrs Winstanley for his [sister Betty *above*]
11. Was bap^{t} Will Wilsons child Eliz., Godf. Jos Beetham, Godm. Cath: Toyson
12. Was bap^{t} Gab: Culeheths child Gabriel, Godf. Tho^{s} Eccleston, Godm. Eliz. Lawrenson
18. Was bap^{t} Water Joyces child [*no name given*], Godf. Edw Mullican, Godm. Brigit Ward
27. Was bap^{t} Jos Johnsons child Peter, Godf. John Haslem, Godm. Miss Brownbill
30. Was bap^{t} Law^{r} Courtney^{s} child Eliz., Godf. Tho^{s} Strong, Godm. Anne Tyrer

* Reads "Godf. Arthur Ann Godm," but figures above arrange it as printed.

April 1755

6. Was bap^{t} Will Welsh's [child *above*] Mary Ann, Godf. Will. Kelley, Godm. Cath. Lovat
20. Was bap^{t} Mr Lancasters child Marg^{t} Godf. Mr Parker, Godm. Mrs Hoeshea
20. Was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Boids child Will: Rob^{t}, Godf. Mich. Fizsimons, Godm. Mrs Cawfield
23. Was bap^{t} James Nery^{s} child James, Godf. James Donaley, Godm. Mrs Saxstone
27. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Talbots child Charles, godf. Chris. Dorum, Godm. Eliz. Ledwish

May 1755

2. Was bap^{t} Rich Chaffers child [*a name like James erased*] Rich., Godf. Rob^{t} Johnson, Godm. Eliz Rigby
5. Was bap^{t} Jos. Winters child Eliz., Godf. James Reed, Godm. Cecily Teresa
5. was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Lawrensons child Tho^{s}, Godf. Will: Wilson, Godm. Mr^{s} Davis
7. Was bap^{t} Will Rhenalds child Rob^{t}, Godf. Jos. [Beezley *over* Beesley], Godm. Eliz Benion
18. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Royley^{s} child Charles, Godf. Hugo Royley, Godm. Easter Couley
19. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Camels child Ellen, Godf. Pat. Daubty, Godm. Mary Daubty
24. Was bap^{t} Char Feltons child Eliz., Godf. John Farrer, Godm. Mrs Coats
25. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Bartons child Char., Godf. James Worsley, Godm. Mrs Winstanley
25. Was bap^{t} And: Ralphs child Mary, Godf. Mathew Man, Godm. Martha Peak
26. Was bap^{t} Terens Handleys child James, Godf. Mich Bergin, Godm. Mary Bergin
27. Was bap^{t} Geor: Yates's child Ann, Godf. Mr Holme, Godm. Mrs Howet
28. Was bap^{t} Ant. Kingleys child Ann, Godf. Tho^{s} Saxstone, Godm. Cath Blevin
29. Was bap^{t} John Wadsworths child Alice, Godf. Tho^{s} Barn, Godm. Elizabeth Calathan
31. Was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Cannons child William, Godf. Baraby Macandry, Godm. Ann Lynch

June 1755

1. Was bap^{t} John Owens child John, Godf. James Harvey, Godm. Marg^{t} Welsh
1. Was bap^{t} Math. Rhenis child And^{r}, Godf. And: Burn, Godm. Mary Macandry
1. Was bap^{t} Barn. Ferens[ce *crossed out*] child Cerah, Godf. Edm. Dillon, Godm. Cerah Blake
7. Was bap^{t} eter Haultons Child Cath., Godf. Darby Doil, Godm. Cath Jones

8. was bap[t] John Burns child Alice, Godf. Tho[s] Fizsimons, Godm. Cath. Carol
9. was bap[t] Geor: Porters child John, Godf. Tho[s] Holywell, Godm. Eliz Benion
15 was bap[t] Cap Syers child Mary, Godf. Rich Trustram, Godm. M[rs] Whittle
15. was bap[t] Geor Wilsons child Tho[s], Godf. Charles Haughton, Godm. Ann M'callow
21. was bap[t] John Mollineux's child Josua, Godf. Will Wilson, Godm. M[rs] Roberts.
22. was bap[t] Will Bostocks child Mary, Godf. Will Biggerstaf, Godm. M[rs] Rothwell
28. was bap[t] Peter Frosts child Tho[s], Godf. Tho[s] Rattlif, Godm. Ann Hatten
29. was bap[t] John M'Cannons child Ann, Godf. Math Daurtey, Godm. Cerah Brown
29. was bap[t] James Farrars child Ralph, Godf. James Quick, Godm. Marg[t] Wilson

July 1755

2. [Were *over* was] Bap[t] Joseph Crofts Child[ren *crossed out*] Jos Godf. Mr Green, Godm. Mrs Green. Ann, Godf. Cap[t] Holme, Godm. Miss Tyrer, and Eliz. James & Eliz. Croft*
6. Was bap[t] Hen. Hagens child Cerah, Godf. Andr. White, Godm. Mary Donnalley
12. Was bap[t] Mr Cofields child Will :, Godf. Cap[t] Dey, Godm. Mrs Royley
(37) 15. Was bap[t] Edw. Apletons child Mary, Godf. Rich. Pope, Godm. Marg[t] Hoalt
27. Was bap[t] James Cases child John, Godf. Tho[s] Saxstone, Godm. Mary Tongue
28. Was bap[t] Will : Arrowsmiths child Char., Godf. Tho[s] Hoskinson, Godm. Agnes Barton
29. Was bap[t] Mr Cowpers child Ann, Godf. Will. Cowper for Mr Mich. Walton, Godm. Mrs Walton

Aug: 1755

3. Was bap[t] Rodger Conners child John, Godf. Mich. Berchill, Godm Judy Conner
3. Was bap[t] Samuel Greens child Ann, Godf. Tho[s] Lyp, Godm. Ellen Shaw
1. Was bap[t] Tho[s] Beethams child [Jane *over* Eliz.], Godf. Mr Parker, Godm. Miss Brownbill
5. Was bap[t] John Fazakerley[s] child Rob[t], Godf. Rich Blundel, Godm. Cath Martin
10. Was bap[t] Arth Murphy[s] child Will, Godfars. Peter Grant Luke Mucleby, Godm. Marg[t] West[ian *or* ial *above*]
23. Was bap[t] Char: Swinney[s] child Charles, Godf. Tho[s] Burn, Godm. Ellen M'locklin

*There is no punctuation in the original, but I suppose it means three children, perhaps triplets.

26. Was bap^{t} David Sinnets child John, Godf. Mich. Samon, Godm. Eliz. Rigby
29. Was bap^{t} John Masoms child Ann, Godf. [Rich *crossed out*] Joan Tickle, Godm. Easter Conley

Sep^{r} 1755

7. Was bap^{t} Cap^{t} Browns Child Ann Mary, Godf. Cap^{t} Shorlick, Godm. Miss Martin
7. Was bap^{t} Andr Burns Child Mary, Godf. Rich. Tickle, Godm. Cath. Embem
7. Was bap^{t} Mich Collins Child James, Godf. James Worsley, Godm. Ann Nash
21. Was bap^{t} Edw Rice's Child James, Godf. Hugh Macormick, Godm. Mary Levins
22. Was bap^{t} Edw Hayrs Child John, Godf. John Lauence, Godm. Sib: Hall
28. Was bap^{t} Hugo Maccanalley^{s} Child Cath., Godf. Bar: Terens, Godm. Mary Tucker
28. Was bap^{t} Will Bradshaw^{s} Child Easter, Godf. John Sephton, Godm. Easter Sephton
29. Was bap^{t} Hen Roberts Child Will., Godf. Lan. Courtney, Godm. Ann Courtney
30. Was bap^{t} John Crondsons Child Grace, Godf. Will Wilson, Godm. Mary Fairbrother

Oct 1755

12. was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Daurty^{s} child Robert, Godf. Tho^{s} Burn, Godm. Ell: Burn
17. was bap^{t} Math. Plumbs child Margret, Godf. Ralph Answorth, Godm. M. Croft
19. was bap^{t} Ber. Daurty^{s} child Ann, Godf. James Burk, Godm. Cath. Welch
26. was bap^{t} Phil. Rochs child Hanna, Godf. Hen. Macormick, Godm. S Macorm[ick *above*]
27. was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Thomsons child Henrietta, Godf. Joan Arnold Godm. Mary Biggerstaf
29. was bap^{t} Hen. M'manus child Daniel, Godf. Rich. Pope, Godm. Mary Tongue

Nov 1755

3. was bap^{t} John Welch child Mary, Godf. Tho^{s} Burn, Godm. Marg^{t} Grant
13. was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Sharrock child Mary, Godf. Jos Johnson, Godm. M^{rs} Davis
27. was bap^{t} Char Robinson child Robert, Godf. Mr Gandy, Godm. M^{rs} Winstanley
30. was bap^{t} James Millars child James, Godf. Hen. Billing, Godm. Margery Alcock

Decem 1755

5. was bap^{t} M^{r} Phillips child Susunna Godf. M^{r} Fazakerley Godm. M^{rs} Parker.
5. was bap^{t} Nath. Ireland's child Tho^{s} Godf. David Atkinson Godm. Ann Letherbarr[ow *above*]

7. was bap^{t} Char. Swinney^{s} child Ellen Godf. Mich. Burn Godm. Mary Wilson
27. was bap^{t} Will. Liddel child Eliz. Godf. John Morris Godm. Fran. Massy.

Jan 1756

9. was bap^{t} Will. Hulls child John Godf. Will. Couper Godm. Sally Jones.
10. was bap^{t} James Birds child Charles Godf. Ed. M'Canon Godm. Dorothy Fegen.
10. was bap^{t} Will. Litherlands child Will. Godf. James Smith Godm. Marg^{t} Wilson
23. was bap^{t} Daniel Callings child Mary Godf. Edw. Pace Godm. Mary Clark
25. was bap^{t} James Lenards child James Godf. James Worsley Godm. Mary OKelley
25. was bap^{t} Charles Fostet child Mary Onera Godf Terens Tool Godm. Ann Donoley
28. was bap^{t} Pat. Mgills child Mary Godf Tho^{s} Unsworth Godm. M^{rs} Austin.
28. was bap^{t} John Larkins child Hen Godf James Henries Godm. Cecil Golaspi.

Feb 1756

4 was bap^{t} James Pauls Briget child Godf Daniel Lennard Godm. Mary Camel.
8. was bap^{t} Pat. Dandies child Pat. Godf James Loppen Godm. Ellen Banten.
9. was bap^{t} And: Harrolds child Alice Godf James Burn Godm. M^{rs} Harrold.
11. was bap^{t} John Macansey^{s} child James Godf Cap Schofield Godm. Molly Bide
15. was bap^{t} John Canrels child Briget Godf Barny Conigem Godm. Martha Gonigen.
22 was bap^{t} Philip M'manus's child Cornelius Godf Edw^{d} Mollin Godm Cath. Lovet
24 was bap^{t} Charles Davis's child Ann Godf Nich Liney Godm Mary Fleming
26 was bap^{t} John Worsleys child Will. Godf Andr Hoeshea Godm Margret Millingan.
29 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Harrison's child Eliz. Godf John Farrer Godm Eliz. Rigby

(38) March 1756

2 was bap^{t} Arth. Mays child David Godf Hugo Norton Godm Margret Norton.
3 was bap^{t} Hen. Harrisons child Eliz Godf R^{d} Eccleston Godm Margret Mayson
14 was bap^{t} Donaley Camels child Fran Godf Edw^{d} Mullin Godm Ellen Camel
15 was bap^{t} Barn. Browns child Briget Godf Lau. Current Godm Mary Current

21 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Hughes child Pat Godf John Kilbeath Godm Mary Sherly
22 was bap R^{d} Hughes child John Godf Tho^{s} Fleetwood Godm Peggy Wilson
27 was bap^{t} James Custons child Nich Godf James Finch Godm Cecily Teresa
28 was bap^{t} Owen Tranums child Mary Godf Hen. Fegen Godm Ann Mash

April 1756

4 was bap^{t} Pat Mungumery^{s} child Pat Godf Tho^{s} Burn Godm Grace Roch.
7 was bap^{t} James Jumps child John Godf Hen. Hoeshea Godm M^{rs} Croft
10 was bap^{t} James Formby^{s} child James Godf Nich. Green Godm Jane Finch
11 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Smiths child Alice Godf Geor. Carlidge Godm Win. Cubbage
14 was bap^{t} John Coppers child John [Godf : *above*] James Dennet Godm Ann Bullen
14 was bap^{t} R^{d} Edwards child George Godf W^{m} Dugget Godm Molly Fairbrother.
18 was bap^{t} W^{m} Glissens child Mary Godf Cornel Saxstone Godm Ann Banton
18 was bap^{t} Hen. Smiths child Hen. Godf James Orm Godm Ellen Roylans.
20 was bap^{t} James Cavenahs child Tho^{s} Godf James Orms Godm Briget Ward
20 was bap^{t} Math Manons child Math. Godf. John Welch Godm M^{rs} Ormund.
26 was bap^{t} Charles Maguires child Charles Godf Hugo Maguire Godm Mary M'manus.

May 1756.

2. was bap^{t} John Caitons child John Godf William Whitna[ll *over* ss] Godm Marg^{t} Porter
2 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Macans child Hanna Godf Ben Eves Godm Eliz. Nail
2 was bap^{t} Peter Wrights child Tho^{s} Godf Cudbert Wright Godm Ann Morlay
5 was bap^{t} Joseph Johnsons child Peter Godf Rich^{d} Arnold Godm M^{rs} Caruff
14 was bap^{t} John Roylans child Eliz. Godf Edward Rymmer Godm Eliz. Wignal
15 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Shortells child Tho^{s} Godf John Fazakerley Godm Cecily Nann
16 was bap^{t} Owen Magys child Eliz. Godf Arth : Donaley Godm M^{rs} Johnson
23 was bap^{t} Pat. Kenedy^{s} child Margret Godf Will. Henries Godm Mary Kilbroth
29 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Boide's child Issabella Godf John Macawley Godm Alice Hughes.

30 was bap^{t} Dennis Betts child Tho^{s} Godf Michiel Dunn Godm Cath. Donaley

June 1756

6 was bap^{t} Rich^{d} Farells child Cerath Godf James M^{c}bide Godm Ann Hughes

6 was bap^{t} James Crosbys child Judy Godf Fel. Mathews Godm Eliz. Joyce

6 was bap^{t} Meredith Daurtys child Mary Godfs Fel Rhenald^{s}: W. Morphy Godm Rosa Daur[ty *above*]

19 was bap^{t} John Shaws child John Godf Rich. Tickle Godm Eliz. Rigby

28 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Gadmores child Eliz Godf W. Couplus Godm Mary Couplus

July 1756

1 was bap^{t} John Ecclestons child James Godf Peter Aderton Godm M^{rs} Eccleston

25 was bap^{t} James Heatens child John Godf. Christo[pher] Kitchen Godm Ann Taylor

Aug. 1756

7 was bap^{t} Will. Richardsons child John Godf M^{r} Billing Godm M^{rs} Widdesty

8 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Caiton child Cath. Godf James Blunt Godm M^{rs} Blakestone

22 was bap^{t} Heatons Will Godf. Christopher Dollen Godm Ann Case

28 was bap^{t} James Costolows child Mary Godf. Math. Plumb Godm M^{rs} Strong

29 was bap^{t} Jos. Russhes child John George Godf. Tim. Benet Godm Eliz Bennet

29 was bap^{t} Rich^{d} Boughs child Jane Godf. Arth. Donahow Godm Eli. Ledwich

29 was bap^{t} Bellas child Eliz Godf Thomas Holme Godm Serah Coulay

Sep^{r} 1756.

12 was bap^{t} Rich^{d} Morphys child Margret Godf Hen. M^{c}Cormick Godm Alice [Davis *above*]

19 was bap^{t} Locklen Flenegans child Will. Godf Tim. Plat Godm Jane Reed

24 was bap^{t} John Plats child Eliz. Godf Mathew Manna Godm Martha Hurst

25 was bap^{t} Will. Kirkams child Margret Godf Tho^{s} Mellin Godm Margt. Melling

26 was bap^{t} Will. Mills child [Eliz *above crossed out*] Godf Will. Critchley Godm M^{rs} Burk Child Mary.

29. was bap^{t} John Allenheads child Mary Godf Tho^{s} Harrison Godm Ann Lygow

Oct 1756

3 was bap^{t} Laurence Blundels child Jane Godf Tho^{s} Saxstone Godm Cath Blevin

10 was bap^{t} John Wedgwoods child John Godf Tho^{s} Gidlaw Godm Eliz Hughes

10 was bap^{t} John Haleys child Paul Godf Paul Hanley Godm Mary Wilson

(39) 18 was bap^{t} M^{r} Chaffers child Will: Jos Godf John Rigby pro Cap^{t} Holme Godm M^{rs} Gandy

19 was bap^{t} Bar: Gartlandy^{s} child Tho^{s} Godf John Lovelady Godm Molly Johnson.

25 was bap^{t} Toby Canes child Penelope Godf Math Fleming Godm Mary Fleming

25 was bap^{t} M^{r} Roch's child Eliz Godf M^{r} Linch Godm Eliz Rigby

27 was bap^{t} John Norris's child Edw Godf Edw Norris Godm Ann Norris

Nov 1756.

2 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Kirbins child Mary Godf Tho^{s} Hoult Godm Mary Talker

3 was bap^{t} M^{r} Schofields child Ellen Godf M^{r} Smith Godm Miss Dorum

13 was bap^{t} M^{r} Lindels child Sarah Godf M^{r} Parker Godm Molly Yates

14 was bap^{t} Edw Morphy^{s} child Eliz Godf Will Morphy Godm Dorothea Pilkinton

21 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Lepps child John Godf Dan Lenards Godm Hanna Morphy

21 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Warens child Peter Godf Chris Kitchen Godm Marg^{t} Woods

21 was bap^{t} Jos Winters child Rosa & Ann [*sic*] R^{d} Conner Godm Rosa Civiter

21 was bap^{t} Darby Ryons child Daniel Godf Anth: Doom Godm Win Cubbage.

23 was bap^{t} Wm Wolseys child Eliz. Godf John Gregson Godm Eliz Vos p Miss Fanny [Traford *above*]

30 was bap^{t} Mich Maconals child Mich Godf Tho^{s} Magalogst. Godm M. Haughton

Decem 1756.

6 was bap^{t} M^{r} Jacksons child Ann Godf. M^{r} Parker Godm M^{rs} Clark

12 was bap^{t} Edw Finch's child Will Godf. W^{m} Finch Godm Alice Andrews

15 was bap^{t} M^{r} Seels's child Frances. Godf. M^{r} Hardwin for Lord Mollineau or himself and M^{rs} Fletcher for M^{rs} Blundel.

19 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Mellins child John Godf. Thos Wassel Godm Mary Melling

19 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Holes's child Tho^{s} Godf. Rich Wignal, Godm Eliz Westiat

29 was bap^{t} James Finch's child Ann Godf. Ant Longshunks Godm M^{rs} Harrison

1757. Jan 1757

11. was bap^{t} John Tickles child Ann R^{d} Tickle for his son Jos Godm M^{rs} Johnson

19 was bap^{t} Wm Smith's child John John Rigby for Tho^{s} Lovelady Godm Mary Pie

30 was bap^{t} Wm Ecclestons child Wm Godf. Wm Plumb Godm Miss Fazakerley

Feb 1757

1 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} M'brids Hen Godf James Ledwitch Godm M^{rs} Roberts.

2 was bap^{t} Wm Shepherds child Rob^{t} Godf J. Rigby p incerto. Godm Mary Denet

27 was bap^{t} John Davis's child Ellen Godf Fr Walker Godm Marg^{t} Wilson

Mar 1757

1 was bap^{t} M^{r} Orms child James Godf Cap Doile Godm M^{rs} Dromgold

6 was bap$_{t}$ John Pentimans child Easter Godf Jos Roberts Godm Cath Kaye

9 was bap^{t} John Molineuxes child John Godf Hen Letherbarrow Godm Agnes Mor[ris *above*]

20 was bap^{t} Edw Rices child Catherine Godf Tho^{s} Royley Godm Alice Burk

22 was bap^{t} John Simners children Ann Godf Tho^{s} Maison, Godm M^{rs} Johnson, and Joseph Godf George Simner Godm Margret Maison

27 was bap^{t} James Yates's child Martha and Mary [*sic*] Godf John Farrar Godm Mary Howard

27 was bap^{t} John Boylins child Eliz Godf Mich Micars Godm Briget Boile

April 1757

10 was bap^{t} Wm Summers child John Godf Jer Nailon Godm Molly Benion

12 was bap^{t} John Coppels child James Godf James Farrer Godm Jane Coppel

17 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Blakeburns child John Godf Wm Witson Godm Molly Blakeburn

20 was bap^{t} John Welches child Ann Godf Hen Fegen Godm M^{rs} Savage

24 was bap^{t} John Sharrocks child Mary Godf Jos Johnson Godm Mary Pemberton

25 was bap^{t} Rob^{t} Mosses child Peter Godf M^{r} Macawley Godm Eliz Alcock.

28 was bap^{t} Wm Boiles child William Godf Edw Harrison Godm Eliz Rigby.

May 1757

7 was bap^{t} Dan: Blakes child Mary Godf Ed: Burn Godm M^{rs} Smith

8 was bap^{t} John Harveys child Jos. Godf Hen Savage Godm Barb: Atkinson

8. was bap^{t} Geor: Wilsons child James. Godf Char: Aughton Godm Eliz Westiat

12 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Hambletons child Amb Godf Hen Mooney Godm Mary Garet

13 was bap[t] Hugh Morgans child Cath Godf Rich Arnold Godm M[rs] Cofield
13 was bap[t] Tho[s] Rennens child Jane Godf Dan Camel Godm Mary Camel
14 was bap[t] Luke Mucklebys child Eliz Godf John Magny Godm Cath. Develin
16 was Bap[t] John Macarty child Isaach Godf Robt Williams Godm Cath Jones
19 was Bap[t] Pat Bides child Mary Godf Pere Tobow Godm Magda Huber
22 was Bap[t] Hen Hagens child Cath Godf Rich Alcock Godm M[rs] Brown
26 was Bap[t] Tho[s] Bethams child Alice Godf Rich Arnold Godm M[rs] Cofield
29 was Bapti Edw Barries child Judith Godf Toby Lins Godm Judy Barry

June 1757

3 was Bap[t] Will Wilsons child Tho. Godf Hen Leatherbarrow Godm Cath Toyson
(40) 5 was bapt John Fannies child Cath Godf John Dizon Godm Ann Maguire
5 was bapt John Kirgles [?] Alice Godf M[r] Sherlock Godm Miss Alice Sherlock.
9 was bapt Will Farrers child James Godf. Edw Norris Godm M[rs] Fletcher
12 was bapt Phil Collings child Phil Godf. James Donaley Godm M[rs] M'cherry
12 was bapt Jos Barnets child Cath Godf. Rich Abbot Godm Sarah Abbot
17 was bapt Nath Roylans child Tho[s] Godf. Thos Letherbarrow Godm Barb. Atkinson
20 was bapt Edw Hays child Will Godf. Rich Arnold Godm Eliz Rutten
26. was bap[t] Denis Benets child Margret Godf. James Galmore Godm Mary Morris
30 was bap[t] Amand James child John Peter Godf. Cyprian Duon Godm Magdalene Boudrot [*interlined entry*]

July 1757

2 was bap[t] James Billings child Eliz Godf. Wm Couper Godm M[rs] Billing
7 was bap[t] Wm Hunts child Wm Godf. Math Plumb Godm Eliz Rigby Pro Ann Jack[son *above*]
17 was bap[t] Rob[t] Smiths child Hen Godf. James Smith Mary Hault Godm
17 was bap[t] Tho[s] Welches child Rich Godf. Maŭ Haven Godm Mary Martin
20 was bap[t] Wm Linfords Ellin Godf. Rich Tickle for John Green Godm Easter Powel
21 was bap[t] Char Robinsons child Wm Godf. M[r] Geor Couper Godm M[rs] Johnson

21 was bap^{t} Peter Frosts child Ellen Godf. James Finch, Godm Marg^{t} Hault

31 was bap^{t} John Owens child James Godf. Tho^{s} Holme. Godm Marg^{t} Welch

August 1757.

6 was bap^{t} Andr Burns child [*no name given*] Godf. Char: Digtaum Godm Ann Foster

6 was bap^{t} Ricr^{d} Hughes child Ann Godf. Wm Fleetwood Godm Ann Ascroft

7 was bap^{t} M^{r} Phillips child Susanna Godf. M^{r} Fazakerley Godm M^{rs} Fazerkerley

8 was bap^{t} Owen Magy^{s} child Tho^{s} Godf. Wm Critchley Godm Briget Dorum

15 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Porters child Eliz Godf. John Copper Godm Mary Copper

20 was bap^{t} James Butters child Alice Godf. Tho^{s} Howard Godm Eliz Rigby

21 was bap^{t} Mich Farulds child Mark Godf. Rich^{d} Heidon Godm Margt Heidon

28 was bap^{t} John Martins child John Godf. Tho^{s} Burn Godm Bridg Taylor

Septem

5 was bap^{t} Wm Bradshaws child Dan: Godf John Rigby p Dan: Sephton, Easter Seph[ton *above*]

7 was bap^{t} John Morris child Hugh Godf James Rothwell Godm Ann Rothwell

8 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Cannels child John Godf Jos Roberts Godm Car: Rushedam

11 was bap^{t} Hen Cowleys child Hen Godf John Bony Godm Ann Clarkson

11 was bap^{t} Wm Arrowsmiths child John Godf Wm Bil[*long* s *over* l]barrow Godm Ellen Easton

12 was bap^{t} M^{r} Harrolds child Eliz Godf M^{r} Linch Godm Eliz Alcock

14 was bap^{t} J. Fizpatricks child Eliz Godf Mich Raydon Godm Bridg Raydon

18 was bap^{t} Wm Coppers child Tho^{s} Godf Thos Snut Godm Bridg Dorum

Oct 1757

2 was bap^{t} Rich Coppers child Mich Godf James Farrer Godm Ellen Spencer

2 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Jumps child Godf George Cross Godm Eliz Cross

2 was bap^{t} Char: Davies child Eliz Godf Jasper Penelopis Godm Mary Evans

2 was bap^{t} Geor Harisons child Ellen Godf John Aughton Godm Mary Davis [?]

6 was bap^{t} Wm Glaysons child Cath Godf James Orm Godm Eliz Jackson

16 was bap[t] John Wards child Alice Godf Hen: Dauty Godm Eliz Banton
17 was bap[t] John Sullivans child John Godf Tho[s] Saxstone Godm Ann Saxstone
17 was bap[t] Paul Huberts child Jos Godf Peter Signeus Godm Isabel Trohan
[*no date*] was bap[t] Char: Maguiars child Char Godf Pat Magile Godm Mary Oret
30 was bap[t] Bar Burns child Alice Godf Bar. Daurty Godm Bridg Ward

Nov 1757

2[o ?] was bap[t] Ed Appletons child Edw Godf John Walmesley. Marg[t] Potter
27 was bap[t] John Trahans child Ann Isabella Godf Amand Jenne Ann Hebcair [?]

[*Here is a marked change in the writing; but not in the hand.*]

Dec 1757

4 was bap[t] Redman Dillons child John Godf Geor: Ligo Godm Mary Tucker
11 was bap[t] Wm Wilsons child John Godf Rob[t] Blakebourn Godm Eliz Blakeburn
15 was bap[t] John Magy[s] child Ann Godf Tho[s] Magatagat Godm Eliz Murney
16 was bap[t] M[r] Parkers child John Godf M[r] Math Holme Godm M[rs] Beetham
17 was bap[t] Pat Magils child Charles Godf Tho[s] Saxstone Godm Molly [Burn *over* Bird]
18 was bap[t] Char Laurets child Eliz Godf Andr Neward Godm Cath Durty
18 was bap[t] John Wassels child John Godf Andr Hoeshea Godm Alice Wassel
24 was bap[t] Mourice Turnirs child Maurice Godf John Boylon Godm Molly Gray
24 was bap[t] James Quicks child Edward Godf John Farrar Godm Eliz Ho[sn *or* m]an
30 was bap[t] Wm Howards child John Godf Rob[t] Blakeburn Godm Eliz Rigby

Jan 1758

1 was bap[t] Hen Magy[s] child Serah Godf Andr Neward Godm Ann Neward
(41) 7 was bap[t] Hen Hagens child John Godf Char: Donaly Godm Eliz M'cherry
8 was bap[t] John Warins child John Godf Hugo Bartin Godm Ellen Kelley
11 was bap[t] M[r] Cowpers child Mich Godf Wm Cowper Godm M[rs] Crawley
12 was bap[t] Hen Bartons child Hen Godf Peter Thibout Godm. Ellen Banton
12 was bap[t] John Loveladies child Mary Godf Tho[s] Scarisbrick Godm. M[r] Hughes

15 was bap^{t} John Ecclestons child Marg^{t} Godf Wm Eccleston Godm. Mary Harrison

19 was bap^{t} James Jennings child Wm Godf Rodg M'nemara Godm. Mary Cannon

29 was bap^{t} Tho^{s} Harrisons child Wm Godf Mich M'bide Godm. Mary Blundel

Feb 1758

2 was bap^{t} John Wedgewoods child Eliz Godf Tho^{s} Godlow Godm Ellen Coupe

5 was bap^{t} James M'hennys child [*no name*] Godf Arth Donaly Godm Ann Tolowthy

6 was bap^{t} Math Plumbs child Mary Godf James Croft Godm M^{rs} Teresa

9 was bap^{t} Arth Magy^{s} child Bryon Godf Bryon Landon Godm Fanny Dorty

12 was bap^{t} Law Rocks child Eliz Godf Char: Dignum Godm Mary Huse

16 was bap^{t} Rich Cranes child Dan Godf Owen Griffin Godm Cath Griffen

18 was bap^{t} Adam Kingleys child Rich Godf Edw Curden Godm Eliz Cleve

19 was bap^{t} James Formbys child John Godf Wm Formby Godm Ellen Eastom

23 was bap^{t} Chrys Kitchens child Jane Godf John Wade Godm Eliz Eaton

26 was bap^{t} Mich Quickley^{s} child Mary Godf Noal Quickley Godm Ann Letherbar[row *above*]

March 1758

5 was bap^{t} Wm Bostocks child Isabel Godf Andr Ralph Godm M. Keney p Mary [Gray *above*.]

[*Here another handwriting starts and continues to Oct.* 14*th* 1764, *with a few exceptions*.]

20 June Was Bap^{td} Peter Cassedy's child Charles, God^{fr} William Allin, Godm. Helin Shaw.

8 Aug. Was Bap^{td} Rich^{d} Chaffer's child James, God^{fr} Jos Johnson God^{mr} Cath^{e} Holme

[*blank space for* 3 *entries*]

September 1758

[*blank space for* 2 *entries*]

25. Was bapt^{d} Dan^{l} Naulin's child [*blank*]

[*blank space for about* 6 *entries*]

October 1758

4th Was Bapt^{d} Edu^{d} M^{c}kanan's Child Pet. God^{fr} [Tho^{s} *above*] M^{c}Entagart God M^{r} Fran Greyms.

[*blank space for about* 6 *entries*]

November 1758

[*no date*] Was Bapt^{d} Capt Ja. Brown's Black Servant maid [*blank space*] in presence of both Master & Mistress.

q^{e} Name.

[*blank space for about* 5 *entries*]

14 baptd Charles Felton's child Charles, Godfr Henry Bridge, Godm Margaret Plumb.

December 1758

(42) 17th Was baptd Anne Wright Child of Eduard, Godfr John Bonny, Godmr Prudce Dickison

18 Was baptd Denis Betts child Mary Godfr John Murray, GodMr Cecily Traisy.

20 Was Baptd [James Daniel's *over* Philip Nagle] child Samuel Godfr Philip Nagle, Godmr Anne Mcnamara

24 Was baptd Christophr Dolochan's child James, Godfr Pat Basln, godmr Christian Boyln

January 1759

14 Jan. Was bapd Charles Hegen's Child Rose, Patrk Hegen God-Fathr Mary Donald Godmr

14 Was baptd William Chritchley's Child Eliz. Godfr Henry Hartly, Godmr Elizth Strong

14 Was baptd Michel Eaten's Child Catherine Godfr Andrew Buterly Godmr Eliz Ferrar

14 Was baptd John Ratlif's Child John, Godfr John Ferrar, God Mother Brigitt Athurton.

25 Was baptd Bernd Docherty's child Charles, Godfr Charles Docherty Godmr Anne Maclaine

28 Was baptd Samuel Chadock's child Mary Godfr Thos Sackson, Godmr Anne Courtenay

29 Was baptd William Summers's child Catherine, Godfr Richd Benyien Godmr Mary Sumers

February 1759

4. Was baptd John Morris's Child Anne, Godfr James Horm GodMr Ally Worsel

7 Was baptd James Taylors child Mary, Godfr William Dickison, GodMr Sarah Jump

9 Was baptd John Ridmond's Child William, Godfr John Morney, GodMr Heles Phesakeley [Fazakerley]

[*These following two entries scored out and not very legible*

11 Was baptd Thos Scofield Child John Godfr Mc GodMr Brigit Clarke

All so John Ales Child of Robt Godfr Thos Rimer, GodMr Anne Mcormick]

11. Was bapt John Scorfield's Child Thomas, Godfr Saml Macantegrety, Godmr Briget Clarke

11. Was bapt Robert Ales's Child John Godfr Thos Rimar, GodMr Ann Macormick

24 John Money's Child John, Gofr Christ. Moore GodMr Anne Siksmith

24 Was baptd Tobie Gibbins Child Sarah, Godfr Michl Calagan GodMr Judah Conner

March 1759

4 Was baptd John Simner's Child Catherine, Godfr John Stringfellow, Godmr Cathe Lindle.

4 Was bap^{d} James Browns Child Elizth Godf^{r} [Cap^{t} *over* James] Dorren Godm^{r} Martha Martin.

10 Was bapt^{d} James Case's Child Tho^{s} Godf^{r} Michael Heyden GodM^{r} Anne Howen

April 1759

8 Was bapt^{d} Raph. Ausworth's Child Rich^{d} Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Massy, Godm^{r} Mary Massy

8 Was bapt^{d} Robert Moss's Child William, Godf^{r} William Cooper GodM^{r} Anne ferrar.

12 Was bapt^{d} Anna Dowdel, child to Patrick Dowdel, Godf^{r} Owen Griffin Godm^{r} Cath: Griffin

22. was bap^{d} Else Eltonhead, child to Jn^{o} Eltonhead, Gdf^{r} Neal Quidly, godm^{r} Elizabath Case.

22. was bap^{d} Easter Brown, child to Patrick, godf^{r} George Murphy, godm^{r} Marg^{t} Burne

23 was bap^{d} Easter M^{c}[Kemmel *crossed out*, Manes *above*], child to Phil. M'[Kemmel *crossed out,* Manes *above*] Godf^{r} Cornelius ô Donald, Godm^{r} Mary Kemmel.

29 was bap^{d} George Craff's Child Eduard, Godf^{r}John Harvy, Godm^{r}, Mary Tucker

1st May 1759

1 Was bapt^{d} John Appleton's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Peter Thebault, Helen Harrison.

5 Was Bapt^{d} John LoveLadys Child William Godf^{r} Tho^{s} LoveLady Godm^{r} Eliz Daniel

5 Was Bapt^{d} [John *crossed out*, Thomas *above*] Seal's Child Margaret Godf^{r} [Bryon *over* Brion] Hardine, Godm^{r} Marg^{t} Mollineux.

5 Was Bapt^{d} William Shepherd's child Robert, Godf^{r} John Kaye, GodM^{r} M^{rs} Drumgold

6 Was bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Bytham's Child Eliz. Godf^{r} Joseph Bytham, Godm^{r} Anne Ferrar

6 Was bapt^{d} Rich^{d} Eccleston's Child Eliz Godf^{r} Peter Robertson Godm^{r} Mary Plumb

(43) 12 Was baptized Jeane Baxter Child to Tho^{s} Baxter Godf^{r} James Worsley Godm^{r} Esther Yeates

13 Was Bapt^{d} Nicholas Callon's Child Anne Godf^{r} Arthur Cordwell, Godm^{r} Cath^{e} Obryon

13 Was bapt^{d} [Joan *or* John *over* Tho^{s}] Hughs child to Tho^{s} Hughs. Godf^{r} Mich. Danelly Godm^{r} Anne Raik

16 Was bapt^{d} Rich^{d} Enword's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Clarkson, Godm^{r} Mary Widowson

25 Was Bapt^{d} William Dickison's Child Tho^{s} God John Bonny, GodM^{r} Helen Parkeson

26. Was bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Mallon, son to Th^{s} Mallen, Godf^{r} John Worsall, Godm^{r} Elizabeth Mallen.

June 1759

3^{d} Was bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Michann's Child Rich^{d} Godf^{r} John Rolin, Godm^{r} Mary Evans

3^{d} Was bap^{d} Brigit Farel Godf^{r} Fran: Ward, Godm^{r} [Esther *crossed out* Else *above*] Dramgold, Father Michael Farel

3d Was bapd Jeane Lovelady, Godfr Jno Molyneux, Godr Elen Bartum, Fr Thos Lovelady.
8th Was baptd John Howen's Child Margt, Godfr Charles Leblanc, Godmr Helen Davison
10 Was baptd Thos Smith's Child Helen, Godfr Thos Howard, Godmr Helen Smith
22 Was baptd Alexr Evans's Child Sarah, Godfr James Murray, Godmr Ann Wright
23 Was Baptd Robert Smith's Child John, Godfr Thos Pikson Godmr Cath Smith
24 Was baptd Laurence Blundell Child Thos Godfr Peter Courcy Godmr Jeany Ferrar.

July 1759

1 Was baptd Thos Juny's [Jump ?] child Elizth Godfr James Worsel Godmr Eliz Cross
2d Was baptd Joseph Young's child John, Godfr Willm Wilson, Godmr Eliz Swift

[*blank for space of three entries*]

4d Was baptd Abraham Tilesly's [Tildesley ?] Child Thos, Godfr John Harvey, Godmr Barbie Hadekeson
6 Was baptd John Mahon's Child Timothy, Godfr Henry Mackormik. Godmr Agnes Barten.

[*space for one entry*]

8th was baptized James McBride, son to Thos McBride, Godfr James Ledwidge, godm Mary Croft
16 was bapd John Morris, son to Stephan Morris,
19 was Bapd Charles Donely's Child James, Godfr Thos Obrion Godmr Elizth Russel
19 Was Bapd Elizabeth Eccleston, Child to Jno Eccleston, Godfr Rich: Eccleston, Godmr Mary Wilson
29 Was baptd John Maguir's Child Hugo, Godfr Charles Maguire Godmr Mary Holmes
29 Was baptd Ridmond Dillon's Child Rich: Godfr Garrot Dillon, Cath Macboy Godmr
31 Was baptd Samuel Blackshy child Jean, Godfr John Ferist, GodMr Esther Jewsbery.

August 1759

2d Was baptd James Sanderson's Child Thos Godfr James Crauft, Godmr Marjery Morrow.
5th Was bapd Ann Daly, Fr Nicholas Daly, Godfr Louis Trahan, Dorathy Trahan godmr
(44) 11. Was baptd Michl Macolough Child Jean, Godfr Peter Morphy, Godmr Margt Levin
11 Was bapd Laurence Spark's Child Laurence Godfr John Lessy, Godmr Mary Thornton.
12 Was Baptd Willm Jackson Child [*blank*] Godfr Willm Cooper, GodMr Brigit Clerk.
19 was baptd Simon Burn's Child Jean, Godfr John Martin, GodMr Eliz Smith

20 was baptd Willm Wilson's Child Eliz Godfr Thos Peak, GodMr Anne Lyger

23 Was baptd John Davies's Child Helen, Godfr Willm Hunt, Anne Newshon, Godm

[*one blank space*]

September 1759

9th Was baptd John Macantagot's [child *above*] Francis, Godfr James Fury GodMr Francis Grayons.

9 Was Baptd William Hool's Child Willm Godfr Henry Hokshy, Godmr Jean Beetham

16th Was Baptd Hugh Morgon's child Henry, Godfr Arthur Kelly, Godmr Cathe Morphy

23 Was baptd John Molyneux's Child Thos, Godfr Bernd Carroll, Godmr Margt Corff

23 Was bapt Edwd Hay's child Margaret, Godfr Math: McDonagh, Godmr Margt Marshall

24 Was baptd George Cooper's Child John, Godfr John Fesakeley Godmr Margt Crawly

26 Was baptd Jos Charnly's Child Mary Godfr Math. Holme, Godmr Jeane Tickleson

[*blank space for one entry*]

October 1759

6. Was baptd James Green's Child John, Godfr John Welsh, Godmr Margt Livens

10 Was baptd Patrick Devine's Child Cicilie Godfr Pet Morphey Godmr Mrs Morney

[*one blank space*]

21 John Cuningham's Child Sarah, Godfr Pat Vauchon Godmr Grace Kary

21 Was baptd Pat Shail's Child Will., Godfr Pat. Burn, Godmr Anne Reginson

28 Was baptd Will. Hardman's Child Eliz, Godfr Edmd Signleton, Godmr Margt Walmely

November 1759

5th Was bapd Else Harald, Daughter to —— Harald. Godfr —— Harald, Godmr Frances Grimes

18 Was baptd Thos Masser's Child Thos Godfr Richd Nailor, Godmr Eliz Toppin

18 Was bapd Hanna [Mc *above*] Gill, daughter to Patrick Mcgill, godfr Char: McGuire Godmr Mary Neagle

21 Was baptd Thos Howard's child Thos, Godfr Jas Worsel, GodMr Brigt Campbel

25 Was baptd John Angel's child Thos Godfr Thos Sackston, GodMr Mary Roberts

25 Was bapd Anne Appleton, daugter to Edd Appleton, Godfr James Worsley, godmr Jeane Finch

25 Was bapd Mary Wright, daughter to Peter Wright, godfr John Scharisbrick, Godmr Ellen Molyneux.

26 Was bapd Mr Felix Doran's Son, Wm Godfr Mr Ths Harden, Godr Miss Gilibrand.

December 1759

1. Was baptd John Magae's Child Francis, Godfr Pat Magae, GodMr Cath Ormond

2nd Was bapd Wm Cowley, son to Hen: Cowley, Godfr Wm Cowley, GodMr Hanna Tasquier

4 Was baptd Thos Lanchaster's Child [Eliz *above*], Godfr Thos Holmes, GodMr Anne Warrington

5 Was baptd Edwd Yets's Child Jos: Godfr James Bertin, GodMr Elizth Nail

8th Was baptd Owen Whelen's [child *above*] Mary Godfr Thos Macatagot, GodMr Jeane Gray

13th Was baptd James Norris's Child Anne, Godfr Richd Norris, GodMr Anne Redpath

14 Was baptd Robt Williams's Child Mary Godfr Henry Letherborough, GodMr Helen Asly

[no date] Was bapd Robt Lawrence's Child Henry, Godfr Thos Ownworth, GodMr Margt Harlwood

[no date] Was bapd Robt Smith's Child Wm Godfr Robt Lawrence GodMr Mary Fleetwood

(45) 22 Was baptd Berny Murray's Child Margt Godfr Pat Davison, GodMr Rose Eve

29 Was baptd John Roland's Child Sarah, Godfr John Curran, GodMr Mary Evans

29 Was baptd Nichs Winkly's Child John, Godfr John Pile, GodMr Anne Bannester

30 Was baptd Richd Chaffers's Child Anne, Godfr James Grant, GodMr Eliz Johnson

January 1760.

3d Was baptd Peter Adderton's son Willm Godfr John Eccleston GodMr [*blank*] Johnson

4 Was baptd Willm Richardson's Child Anne, Godfr James Worsel, GodMr Miss Tyror

6 Was bapd John Buller's Child Jeane, Godfr John Parkinson, GodMr Grace Buller

[no date] Was bapd Thos Rimmers child Elizth Godfr Richd Alcock, GodMr Anne Rimmer

15 Was baptd Willm Gadds's Child Robert, Godfr Rob. Blackburn, GodMr Winefd: Swift

21 Was baptd Danl Northon's child Eliz Godfr Davd Tressy, GodMr Cisy Tressy

22 Was baptd Cuthbert Rimmer's Son Thos Godfr Hen: Leatherbarrow, GodMr Mary Lovelady [? *blot*]

24 Was baptd Thos Gidley's Child Thos Godfr John Pye, GodMr Mary Smith

27 Was baptd James Thomson's Child Eliz. Godfr Howine Griffen, GodMr Brigt Kelly

30 Was baptd Willm Liddol's Child Helen, Godfr Ja. Berchonough, Godmr Hele Loyd

31 Was bapd James Lynch's child Briget, Godfr Chris. Lynch, Godmr Cath: Scorfield

February 1760

1 Was baptd George Porter's Child George, Godfr Thos Sackston GodMr Mary Roberts

2d Was baptd John Doyla's Child Anne, Godfr John Feuist, GodMr Jean Frazer

3d Was baptd John Fazakerly's Child Willm Godfr John Boyle, GodMr Eliz Smith

3d Was baptd Edmd Murphey's Child Charles, Godfr Martin Naigle, GodMr Eliz Joye

10 Was baptd George Howine's Child Francis, Godfr Jos Lorten Esther Yates GodMr

10 Was bapd Michl Quigley son to Michl Quigley Godfr Barby Farer, Godmr Katty Griffen

10 Was bapd Wm Farrar's Child Mary, Godfr Robt Moss, Godmr Mrs Beetham.

15 Was Baptd Petr Frost's Child John, Godfr John Bullin GodMr Mary Blundell

20 Was Baptd John Crawders's Child John, Godfr John Rowland GodMr Eliz Stanfield

March 1760

2 Was baptd Willm Jackson's Child Margt Godfr Lewis Trahan, GodMr Mary Jackson

2 Was bapd Peter Harrison's child Eleonor, gofr Hen: Leather-barrow GodMr Elizth Alcock

9 Was bapd Hen. Hogan's child Rose Godfr Patrick Davis, godmr Rose Eves

16 Was bapd Andrew Ralph's child Richd Godfr Hugh Carroll, godmr Margt Living

16 Was bapd Charles Mcguire's child Mary, Godfr Thos Saxton, godmr Cath: Griffin

20 Was baptd Joseph Winter's Child Joseph, Godfr John Cambell, Rose [C *over* S]iveter GodMr

23 Was baptd Pat. Kelly's child Eduard, Godfr Edmd Kelly. GodMr Mary Web

31 Was bapd Richd Nailor's child Richd Godfr Jno Eccleston, godmr Rose Civiter

31 Was baptd Willm Classons Child Daniel, Godfr Edmd Kelly. GodMr Helene Cooke

April 1760

6 Was bapd Edwd Barrow's Child James, Godfr Jno Parkinson, Godmr Elizth Smilling

6 Was bapd Robert Blackburn's child Robert, godfr Wm Garrard, godmr Mary Lynfod

8 Was baptd Cornrs Reddings Child Eliz, Godfr Raph McMullen GodMr Cicy Glasby.

(46) 27. Was Baptd Rich Higson's [Child *over* Anne] Anne, Godfr Ja. Kass [*or* Kap], GodMr Cath. Asby.

[April *crossed out*] May 1760

5. Was Bapd Patrick Syons's son Patrick, Godfr James Worsley, Godmr Mary Dowdel

15 Was Baptd Michel Collins's Child Charles, Godfr James Grant, GodMr Mary Tyrer
15 Was Bapd Chisr Magary's child Elizth Godfr Jno Lovelady, Godmr Barb. Atkinson
18 Was Baptd Thos Street's child John, Godfr James Worsely, GodMr Eliz Rigby
19 Was Baptd Charles Roark's Child Ann, Godfr Thos Boylen GodMr Cath Donely
25 Was baptd Willm Copwell's Child Thos, Godfr Edud Burn, GodMr Mary Copwell
25 Was baptd Thos Rooker's Child Anne, Godfr John Hardman, GodMr Mrs Duffty
25 Was Baptd John Welsh's Child Cathe Godfr Thos Moore GodMr Cath Ormond.

June 1760

1. Was Baptd John Waren's Child Mary, Godfr John Hudgen, GodMr Hel Killay
1 Was baptd John Tatlocks Child Ralph, Godfr Will. GodMr Eliz Tatlook [Tatlock]
5 Was bapd Wm Campbell son to Thos Campbell Godfr Patrick Burk Godmr Nan Mcguire
2d Was baptd Mathias Holmes's child Robt Godfr James Grant GodMr Eliz [Johnson *over erasure*]
7th Was bapd Howen Macqui's Child Mary, Godfr Edud Roche, GodMr Anne Roche
9 Was bapd Thos Beesley's Child Mary, Godfr Thos Beesley, Godmr Eln Stringfellow
9th Was Baptd Thos Hunter's Child Anne Godfr Willm Winstanly GodMr Cath Scoffield
15 Was Baptd Will Hornby's Child Jean, Godfr Edud Docherty, GodMr Anne Roche
15 Was baptd Jams Vauss's Child Willm, Hen. Kaye Godfr & Mary Cayle GodMr.
22 Was bapd Arthur Mcgee's Son Willm Godfr Barby Cunningham, Godmr Mary Darnley
22 Was Baptd Barny Cuningham's Child Anne, Godfr Pat. Shail, GodMr Jeane Taylor
24 Was Baptd Edud Wilcock's Child Mary, Godfr Willm Tatlock, GodMr Eliz Tatlock.

July 1760

6 Was Baptd Math Manen's Child John, Godfr And. Ralph, GodMr Cicily Tidin
6 Was bapd Thos Harrison's child Thos Godfr Edmund Warrington godmr Fs Johnson
13 Was baptd James Barten's Child Eliz Godfr Ja. Bertinot, GodMr Mary Wilson
15 Was bapd Sarah [& Elizth *crossed out*] Green, child[ren *crossed out*] to Saml Green, Godfr Wm Dickn Godmr Prns Dr
15 Was bapd Saml Greens child Elizth godfr Jno Parkinson, Godmr Ellen Coid.

16 Was bap^{d} W^{m} Arrowsmith's child Mary godf^{r} Tho^{s} Sexton, godm^{r} Ellen Blanchard
21 Was bap^{d} Jn^{o} Norris's child James, godf^{r} Tho^{s} Norris Godm^{r} Ann Harald
21 Was Bapt^{d} John Copwel's Child Elizth Godf^{r} John Durryhouse, GodM^{r} Eliz Ferrar
27 Was bap^{d} Jn^{o} William's Son Jn^{o} Godf^{r} Hen: Savage, Godm^{r} Judith M^{c}Hobel
28 Was Bapt^{d} Hugh Curphey's Child Eliz. Godf^{r} Ja. Worsel, GodM^{r} Eliz Scoffild

August 1760

1 Was bapt^{d} Patrick Daudel's Child James, Godf^{r} Arthur Kelly, GodM^{r} Brig^{t} Kelly
3 Was bapt^{d} Fredrick Davies's Child Eliz, Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Tressey, GodM^{r} Mary Handish
6 Was bapt^{d} Ralph Answorth's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Edu^{d} Frith, GodM^{r} Eliz Pensike
10 Was bapt^{d} Cha: Cariss's Child John Godf^{r} John Wilkison, GodM^{r} Eliz Smithin
17 Was bapt^{d} Mich^{l} Rayon's Child James, Godf^{r} John Kelly, GodM^{r} Rose Sutton
(47) 17 Was Bapt^{d} Geo. Barloo's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Mich^{l} Laweer, GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Marshall
18 Was Bapt^{d} Ja Bernard's Child Steven, Godf^{r} Pet. Perry, GodM^{r} Eliz Norris
24 Was Bapt^{d} Henry Bonn's Child Anne, Godf^{r} Peter Frost, GodM^{r} Cath Simner
24 Was Bapt^{d} Fran. Walker's Child, Mary, Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Galloo, GodM^{r} Hel. Blanchard
24 Was Bapt^{d} John Kelly's Child Elenor, Godf^{r} Math^{w} Noonan, GodM^{r} Mary Webb
31 Was Bapt^{d} John Hudctions Child Will^{m} Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Lovelady, GodM^{r} Prud^{ce} Dicki[son *above*]
31 Was Bapt^{d} Will^{m} Litherland's Child Will^{m} Godf^{r} John Golden, GodM^{r} M^{y} Gorten

September 1760

7 Was Bapt^{d} John Tickle's Child Brig^{t} Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Sackston, GodM^{r} Mary Chantrel
11 Was Bapt^{d} Rich^{d} Smith's Child Will^{m} Godf^{r} Will Hornby GodM^{r} Hel. Smith.
11 Was Bapt^{d} Pat Devine's Child Anne, Godf^{r} [*blank space*] GodM^{r} M^{y} Clarke
14 Was bapt^{d} John Strinfellow's Child James, Godf^{r} Rob^{t} Lawrence, GodM^{r} M^{rs} Moly[neux *above*]
14 Was bap^{d} Any Stanley's Child Tho^{s} Godf^{r} Hugh Morgan Godm^{r} Hannah Wright
14 Was bap^{d} Jn^{o} Hardman's Child Will^{m} Godf^{r} Hen. Doughly Godm^{r} Mary Summers
21 Was bapt^{d} Ja. Quick's Child Edu^{d}, Godf^{r} John Ferrar, GodM^{r} Eliz Rigby

October 1760

5. Was baptd John Sullivan's Child Margt Godfr John Welsh GodMr Grace Kary

8 Was baptd Robt Boyde's Child Edud Godfr James Grant GodMr Alce Sherlock

13 Was baptd Will. Kirkman's Child Thos Godfr Geor. Winstenly GodMr Barby Atkinson

20 Was Baptd Ja. Ferrar's Child Eliz, Godf Will. Tatlock GodMr Debra Wilcock

25 Was Baptd John Parker's Child Willm Godfr Willm Couper GodMr Ans Johnson

26 Was Baptd Edud Penington's Child Jean, Godfr Richd Benian GodMr Alice Bradly

26 Was Baptd John Jones's Child Mary, Godfr Thos Sackston GodMr Mary Roberts

31 Was Baptd Ja. Ferrars Child John, Godfr Hen. Letherbarrow GodMr W Swift.

November 1760

2 Was bapd Jno Dyer's son John, Godfr Jono Green, GodMr Margaret Woodman

2 Was baptd Anty Mcdonald's Child, John, Godfr John Armstrong GodMr Mary Grimstedge

2d Was baptd Mathw Plumbs Child Eliz Godfr Thos Sackston, GodMr Eliz Parker.

11 Was baptd Will. Swift Child John, Godfr Laur. Blundel, GodMr Wind Swift

15 Was baptd John Whitfield Child John, Godfr And. Herald, GodMr Mary Letherbarrow

16 Was baptd Thos Halme's Child Eliz, Godfr Thos Sackston, GodMr Mary Crispe

16. Was baptd James Bullers Child William [× 12 months old *above*], John Murry godMr Bridget Murry.

16 Was baptd John Scarisbricks Child, Helen, Rich Onsworth, godMr Ann Tatlock.

30 Was baptd Barnard [F *over* t]errons child, Bernard, Mich Lollar, GodMr Margt Levin

30 Was baptd Wm Bostock chld James, Martin Nagle, GodMr Elise Smith

December 1760

14 Was baptd Dens Betts child John, John Kelly, Cicily Ho[u *over* li]ghton

(48) 19 Was baptd John Sephon's child John, Godfr John Fletcher, GodMr Eliz: Scott.

¶[*Next entry is crossed out, but seems to read*, 20 Was baptd Gabriel Mouran child Ann, Mary. Godfr Alan Living GodMr Ann trahann]

20 Was baptd Philpe Shovelin's child Ann, Godfr Ja. Maguire, GodMr Ann Maguire

21 Was baptd Thos Jumps child Thos, Godfr Thos Mcamagert, GodMr Mrs Rush

21 Was baptd Daniel OBriens child Michael, Godfr Thos Cubbige godmr Mary Bergins

28 Was baptd Dan : Blacks child Daniel, Godfr [H *crossed out*]arthur Mccghee, god Mr Nany Donoly.

January 1761

1 Was baptd Denis Bennet's Child Edud Godfr Saml Bright GodMr Helen [Shielden *above*]

2 Was baptd Robt Waren's Child Margt. Godfr Willm Johnson. Godfr [*sic*] Alice Abbot

4. Was Baptd Wm Hunt's Child Mary, Godfr Jaspar Harper GodMr Jenny Pensic.

13 Was baptd Thos Seele's Child Thos, Godfr Char. Molyneux, GodMr Mrs Scarris[brick *above*]

12 Was bapd Gaspar Pendergasts son Gaspar Godfr Js Worsly, godmr Mary Well

13 Was bapd Geo : Andrews child Elizabeth [× 32 days old *above*, × *below*]. Godfr Wm anderton godMr Elis Mcdonough

18 Was bapd John Wrights child Elizab : Godfr Charles Mcguire, godMr Mary Wright

14 Was bapd ——— Betty Hughs, Godfr Jno Tickle, godMr Elizab : Farrar.

18 Was bapd [*blank space*] child N. [*rest of entry space blank*]

18 Was bapd Terence Dunns child Ann. Godfr Nich : Gunn, godMr Catherine lindaw.

18 Was bapd [*blank space*] Jumps child Eliz : Godfr Terence Dunn, godMr Davis[on ?]

25 Was baptd Hugh Mckonely child Hugh Godfr Edu. Rice godMr Anne Hagen.

February 1761

1 Was bapd Patrick Fitzsimmons child Felix Godfr Dens Crilley godMr Cath : Winn-Hollen [?]

2 Was bapd Thos Beetham's child Martha Godfr Dan : Knowlen GodMr Elisb : Olock

5 Was Baptd Willm Wilson's child Willm Godfr Richd Benion, godMr Mary Kelly

7 Was Baptd Rich : Ecclestons child Eliz : Godfr Thos Holme, godMr Susanna Philips.

8 Was Baptd Jno Lovelady's child Jno Godfr Wm Thracy godMr Mary Leatherbarrow.

8 Was Baptd Jno Redmunds child Mary Godfr Thos Levins, godMr Mary Kelly.

9 Was Baptd John Eccleston's Thos Godfr Ja. Eccleston, godMr Helene Pye

17 Was Baptd John Platt's Child John, Godfr Edm. Warrington, godMr Mary Blundel

19 Was Baptd Robt Lawrence Child John Godfr John Bradshy, GodMr Anne Fleetwood

21 Was Bapd Thos Fleetwo[od *over* d]'s child James, Godfr Thos Saxon, GodMr Frances Crisp.

22 Was baptd Jos. Welsh's child Jos. Godfr And. Harrold, GodMr Mrs Whittfield

March 1761

(49) 1 Was baptd Samuel Wright's Child Edud Godfr Willm Dickison, GodMr Mary [Formby *above*]

1 Was baptd Js Case's Child Thos, Godfr Jos. Roberts, GodMr Ann Howen

2 Was baptd Josua Anders Child John, Godfr Js finch GodMr Ann finch.

8 Was baptd Robt Mosse's Child Peter, Godfr Ja. Worsel GodMr Jeane Morris

11 Was baptd Wm Summers child Mary, Godfr [Wm *crossed out*] Jos: Hawson, GodMr Ann Dufty

18 Was bapd Edmd Singletons child Margaret Godfr Thos Rooker GodMr Marg: Shaw

18 Was bapd Charles Jselys child John Godfr P Johnson. GodMr Elisabeth Leigh.

26 Was bapd Aurth: Mays child Js Godfr Neal Wede P.K. GodMr Bridget Wade

28 Was bapd John Tickles child Joseph Godfr Jos Tickle[s *crossed out*] GodMr Cat: Pope.

April 1761

5. Was bapd Geo: Woods child Thos Godfr Js Case God Mrs Owen

9 Was bapd Archibd Coyles child Elenor, Godfr Mr Warrington, GodMr Eliz [Doran *above*]

10 Was bapd Christopher Stones child Matty Godfr Alex: le blanc, godMr [gill *crossed out*] Mr Gill:

12 Was bapd Thos Holmes child Dorothy Godfr Thos Pensic. godMr Jenny Pensic.

13 Was baptd Ja. Jinnons child Richd Godfr John Welsh, GodMr Mary Evans

19 Was Baptd Ja. Formby's child Mary Godfr Philp Formby GodMr Mary Estom.

27 Was Baptd Ridmd Dillon's [child *above*] Nicholas, Godfr Hugh Black, GodMr Julie Hides

26 Was Baptd Thos Streets Child Ann, Godfr And. Ralph, GodMr Mrs Cross

May 1761

8 Was bapd Jos youngs child Jos Godfr Hen: Leatherbarrow, godMr Mrs Crawley

10 Was bapd Patrk Howard Child Bridget: Godfr Jno Row godMr Mary Wells

10 Was bapd Charles Eeagen Child Marg. Godfr Js Donolly, godMr Mary Morphy

16 Was Baptd Mulless Main's Child John, Godfr Pat Maguy GodMr Heln Guicke

17 Was Bapd Henry Cowlys child Mary godfr Edward Halsal. godMr Cicil: Leatherbar[row.]

17 Was Bapd Jno Websters Child Mary Godfr Thos Morton, godMr prudens Dickeson

17 Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Kennys Child Tho^{s} Godf^{r} Jos. Johnson GodM^{r} Mary Wells.

31 Was Bapt^{d} Charles Ashton's Child Anne, Godf^{r} Rob^{t} Hails GodM^{r} Hel^{n} Lewthwate

June 1761

2 Was Bapt^{d} Ad^{m} Formby's Child Jeane Godf^{r} John Binington GodM^{r} An^{e} Fletcher

10 Was Bapt^{d} Th^{os} Foster's Child Thos Godf^{r} John Rolin, GodM^{r} Eliz Lee.

10 was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Barkers Child Jane Godf^{r} Edmund Cuendon GodM^{r} Ailes Barrow

14 was Bap^{d} Th^{os} Lovelady^{s} Child Mary, Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Copple, godM^{r} Betty Farrer

18 Was Bapt^{d} Laur. Blundell's Child Eliz Godf^{r} J^{n} Wilkinson GodM^{r} Eliz Swift

28 was Bapt^{d} Sam: Blackshee^{s} Child Eliz Godf^{r} Ja^{s} Fairhourst GodM^{r} Eliz Fortune

28 was Bapt^{d} W^{m} Liddle^{s} Child Mary Godf^{r} Geo: Wilson godM^{r} Mary Cooly

28 was Bapt^{d} Jas Bird^{s} Child Ellen Godf^{r} Terence Hagen. godM^{r} Eliz: Joice

23 Was Bapt^{d} M^{r} Chaffers Child [*blank*] Godf^{r} P. Briant godM^{r} Miss Chaffers

(50) 30 Was Bapt^{d} Peter Conry^{s} child Peter godf^{r} Laurence Blundell, godM^{r} Eliz Neale

July 1761

12 Was Bapt^{d} Ralph Mercer's child Sara, Godf^{r} Andr: Musca, gdM^{r} [Mary Harrison *above*]

15 Was Bapt^{d} John Maurice's child Will^{m} Godf^{r} Claude Peter, GodM^{r} Cath Richard.

20 Was Bapt^{d} Will^{m} Shepherd's child Helene Godf^{r} [*long blank space*] Dennet.

August 1761

1 Was Bapt^{d} Mich: Ryans child Mary Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Cambel godM^{r} Ann Cambel

2 Was Bapt^{d} Hen Key^{s} child Ja^{s} godf^{r} Rob^{t} Laurence god^{mr} Ellen Banton

2 Was Bapt^{d} Gervais Lions child Jo^{s} Godf^{r} Jos: Charnley. god^{mr} Winy Lancaster

18 Was Bapt^{d} Bernard Clark child Mary Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Molligan godM^{r} Rose Maclegui

18 Was Bapt^{d} W^{m} Jackson^{s} child Jane Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Sephton godM^{r} M Cowper

23 Was Bapt^{d} Ric^{d} Edward^{s} child John Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Tickle godM^{r} Ales Prior

24 Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Scarrisbrick's child Peter, Godf^{r} John Right GodM^{r} M^{y} Thomason

30 Was Bapt^{d} Pat: Sheale's child Jos: godf^{r} Jn^{o} Roanen. godM^{r} Christian Boilan

Sept^{r} 1761.

5 Was bapt^{d} Howen Maguy's Child Nancy Godf^{r} [*blank*]
10 Was bapt^{d} George Couper's Child, Charles, Godf^{r} M^{r} Briant. GodM^{r} M^{rs} Sephon
13 Was bapt^{d} Pat: flanegan^{s} child Eliz: Godf^{r} Pat: Dowran godM^{r} Sally Dowran
13 Was bapt^{d} John Muligan's Child, Esther, Godf^{r} George Grafton, GodM^{r} Alice Norris
14 Was bapt^{d} [*blank space*] child James, Godf^{r} Ja. Worsel, GodM^{r} Alice Fezakerly.
16 Was bapt^{d} Pat. Dowdel's Child Pat. Godf^{r} Howin Griffin, GodM^{r} Brigt Campbel.
23 Was bapt^{d} Mich. M^{c}cullagh's Child Charles Godf^{r} John M^{c}kavren, GodM^{r} M^{y} Haughton
25 Was bapt^{d} Hen: Fee^{s} child Mary Godfr Jn^{o} green, GodM^{r} Cecily Ormond
25. Was Bapt^{d} Hugh Fauche's child Marg^{t} Godf^{r} Ja. Worsel, GodM^{r} Alice Mullineux.

October 1761

4 Was bapt^{d} [*rest of entry blank*]
6 Was bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Mollington's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Raph Ainsworth, GodM^{r} Marg^{t} King.
8 Was bapt^{d} Edw: prices Child Elizab: Godf^{r} Hugh M^{c}enally GodM Abigal Eagan
19 Was bapt^{d} M^{r} Lynch^{s} Child Mary godf^{r} M^{r} Carroll, godM^{r} M^{rs} finch
21 Was bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Maguires Child Jane godf^{r} Pet Murphey godM^{r} Rose M^{c}anah[an ?]

Nov. 1761

8 Was bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Macentagard^{s} child Ja^{s} godf^{r} Aurth^{r} Donoly godM^{r} Hellen [S]trome
8 Was Bapt^{d} John Bullar's Child Agnes, Godf^{r} Barth^{w} Eccles, GodM^{r} Eliz. Eaton.
8 Was Bap^{d} Mich^{l} Hogans Child Ann, Godf^{r} John Conway GodM^{r} Eliz Davies
8 Was Pat [V *over* W]aughan's Child Ann Godf^{r} Nic Vaughan GodM^{r} Eliz Catrer.
(51) 15 was baptd [*blank rest of entry*]
15 Was Bapt^{d} Edw^{d} M^{c}Kanan's child Sarah, Godf^{r} Hug. Carrol, GodM^{r} Al. Richardson
17 was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Rimmer child Eliz. godf^{r} Ric: Alcock godM^{r} Ann Rimmer
22 was Bapt^{d} Nich: Collins child ann: godfr Pat: M^{c}daniel godM^{r} Mary Marshal
22. was Bapt^{d} W^{m} Taylor's child Marg^{t} godfr Tho^{s} Maghee, godM^{r} Ann: Maghee
28 Was Bapt^{d} Jos: Johnson's Child Fanny, Godfr Jos. Lambert GodM^{r} Nelly Arnold
29 Was Bapt^{d} Pat Devign's Child Edu^{d} Godfr John Morney GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Meehann

29 Was Bapt^{d} Howen Whelen's Child John, Godfr John Martin, GodM^{r} Cath^{e} Shipherd

29 Was Bapt^{d} John Ratlif's Child Anne godfr Fran. Wolker, GodM^{r} Eliz. Westiet.

December 1761

3 Was Bapt^{d} Will^{m} Perkins's Child Eliz Godf^{r} Th^{os} M^{c}kay GodM^{r} Suz: Machoy

7 Was bapt^{d} Geo. Barly's Child Joshua Godf^{r} Ja. Ward, GodM^{r} Mary Carty

8 Was bapt^{d} Dan^{l} Hanaway's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Pat. Davison, GodM^{r} Mary Evans.

14 Was bapt^{d} Will. Mahens's Child George, Godf^{r} Ja. Ledwitch, GodM^{r} Anna Sullivan.

13 was Bap^{d} Pat Magills Child Francis godf^{r} Pat: fitzsummons godM^{r} Cat. Griffen

14 Was bapt^{d} Will^{m} Dickison's Child Will. Godf^{r} John Platt, GodM^{r} Mary Haugton

27 Was Bapt^{d} John Queen's Child Cath. Godf^{r} John Murray, GodM^{r} Eliz Welsh

30 Was Bapt^{d} Ralph Answorth's Child Jos : [xphr *above*] Godf^{r} John Answorth, GodM^{r} M^{rs} Myres.

January 1762

3 Was Bapt^{d} David Gwin^{s} Child Ann godf^{r} Pet: Kelly godM^{r} Alice Barlow.

10 Was Bapt^{d} Cha: Felton's Child Mary Godf^{r} John Morris GodM^{r} Ann Cambell

10 Was Bapt^{d} Pet: Daly's Child Ann godf^{r} W^{m} Henry GodM^{r} Ann Bernardy

10 Was Bapt^{d} [*blank*] Bride's Child Mary godf^{r} M^{r} Peack godM^{r} Mary Chantrill

10 Was Bapt^{d} W^{m} Catheril's Child Jane godf^{r} Ben: Evans GodM^{r} Peggy Boyle.

12 Was Bapt^{d} Edu^{d} Smith's Child Alice Godf^{r} Will^{m} Sherlock. GodM^{r} Alice Sherlock

15 Was Bapt^{d} Eliz Marchant aged 34 years of age. Wife to Charles Davis, Witnesses were Bennet Evans, & Jeane Hardine

19 Was Bapt^{d} Phil: Garrets child Thos. godf^{r} Tho^{s} Holland GodM^{r} Martha Quick

19 Was Bapt^{d} Tob: Kaen's child John Godf^{r} Rob^{t} Moss. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Kaens

20 Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Lancaster's child Mary Godf^{r} Jos. Johnson GodM^{r} Fanny Crispe

21 Was Bap^{d} Pat Macans child Jam^{s} godf^{r} Owen Griffen godm^{r} Barb: fisher

23 Was Bapt^{d} Barn: Valens's child Eliz Godf^{r} John Pye GodM^{r} Eliz. Mercer

24 Was Bapt^{d} Jo^{s} Semsons child Mary godf^{r} John Bannister godmr Mary Dennet

February 1762

1 Was Baptd Pat Maguire's child Margt Godfr Pat Mcdonald, GodMr Lucy Harven

2 Was Baptd Thos Seel's child Alice Godfr Bryon Hardine, GodMr Margt Hughes

7 was Baptd John Eltonneads child Eliz: godfr Robt Glover godMr Margt Levins

7 was Baptd John Maghee's child [*blank*] godfr [*blank*] godMr Mrs Mcontagard

8 Was Baptd John Laungthy's child John Godfr Will. Wilson. GodMr Mary Laytham.

(52) 9 was baptd Edwd Gores child John. Godfr Mr Clerkson GodMr Miss Saxon.

14 Was baptd John Ronen's child Ann, Godfr Ja. Stevenan GodMr Mary Conway.

14 Was Baptd Cutht Right's child Eliz, Godfr Pet. [R *over* Wr]ight GodMr Alice Scarrisbrick

16 was Bapd Jas Sanders child Jas, godfr Geo: grafton godMr Bridgt Suarbrick

21 was Bapd Pet: Wrights child Jenny godfr Jno Wright. godMr Ann Robison

21 was Bapd Mich. Quicklys Child Dens Danl, godfr Charls Maguire godMr Cat. Coneroy.

21 was Bapd Wm Hanleys Child Nely Godfr Jno Donovan godMr Xn Boiland

21 was Bapd Jno Gerards Child Helen Godfr Jno Hodgen godMr Jane Bixter

21 was Bapd [*blank*] Kellys Child John godfr Wm Conway godMr Ann: Murphey

22 was Bapd [*blank*] Harrolds Child Thos godfr Geo: Cross. godMr [*blank*]

24 was Bapd Alex: Winstenlys Child Susanna godfr Jas finch godMr Margt Winstenley

March 1762

11 Was Baptd Barn. Fairn's Child Richd Godfr And Herrald, GodMr My Daudel

16 Was Bapd Barn. Dougartys Child Peggy godfr Ricd Riply GodMr Elis: King

21 Was Bapd Edwd Appletons Child Elizab: godfr Ricd Norton [Ellen *crossed out*] godMr Ellen Wilson

21 Was Bapd Edwd Murpheys Child Edwd godfr Terance duffy GodMr Mrs Johnson

21 Was Baptd Pat Fitsimons's Child Thos Godfr Charles White, GodMr Eliz McSherry

25 Was Bapd Jno Redmunds Child Jos godfr Wm Wilson godMr Anna Harrold

28 Was Baptd Martn Kelly's Child Cath. Godfr Jno Kelly, GodMr Brigt Gartony

28 Was Bapd Jno lindals Child Mary Godfr Thos Tracy GodMr Ailes Howard

28 Was Bap^{d} Rob^{t} Hennesy^{s} Child Richard Godf^{r} W^{m} Macland GodM^{r} Mary E[w *over* v]ans

29 Was Bap^{d} Th^{os} gillow child [born y^{e} 23^{d} ult^{o} *above*] Mat^{w} godf^{r} W^{m} Coppell, god^{mr} Eliz: Farrer

April 1762

3^{d} Was Bapt^{d} Th^{os} Unsworth's Child Alice, Godf^{r} Th^{os} Brownbell, GodM^{r} Eliz Ince

6 Was Bapt^{d} Geo: Crafton's Child Francis, Godf^{r} Will. Herron, GodM^{r} Anne Conor.

9. Was Bapt^{d} Nich^{as} Winkly's Child Peter, Godf^{r} James Yets, GodM^{r} Mary Kelly.

12 Was Bap^{d} M^{r} Shuttleworths Child [*blank*] Godf^{r} Hen. finch godM^{r} Mary Lynch [*Interlined entry*]

11 Was Bap^{d} Laurence Purfield Child Martha Godf^{r} Francis Green, godM^{r} Ellen Holmes.

14 Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Eccleston's Child John, Godf^{r} John Pye, GodM^{r} Ann Eccleston

18 Was Bapt^{d} Laur: Fielding's Alex^{s} Godf^{r} And^{w} Romel, GodM^{r} Sus^{a} Thomson

18 Was Bapt^{d} Ja^{s} Norris^{s} child th^{os} godf^{r} W^{m} Farrer, godM^{r} Peggy Johnson.

23 Was Bapt^{d} Rob^{t} Boyde's child Th^{os}, Godf^{r} Scoffield, GodM^{r} Alice Hughes.

27 Was Bapt^{d} Jos Beetham's Child Mary, Godf^{r} Th^{os} Beetham GodM^{r} Sus^{a} Ince

May 1762

16 Was Bap^{d} Charl^{s} M^{c}guire^{s} Child Ja^{s} godf^{r} W^{m} Conway godm^{r} Mary Kelly.

22 Was Bapt^{d} Laur. Garagan's Child James Godf^{r} Pat French, GodM^{r} [*blank*]

23 Was Bapt^{d} Hugh Morgan's Child Hugh. Godf^{r} Mich: Rion, GodM^{r} Sarah Lorkan

26 Was Bapt^{d} Rich Swanick's Child Mary Godf^{r} [*blank*] GodM^{r} [*blank*]

26 Was Bapt^{d} Fred^{k} Derkson's Child Mary Godf^{r} Will^{m} Brodway GodM^{r} Ann Brewer.

30 Was Bap^{d} Pat: Kelly^{s} Child Mary godf^{r} Jn^{o} Martin godM^{r} Jane Magloughlin.

June 1762

(53) 6 Was bap^{d} Jo^{s} Tyrers Child Ralph godf^{r} Ric^{d} Bridge. godM^{r} Betty Melling

11 Was Bapt^{d} John Fazakerly's Child Th^{os} Godf^{r} Th^{os} Howard, GodM^{r} Kelly Martin.

12 Was Bapt^{d} James Fazakerly's Child Jeane Godf^{r} H^{y} Mollineux, GodM^{r} Sarah Chaddock

27 Was Bapt^{d} Th^{os} Hall's Child Will. Godf^{r} Hen: Clarkson, GodM^{r} Jeane Simons.

July 1762

4 Was Bapt^{d} Hen^{y} Cowly's Child Ann, Godf^{r} Rob^{t} Smith, GodM^{r} Jeane Bixter

11 Was Bapd Jno Dwire child Mary Ann godfr Jas Rogers, godMr Mary Wright.
17 Was Bapd [*blank*] Whitfields child Easter godfr Hen: Leatherbarrow, gdMr [*blank*]
18 Was Bapd Ricd Lortins Child Margt godfr Edwd Farrer godMr Ann Cuerdon
18 Was Bapd Dens Bennets Child Jas godfr Thos Hughes, godMr Mary Cannon
18 Was Baptd Danl Clarke's Child Ann, Godfr Ja. Grant, GodMr Ann Johnson.
19 Was Baptd Maths Holmes Child Mary, Godfr Hen: Tatlock, GodMr My Chaffers.
22 Was Bapd Jas. Bartons Child Ann, godfr Jno Langshaw, godMr My Bolton
22 Was Bapd Jas fincheads Child Margt godfr Bennet Evans, godMr Charlotte Woods

August 1762

6 Was Baptd Jos. Parkinson's Child Rich Godfr Thos Bride GodMr Cicily Tracy.
8 Was Baptd John Tatlock's Child Heln Godfr Thos Jamson, GodMr Heln Jamson
8 Was Baptd Anty McDonald's Child Mary, Pet: Murphy Godfr GodMr Cath Griffen
8 Was Bapd Thos Smith's Child Eliz: godfr Thos Cubbige godMr Cat. Linford
15 Was Bapd Robt Gores Child Catherine Dolly godfr P. Briant godMr Dorothy Tayler
17 Was Baptd Tim. Benson's Child Nic. Godfr Rich. Hall, GodMr Margt Wilson
22 Was Bapd Hen: Eagen's Child Cat: godfr Mart. Lynch godMr Mary Winroe
17 Was Bapd Nic: fitzsimmons child ann godfr Robt Hennesy gmr ailes farrar
29 Was Bapd Ric: finchs child Eliz godfr Ja. Lumpton godMr Eliz Mcdonald

September 1762.

5 Was baptd John Gallomore's Child Jno, Godfr Thos Tickle; GodMr Alice Pye
5 Was bapd Wm Holliwell's child Mary. godfr. Charles Maguire. godmr Eliz. farrar.
5 was baptd Gord[i *above*]an Roark's Child Owen. Godfr Richd Riply. GodMr Judah Sullivan
5 Was baptd Will. Duggan's Child Ja. Godfr Ja. Barton, GodMr Eliz. Glover.
7 Was Baptd Jno Thornton's Child Helen. Godfr Jos. Beetham, GodMr Jeane Beetham.
6 Was Bapd Jno Welshs child Jas Jno. godfr Wm Miler. godMr Mary Dowdall.
7 Was Bapd Mich. Collinss child Mary godfr. Robt Laurence. GodMr Cicily Ormond.

8 Was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Lovelady^{s} child mary. godfr. Hen: Leatherbarrow. godM^{r} Ellen Quick.
9 Was bapt^{d} Thos Wright's Child Sarah. Godf^{r} Math^{w} Plumb, GodM^{r} Jeane Lorthy.
(54) 10th Was Bapt^{d} Will Jackson's Child Cath. Godf^{r} John Parker. GodM^{r} Fran. Cowper.
14th Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Waterhouse's Child John. Godf^{r} Hen Duhan Godmr. Marie Vincent.
15th Was Bapt^{d} John Sephton's Child Hel^{n}. Godf^{r} Will Cowper. Godmr. Mrs Sephton.
18th Was Bapt^{d} Hugh Neal's child Cat: godf^{r} Tho. Saxon. godM^{r} Mary Sephton
19 Was Bap^{d} Phil Kelly^{s} child W^{m} godfr. Tho^{s} Briscow godM^{r} Elen: fielding
19 Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Ferrar's Child Francis. Godf^{r} Hen^{y} Rimmer GodM^{r} Eliz. Ferrar.
24 Was bapt^{d} John Scarisbrick's child Ann, Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Beeseley. GodM^{r} Mar^{tha} Quick.
26 Was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Webster^{s} child Margt godf^{r} W^{m} Leatherland. godM^{r} Mary Gorton.

October 1762.

2 Was Bapt^{d} Arth^{r} Travies's Child Margt. Godf^{r} Math^{w} Kelly. GodM^{r} Tob^{tha} Fagan
2 Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Martin's Child Thos. Godf^{r} Ja. Dennet. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Crauft.
4 Was Bapt^{d} Rob^{t} Hales's Child Hel^{n}. Godf^{r} [Abra^{m} Moss *crossed out*, Fran. Gandy *above*] Gandy. GodM^{r} Eliz. Danson.
8 was Bap^{d} Hugh Barton's child Jn^{o} Tho^{s}. godfr. Jn^{o} Banister. godmr. Agnes gore.
10 was Bap^{d} Jas. Hornby^{s} child Marg^{t}. godfr. Ja^{s} finch. godM^{r} Bridget Suaresbrick.
10 Was Bapt^{d} Will. Swift's child Mary. Godf^{r} John Ferrar, GodM^{r} Eliz. Rigby.
*.
13 Was bap^{d} geo: Wood's child W^{m} godfr. Tho^{s} Bride godM^{r} Jane Jxon.
12 Was bapt^{d} Maur. Roche's child Tho^{s} Godf^{r} John Derry. GodM^{r} Eliz. Ainsworth
24 Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Chester's child Ja. Godf^{r} John Platt. GodM^{r} Jeane Platt.
24 Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Mercer's Child Hel. Godf^{r} John Ward. GodM^{r} Eliz. Toppin.
29. was Bapt^{d} Pat. Howards child Marg^{t} godfr. Jn^{o} Brown GodM^{r} Mary Butler
31 was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Porters child Marg^{t} godfr. Rich: Daily. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Upton.
29 was Bap^{d} NN child dead a few days after
31 was Bap^{d} Pat. Mucklegrew's child Ja^{s}. godfr. W^{m} Raybee GodM^{r} Grace Kelly

31 was Bap[d] Dan[l] Lowlands child Ann. godfr. Jn[o] Kaye god[mr] Mrs [Alcock *crossed out*, Beetham *above*]

13 was Bap[d] Tho[s] Inces child Ann. godfr. Mat* Winstanly. godmr. Mrs. onsworth

Nov: 1762.

1 Was Bap[d] Geo: Andrew's child Cat: godfr. Ja[s] Worsly. God M[r] M[rs] Carroll.

8 Was Bap[d] Hugh Beaghans child Susanna godfr. Ralph Holt. God[mr] Jane Holt.

8 Was Bap[d].

11 Was Bap[d] Jn[o] Stringfellow's child John godfr. Jo[s] Stringfellow. god[mr] ann fornby

14 Was Bapt[d] Ja. Boss's Child John Godf[r] Henry Formby. GodMr. Cath. Stanenhoute

14 Was Bapt[d] Will. Litherland's Child Rob[t]. Godf[r] John Webster. GodM[r] Ann Webster

21 Was Bapt[d] Will Claisson's Child Math[w] Godf[r] Nicol: Vaughan GodM[r] Ma[y] Trahan

21 was Bap[d] Jn[o] Wrights child Eliz: Godfr. Pet. Wright. god[mr] ann Blundell.

21 was bap[d] Jn[o] Milligan[s] child W[m] godf[r] W[m] Yates godM[r] Mary gayson

29. Was Bapt[d] Barn[y] Clarke's Child John, Godf[r] Pet. Hande. GodM[r] Eliz. Cropet.

December 1762

(55) 12 Was Bapt[d] Rich[d] Ch[a *over* il]ffer's Child Johnson. Godf[r] Rob. Johnson, GodM[r] Eliz. Johnson

12 Was Bapt[d] Rich[d] Eduard's Child Dor[y] Godf[r] Rob[t] Burch, GodM[r] Alice Prior.

12 Was Bapt[d] John Eccleston's Child Edu[d] Godf[r] John Lucas., GodM[r] Hel[n] Eccleston

12. Was Bapt[d] Tho[s] Beesely's Child Jos. Godf[r] John Scarrisbrick, GodM[r] Hel[n] Hassley. N.B.—This Child, when born, had 2 teeth in his under jaw as long as a child of 4 years old.

16. Was Bapt[d] Edu[d] Barrow's Child Edu[d] Godf[r] John Buller. GodM[r] Jeane Finch.

17 was Bap[d] Jn[o] Waring's child Eliz. godfr. Laurence Keegan. god[mr] Ellen Gillow.

19 Was Bapt[d] Mich[l] Dun's Child John. Godf[r] Tho[s] Saxton. GodM[r] Ann Tyrer.

21 Was Bapt[d] Fra. Walker's Child Ann. Godf[r] Pat. Macklecrew, GodM[r] Peggy Tevenan

28 Was Bapt[d] Ja. Jennin's Child Ja. Godf[r] Owin Whelan. GodM[r] Cath. Durkenson.

28 Was Bapt[d] Howin Shale's Child Tho[s]. Godf[r] Hugh Laytham. GodM[r] Sarah Burn.

was Bap[d] Tho[s] Beetham's child. Godfr. Jno. Kaye godM[r]

* Three names inserted later.

Jan. 1763.

1 Was Bap^{d} Corn. Redding's child Jn^{o} Godfr. W^{m} Wood. god^{mr} Grace Rock.

9 Was bap. Pat Dowdal's child Laurence. godfr. Mic. Quigly gd^{mr} Jane Simmons

16 Was Bapt^{d} Pet. Currow's Child Laur. God^{fr} Tho^{s} Lawson, God^{mr} Ann Burk

16. Was Bap^{d} Mic M'ullagh child Jn^{o}. Godfr. Edw^{d} Holmes. gd^{mr} Sara Haughton.

23 Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Speakman's Child Jeane. God^{fr} Jasper Pendergrass. GodM^{r} Cic^{y} Gallasby.

23 Was Bap^{d} Mic Ryans child Jn^{o} Godfr. Ja^{s} Lynch. god^{mr} Charlotte Woods

24 Was Bapt^{d} Gaspar Pendergrass's Child Cath. God^{fr} Jno Fairn. God^{mr} Mary Kelly.

28 Was Bap^{d} Haughtons child Ann. godfr. W^{m} Wilson god^{mr} Ann Johnson.

30 Was Bap^{d} Rob^{t} Blakebourn's child W^{m} godfr. Hen. Leatherbarrow gdM^{r} Eliz Blakebourn

30 Was Bap^{d} W^{m} Copple^{s} child Ellen. godfr. David Kenny godM^{r} ailes farrar

Feb: 1763.

2 Was bap^{d} Hen. Molyneux' child Tho^{s}. godf^{r} Tho^{s} Molyneux god^{mr} Martha Winder.

13. Was Bap^{d} Pat. Vaughen child Ja^{s}. godf^{r} Edw^{d} Kelly. godM^{r} mary Dowdall.

16. Was Bap^{d} tho^{s} Fi[*z over* s]akerly child Marg^{t}. godfr. Jno. Fizakerly God^{mr} Mary Masterson

20 Was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Holmes child Jos. Randol. godfr. Gilbert Alcock. GodM^{r} Eliz. Aynsworth. [*Entry interlined*]

20 Was Bapt^{d} Ridm^{d} Dillon's Child Cath. Godfr. Rich^{d} Finch. GodM^{r} Brig^{t} Cambel.

20 Was Bap^{d} Rob^{t} Moss child Mary godfr. Andrew Rossen godmr. Eliz. Strong [*Entry interlined*]

27 Was Bapt^{d} Edu^{d} Penington's Child Edu^{d} God^{fr} John Smith GodM^{r} Eliz Foster

27 Was Bapt^{d} Geo. Wilson's Child Sarah God^{fr} Hugh Tiernon. GodM^{r} Mary Laytham.

March 1763.

3. Was Bap^{t} Philp Sheply's Child Paul. God^{fr} Pat. Vaughan, GodM^{r} Mary Kairn.

6. Was Bapt^{d} Will. Webster's Child Mary, God^{fr} Tho^{s} Guillard. GodM^{r} Eliz. Jacob

(56) 7. Was Bapt^{d} Will. Ferrar's Child Ann. God^{fr} Rich^{d} Arnet. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Dawson

13. Was Bapt^{d} Gery Nailon's Child Eliz. God^{fr} Will. Wilson, Godmr. M^{y} Kelly.

20. Was Bap^{d} Den^{s} Betts. child Cor^{ls} Godfr. Jn^{o} Maguire. GodM^{r} Ann Maguire.

20 Was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Cambels child Elenor. Godfr. W^{m} Brown. GodM^{r} Ann Byrne.

25 was Bap^{d} Jno. Symner's child Ja^{s}. godfr. Jno. Farrar. godM^{r} Mary Warton.

April 1763.

2 Was Bap^{td} Rob Culcheth's child Will. God^{fr}. Will. Culcheth. GodM^{r} M^{y} Smith.

2 Was Bapt^{d} Pet. Katter's child Ann. God^{fr}. Edu^{d} Morphey. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} McKian.

3. Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Holme's Child John. God^{fr}. Ja. Tevenan. GodM^{r} Esther Maguy

3 Was Bapt^{d} Thos Mullington's Helen. God^{fr}. Fran. Drumgole. GodM^{r} Mar^{a} Mackey.

12 Was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Clark Child Henry. godfr. Edw^{d} Pennington. GodM^{r} Mary Brownbill.

19 Was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Seele's child Helen. godfr. Brian Harding godM^{r} Marg^{t} Molyneux.

22. Was Bap^{d} Jn^{o}. Powton^{s} child Jno. god^{fr} P. Briant. godM^{r} Jane (*blot and hole*) sum

24 Was Bap^{td} Jno. Wards child Helen. God^{fr} John Farrar. GodM^{r} Ann Norris.

May 1763.

1. Was Bapt^{d} Edu^{d} Gore's Child Sarah. God^{fr} Hen^{y} Rimmer. GodM^{r} M^{a} Quick

2. Was Bap^{td} Ja. Quick's Child Will. God^{fr} Will. Farrar. GodM^{r} Helen Quick.

8 Was Bapt^{d} John Ratlifs Child Hel^{n}. God^{fr} Ja. Whitle. GodM^{r} Ann Blanchard.

9. Was Bapt^{d} Will. Ratchfort's Child Jn^{o} God^{fr} Pat. Fanigan. GodM^{r} Alice Barlow.

23 Was bap^{d} Tho^{s} Morgan child Jos. godfr. Pat. Doran. godMr. Eliz. Clarkson. [*Entry interlined*]

22 Was bap^{d} Thos Bannisters child Eliz. Godfr. Thos. Lorting. God^{mr} Eliz. Lorting

22 Was Bap^{d} X^{r} Magarr^{s} child Ja^{s}. Godfr. Jn^{o}. Lovelady. GodM^{r} Cat: M^{c}lane

25 Was Bapt Rob^{t} Laurences Child Jn^{o}. God^{fr} Tho. Peake GodM^{r} Ann Fleetwood

29 Was Bap^{d} Ja^{s} Billinge child Ann. God^{fr} Tho^{s} Billinge. God^{mr} Mrs Ruske.

June

2. Was bap^{d} Peter Jakeitas child Jas godfr. Tho^{s} Brownbill. godM^{r}. Eliz Westead

5. Was Bap^{d} Ja^{s} Maguire^{s} child Mary. godfr. Nic. Fitzsimmons Ailes Eagan.

12. Was bap^{t} tho^{s} Foster^{s} child Jas. godfr. Ja^{s} Morton. god^{r} Marg^{t} Waring.

18. Was bap^{d} Rob^{t} Hillard^{s} child Ann. godfr. Tho^{s} Walker. Godr. Eliz. Daniel

20. Was bap^{d} Dan^{l} Sullivan^{s} child Martha godf^{r} Miles Doyle. Godmr. Marg^{t} Riply.
26. Was bap^{d} Edw^{d} Wright's child Mary. Godfr. Jn^{o} Hardman. God^{r} Cicily Leatherbarrow
26. Was Bap^{d} Charles Eagan^{s} child Mary. godfr. Arthur Eagan. god^{r} Rose Eagan.
29. Was Bap^{d} Jo^{s} Sceles child Jane Ales. Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Pennington. god^{r} Ailes Syers.
30. Was bap^{d} W^{m} Hunts child Jn^{o} Godfr. Bart. Platt. god^{r} Marg^{t} Davis.

July 1763

8. Was Bapt^{d} Will Woodal's Child Will. Godf^{r} Martin GodM^{r} Martin.
17. Was Bap^{d} Pet Conry child Ann. Godf^{r} W^{m} Kirkman. God^{mr} M^{rs} Kirkman.
31. Was Bapt^{d} Thos. Lorten's Child Will. Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Morgan. GodM^{r} Eliz. Baxter.
(57) [8 *crossed out*, 17 *in margin*.] Was bap^{d} tho^{s} Row^{s} child Martha. godfr. Hen: Cowly. god^{r} Mary Morecroft.
[8 *crossed out*, 17 *in margin*.] Was bap^{d} tho^{s} Row^{s} child Mary. godfr. Jn^{o} Tickle. god^{r} Barbary Tillet.
28. Was bap^{d} Edw^{d}. Kay^{s} child Marg^{t}. Godfr. Riply. god^{r} M^{rs} ashton
24 Was bap^{d} Charles Maguire's child Eliz. godfr. W^{m} Conway. god^{r} Mary Laytham.

Aug^{t} 1763

7. Was Bap^{d} W^{m} Arismith Child Lucy. godfr. Hen. Cowly. god^{r} Marg^{t} Harly
8. Was Bap^{d} Ed. Fitzsimmons child Ja^{s} Godfr. Barab: Cambel. g^{r} Jane platt.
11. Was Bapt^{d} Ch. Karry's Child Charles. Godfr. Hug. Morphy. Godm^{r} M^{y} Webb.
14. Was Bapt^{d} Ralph Mercer's Child Edu^{d}. Godf^{r} Ja. Horn. GodM^{r} Ann Cullen.
21. Was Bap^{d} Pet: Record^{s} child W^{m} godf^{r} Dan^{l} Doran. God^{r}Mary Edwards.
27 Was Bap^{d} Barn^{by} Connigan^{s} child Mary godf^{r} John Ellis. god^{r} Ailes Pye.

Sep: 1763.

2 Was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Levis^{s} child tho^{s} godfr. Mic. Quigly god^{r} [Elleoner, *over some name*] Cain.
18. Was Bap^{d} Jo^{s} Simson's child Cuthbert godfr. Jn^{o} Simson. god^{r} Jane Butler.
18. Was bap^{d} W^{m} Sheppard^{s} child Ales. godf^{r} Tho^{s} Walker. god^{r} Eliz. Daniel
22 Was Bapt^{d} John Brade's Child Ja. Godf^{r} Hen Letherbarrow. GodM^{r} Hel. Holmes.
28. Was Bapt^{d} Sam. Blackshaw's Child Mary Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Fairest; GodMr. M^{y} Laurenson.

29th Was baptized Esther, Daughter to John & Mary Whitfield; Sponsors Henry & Mary Leatherbarrow

Octob: 1763.

2 Was Bapd John Owens child Mary. Godfr Thos Walker. godr Ellen Bantham.

2 Was Bapd Charles McDonald Child Mary Godfr. Danl Ferans. Godr Mary Griffiths

18 Was Baptd John Dawson's Child Ann, Godfr Ja. Billinge. GodMr Ann Farrar.

22 Was Baptd. Hugh Gollachar's Child Danl. Godfr Michl Roberts. GodMr Cath. Blundell.

25 Was Baptd Thos Levins's Child Mary Godfr John Magavern. GodMr Mary Clarke

30. Was bapd Pat. Gill's child thos. godfr. Barn. Carroll. godr. Cat. Martin.

Novr 1763.

13 Was Baptd Charles Donnely's Chd. Sarh. Godfr Pat. Kagan. GodMr. Ann Morphey

14 Was Baptd Jno. Buller's Child Ja. Godfr Thos Roscay, GodMr Eliz. Burgess.

16. Was Baptd Wm Jacksons child Jane. godfr. Jno Kaye. godr Eliz. Handyke.

16. Was Baptd Jos Johnsons child Jno Jos godfr [Pet. *above*] Briant. godr Cat. Jumpe Senior

17. Was Bapd Jno Shuttleworths child Jno George. godfr. Jas Lynch. godr Eliz. Shuttleworth

18. Was Bapd Jos Young child Mary; godfr. Jno Walmesly. godr Cat. Harrison.

20. Was Baptd Jno Cassedy's Child Mathw. Godfr Jno Winkly. GodMr Cath. Donnelly

(58) 27. Was Bapd John Jones' child Ricd Godfr. Jas Tavenon. Godr. Eliz. Westhead.

28. Was Bapd Jas Mortons child Ann. Godfr Wm. Tarlton. godr Eliz. [*name crossed out*] Strong.

December 1763.

6 Was Bapd Jas Lynchs child James gofr. Xpher Butler. Godr Miss Christian

12. Was Baptd Michl Roberts's Child Michl. Godfr Laur. Davies GodMr Hel. Laithwill [?]

14 Was Baptd Ralph Ainsworth's child Ralph. Godfr Ralph Watt. GodMr Mrs Jeane Clarke

17. Was Baptd Christr Bullin's [Child *above*] My. Godfr Ja. Norris, GodM Dorothy Taylor.

17. Was Baptd Richd Eccleston's Child Susa. Godfr Hy Letherbarrow. GodMr Susa Clarke.

18. Was Baptd John Wilkinson's Child Eliz. Godfr Heny Kaye. GodMr [Ny Banton *crossed out* Anne Corns *above*]

21 was Baptd Richd Swanwark child Rich: Thos. Godfr Charles Whatfield Godr Jane Clarke [*Entry interlined*]

25 Was Bapt^{d} Jn Hudgeons Child Hel. Godf^{r} Ja. Linch. GodM^{r} Hel Hodgeon.

26. Was Bapt^{d} Tob. Kan's Child Math^{w}. Godf^{r} [Will Hofywell *crossed out*, John Roche *above*] GodM^{r} Eliz [Greenwood *crossed out*, Conner *above*]

28 Was Bapt^{d} Gerv. Lyon's Child Pet. Godf^{r} Henry Gore, GodM^{r} Eliz. Charnley.

* 23 Was bap^{d} Thos. Nisbets child Jn^{o} Godf^{r} Charles Donally. God^{r} Marg^{t} Riply.

January 1764.

2. Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Parkinson's [Son *over* Child] Jn^{o} 16 years of age in presence of Tho^{s} Peake & Martha North.

5. Was Bapt^{d} Eman^{l} Hughes Child Hugh Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Scoffield GodM^{r} Hel. Boyde

11 Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Tatlock's Child Ellen. Godf^{r} M^{r} Jameson. GodM^{r} M^{rs} Jameson

15 Was Bapt^{d} Rich^{d} Chaffer's Child Hel. Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Chaffers. GodM^{r} Eliz Chaffers

27. was Bap^{d} Mich. Calligan^{s} child Ann. godf^{r} Charles Maguire. god^{r} M^{rs} Scholefield

21 was Bap^{d} Rob^{t} Maghee's child Robert. godfr. Felix Doran. god^{r} Ann Sullivan [*Entry interlined*]

Feb. 1764.

5. Was Bapt^{d} Edu^{d} Rice's Child Edu^{d}. Godf^{r} Edu^{d} Pyat. GodM^{r} Han^{h} Sweeny.

6. Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Beetham's Child Tho^{s}. Godf^{r} Rob^{t} Moss. GodM^{r} Eliz. Beetham.

7. Was Bapt^{d} Will. Swift's Child Will^{m}. Godf^{r} Ja. Tevenan. GodM^{r} Eliz. Nailon.

9. Was Bapt^{d} Will Brockle's Child Tho^{s} Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Keye Godf^{r} Eliz. Farrar.

9. Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} M^{c}Clace's Child Tho^{s} Godf^{r} Owen Ohara. GodMr. M^{y} Morney

12. Was Bapt^{d} Pet. Water's Child Jn^{o} Godf^{r} Suddan. GodM^{r} Helen Water.

12. Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Hardman's Child Jn^{o} Godf^{r} Will. Summers. GodM^{r} M^{y} Myner.

19. Was Bapt^{d} Rob^{t} Savery^{s} child W^{m} godf^{r} Jn^{o} Delany. God^{mr} Cat. M^{c}tagard.

19. Was Bapt^{d} Wm. Wilsons Child Anna. Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Blakebourn. God^{r} Wenf^{d} Swift.

19. Was Bap^{d} [Joshua *crossed out*, Laurence *above*] Blundells child Joshua Godf^{r} Rich. Alcock. God^{r} Ann Rimmer.

21. was Bap^{d} Ja^{s} Charnly^{s} child Peter. Godf^{r} Jo^{s} Charnley. God^{r} Eliz. Charnley.

25. Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Eccleston's Child Eliz. Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Lucas. GodM^{r} Ca^{n} Stanenout.

28. was Bap^{d} Phil. Brannegin's child Edward Godfr. Ja^{s} Barten God^{r} Anna Owen.

March 1764

4. Was Bapt^{d} Will. HolyWell's Child Marg^{t}. God^{fr} Pat Nail. GodM^{r} Eliz. Nail.
7. Was Bap^{d} Maurice Roche's Child Ja. God^{fr} Ja. Tevenan. GodM^{r} Mag^{t} Tevenan.
8. Was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Whitfield's Child Will. God^{fr} Hug. Barton. GodM^{r} Sa^{a} Brewer.
11. Was Bapt^{d} Pet. Conner's Child Marg^{t}. God^{fr} Owen Whalan. God^{r} Isab. Branin.
12. Was Bapt^{d}Dan^{l} Dun's Child In. God^{fr} Will. Summers. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Tevenan.
18. Was Bap^{t} Owen Whalan's Child Pat. God^{fr} Jn^{o} Mollon. GodM^{r} Conner
(59) 19. Was Bapt^{d} John Eccleston's Child Jn^{o} Godfr. Ja. Eccleston. GodM^{r} Peggy Mellan
22. Was Bapt^{d} Mau^{ce} Main's Child Cha. Godfr. Rog^{r} Connor. GodMr. Eliz. M^{c}Danno.
22. was Bap^{d} W^{m} Bradshaw^{s} child [Eliz. *over* Anne] godfr. Tho^{s} Bride *crossed out*] Rich. Unsworth God^{r} Alice Molyneux
22 was Bap^{d} Ja^{s} Green Child Ja^{s}. God^{fr} Jn^{o} Whittle God^{r} Brig^{t} Delany.
25. was Bap^{d} John Gerards child Anna God^{fr} Wm. Bradshaw. God^{r} Mary Lion.
27. Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Wood's Child Ann. God^{fr} Tho^{s} Bride GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Wilson
27. Was Bap^{d} Will. Brashy's Child Eliz. God^{fr} Rich^{d} Unsworth. GodM^{r} Alice Mollyneux.

[*The above entry is crossed out*]

30. was Bap^{d} W^{m} Barrow^{s} child Marg^{t}. god^{fr} Jo^{s} Johnson. God^{r} Ann Lasey.
30. was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Parkers child Dead godfr. Wm. Tarleton. god^{r} Mary Jackson

April 1764.

2. was Bap^{d} Hugh Burtons child Rich. Godfr. Ric. Barten. God^{r} Dorothy Barten
8. Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Andrews Child Ja. God^{fr} Edu^{d} Standish. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Faz [kerly *in line above.*]
8. Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Chanler's Child Alice. Godfr Pat. Car[v *above*]on. GodM^{r} Eliz. Kallothon.
8. was Bapt^{d} thos. Rimmers child Hellen. Godfr. Gilbert Alcock. God^{r} Ann Rimmer. [*Entry interlined*]
9. was Bapt^{d} Mic. Calligans child Anna. God^{fr} Charles Maguire. God^{r} Mrs Schofield.
9. was Bap^{d} Mic. Quigly^{s} child Cat. God^{fr} Mic. Sweney. Godr. Mary Dowdalle
10. was Bapt^{d} Thos. Katons child Mich: God^{fr} W^{m} Roney. Godr. Christen. Magalley.
11. was Bap^{d} Edmund Singleton^{s} Child Jn^{o} godfr. W^{m} Summers. god^{r} Ann Clarkson

15. was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Downall^{s} child Mary. godfr Jo^{s} Forrest. god^{r} Eliz. Atherton.
16. Was Bapt^{d} Rob^{t} Townshend's Child Tho^{s} God^{fr} [Fran. *over* Tho^{s}] Gandy. GodM^{r} Eliz. Chanler.
15 was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Cambell's Child Ja^{s} Godfr. D^{r}. Tymons. God^{r} Eliz. [*blank*]
24. was Bap^{d} And^{r} Whites Child Mary. godf^{r} Jn^{o} Norton. godm^{r} Marg^{t} Fitzgerald
29. Was Bapt^{d} Ralph Taylor's Child Marg^{t}. Godf^{r} Den. Wills. GodM^{r} Hel. Walton
29. Was Bapt^{d} Arth^{r} Traver's Child Hen^{y}. Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Rimmer. GodMr. M^{y} [O *over* Ho]wen
29. Was Bapt^{d} Thos. Kain's Child Ann. Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Boyle. GodMr. Han^{a} Swiny.
30 Was Bapt^{d} Jos. Beetham's Child Marg^{t}. Godf^{r} Jos. Simpson. GodM^{r} M^{y} Yets.

May 1764.

1. Was Bapt^{d} Christ^{r} Butler Child Marg^{t}. Godf^{r} And. Rossen. GodM^{r} Hel. Woodcock
4 Was Bapt^{d} Cap. Charles Martin's Black Edua^{d} (In presence of Mrs Cha. Martin, Mrs Brown), then 20 years of age & in danger of death.
11 was Bap^{d} Titus Taylors child Helen. godfr. W^{m} Fazakerly. godmr. Ann Rimmer.
13 was Bap^{d} Geo. Wilson's child Jsaac. godfr X^{r} Watts. Godr. Mary M^{c}Dermoth.
13. was Bap^{d} Hen. Cowly^{s} child Cat. Godfr. W^{m} Fazakerly. God^{r} Dorothy Barton.
13 was Bap^{d} Hugh M^{c}onolly's child Ja^{s} Godfr. Ja^{s} Ward. God^{r} Ann Brewer
13 was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Lynch's child W^{m}. Godfr. Ja^{s} Tavenan. Godr. Martha Windars.
13. was Bap^{d} Dan^{l} Brien's child Ja^{s} Godfr. Edward Hays. Godr. Marg^{t} Hays.
16 Was bapt^{d} Pat Shales's Child Mich^{l}. Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Talbot. GodM^{r} Eliz. Catro.
23. Was Bapt^{d} Rob^{t} Waren's Child Rob^{t}. Godf^{r} Will Waren. GodM^{r} Rose Civiter
26 Was Bapt^{d} Pat. Fitsimon's Child Jn^{o} Godf^{r} Pat. Mucklegrew. GodM^{r} M^{a} Windor
27 Was Bapt^{d} Hug. Sloane's Child Eliz. Godf^{r} Jn^{o} Donavan. GodM^{r} Eliz. Cherry
(60) 27. Was Bapt^{d} Hen. Donelly's Child Jos. Godfr. Tho^{s} Clarkson. GodM^{r} Eliz Catro.
27. was Bap^{d} Ja^{s} Welsh's child Mic. godfr. Jeremy Nalon. gd^{r} Mary Dawson.

June 1764.

3. Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Finche's Child Hel. Godf^{r} Jos Herst. GodMr. Hel^{r} Harrison

3. was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Dutten^{s} child Jn^{o} godfr. Jn^{o} Hardman. god^{r} Grace Eccles
10. Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Turney's Child Ell^{r}. God^{fr} John Mony. GodM^{r} Rose Civiter.
13. Was Bapt^{d} Thos. Beesely's child Hen. God^{fr} Ja. Grant. GodM^{r} Agnes Gore.
17. was Bap^{d} Jn^{o} Ronayne^{s} child John. Godfr. Charles Maguire. God^{r} Mary Rimmer. [*Entry interlined*]
17. Was Bapt^{d} Jos. Tyrer's Child Ja. God^{fr} Rich^{d} Lorton. GodMr. Alice Mollyneux.
17 Was bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Kelly's Child Tho^{s} God^{fr} Pat. Joyce. GodM^{r} Ann Hamel.
17. Was bap^{d} Rob^{t} Hale's Child Mary. God^{fr} Math. Willis. GodMr. Eliz. Westhead.
17 Was [Bapt^{d} *above*] Jn^{o} Lindol's Child Ann. God^{fr} Rob^{t} Hales. GodM^{r} Barb^{y} Ellet.
17 Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Mulligan's Child Ann, God^{fr} Tho^{s} Swarisbrick. GodM^{r} Elth. Strong.
17. Was Bapt^{d} Pet. Wright's Child Tho^{s} God^{fr} Rich^{d} Scarrisbrick. GodM^{r} M^{y} Wright.
21 Was Bapt^{d} Nic. Sutherland^{s} Child Geo. God^{fr} Ja. Hewin. GodM^{r} Rose Haguan
21 was Bapt^{d} Phil: Shiply^{s} child M. Anna Godfr. Pet. Hard God^{r} Elean. Holsten.
24. Was Bapt^{d} Jos. Chanler's Child Ann. God^{fr} Hen^{y} Gore. GodM^{r} Cath. Chanler.
24. Was Bap^{d} Ant. M^{c}Donald's Ann. Godfr. Ja. Murray. GodM^{r} Cath. Dunn.
29 Was Bapt^{d} Tho^{s} Brisco's Child Pet. God^{fr} Philip Kelly. GodM^{r} Rose Sutton.

July 1764.

1. Was Bapt^{d} John Eltonhead's Child Marg^{t}. God^{fr} Pet. Morphy. GodM^{r} Marg^{t} Caurfe.
1. Was Bapt^{d} Rob^{t} Hennessey's Child Hel. God^{fr} Ja. Fazakerly. GodM^{r} Alice Farrar.
8. was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Kelly^{s} child Marg^{t}. godfr geo. Kelly. god^{r} Frances Carroll.
8. was Bap^{d} Jas. Jngum's child Sara. godfr Jas clarke. God^{r} Eliz. Jackson
8. Was Bapt^{d} Jn^{o} Langton's Child Jn^{o} God^{fr} Jn^{o} Bannister. GodM^{r} Barb^{y} Elliot
8. Was Bapt^{d} Edu^{d} Well's Child Jeane. God^{fr} Phil Shiply. GodM^{r} M^{y} Pandergrass
15 was Bap^{d} Hugh Forthia^{s} child Ailse godfr. Jn^{o} Mercer god^{r} Eliz. Renolds.
20. was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Harrison's child Mary. godfr. Jo^{s} Johnson god^{r} Eliz. Norris.
20 was Bap^{d} Tho^{s} Harrison's child Catherine. godfr Jo^{s} Johnson. god^{r} Eliz. Higgeson.

22. Was Baptd Thos Howard's Child John. Godfr Will. Grocock. GodMr Margt Sanderson
22. Was Baptd Pat. McKiawn's Child Margt. Godfr Michl McKian. GodMr Ann. Nail.
22 Was baptd Cha. Edge's Child Eliz. Godfr Thos Clarkson. GodMr Alice Formby.
22 Was Baptd Ja. Fazakerly's Child Ann. Godfr Ja. Tevenan. GodMr Margt Fazakerly.
29. was Bapd Thos Chesters child Thos godfr Caroll Molyneux. godr Anna Greenwood.
29 was Bapd Arthur Maghees child Ann godfr Luke Waddin. Godr Jane Harding.

August 1764.

5. was Bapd Rich. Scarisbricks child Robert. godfr. Thos Johnson. godr. Jane Scarisbrick
5 was Bapd Mathew McDonolds child Jas godfr Charles Keily. godr Margt Magill.
5 was Bapd Thos Gadlow's child Ann. godfr. Hugh Blakebourn. godr Jennet Bixter.
5. was Bapd Jas sudden's child John. godfr. Hen. Kaye. godr Dorothy Jackson.
19. Was Baptd Den. Bennet's Child Margt. Godfr Ja. Mulgen. GodMr Ruth. Mulligan.
19. Was Baptd Pat. Reilly's Child Ja. Godfr Thos McClick. GodMr My Morney.
(61) 25 Was Baptd Willm Duggan's Child Will, Godfr Heny Letherbarrow. GodMr Margt Fazakerly.
26. Was Baptd Jno Fazakerly's Child Heny. Godfr Thos Fazakerly. GodMr. Eliz. Joyce.
26 Was Baptd Heny Hartly's Child Jos: Godfr Heny Letherbarrow. GodMr Alice Chritchly.
27. Was Baptd Jno Hudgson's Child Thos Godfr. Corns Cullen, GodMr Cath. Clarke.

September 1764.

9. was Bapd Martin Kelly's child Margt. Godfr Jas Neale. Godr Cicily Gelasby.
16 Was Baptd Jno Burche's Child Rich. Godfr Pat. Greyms. GodMr Eliz. Westhead.
16 Was Baptd Geo. Neugeant's Child Geo. Godfr Pet. Condrey. GodMr Margt McGew.
17. Was Baptd Jno Waterhouse's Child Will. Godfr Jno Howard. GodMr Dorothy Barton.
20. Was Bapd Thos Lancasters child Jas. godfr Thos Penswick. godr Mary Barten.
21. Was Baptd Jno McDonald's Child Alice. Godfr Michl Gaulfe. GodMr Brigt Garthlony.
21. was Bapd Saml Chadock's child Margt. godfr. Jno. Hardman. Gdr ann Courtney.

October 1764.

1. was bap^{d} Rich. Statia's child Hugh. godfr. Bartl: Platt. god^{r} Hellen Carroll.
5. Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Donnely's Child Dan. Godf^{r} Bar^{y} M^{c}kan. GodM^{r} Abig^{l} Nisbath.
6. Was Bapt^{d} Will. Platt's Child Will. Godf^{r} Edu^{d} Massy. GodM^{r} Sar. Brewer.
7. Was Bapt^{d} Phil. Kelly's Child Edu^{d}. Godf^{r} Miles Timons. God^{mr} Eliz. Byrn.
13. Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Dennet's Child Mary. Godf^{r} Ja. Shepherd. GodM^{r} Alice Shepherd.
14. Was Bapt^{d} Ja. Mercer's Child Ann. Godf^{r} Tho^{s} Brisco. GodM^{r} Alice Rosco.
21. was Bap^{d} Ric^{d} Lortin^{s} child Marg^{t}. godfr. Edw^{d} Farrar. god^{r} Cat. Fairbrother.
21. Bap^{d} Thom. Son of Mich. Ryan & Betty. Sponsors Arthur Maiguy and Jane Broughton.
21 Bap^{d} Felix son of John Mullaghan & Sara. Sponsors John Cashly & Ruth Mullaghan.
21 Bap^{d} John, son of John Cunningham & Sara. Sponsors Patritius French and Mary Cunningham.
28 was Bap^{d} Gorden Rourke^{s} child Mary Anna godfr. Jn^{o} Waddington. God^{r} Mary Smith

Novb. 1764.

4th was Baptized Elisabeth Born y^{e} 28th of Octr: Daughter of John & Elis. Jackson. Sponsors Laurence Saxton and Elis. Jackson.
4 was Bap^{d} John, born y^{e} 23rd of Octr. son of Michael and Anne Dougherty. Sponsors Charles Swenny & Mary Hailwood.
4 was Bap^{d} Elisabeth, born y^{e} 27th of Octr. Daughter of Dennys & Mary Wells. Sponsors Rich^{d} pope & Bridget Taylor.
5. Was Bap^{d} Anna born y^{e} 4th inst of Jn^{o} & Anna Bannister. Sponsors Jn^{o} Gilberson & Jsabel Bannister.
AA. Was Bap^{d} John, son of Rich^{d} & Eleon^{r} Finch. Sponsors James Finch & Anne Suddon
AA Was Baptiz^{d} James, son of Thomas & Margaret Greggston. he was born Octr. y^{e} 29th. Sponsors Rob^{t} Fleetwood & Anne Boyce.
18. Was bap^{d} Anna Daughter of Ja^{s} Macnamara & Eliz. born the 13th of Octobr. Sponsors Kelly
18 Was Baptized Mary daughter of Cornelius & Anne Redden born y^{e} 14th Ins^{t}. Sponsors John Currey & Margaret Lacey.
18 Was Baptiz'd Richard, son of John & Cath. Cavenour, born 13^{inst}. Sponsors John Birch & Anne Kelly [*or* Kelty]
(62) 18. was Bap^{d} William son of Mark & Sara Mortin born y^{e} 15th inst. Sponsors Robert Kelshea & Anna finch

December 1764.

9. was Baptiz'd Anne, daughter Michael & Anne M^{c}Collaugh. She was born y^{e} 23 of Novr. Sponsors Andrew Reef & Marg. Kally
10 was Bap^{d} Ja^{s} son of John Gallamore & Mary. he was born y^{e} 8th inst. Sponsors Barnaby Maghee & Marg^{t} M^{c}Donald.

16 was Baptiz'd Esther born y^e^ 10^th^ inst Daughter of Ignatius Margan and Esther. Sponsors John Goodman & Margaret Fox.

16. was Bap^d^ Eleonora, born y^e^ 9 Inst. Daughter of Joseph Forrest & Margaret. Sponsors Thomas Darnwell & Anne Brown.

17. was Bap^d^ Mary, born y^e^ 15 Inst. Daughter of peter Harrison and Catharine. Sponsors Eduard Wilcock & Mary Leatherbarrow

18. was Bap^d^ Margaret, born y' 15 Inst. Daughter of Owen Shales & Mary. Sponsors John Keeton and Eleon. Webster.

20 was Bap^d^ Thomas, born y' 9^th^ Inst. son of John Thompson & Mary. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Elisab. Charnly.

23. was Bap^d^ Mary born y' 14 Inst daughter of Robert Culchet & Sara. Sponsors + Mark Mortan & Mary Thornton.

[*The next two entries are in a different hand*]

30. Was Bap^d^ Loughlin born y^e^ 28^th^ Inst son of Barnaby [M^c^kan *crossed out*] & Anna MacKan. Sponsors Peter Fierans & Sara Fierans.

January 1765.

1. Was Bap^d^ Ja^s^ born y^e^ 22^d^ of last, son of Barnaby & Catherine Cunnigham. Sponsors Ja^s^ Yates & [Eliz *crossed out*] Anna Owens.

[*The writing as above two last entries is resumed*]

6. was Bap^d^ Eliz. born y^e^ 21st of last. Child of Patrick & Mary Divine. Sponsors Pat: Dowdall & Mary Griffis

ΛΛ was Bap^d^ Elisabeth, born y^e^ 10^th^ Inst., Daughter of Cap^t^ Daniel Nowlan & Elisab. Sponsors Cap^t^ Eduard Rimmer & Miss Elisab. Strong

13. was Bapt^d^ John, born 31^st^ of Decemr last. son of John Scarisbrick & Isabell. Sponsors Carrel Molyneux & Ellen Crookem.

21 was Bapt^d^ Frances, born y^e^ 20 inst. Daughter of John Stringfellow and Frances. Sponsors Rob^t^ Leatherborrow, Bridg^t^ Adderton.

20. was Bapt^d^ Alice, daughter of patrick and Allice [V *over* B]aughan. born y^e^ 19^th^. Sponsors John Keaton and Elisab. Walmsley.

23. was Bapt^d^ Frances, daughter of Will^m^ Jackson & Mary. She was born y^e^ 21^st^. Sponsors Fletcher & Elisab. Nandyke.

26 was Bap^d^ Frances daughter of Thom Howard Wignel and Bridget. Sponsors John Berry & Mary Clover. She was born y^e^ 23^rd^ Inst.

(63) 27. was Bapt^d^ James, born y^e^ 19^th^ Inst. Son of patrick Kelly & Mary. Sponsors Farrell Rurck, Mary Halstan.

February 1765.

3. was Bapt^d^ Charles William born y' 30^th^ of Jany last, son of George Grafton & Frances. Sponsors Joseph Beetham & Mary Pendergast.

3. was Bapt^d^ Anne, born y' 29^th^ of Jany last, Daughter of patrick Carroll & Anne. Sponsors Bennet Evans and Elisab. Macdonnaugh.

3. was Bapt^d^ Eleonore, born y' 19 of Jany last, daughter of Eduard Gore and Elisab. Sponsors James Fazakerley & Anne Brown

11 was Bapd Susanna child of Thos & Elleonar Bride. Born ye 6th inst. Sponsors Pat. Ledwidge & Eliz. Case.

10. was Baptd John, born ye 2d Inst son of Willm Formby & Elisabeth. Sponsors Laurence Formby & Anne Brewer.

17. was Bapd John son of James & Mary Bleakney, he was born ye 10th Inst. Sponsors Thom Magui. & Else Mercer.

19. was Baptd Anne, born ye 18th inst. daughter of James & Mary Whiten. Sponsors Terence Small & Elisab. Corsfy.

21 Was Bapd Saml son of Timothy & Mary Benson. born ye 19th inst. Sponsors Rich : Onsworth & Margt Daniel.

21 was Baptd Eduard, born ye 21st Inst. son of Eduard & Martha pinnington. Sponsors James Pinnington & Else Bradley.

23. was Baptd Cornelius, born ye 15th Inst. son of William and Sarah Gleaston. Sponsors John Webster & Sarah Makinny

26 Was Bapd Margt child of Willm & Anna Malt born ye 20th inst. Sponsors John Pennington & Margt Dawson.

26. was Baptd Margaret, born y' 18th Inst Daughter of John Platt & Elisabeth. Sponsors Willm Hunt & Cathar. Ormond.

March 1765.

3. was Baptd James born y' 1st Inst, son of Willm Swift & Elisabet. Sponsors Joseph Roberts & Elisab. Rigby

24 was Bapd Mary born y' 17th Inst. daughter of John & Nelly Mornley. Sponsors John Lacy & Bridgt Macagart

7 Was Baptd Hugh Gollacher's Child Esther. Godfr Cha. Swinny. GodMr Ann [Swinny *above*].

April 1765.

27. was Bapd Mary (born ye same day) daughter of Henry & Eleanor Brent. Sponsors Henry Leatherbarrow & Anne Herald

28. was Bapd Jeane born y' 31 of March. Daughter of Benjamin Purcell & Mary. Sponsors Francis & Peggy Rain.

28. was Bapd Eduard born y' 21. son of James Jennings & Anne Sponsors Robt penningthon & Eleoner Webster.

May 1765.

(64) 1st was Baptiz'd Mary born y' 30th of April daughter of Joseph & Mary Young. Sponsors Henry Leatherbarrow & Cathar, Harrison.

6th Was Baptis'd James born the 3d of May Son of William [& Peggy *above*] Birchal. Sponsors Landsley Walker & Nelly Smith

9 was Bapd Anne, Daughter of Jonathan & Elisab. Baxtendale. Godmother Nelly Marrow.

9 was Bapd Joanna, born 22d of April, daughter of Thom & Jenny Mcglish. Sponsors Miles Timons & Nelly Marrow

11 was Bapd Mary, born this day, daughter of Joseph Johnson & Frances. Sponsors Nic. Thompson & Mary Thompson.

13. Was baptized John, born the 8th instant son to John & Anne Parker. Godmother Eliz. Jackson

20. Was baptized Joseph, born the same day, son to Thos & Eleanor Holme. Godmother Anne Plumb.

26. was baptized Charles, born the 22d instant son to Redmond & Isabella Dillon. Godfa. John Walsh. Godmo. Nelly Smith.
26 was bapd Michael son of Mary Hume born y' 24th Inst. Sponsors Andrew Herald & Mary Dowdal.
28. was baptized Alice born the 10th instant, daughter to Thos & Mary Morgan. Godfa. Hugh Gallagher, Godmor Alice Molyneux.

June 1765.

2d Was baptized John, born the same day, son to Thos & Nelly Rimmer. Godfar Edward Rimmer. Godmor Jane Ady
7th was baptized Eliz. born the same day, daughter to Thos & Alice Adamson. Godfar John Fazakerly [Junr *above*] Godmor Susanna Fazakerley.
9 was Baptd Hellen born ye 2d Inst, daughter of John Ratcliff & Hellen. Sponsors Michael Priest & Anne Culchet
11 was baptised Thos born the 9th instant son to John & Hellen Owens. Godfar John Ward. Godmor Catharine Norris.
14. Was baptised Hellen born the 11th instant daughter to Bernard [Clark *crossed out*] & Hellen Clark. Godfar Hugh Hanlon. Godmr Bridget Magartlaney.
15. was Bapd James, born y' 12th Inst, son of John & Mary Rhodes. Sponsors Mr. Stephen Bromley & Ellen Sephton
19. Was Baptd Pet Morphy's Child Eliz. Sponsors Gasp. Pendergrass & Alice Livins.
23d Was baptized Robert born the 17th instant son to Richard & Anne Jones. Godfar Lawrence Purfield, Godmor Eliz. Reynodls.
24. was Baptd Thomas born y' 16th Inst. son of Hugh & Jeane Knowles. godmother Mary Turner.
24 was Baptd Eleonore, born y' 22d Inst. daughter of george & Rachel Wilson. in casu neussitatis.
30 was Baptd James, born y' 15th Inst. son of patrick Moor & Rosanna. Sponsors George grafton & Mary Bolton.

July 1765

1. Baptd Thomas born y' last of June past. Son of James & Jeane Ince. Godmother Elisabeth Ince.
6th Was baptised Hugh born the 4th instant, Son to Jas & Sarah Morton. Godfar Hugh Adamson. Godmor Jane Adamson.
8th Was baptised William, born the 5th instant, son to Thos & Esther Unsworth. Godfar John Sadler, Godmor Mary Lynch.
10th Was Baptised Anthony born the 9th instant, son to Richard & Anne Chaffers. Godfar Rob. Chaffers. Godmor Mary Chaffers.
14th Was Baptised Mary, born the 1st instant, daughter to Lawrence & Eleanor Purfield. Godfar Richard Ellison, Godmor Eliz. Reynolds.
14th Was Baptised Alice, daughter to Cuthbert & Mary Wright. Sponsors Thos Scarisbrick & Ann Edden
(66) 20th Was baptised Catharine daughter to Cornelius & Eliz. McNeale, born the 15th instant. Godmor Mary Derbyshire.
24th Was baptised Sylvester [born 21 instant *above*] Son to Hugh & Mary Barton. Godfar Richard Richardson. Godmor Eliz. Lancaster.

28th Was Baptis'd George, born y' 27th Inst of Joseph & Elisabeth Simpson lawfully married. Sponsors Thom Charnock & Martha Winder.

29th Hannah Fitzsimons, daughter to Nicholas & Anne Fitzsimons. Godfar Arthur Lavry; Godmor Rose Flynn.

August 1765.

4th Was Baptiz'd Eleonore, daughter of William & Ellen Kiddel. Sponsors george Wilson, and Ellen Jackson

7th Was baptised Margaret daughter to Samuel & Eleanor Chadwick, born July 30th Godfar Ed. Standish Godmor Mary Mynor.

8th Was baptised Nicholas, Son to John & Ismy Harvey. born July 28th. Godfar Ed. Kelley. Godmor Mary Martin.

11th was Baptd Anne, born y' 4th inst. daughter of Eduard & Mary Doran. Sponsors Robt Hale & Lucy Marshal

12th Was baptised Henry Son to Willm & Anne Hall. Godfar John Pye. Godmor Jane Mullington.

15 Was baptd Allice born ye 13th Inst Daughter of Anne Coope. [Willm Grimsargh [?] *crossed out*]. Sponsors John York & Cath. Linford.

(67) 17th Was baptised John Joseph, son to Matthew & Anne Plumbe, born the 15th inst. Godfar Stephan Bromley Godmor Eliz. Ainsworth.

25th Was baptised William Son to William & Eliz. Holwell, born the same day. Godfar Barnaby Maghee, Godmor Catharine Stuart.

26th Was baptised Mary, daughter to James & Esther Peet. [born 17th inst. *above*] Godfar John Glassney, Godmor Mary Pierson

September 1765.

1. Was Baptd William, born y' 18th of Aug. Son of James & Eleonor Much. Sponsors Thomas Much & Martha Much.

12th was baptised William Son to John & Phœbe Shuttleworth born the 10th inst. Godfar Stephan Bromley, Godmor Alice Davies

15. was Baptd Margaret, born y' 3d Inst. daughter of Peter & Judith Wright. Sponsors John Farrar & Margaret Williams.

15. was Baptd Anne born y' 9th Inst. Daughter of Thomas & Anne foster. Sponsors John ONeale & Mary Cowley.

17. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Willm & Agnes Swasbrick born the 16th inst. Godfar Willm Worden. Godmor Eliz. Shakeshaft.

19 Was baptised Catharine, daughter to John & Margaret Brookfield [born the 18th inst. *above*] Godfar Rob. Brookfield Godmor Jane Clarke

22. Was bapd John, born y' 19th Inst. son to John & Margt, Kelly. Sponsors Joseph Roberts and Anna Rochison.

22 was baptised Margaret, daughter to Charles & Eliz. Maguire, born the 12th instant. Sponsors Hugh Tirenon & Mary Roberts.

29. Was Baptd William born y' 19th Inst. son of John & Margaret Ellis. Sponsors Nicholson Butler & Mary Hull.

(68) 29 Was Baptd Margaret born 25th Inst. Daughter of Partrick Graham & Mary. Sponsors Thomas Connelly & Anne Swinny.

October 1765.

14. was baptiz'd Michael, Born July y' 5th 1765. son to Nichol & Anne Roach. Sponsors Thom. Jefferies & Cathar. Murphy

15 Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Eliz. Kaye, born the 13th instant. Sponsors Gilbert Sale & Anne Kaye.

16 Was baptised Mary, daughter to Peter & Catharine Record, born the 14th instant. Sponsors John Bradey, Wm Doran & Catharine Stephens.

20. was Baptd Alicia, born y' 11th Inst. daughter to Thomas & Alice Row. Sponsors Joseph Smaley & Barb. Elliot.

20 was Baptd James born y' 16th Inst. son to Eduard & Alice Barrow. Sponsors John Hull & prudence Dicconson

18. was baptised Mary daughter to N N. & N N Doran, born the 17th instant. Sponsor Frances Crisp.

20 was baptised Catharine daughter to N N & Mary Lion. Sponsors James Nelson & Dorothy Taylor.

20. was Baptis'd Sara, born y' 18th Inst. to Henry & Martha North. Sponsors Thomas peak & Margt Crawley

22. was Baptd Thomas, born y' 20th Inst Son of Richard & Elisab. Marinet. Sponsors Th. Maclue & Jane Lurtin

November 1765.

2d Was baptised, Ralph son to Thos & Sarah Clough, born the 13th Ult. Sponsor Alice Halsall.

11 was Baptd Elisabeth, born the same day, daughter to Andrew & Margaret Pearl. Sponsors Humphry Murphy & Elisab. Connick.

17th Was baptised John Walker, son to Francis & Ann Walker, born the 15th instant. Sponsors Henry Lunt & Ann Johnson.

(69) 23d Was baptised Eliz. Mary, daughter to Ralph & Eliz. Ainsworth, born the same day. Sponsors Francis Daniel & Frances Crisp.

30 was Baptd Gilbert, born y' 21st Inst. son of Joseph & Jeane Seale. Sponsors Willm Fisher & Mary Holywell.

30. Was Baptd Margaret, born y' 23rd Inst. daughter of gaspar & Mary Pendergast. Sponsors Richd Unsworth & Catharine Macantagert.

December 1765.

1. was Baptd Mary, born y' 28th Inst. Daughter of Alexander & Jeane MacMullon. Sponsors Willm Stafford & Martha Miller.

10 was Baptd Eleonora, born 9th Inst. to Joseph & Mary Copell. Sponsors Willm Copell & prudence Dicconson.

11 was Baptd Richard, born y' 7th Inst. To Thomas & Mary Walsh. Godfather Barny Magui.

13. was baptd Agnes, born 27th of last Novbr. to John & Agnes Magui. Sponsors John parker & Anne Herald.

15 was baptd James, born y' 6th Inst. To James & Dorothy Hanlon. Sponsors peter Murphy & Eleonore Camp.

15th was baptised Jane daughter to Michael & Susanna Gahnan, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Lawrence Kevlin & Catharine Talbot.

16th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Charles & Anne Flinn, born the 22nd ult. Sponsors John Flinn & Rose Flinn.

16th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Henry & Mary Counce, born the 15 instant. Sponsors William Green & Eliz. Walsh.

20th Was baptised John, Son to John & Mary Conner, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Martin Conner & Eliz. Lynch.

20 Eleonore, born y' 19th Inst. daughter of Willm. & prudence Dicconson. Godmother Catharine Bridge

(70) 23d Was baptised Alice, daughter to N. N. & Dorothy Mason, born the 22d instant. Sponsor Ann Barton

[*The four following entries are in heavy handwriting, except the dates of birth (in italics), which have been inserted later in blank spaces. The sirname has been changed in each case from Holt to Hotl.*]

27 was Baptd Elisabeth born *29th of Jany 1756* to John Hotl & Mary. Sponsors Francis Blaike & Elisab. Strong.

27 was Baptd John born *23 of April 1758* to John & Mary Hotl. Sponsors Francis Gandy & Eleonore Blaike.

27. was Baptd George born *ye 5h of Novr 1760* to John & Mary Hotl. Sponsors Francis Blaike & Eleonore Blaike.

27. was Baptd Peter born *ye 29th of June 1763*, son to John & Mary Hotl. Sponsors Franci. Gandy & Frances Cri[sp *over* ps].

January 1766.

1. Was Baptd Ellen, born 31st of Decembr. to James & Ellen Tatlock. Sponsors Robert & Mary Shepheard.

4. Was Bapd Michael, son to Daniel & Eleonore Harvey. Sponsors Michael Roberts & Mary Casedy.

11 was Baptd Priscilla born y' 4th Inst to Tobias & Mary Kayne. Sponsors Robt Moss & Eleonore Kayne

15. Was Baptd John, born y' 13th Inst. to John & Agnes Morris. Sponsors Arthur Caldwell & Margt Caldwell.

15. Was baptised John, son to Henry & Mary Molineux, born the 13th instant. Sponsors James Fazakerley & Anne Molineux.

19th Was baptised Thos Son to Rob. & Anne Knowles, born the 21st Ult. Sponsors Francis Daniel & Hellen Holme

24. was Baptd Catharine, born ye 21st Inst to Peter & Catharine Harrison. Sponsors William Wappeler & Mary Leatherbarrow.

(71) 24. Was baptised John, Son to Judith Woods & N. N., born the 28 ult. Sponsor Thos Kitchen

26th Was baptised James, Son to Thos & Isabel Howard, born the 12th instant. Sponsors William Growcock & Margaret Sanderson.

26th Was baptised Richard, Son to James & Alice Norris born the 22d instant. Sponsors Joseph Norris & Anna Bullen.

26th Was baptised James, Son to John & Jane Fletcher born the 9th instant. Sponsors James Hall & Margaret Woods.

Febry 1766.

1st Was baptised Eliz. daughter to William & Anne Robinson, born the same day. Sponsors Joseph Roberts & Ann Rogerson.

2. was Baptd Mary, born ye 30th of Jany. last. to Robert & Margaret Plumb. Sponsors Joseph Johnson and Alice Halso.
2. Was baptised John, son to John & Hellen Brade, born the 29th ult. Sponsors James Charnley & Hannah Swany.
2. Was baptised James, son to Thos & Margaret Gregson, born the 27th Ult. Sponsors Rob. Fleetwood & Ann Boys.
2. was Baptd John born ye 31st of Jany last to James & Mary Lynch. Sponsors David Tuohy & phebe Shuttleworth.
9. was Baptd Mary, born y' 22d of Jany to John & Mary Whitefield. Sponsors Richd Brewer & Debborah Brewer.
(72) 11 Was Baptd Elisabeth, born y' 10th Inst to Thom. Foley & Catharine Forley. Sponsors Roger McCoun & Elisabeth Bellew.
[13th *crossed out*] 14th Was baptised Vincent, son to Matthew & Martha May, born the 13 instant. Sponsors Patrick Byrne & Hellen Byrne.
15. was Baptd Martha, born y' 7th Inst to John and Elisab. Aldneth. Sponsors Barthol. platt & Mary Livins.
19 was baptd Catharine, born ye 18th Inst. to William & Cecily Swarsbrick. Sponsors John Hull and Elisabeth Hull.
16th Was baptised James, son to Dennis & Eleanor Beats, born the 11th instant. Sponsors John Simmons & Eliz. Beaghan.
22d Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Rob. & Mary Hunter, born the 18 instant. Sponsors William Gore & Alice Gore.
25th Was baptised Martha, daughter to John & Alice Walsh, born the 30th Ult. Sponsors Nicholas Fitzsimons & Mary Dowdall.

March 1766.

5th Was baptised John, Son to Lawrence & Jane Blundell, born the same day, Sponsors James Green & Eliz. Blundell.
9th Was baptised Richard Son to Christopher & Anne Butler, born the 8th instant. Sponsors Francis Gandy & Helen Woodcock.
13th Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Terence & Marjary Mackiernon, born the 8th instant. Sponsors Willm Waring and Mary Foreman.
(73) 14th Was baptised Helen, daughter to Gilbert & Mary Longshaw, born the 10th instant. Sponsors Keneth Maclea & Mary MacLea.
14 was Baptd Esther, born y' 4th Inst. to Robert & Mary Hillan. Godmother Anne Haywood.
14th Was baptised [John *crossed out*] Joseph, Son to Willm & Helen [C *over* K]ulcheth, born the 9th or 10th instant. Sponsors Joseph Smalley & Barbara Ellot.
16th Was baptised James, Son to Willm & Sarah Cullin, born the 7th instant. Sponsors Philip Branigan & Anne O Neale
17 was Baptd Martha born y' same day to Thomas & Beetham. Sponsors Robert & Moss.
18. Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Mary Cowen, born the 17th instant. Sponsors John & Margaret Lacy.

19 Thomas, born y' 13th Inst to Molles Meighan & Anne. Sponsors Felix ONeale & Mary Heartleg.

21 Was baptised John, Son to John & Catharine Kelley, born the 14th instant. Sponsors Joseph Roberts & Eliz. Hamill.

21 was Baptd Thomas, born ye 16th Inst to Henry & Alice Cultchet. Sponsors James Ledwhich & Isabell Seagrave.

26th Was baptised Thos Son to Willm & Mary Price; born the 16th instant. Sponsor Susan Halsall.

30th Was baptised Thos Son to John & Eliz. Dutton, born the 19th instant. Sponsors Edward Standish & Agnes Eccles.

(74) 31st was Baptd Esther, born y' 30th Inst. to John & Margt Sephton Sponsors Andrew Rossen & Margt Crawley.

April 1766.

1st Was baptised William, Son to William & Alice Warton born the 26th Ult. Sponsors Henry Tickle and Mary Leatherbarrow.

1st Was baptised James, Son to Thos & Eliz. Wilson, born the same day. Sponsors Thos Foster & Mary Cowley.

3d Was baptised Ann, daughter to James & Eliz. Glover, born the 1st instant. Sponsors William Summers & Eliz. Tyrer.

4th Was baptised Edward, Son to Richard & Ann Eccleston, born the 3d instant. Sponsors Thos Parker & Mary Plumbe.

6th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Dorothy Wright, born the 26th Ult. Sponsors John Goolding & Helen Marrow.

6th Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Isabell Buller, born the 1st instant. Sponsor Rob. Leatherbarrow & Mary Orill.

10. Was Baptd Alice daugther of Richard & Hellen Eduards. Godmother Bridget Singleton.

13th Was baptised Ann, daughter to John & Ann Campbell. born the 11th instant. Sponsors Patrick Vaughan & Ann Robinson.

13th Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Ann Bannister, born the 10th instant. Sponsors John Gilbertson & Ann Bannister.

(75) 20th Was baptised Hugh Son to Rob. & Ann Bride, born the 17th instant. Sponsors Alexander McKeoin & Frances Helen Carroll.

21st Was baptised Robert, Son to Willm & Jane Bradshaw, born the 14th instant. Sponsors Richard Unsworth & Sarah Tickle.

21st Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Henry & Bridget Armstrong, born the same day. Sponsor Susanna Osburne.

22d Was baptised Alice, daughter to John & Catharine Lindow, born the 18 instant. Sponsors Angus McDonnell & Mary Purcell.

27th Was Baptd Charles, Son of James & Mary Wilcock. Sponsors Henry & Alice Culchet.

May 1766.

2d Was baptised John, Son to John & Mary Macdonnel, born Ap. 29. Sponsors Martin Kelly & Cath. Barry.

5th Was baptised Eliz., daughter to Thos & Eliz. Campbell, born the 18 Ap. Sponsors Michael Ghanan & Eliz. Wilson.

5th Was baptised Jane, daughter to James & Mary Charnley, born the 3d instant. Sponsors Gervase Lion & Ann Charnley.

11th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Willm & Eliz. Salisbury, born the 29 ult. Sponsors John Swarbrick & Margaret Sherwick.

(76) 18th Was baptised James, Son to Samuel & Mary Blackshaw, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Peter Fairhurst & Mary Fairhurst.

18th was Baptd James, born y' 15th Inst to Cottam Bursdel [Birdsall] & Elisabet, sponsors, [Dr Stephen B *crossed out*] Nicholson Butler and Dorothy Taylor.

20th Was baptised Michael, Son to Thos & Margaret Feeny, born the 15th instant. Sponsors John Dougherty & Eliz. Daniel.

24th Was baptised Thomas, Son to Michael & Mary Furlong, born the 20th instant. Sponsors Willm Milsap & Abigail Nisbit.

25 Was baptised Mary, daughter to James & Ann Taylor, born the 21st instant. Sponsors John Johnson & Mary Taylor.

29th Was baptised John Son to Jos & Bridget Ardern, born the 4th instant. Sponsors Francis Walker & Eliz. Baxter.

30th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Toby & Mary Rice, born the 23d instant. Sponsors John Keating & Helen Cawfall.

June 1766.

1st Was baptised Thos, Son to Christopher & Mary Dullaghan, born the 28 ult. Sponsor Mary Dowdall

(77) 5th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Henry & Mary Morley, born the 1st inst. Sponsors Richd Lortin & Alice Molineux.

5th Was baptised Thos, Son to John & Mary Thomson, born the 1st instant. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Alice Davies

6th Was baptised John, Son to Rob. & Eliz. Townshend, born the 3d instant. Sponsors Ed. Massey, & Ann Charnley

8th Was baptised Alice, daughter to John & Alice Finch, born the 1st instant. Sponsors Henry Hatton & Barbara Elliott

8th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Owen & Margaret Whelan, born the 4th instant. Sponsors Patrick Vaughan and Marg. Murphy.

8th Was baptised Rob. Son to James & Ann Clarke, born the 4th instant. Sponsors Michael Priest & Mary Warton.

8th Was baptised John, Son to Willm & Mary Watson, born the 4th instant. Sponsors George Wilson & Ann Wilson.

13th Was baptised Samuel, Son to Rob. & Eliz. Lawrence, born the 8th instant. Sponsors George Cross & Alice Richardson.

15 Was baptised Richd, Son to Thos & Alice Smith, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Henry Culshaw & Judith Cottop.

(78) 17th Was baptised Joseph, Son to Willm & Martha Hunt, born the 15 instant. Sponsors Joseph Johnson & Mary Chaffers.

22d Was baptised Bridget, daughter to Michael & N. N. McCullagh, born the 10th instant. Sponsors Tobias Kean & Mary Morney

22d Was baptised James, Son to Lawrence & Margaret Dalton, born the 19th instant. Sponsors Charles Flinn & Cathar. Stanninghowt

22d Was baptised Eliz., daughter to Thos & Ann Charnley, born the 19th instant. Sponsors John Tickle & Mary Foreman.

24th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Hugh & Eliz. Blackburn, born the 22d instant. Sponsors Thos Sherlock & Mary Leatherbarrow.

25th Was Baptised Margaret, daughter to Daniel & Helen Marrow, born the 21st instant. Sponsors Thos Sheehan & Mary Parkingson.

29th Was baptised Robinson James, Son to Willm and Ann Shepherd, born the 28th instant. Sponsors Willm Tarleton & Ann Redmond.

July 1766.

6th Was baptised Martha, daughter to Willm Galf & Margaret Galf, born the 27th Ult. Sponsors Peter McMahon & Margaret Deechan.

6th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Henry & Helen Brent, born the same day. Sponsors Charles Brown & Frances Green.

(79) 6th Was baptised James, Son to Michael & Ann Dogherdy, born the 4th instant. Sponsors Charles Swiney & Eliz. German.

16th Was baptised Thos Son to Rob. & Eliz. Hales, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Willm Woods & Grace Rock.

30th Was baptised Richard, Son to Richd & Sarah Walker, born the 16th instant. Sponsors Richd Billsborrow & Ann Robinson.

August 1766.

3d Was baptised Rob. Son to George & Dorothy Holden, born the 28 of June. Sponsors Thos Duckett & Jane Adamson.

3d Was baptised Willm, Son to John & Martha Wilkinson, born the 28 ult. Sponsors Willm Wilson & Eliz. Maguyre.

3d Was baptised Ann, daughter to N. N. & Mary [Silgri *crossed out*] Silkrig, Born the 26th Ult. Sponsors Charles Maguyre & Ann Houghton.

18 Was baptised John, Son to Peter & Jane Brown, born the 9th inst. Sponsors Willm Brown & Frances Brown.

18th Was baptised Thos, Son to Jas & Mary White, born the same day. Sponsors Willm Fieron & Cath. McLane.

19 Was baptised Mary, daughter to Daniel & Marjary Nowland, born the same day. Sponsors Richd Alcock & Margaret Crawley.

(80) 19th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Willm & Mary Jackson, born the 17th instant. Sponsors John Kaye & Bridget Jackson.

24. Was baptised Ann, daughter to John & Ann Ronayne, born the 19th instant. Sponsors Willm Davies & Sarah Fearon.

31st Was baptised John, Son to Michael & Jane Dun, born the 23d instant. Sponsors Willm Watson & Eliz. Tyrer.

31. Was baptised Ann, daughter to John & Margaret Birch, born the 27th instant. Sponsors Patrick Shale and Catharine Gary.

Sept. 1766.

1st Was baptised Joseph, Son to Willm & Margaret Wilson, born the 31st Ult. Sponsors Joseph Beetham, & Ann Lythgo.

4th Was baptised Ralph, Son to Ralph & Bridget Taylor, born the 28 ult. Sponsors John Kelley & Ann Green.

7th Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Philip & Mary Shipley. Sponsors Willm Wood & Ann McCormick.

8th Was baptised John, Son to & Ann Robinson, born the 2d instant. Sponsors Richard Billsborrow & Mary Linfurd

(81) 13th Was baptised Ann, daughter to James and Margaret Hall, born the 10th instant. Sponsors John Culshaw & Rose Slone.

16th Was baptised Samuel, Son to Edward & Sarah Wright, born the 12th instant. Sponsors John Culshaw & Jane Wright

21. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Mark & Sarah Mortin born the 20th instant. Sponsors James Finch & Ann Roche.

21 Was baptised Willm, Son to John & Margaret Williams, born the 20th instant. Sponsors James Clarkson & Frances Crisp.

21 Was baptised Thos Son to Thos & Mary Morgan, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Ann Tyrer.

28. Was baptised Eleanor, daughter to John & Rose McGlockhan, born the 10th instant. Sponsors Timothy Murphy & Mary Howard.

Oct. 1766.

10th Was baptised Henry, Son to Rob. & Catharine Dickson, born the 6th instant. Sponsors Barnaby Maceanny & Eleanor Kean.

12 Was baptised Winifred, daughter to Patrick & Mary Grimes, born the 25 ult. Sponsors Jos. Roberts & Mary Parkingson.

12 Was baptised [James *crossed out*, Thomas *above*], Son to George & Helen Woods, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Will. Rimmer & Mary Gregson.

(82) 12th Was baptised Helen, daughter to John & Ann Edden, born the 10th instant. Sponsors Richd Arnold & Perpetua Clarkson

14th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Hugh & Mary Barton, born the 13th instant. Sponsors John Shuttleworth & Ann Barton.

15. Was baptised Barnaby, Son to Barnaby & Ann Maceanny, born the same day. Sponsors John Fearon & Rose Maguire.

17th The Ceremonies of Baptism were supplied to two Twins, Jane & Elizabeth, daughters to Thos & Isabel Preston; who had been privately christened by Parson Fishwick. Sponsors to the first, Willm Wilson & Mary Neagle. Sponsors to the second, Thos Saxton & Ann Rimmer.

26th Was baptised Thomas, Son to James & Margaret Sanderson, born the 22d instant. Sponsors William Carfoot & Catharine Carfoot.

26th Was baptised James, Son to Joseph & Eliz. Cross, born the 15 instant. Sponsor Helen Wilson.

26th The Ceremonies of Baptism were supplied to Jane, daughter to Samuel & Mary Gerard, who had been christened by a Presbyterian Parson. The child was born the 27th of last month. Sponsors were Henry Tatlock & Anne Roche.

Nov. 1766.

2d Was baptised Thos, Son to John & Margaret Johnson, born the 30th Ult. Sponsors Thos Maghee & Alice Formby.

(83) 3d Was baptised Hugh, Son to Willm & Jane Pooley, born the 31st Ult. Sponsors Francis Gandy & Eliz. Chaffers

4th Was baptised Thos, Son to John & Helen Owen, born the 3d instant. Sponsors John Ward & Hannah Tasker

9th Was baptised Hugh, Son to John & Sarah Boyle, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Edward Dogherdy & Mary Hagan.

9th Was baptised James, Son to James & Helen Quick, born the 7th instant. Sponsors James Tevenan & Sarah Farrar.

16th Was baptised Eliz., daughter to Jos. & Mary Tyrer, born the 12th instant. Sponsors Thos Rothwell & Margaret Melling.

16th Was baptised John, son to Ed. & Eliz. Goore, born the 8th instant. Sponsors Thos Rimmer & Ann Orrill.

16th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Stephan & Mary Homan, born the 31st Oct. Sponsors John Hagan & Rose Hagan.

17th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Ed. & Mary Campbell, born the 7th instant. Sponsor John Culshaw.

21st Was baptised Thos, Son to N N & Mary Gorton, born the 19th instant. Sponsors John Berry & Helen Newby.

23d Was baptised Joseph, Son to Jos & Margaret Forrest, born the 19th instant. Spons. John Jones & Ann Brown.

(84) 23d Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Hugh & Mary Beghan, born the 20th instant. Sponsors Patrick McHowen & Eleonor Fielding.

23d Was baptised Joseph, Son to John & Sarah Farrar, born the 21st instant. Sponsors James Tevenan & Ann Oldham.

26th Was baptised Thos Son to Jos. & Eliz. Beetham, born the same day. Sponsors Willm Tarleton & Helen Beetham

28th Was baptised James, Son to Richd & Mary Charnock, born the 18 instant. Sponsors Thos Charnock & Mary Walmsley.

30th Was baptised Jane, daughter to Thos & Mary Lorting, born the 12 instant. Sponsors Richd Lorting & alice Molineux.

December 1766.

1st Was baptised Mary, daughter to Patrick & Alice Vaughan, born the 30th Ult. Sponsors John Clarkson & Alice Livins.

1st Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Willm & Eliz. Formby, born the 29th Ulto. Sponsors Henry Formby & Mary Parkingson.

3d Was baptised Willm, Son to Peter & Margaret Devlin, born the 30th Ulto. Sponsors Owen Monachan & Marg. Maccan.

7th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Ormond & Isabel Liquorice, born the 26 Ulto. Sponsors Daniel Maginnis & Frances Smithens.

(85) 7th Was baptised John, Son to Guy & Jane Green, born the 6th instant. Sponsors John Sadler & Eliz. Sadler.

7th Was baptised James, Son to Michael & Sarah Byrn, born the 21 Ulto. Sponsors Ambrose Monks & Ann Seddan

14th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Edwd & Jane Fitz-Simmons, born the 7th inst. Sponsors Thos Grimes & Dorothy Taylor.

21st Was baptised Mary, daughter to Owen Sheals & Mary Sheals, born the 19th instant. Sponsors Willm Cullin & Helen Bostock.

21st Was baptised Ann, daughter to Ignatius & Esther Marijean, born the 17th instant. Sponsors John Ronayne & Eliz. Westhead.

22nd Was baptised James, Son to John & Eliz. Farrell, born the 15th instant. Sponsors John Hennesy & Eliz. Daniel.

24th Was baptised Hugh, Son to Cornelius & Eliz. McNeal, born the 23d instant. Sponsors Joseph Johnson & Mary Derbyshire.

29th Was baptised Jane, daughter to Patrick & Hannah McKowen. born the 24th instant. Sponsors Thos Bradley & Mary Cassody

January 1767.

1st Was baptised Paul, Son to Daniel & N. N. Reerdon. Sponsors Willm Kelley & Eliz. Tildsley

2d Was baptised Willm, Son to John & Eliz. Day, born the 16th ulto. Sponsors John Culshaw & Jane Duckworth.

3d Was baptised James, Son to Dennis & Mary Wills, born the 2d instant. Sponsors Patrick Joice & Ann Morris.

(86) 3rd Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Ed. & Ann Appleton, born the 27th Ulto. Sponsors Henry Warton & Ann Miller.

4th Was baptised Willm Son to John & Frances Stringfellow, born the 3d instant. Sponsors James Tevenan & Margaret Tevenan

6th Was baptised Thos Son to Nathaniel & Hannah Fielding born the 31st Ulto. Sponsors Willm Woods & Cicily Galaspy.

10th Was baptised Willm, Son to Peter & Eliz. Fairhurst, born the same day. Sponsors John Fairhurst & Mary Blackshaw.

10th Was baptised George, Son to Ed. & Jane Murphy born the 7th instant. Sponsors Daniel Macanally & Eliz. Crocket.

11th Was baptised Eleanor, daughter to Willm & Eleanor Gauf, born the 6th instant. Sponsors John Cassody & Ann McCormick.

14th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Thos & Jane Beetham, born the same day. Sponsors Joseph Beetham & Mary Beetham.

22d Was baptised James, Son to Daniel & Sarah Doran, born the 20th instant. Sponsors Anthony Murphy & Mary Leatherbarrow.

25th Was baptised Judith, daughter to Arthur & Mary Maghee, born the 23d instant. Sponsors Arthur Maghee & Eleanor Maghee.

25th Was baptised Jane, daughter to John Mulligan & Sarah Mulligan, born the 24th instant. Sponsors Dennis Smith & Cat. Dillon.

February 1767.

(87) 1st Was baptised Jane, daughter to Richd & Eliz. Lorting, born the 30th ulto. Sponsors Thos Lorting & Eliz. Baxter.

1st Was baptised Ann, daughter to James & Alice Ingham, born the 28 ulto. Sponsors Evan Sharples & Mary Moreton.

1st Was baptised Michael, Son to Michael & Eliz. Ryon, born the 24th ulto. Sponsors Charles Rothwell & Eliz. Tyrer.

2d Was baptd Willm, Son to John & Martha Banks, born the same day. Sponsors Willm Culshaw & Catharine Staninghoud

3d Was baptised Eliz., daughter to James & Catharine Green, born the 17 December. Sponsors James Sheels & Rose Taylor.

5 Was baptised Priscilla, daughter to Toby & Mary Kean. Sponsor Priscilla Price.

8th Was baptised Catharine Maybalt, daughter to Henry & Ann Donnelly. Sponsors Felix Cunningham & Mary Donnelly.
8. Was baptised Joseph, Son to Thos & Eliz. Jones, born the 6th instant. Sponsors James Tevenan & Eliz. Westhead.
10th Was baptised Thos, Son to Daniel & Eliz. Othelly, born the 5th instant. Sponsors John Marra & Agnes Swasbrick.
13th Was baptised Joseph, Son to Barnaby & Jane Traynor, born the 10th instant. Sponsor Ann Clarke.
(88) 15. Was baptised Thos., Son to Peter & Ann Waters, born the 8th instant. Sponsors James Farrar & Mary Winstanley
23d Was baptised Mary Jane, daughter to Thos & Agnes Roscow. born the 22d instant. Sponsors Richard Richardson & Dorothy Barton.

March 1767.

1st Was baptised Margaret, daughter to John Buckley & Helen Buckley, born the 10th Ulto. Sponsors Willm Bertchall & Marg. Bertchall.
1st Was baptised Mathias, Son to Thos & Helen Holmes born the 27 ulto. Sponsors Robert Moss & Catharine Holme.
2d Was baptised William, son to Thomas & Mary Beesley, born the 24th Ulto. Sponsors William Wilson & Mary Sephton.
8th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Willm & Eliz Holliwell, born the 7th instant. Sponsors Lawrence Parkingson & Jane Sale.
8. Was baptised Willm, Son to John & N. N Coppow, born the 24 Ulto. Sponsors Thos Wilson & Mary Cowley.
11th Was baptised William, Son to Thos & Catharine Harley, born the 5th instant. Sponsors John Culshaw & Ann Johnson.
15. Was baptised Patrick, Son to Timothy & Margaret Murphy, born the 11th instant. Sponsors Jeremy Ryon & Catharine Green.
(89) 21st Was baptised Helen, daughter to Daniel & Alice Pendleton, born the 17 ulto. Sponsor Catharine Jumpe.
22d Was baptised Ann, daughter to Lawrence & Helen Purfield, born the 11th instant. Sponsors Barnaby McCan & Helen Martin.
29. Was baptised Patrick, Son to Patrick & Rose French, born the 17th instant. Sponsors John Keating & Eliz. Tucker.

April 1767

4th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Peter & Catharine Harrison, born the 3d instant. Sponsors Thos Blevin & Catharine Prior.
5th Was baptised George, Son to James & Mary Finchet, born the 3d instant. Sponsors Thos Bride & Eliz. Glover.
12. Was baptised Eleanor, daughter to Henry & Christian Warton born the 7th instant. Sponsors Enis Clark & Ann Forrest.
12 Was baptised Daniel, Son to Martin & Judith Kelley, born the 11th instant. Sponsors John Carroll & Eliz. Magartlaney.
17 Was baptised Willm, Son to Philip & Ann Branigan, born the 8th instant. Sponsors Dennis Wells & Bridget Taylor.
19. Was baptised Richard, Son to Thos and Mary Pilgrim, born the 6th instant. Sponsors Thos Saxton & Mary Kipage.

19. Was baptised Will^{m}, Son to Will^{m} & Ann Mort, born the 14, instant. Sponsors Jos. Simpson and Mary Lee.

(90) 19th Was baptised Will^{m}, Son to Thos & Sarah Brisk, born the 17th instant. Sponsors Francis Simpson & Mary Therwood.

May 1767.

2^{d} Was baptised Mary, daughter to Jos. & Eliz. Simpson, born the same day. Sponsors Jos. Beetham & Mary Dennett

2^{d} was baptized Peter Athanasius Morris, Son to Will^{m} & Dorothy Morris, —— born y^{e} same day. Sponsors M^{r} Morris & Mrs. Jumpe.

3^{d} Was Baptised John, Son to Hugh & Mary Gallagher, born the 25 ult^{o}. Sponsors John Farrar & Perpetua Clarkson.

17th Was baptised Helen, daughter to Tho^{s} & Frances Seel, born the 16th instant. Sponsors John Fazakerley & Ann Howarden.

19th Was baptised Will^{m} Son to Richard and Bridget Unsworth, born the 17th instant. Sponsors John Sadler & Jane Green.

24th Was baptized William son to John & Margaret Culshaw. Sponsors William Culshaw & Alice Warton.

June 1767

7th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Nicholas & Ann Vaughan, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Ed. Kelley & Cicily Galaspy.

8th Was baptised Lydia, daughter to Rob. & Lydia Blackburn. Sponsors Will. Rimmer & Ann Barton.

10. Was baptised Jane daughter to Jos. & Jane Sale. Sponsors John Clarke & Eliz. Walmesley

(91) 14th Was baptised John, Son to David & Mary Guin, born the 28 ult^{o}. Sponsors Arthur Maghee & Eliz. Byrn.

17. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Bernard & Frances Eleanor Despiet, born the 10th instant. Sponsors Frances Johnson & John Rhodes.

21 Was baptised Edward, Son to James & Alice Norris. Sponsors Joseph Norris & Ann Bullin.

24. Was baptised John, Son to John & Ann Gardener, born the 20th instant. Sponsors Tho^{s} Bromelow & Ann Owen.

28. Were baptised two twins Rich^{d} & Peter, Sons to George & Hannah Quick, born the same day. Sponsors to both Tho^{s} Saxton & Ann M^{c}Kensie.

July 1767.

4. Was baptised Mary daughter to Adamson. Sponsors Susan Philips & James Fazakerly.

12. Was baptized James Son to John and Margaret Annis. Sponsors Charles Swinney & Mary Hodgshaw.

15. Was baptized Margaret daughter to Patrick & Elizabeth Moss. Sponsor Clara Chadwick.

19 Was baptized James Son to John & Ellen Money. Sponsors W^{m} Matthews & Briget Dillon.

19. Was baptized Jane daughter to John & Alice Wright. Sponsors James Quick & Eliz. Wright.

19. Was baptized Henry Son to Henry & Nancy Hartley. Sponsors Henry Hartley & Eliz. Rawlinson.

(92) 22. Was baptized David Son to Mullis & Ann Main. Sponsors Owen Whaelan & Mary Hartley.
24. Was baptized Honorata daughter of Thos & Ann Loyde. Sponsors James Dennet & Mary Kennedy.
26. Was baptized Martha Daughter to Jno & Eleanor Pratt. Sponsors Jno Kaile, Isabel Licarish
28 Was baptized Elizabeth daughter to Mr. Onsworth & Mrs. Onsworth. Sponsors Mr Beetham & Mrs Eleanor Onsworth.

August.

1° Was baptized Joseph son to Mr & Mrs Dennet Sponsors Wm Shepherd & Ann Remond.
1° Was baptized James Francis son of Wm Ocrock & Eliz. Ocrock. Sponsor Agnes Roscow.
5 Was baptized Mary daughter to Mr. & Mrs. Pausson. Sponsor Ellen Macarty
7. Was baptised James son to Cornelius & Ann Mely. Sponsor Michael Boyme & Mary Grifess
9th Was baptised Mary Ann, daughter to Willm & Tobiah [Duggin *above*] born the 1st instant. Sponsors Patrick Byrn & Ann Westhead.
9th Was baptised Marg., daughter to John and Ann Glover, born the same day. Sponsors Philip Butler & Frances Crisp.
12th Was baptised Richard, Son to Thos Asto & Mary Asto, born the 25th ulto. Sponsors John Parkingson & Sarah Ranferd.
17 Was baptised Thos, Son to Barnaby & Mary Cunningham, born the 2nd instant. Sponsors Patrick Byrn & Helen Byrn.
(93) 17th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Hugh & Ann Killen, born the 4th instant. Sponsors Ignatius Marijean & Eliz Marijean.
19. Was baptised Mary, daughter to Cottam & Eliz. Birdsall, born the 15th instant. Sponsors Jos. Beetham & Eliz. Tarleton.
23d Was baptised Willm Son to John & Hannah Ward, born the 19 instant. Sponsors Mr. Crathorn, & Helen Banton.
23d Was baptised Helen, daughter to Dennis & Helen Betss, born the 22d instant. Sponsors John Battersby & Cecily Galaspy.
23d Was baptised John, Son to Joseph & Ann Charnley, born the 22d instant. Sponsors John & Mary Charnley.
25 Was baptized Else Margaret, daughter to Wm & Eleonor Lolly. Sponsors Mr James Chester & Mary Lowe.

Sept. 1767.

6th Was baptised Thos, Son to James & Ann Jennions, born Aug 16th. Sponsors John Keating & Sarah Fee [*letter xd out*] rons.
11th Was baptised Thos, Son to John & Cath. Kaye, born the 10th instant. Sponsors James Quick & Helen Quick.
14 Was baptised Thos, Son to James & Sarah Morton, born the 12 instant. Sponsors Hugh Adamson & Eliz. Shakeshaft.
(94) 27th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Barnaby & Ann Brown, born the 12th instant. Sponsors Thos Campbell & Sarah Cuningham.

27th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Cath. Talbot, born the 25 instant: Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Ann Green.

27 Was baptised Mary, daughter to George & Hannah Eastwood, born the 22d instant. Sponsors Thos Saxton & Helen Banton.

October 1767

6th Was baptised Mary, daughter to N N & Mary Hall, born the same day. Sponsors John Culshaw & Dorothy Hall.

6th Was baptised Thos, Son to Peter & Margaret Murphy, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Owen O'Neille & Mary Dowdall.

11th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Peter & Cathar. Record, born the 27th Ulto. Sponsors John Coray & Jane Platt.

15. Was baptised Joseph, Son to Willm & Martha Hunt, born the 13 instant. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Eliz. Tyrer.

16th Was baptised Eleanor, daughter to John & Eleanor Gaffney, born the 27 ulto. Sponsor Eliz. Sherlock.

16. Was baptized Jane, daughter to Henry & Mary Sconce. George Swarsbrick & Eliz. Daniel, Sponsors.

(95) 16th Was baptised Richard, Son to William & Eliz Tarleton, born 15 instant. Sponsors Phillip Christian & Margaret Tarleton.

18 Was baptised Helen, daughter to Rob. & Eliz. Carfoot, born the 12th instant. Sponsors George Mercer & Helen Johnson.

19. Was baptised Michael son to John & Catharine Conath. Sponsor Cicily Gulaspy.

19 Was baptized Willm son to George & Eliz. Elme. Sponsors Henry Atherton & Ann Carter.

20 Was baptised John Culbert Son to John & Martha Wilkison. John Yorke & Mary Harrison Sponsors.

21 Was baptized Patrick Son to William & Agnes Hand. Sponsors Michael Buon & Eliz. Quin.

22. Was baptised Eleonor daughter to Rob & Eliz. Hayles. Sponsors John Shuttleworth & Helen Astly.

25. Was baptized Robert Son to Alex. & Mary Winstanley. Sponsors James Finch & Mary Preston.

30. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Jos & Mary Johnson, born the same day. Sponsors Stephen Bromley & Marg. Wilson.

Nov. 1767.

1st Was baptised Ann, daughter of Barnaby & Ann McCan, born the 25 ulto. Sponsors James Morney & Helen Bostock.

1st Was baptised Joseph, Son to Redmond and Isabell Dillon, born the 31st Ulto. Sponsors Jos. Beetham & Eliz. Simpson.

4. Was baptised James, Son to Thos & Helen Kean, born the 28 ulto. Sponsors Will. Platt & Mary Dowdall.

(96) 5 Was baptised Robert, Son to Rob & Ann Bride, born the 30th Ulto. Sponsors Ed. Slater & Frances Helen Despiet.

15. Was baptised John, Son to Patrick & Bridget Finnagan, born the 5th instant. Sponsors Patrick Joyce & Mary Grimes.

15. Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Willm & Mary Watson, born the 10th instant. Sponsors Daniel OBrien & Mary Thornton.

15. Was baptised Eleonora daughter to Jno & Jane Lions. Sponsors Andrew Harald & Jane Mullington.

18. Was baptised Catharine daughter to Rob. & Marg. Waring, born the 16. instant. Sponsor Thos & Ann Price
19. Was baptized John Son to Wm Callahan & Jane Callahan. Sponsors Jno Masie & Alie Lievens.
20 Was baptised Catharine daughter to Wm Leaferty & Cathine Leafherty. Sponsors Thos Finny, Marg. Birchson.
22d Was baptised George [Son *above*] to George & Frances Grafton, born the 18th instant Sponsors Richd Eccleston & Rose Hargraves
22d Was baptised James, Son to James & Eliz Mercer, born the 15 instant. Sponsors Thos Mercer & Eliz. Walmesley.
28 Was baptised Laurence Son to Robert & Eliz. Townsend. Sponsors Jno Farrel & Mary Churnelly.
28 Was baptised Miles, Son to Jno Cambell, & Ann Cambell. Sponsors [Thos Ca *crossed out*, Dr. *above*] Miles Timmins & Eliz Jones.
28 Was baptised James, Son to Alexander & Jane McMullon, born the 25 instant. Sponsors Nicholas Fitzsimmons & Hannah Corseley.

(97) December 1767.

8th Was baptised Peter, Son to James & Mary Towers, born the 7th instant. Sponsors George Holden & Margaret Johnson
11th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Jaspar & Mary Pendergast, born the 8th instant. Sponsors Ed. Duggan & Cat. McEntegart.
13 Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Josue & Mary Fisher, born the 24th Ulto. Sponsors Robt Tatlock & Cecily Galaspy
13. Was baptised Timothy, Son to Willm & Jane Platt, born the 11th instant. Sponsors William Anderton & Debora Brewer.
13. Was baptized Ann daughter to Jno & Ann Fanner. Sponsors Rich. Howard & Eliz. Jackson
13. Was baptized Eleonor daughter to Mich. & Sara Burn. Sponsors Nic. More & Eleon. Philipps
17. Was baptised John Son to Mr. & Mrs Glover. Sponsors Mr Ainsworth & Mrs Tatlock.
19. Was baptised Willm Son to John & Helen Raiby, born the same day. Sponsors Willm Raiby & Mary Wilson.
[19 *crossed out*, 20 *below*.] Was baptised James, Son to James & Cathar. Carty, born the 17 instant. Sponsors Peter Carter & Cathar. Carter.
20. Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Dennis & Rose Bennet, born the 19 instant. Sponsors John Hagan & Mary Griffis.
26. Was baptised Agnes daughter to Will & Sara Dunn. Sponsors Ch. Maguire & Eliz. Maguire.
23d Was baptised Hannah, Son * to Hugh & Eliz. Curphy, born the 21 instant. Sponsors John Morney & Susan Phillips.
(98) 27. Was baptised Rob. Son to [R *crossed out*] John & Clara

* If this is correct the place name in Lincolnshire, turned into a sirname, and then into a baptismal one, may be meant.

Chadwick, born the 25 instant. Sponsors George Swasbrick & Mary Gravestone

27. Was baptised Samuel, Son to Samuel & Mary Blackshaw, born the 16th instant Sponsors James Parkingson & Eliz. Smethens.

30 Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Willm & Jane Dugdale, born the 27th instant. Sponsors James Fazakerley & Mary Beesley

January 1768.

1 Was baptized Margaret daughter to Richard & Helen Finch. Sponsors George Swarsbrick & Margt Hoyls

7. Was baptized Phœbe daughter to Daniel & Christian Ravedon. Sponsors And Ennis, & [Eliz. *over* Ann, Tucker *crossed out*] Bruin.

23. Was baptised Thos Son to Mr & Mrs Thompson Sponsors Mss Eliz. Strong & Mr Thos Sherlock

27 Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Richard & Eliz. Fagan. Sponsors John Johnson & Mary Johnson.

29. Was baptised Francis Son to Ralph & Eliz Ainsworth, born the same day. Sponsors Francis Daniel & Frances Crisp.

31 Was baptised Daniel, Son to Patrick [& Eliz *above*] McLaughlin, born the 30th instant. Sponsors Michael Lawler, & Cath Warmentin.

February 1768.

7 Was baptised Mary daughter to Jno & Sarah Farrar. Sponsors Charles Maguire & Mary Farrar.

(99) 10th Was baptised John, Son to John & Cath. Fane, born the 8th instant. Sponsors John Hill & Cecily Ormond.

11 Was baptised William Son to George & Dorothey Holden. Sponsors Thos. Ducket & Frances Smethens.

12. Was baptised George Son to Peter Clark & Eliz. Clark. Sponsors Michael Warten & Marg. Jump.

14 Was baptised Ann daughter to Henry and Mary Caulin. Sponsor Ann Barton

20th Was baptised Joseph, Son to John & Ann Bradshaw, born the 19th instant. Sponsors James Parkingson & Mary Frith.

21. Was baptised Margaret daughter to Rob. & Els. fleetwood. Sponsors Richard Hothersall & Mary Gregson.

21 Was baptised Helena daughter to Cuthbert & Mary Wright. Sponsors Jno Scarisbrick & Eliz. Wright.

23d Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Willm & Margaret Wright, born the 18th instant Sponsors Thos Hughes & Eliz. Quin.

24 Vide Inferius

28. Was baptised Mary daughter to Thos. & Sara Gascoin Sponsors Wm Hunt & Frances Smethens (from Seaham).

28 Was baptised Ann, daughter to Christopher and Mary Dullghan, born the 18 instant. Sponsors James Magrah & Alice White

24. Was baptised Philip, Son to James & Mary Lynch. Sponsors Francis Gandy & Eliz. Tarleton.

March 1768.

1st Was baptised John, Son to Henry & Ann Potter, born the 28th Ulto Sponsors John & Frances Stringfellow

(100) 2d Was baptised Mary, daughter to Henry & Alice Dagnall born the same day. Sponsors James Glover & Martha Yates.
3rd Was baptised Mary, daughter to Richd & Ann Eccleston, born the 23rd Ulto. Sponsors Thos. Parker & Jane Clarke.
4 Was baptised Thos son to Thomas Bride.
9. Was baptised Thos Elme Son to James Hanton & Ells Hanton. Sponsors Jno York & Mary Harrison
13. Was baptised Patrick Son to Joice & Joice. Sponsor Rose Lone.
13. Was baptised Margaret daughter to Jno Cavenan & Catherin Cavenan. Sponsors Thos. Taskew & Peggy Ogleby
13. Was baptized John Son to Phil. & Mary Shipley. Sponsors Wm Kennedy & Ann Gardland.
27. Was baptised Felix, Son to James & Dorothy Hanlon, born the 24th instant. Sponsors Owen ONeale and Alice Livins.
27. Was baptised Ann daughter to Jno and Isabel Buller. Sponsors Jno Hull and Cicily Galaspy.
27th Was baptised Alice, Daughter to John & Mary Whitfield: Sponsors Henry Leatherbarrow & Jane Ryan. [*Interlined in small writing*]

April 1768.

1st Was baptised John, Son to John & Catharine Kennedy, born the 26 ulto. Sponsors George Mercer & Eliz. Daniel.
3. Was baptised Mary, daughter to James & Barbara ONeale, born 28 ulto. Sponsors James Kelley & Eliz. Margartlaney.
(101) 3d Was baptised Lawrence, Son to John & Eliz. Fazakerley, born 25 ulto Sponsors Robt Townson & Mary Kealon.
3d Was baptised John, Son to Thos & Mary Billinge. Sponsors James Billinge & Jane Green
5th Was baptised Robert, Son to Jas & Alice Leech; Sponsors Henry & Margaret Formby.
10th Was baptised John, Son to Thos & Sarah Clough. Sponsors John Curry & Alice Halsall
10th Was baptised George, Son to Peter & Eliz. Raddock, born the 3d instant. Sponsors Henry Bellard & Mary Moreton.
16th Was baptised Henry Son to Thos & Jane Rimmer. Sponsors Jno Heskey, Eliz. Rimmer
17. Was baptised Wm Son to Jno & Eliz. Dutton. Sponsors George Palmer & Mary Sconce
17. Was baptised Anthony Son to Anthony & Cat. Macdonel. Sponsors Owen Schales & Cath. Hughes.
24. Was baptised Elizabeth daughter to Jos. & Mary Tyrer. Sponsors Rich. Hooten & Ann Mercer.
19th Was baptised Matthew, Son to Matthew & Martha May, born the 18 inst. Sponsors James Tatlock & Ann Owen.
24th Was baptised John, Son to John & Mary Barnes. Sponsors Thos Holme and Eliz: Lancaster.
27 Was baptised Philip, Son to Willm & Marg. Formby, born 25 instant. Sponsors Richd Lorting & Jane Wright.
27 Was baptised Margaret daughter to Christopher & Ann Butler,

born the same day. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Helen Woodcock

* Vide Infra.

(102) 29 was baptised John Son to W^m & Wilson Sponsors Hugh Blackburn & Marg. Williams.

30. was baptised Frances daughter to James & Marg. Hull. Sponsor Rose Sloan

May 1768.

1st Was baptised Jane daughter to Will^m & Mary Hanlan, born the 28 ult^o. Sponsors John Raverdy & Rose Ryon.

2d Was baptised Mary, daughter to Peter & Cath: Harrison. Sponsors James Swift & Sarah Brewer.

3d Was Baptised Mary, daughter to Will^m & Ann Robinson. Sponsors Patrick Shales & Eliz. Rogerson

April 27th Was baptised Eliz. Mary, daughter to James & Phebe Shuttleworth. Sponsors Matthew Flanagan & Mary Lynch

8. was baptised Dennis son to Dennis & Eliz. Flannagan. Sponsors Jn^o Feron & Sarah Faron.

8. was baptised Mary daughter to Jn^o & Eliz. Gerard. Sponsors W^m Gerard and Mary Gregson

12. was baptised Helen daughter to James & Helen [Mush *crossed out*] Muche. Sponsors Tho^s Bromelow & Ann Howen.

17. Was baptised Buxter.

18. Was baptised Else daughter to Jn^o & Mary Whitfield. Sponsors Henry Leatherbarrow & Jane Platt.

23d Was baptised Marg. daughter to George & Eliz. Rivington, born the 19th instant. Sponsors Hugh Hughes & Eliz. Waters.

29. Was baptised Rob. Son to Nicholas & Ann Fitzsimmons; Sponsors Ja^s Kelley & Alice White.

(103) June 1768.

3d Was baptised John, Son to NN & Mary Bamber, born the 1st instant. Sponsors Thos. Farrar & Cath: Bamber.

4th Was baptised John, Son to John & Marg. Millagan, born the 30th ult^o. Sponsors Thos. More & Ann Yates.

5 Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Will^m & Eliz. Holliwell, born the 25 ult^o. Sponsors James Macgrah & Mary Derbyshire.

5th Was baptised Will^m, Son to Tho^s & Margaret Gregson, born the same day; Sponsors Peter Cooper & Eliz. Shakeshaft

[10 *into* 19] Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Marg. Kelley, born the 12th instant. Sponsors Andrew Ralph & Ann Maccullough.

19. was baptised Mary daughter to Jn^o & Hamie Harvey. Sponsors Jn^o Martin & Cath Br- -

20. Was baptised Nicholas, Son to Will^m & Sarah Glisson, born the 18th instant. Sponsors Daniel Doran & Eliz: Neale

23d Was baptised Rob^t Son to Hugh & Eliz. Blackburne, born the 13th instant. Sponsors Henry Leatherbarrow, & Mary Linfurd

26. Was baptised Will^m Son to John & Eliz. Metcalfe, born the 19th instant. Sponsors John Brien & Eliz. Hastings.

26. Was baptised John, Son to Thos & Mary Farrar, born the 22d instant. Sponsors Peter Hood & Alice Farrar.
26. Was baptised John, Son to Peter & Judith Wright, born the 12th instant. Sponsors John Wright & Alice Scarisbrick.
(104) 28th Was baptised James, Son to Richd & Mary Charnock, born the 26 instant. Sponsors James Charnock & Ann Potter.

July

6. was baptised Mary daughter to Thos & Mary Tysick. Sponsors Thos. Fleetwood & Marg. Tevenan.
8. Was baptized Mary daughter to Andrew & Marg. Peake. Sponsors Andrew Ralph & Mrs. Pendergrass.
8. was baptised Helen daughter to Jos. & Eliz. Rawlison. Sponsors Jos. Beetham & Helen Charnick
10 Was baptised John Son to Matthew Obrien & Isabel Obrien. Sponsors Felix ONiel & Cath. Obrien.
10 Was baptised Alice daughter to Mark & Sara Morton. Sponsors Jno Stringfellow & Cath Bridge.
31. Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Thos & Marg Finney, born the 10th instant. Sponsors John Mountain & Eliz. German.

August.

7 Was baptised Mary daughter to Jno & Sara Daren. Sponsors Jno Morris & Mary Lepp.
7 ditto Jno Son to Wm & Ellen C[h *over* c]ilchay. Sponsors Thos Chilchay & Barb. Ellet.
7. ditto Edmund Son to Patrick & Martha Joice. Spons. Jos Norris & Eliz. Harnel.
17. Was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Anne Foster, born the 13th instant. Sponsors Will. Glisson & Eliz. Ryon.
(105) 21. was baptised Ann daughter to Jno & Eliz. Conolly. Sponsors Patrick Conelly & Jane Hardy.
21 was baptised John son to John Milligan & milligan. Sponsors Jno Smale & Mary Cartan.
23d Was baptised Bridget daughter to Richd & Bridget Unsworth, born the 22d instant Sponsors Willm Unsworth & Mary Pendergast.
28th Was baptised Charles, Son to John & Sarah Boyle, born the 27th instant. Sponsors John Dogherdy & Ann Quigly.

September 1768.

2d Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Henry & Helen Brent born the same today. Sponsors Mathias Holme & Frances Green.
4th Was baptised Alice, daughter to John & Ann Edden, born the 30th ult. Sponsors John Johnson & Perpetua Clarkson.
18th Was baptised Rose, daughter to Henry & Ann Donnelly, born the 7th instant. Sponsors Hugh Sheels & Rose Morney.
18 was baptised Mary daughter to Sharpool & Ann Robinson. Sponsors Thos Talbot & Mary Linford.
18. Was baptised Alice, daughter to Thos & Mary Morgan, born the 9th instant. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Mary Crisp.
21st Was baptised Martha, daughter to Willm & Helen Fletcher, born the 18th instant. Sponsors James Quick & Ann Guyon.

26th Was baptized Daniel, Son to Daniel & Hellen Marrow. Sponsors Daniel & Honora Marrow.

(106) October 1768

3rd Was baptised Richd, Son to John & Eliz. Harrison, born the 2d instant. Sponsors John Scarisbrick & Cath. Fairbrother.

6th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to John & Martha Banks, born the 29th ultº Sponsors Willm Formby & Barbara Ellott.

16 Was baptised Rose daughter to Daniel & Mary Macdonel. Sponsors Thos Hampson & Anne Hāpson

27. Was baptised John, Son to John & Margaret Johnson, born the 22d instant. Sponsors John Morris & Bridget Magartlaney.

27. Was baptised John, Son to Edward & Catharine Massey, born the 26th instant. Sponsors Massey & Ann Naylor.

30th Was baptised Willm Son to Patrick & Alice Vaughan. Sponsors James Kindlin & Ann Potter.

30 Was baptised Willm, Son to Willm & Sarah Collins, born the 26 instant. Sponsors Willm Matthews & Marg. Lacy.

Nov. 1768.

1st Was baptised Helen daughter to Thos & Agnes Roscow. Sponsors Hugh & Anne Barton.

2d Was baptised Michael, Son to John [& Frances *above*] Stringfellow, born the 1st instant. Sponsors David Stringfellow & Cecily Letherbarrow.

3d Was baptised John, Son to Ed. & Helen Astley. Sponsors Richd Pope & Helen Formby.

(107) 3d Was baptised Margaret daughter to Mr Joseph & Mrs Beetham. Sponsors Mr Birdsal & Miss Eliz. Tyrer.

5th Was baptised George Son to Jos. Simpson & N. Simpson. Sponsors Thos Sherlock & Matty Winder.

6 Was baptised Mary daughter to Peter & Catharine Ferens. Sponsors Wm Ferens & Mary Daudel.

13. Was baptised Eliz. daughter to James & Hannah Poppleton. Sponsors John Marijean & Eliz. Marijean

13. Was baptised John, Son to Willm & Marg Mcgough, born the 1st instant. Sponsors Paul Byrne & Mary Kealon.

13. Was baptised Margaret daughter to Mr. and Mrs Magée. Sponsors & Mrs Daniel.

13. Was baptised Jane daughter Sponsors Jos. Johnson & ODonelly

Was baptised James Son to Jnº Harding & Jane Harding. Sponsors Jnº Rimmer & Mary Scarisbrick.

20th Was baptised James, Son to Cornelius & Ann McDonnell. Sponsors Barnaby Kearon & Mary Kennedy.

Ceremonies

Was baptised Mary daughter to Mulles & Ann Main. Sponsors Mich. Firlong & Ann Bruen.

Dec. 1768.

4th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Willm & Helen Webster. Sponsors Owen Sheals & Eliz. Smethen.

(107) 4 Was baptised Catharine daughter to Michael & Mary Darsnuk. Sponsors Fel. ONeal & Ann Sutton.
4 Was baptised George son to Patrick & Mary Money. Sponsors Rob. Maguire & Mary Maccamaugh.
8th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Philip & Ann Branagan. Sponsors Willm & Sarah Collins.
9th Was baptised Ann, daughter to Thos & Helen Holme. Sponsors Mathias Holme & Margaret Daniel.
11th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Ed. & Eliz. Goore. Sponsors Thos Fleetwood & Cath : Laver.
11th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Robt & Marg. Blackledge. Sponsors Nicholas Vaughan & Helen Whitaker.
13th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Barnaby & Helen Clarke. Sponsors Thos Dealy & Eliz. Joyce.
16 Was baptised Mary, daughter to Ralph & Bridget Taylor. Sponsors James & Margaret Tevenan.
17th Was baptised Jane, daughter to Willm & Eleanor Deane. Sponsors Richd Wright & Ann Renels.
18. Was baptised Wm son to James & Ann Clarke. Sponsors Jos. Wright & Mary Ailwork
18. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Willm and Eliz. Tarleton. Sponsors Philip & Jane Christian.
(109) 21 Was baptised Ann, daughter to Thos & Jane Greenwood. Sponsors John Adamson & Eliz. Shakeshaft.
24 Was baptised Margaret, daughter to [O *over* E]wen [C *over* S]hene & Mary Shene. Sponsors Thos Talbot & Mary Kilin. [?]
26. Was baptised John, Son to John & Eliz. Farrell. Sponsors Patrick Vaughan & Sarah Boyle.
27. Was baptised Peter, Son to Peter & Eliz. Knowls. Sponsors Richd Finch & Barbara Ellott.

Jan. 1769.

1. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Thos & Alice Smith. Sponsor Judith Cottop.
2d Was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Esther Strong. Sponsors Dominick Scipio & Catharine Fisher.
8th Was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Eliz. Campbell. Sponsors Miles Timons & Ann Roberts.
8 was baptised Helen daughter to Jno & Margaret Culshaw. Sponsors Richd Finch & Mary Leatherbarrow.
13. Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Henry & Mary Molineux. Sponsors Thos. Formby & Martha Molineux.
15. was baptised Mary daughter to [Jno *deleted*] Wm & Eliz. Formby. Sponsors Jno Glover & Jane Willison
15. was baptised Mary daughter to Rob. & Mary Hillart. Sponsors Jno Jones & Frances Smithens.
(No) 15. was baptized Mary daughter to Richard & Ann Tyrer. Sponsor [s Richard Tyrer & *crossed out*] Jane Wright.
15. Was baptised Ann, daughter to Martin & Judith Kelley. Sponsors John Sutton & Eliz. Magartlaney.

21. Was baptised Catharine daughter to Cornel. & Eliz. Macneal. Sponsor Mary Darbyshire.
22d Was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Jane Parry. Sponsors Henry Cowling & Mary Hadd.
25th Was baptised John, Son to Jaspar & Mary Pendergast. Sponsors Henry Forde & Eliz. Curphy.
27th Was baptised Matthew, Son to Michael & Esther Brown. Sponsors John Sutton & Jane Tickle.
29 was baptised Richard Son to Wm & Helen Growcock. Sponsors Richd Markie & Cath. Bamber.

February.

1. was baptised Ann daughter to Peter & Mary Cooper. Sponsors Thos Parkison & Martha [or Matilda] [Mattheod *crossed out*] Winder.
2. was baptised Richard son to James & Helen Tatlock. Sponsors Jno Dennet & Ann Clarkson.
5th Was baptised Willm, Son to Ralph & Ann Jackson. Sponsors Lawrence Parkingson & Ann Bradshaw.
8th Was baptized Eliz. daughter to Peter & Margt Smith. Sponsors Richd & Helen Wharton.
12th Was baptised Nicholas, Son to Nicholas & Ann Vaughan. Sponsors John Lovelady & Cecily Galaspy.
(111) 12 was baptised Richard Son to Timothy & Marg Murphy. Sponsors And. Hannah & Cath Green.
19. was baptised Henry son to Henry & Mary Mourley. Sponsors Henry Hamson & Mary Farrar.
20. Were baptised about eleven o'clock at night, Mary, Ann & Helen, all born a little before, daughters to [*ends*]

March.

5. was baptised Wm Son to Thos & Mary Beeseley. Sponsor Helen Formeby.
9. was baptised Catharine daughter to Patrick & Helen Kalshaw. Sponsors & Ann Houghton.
12th Was baptised Samuel, Son to Patrick & Hannah Waters. Sponsors John Magavan & Mary Morney.
16th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Mary Kennedy. Sponsors Robt Wharton & Barbara Ellott.
19 was baptised Helen daughter to Richard & Helen Edwards. Sponsors Wm Rheby & Catharin Morney.
19 Was baptised Joseph, Son to John & Clara Chadwick. Sponsors Henry Gravestone & Mary Gravestone.
19 Was baptised Joseph, Son to Edward & Mary Slater. Sponsors James Tevenan & Ann Roberts.
19 Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Jas & Mary Wilcock. Sponsors Jas Birum & Cecily Leatherbarrow.
25th Was baptised Cath. daughter to Jas & Mary Charnley. Sponsors John Berry & Mary Morney.
27 Was baptised Thos son to Lawrence & Helen Purfield. Sponsors John Kelley & Helen Smith.

(112) Was baptised Rich^{d}, Son to John & Ann Johnson. Sponsors Tho^{s} Formby & Ann Edden.

April 1769.

9th Was baptised Dorothy, daughter to John & Jane Lorrison. Sponsors [Tho^{s} *crossed out*] Charles Hagan & Cath : Hagan.

16. was baptised Robert Son to Tho^{s} & Mary Fritt. Sponsors James Parkison & Eliz. Daniel.

16. was baptised Tho^{s} Son to James & Ann Byern. Sponsors Jn^{o} Banister & Mary Wilcock.

19. Was baptised Anne, daughter to Tho^{s} M^{c}Cabe & Ann M^{c}Cabe & Anne M^{c}Cabe. Sponsors Maurice Ferry & Helen Goff.

23. Was baptised Mary daughter to Arthur & Mary Magée. Sponsors James M^{c}Grah & Mary Derbyshire.

23 *or* 24 was baptised Tho^{s} Son to M^{r} and M^{rs} Ann Kirbey. Sponsors Mr & M^{rs} Morris y^{e} Elder

25. was baptised Richard Son to Jn^{o} & Cath Linderly. Spons. M^{r} Tevenant & Ann Becket

26 Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Peter & Mary Hand. Sponsors Terence Smith & Eleanor OBrien.

30th Was baptised Tho^{s}, Son to Joseph & Mary Walsh. Sponsors Will. Hunt & Mary Gorton.

30th Was baptised John, Son to George & Rachel Nugent. Sponsors John Johnson & Helen Harrison.

(113) May 1769.

1st Was baptised Mary, daughter to Will^{m} & Isabell Walton. Sponsors Richard Gouring & Agnes Swasbrick

7th Was baptised John, Son to John & Mary Lucas. Sponsors John Glover & Cath. Naylor.

7th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to John & Eliz. ONeal. Sponsors Keneth M^{c}Lea & Eliz. M^{c}Lea.

9th Was baptised Sarah daughter to John & Eliz. Metcalf. Sponsors Michael Bowen & Eliz. Hastings.

21st Was baptised Charles Son to Michael & Ann M^{c}Cullough. Sponsors Rob^{t} Tatlock & Cecily Galaspy.

21st Was baptised Joseph, Son to Ignatius & Esther Marijean. Sponsors Matthias Wafer & Martha May

21st Was baptised John, Son to Daniel & Eliz. Hall. Sponsors Ignatius Marijean & Eliz. Parkingson.

28th Was baptised Frances daughter to George & Helen Woods. Sponsors Eneas Clark & Jane Hickson.

30th Was baptised Ann daughter to M^{r} & M^{rs} OBrien. Sponsors Peter Malone & Cath. Collins.

30th Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Rich^{d} & Jane Feagan. Sponsors James Dennett & Ann Loyd.

(114) June 1769.

2^{d} Was baptised Joseph, Son to Tho^{s} & Mary Spencer. Sponsors Joseph Spencer & Bridget Spencer.

4 was baptised Rose daughter to Patrick & Eliz. Sponsors Tho^{s} Fairhurst & Mary Blackshaw.

4 was baptised Jane daughter to Edward & Jane Murphy. Sponsors Henry Murphy & Cicily Galaspy.

8 was baptised Thos Son to Patrick & Catharine Shales. Sponsors Jno Keeting & Mary Ratcliff.

10th Was baptised Anne, daughter to Cottam & Eliz. Birdsall. Sponsors Stephen Bromley & Eliz. Tyrer.

19th Was baptised Mary, daughter to George & Margaret McCan. Sponsors James Conlan & Mary Feathernan.

21st Was baptised Lucy, daughter to John & Mary Thomson. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Helen Williams.

July 1769.

5. was baptised Alice daughter to Jno & Eliz. Jackson. Sponsors Jno Gerard & Alice Gerard.

9. Was baptised Rebecca, daughter to Jos. & Eliz. Cross. Sponsors John Morris & Wenifred Bullan.

9 Was baptised Agnes, daughter to Michael & Marg. Morris. Sponsors Henry Fox & Giles Hughes.

[*one space left.*]

(115) 10. was baptised Wm Son to David & M. Gwin. Sponsors Charles Maccarty & Mary hagan

10 was Baptised James son to Charles & Cat. Donelly. Sponsors Wm Hwlwn* & M. [Cassidy *crossed out*] Johnston

11 was baptised Eliz. daughter to Hugh & M. Macevy. Sponsors Jno Gunnis & M. Cassidy.

13. was baptised Elizabeth daughter to Mr & Mrs Nowland. Sponsors Mrs & Master Alcock.

16th Was baptised Mary daughter to Thos & Martha Smith. Sponsor Brown.

16th Was baptised Peter, Son to John & Cecily Leigh. Sponsors John Bullar & Jane Whiteside.

23d Was baptised John, Son to Allman & Isabel Liquorice. Sponsors Willm Gerard & Helen Banton.

23d Was baptised John, Son to John & Jane Lion. Sponsors John Kelley & Eliz. Smethen.

30 was baptised Frances daughter to Thos & Ann Broumelow. Sponsors Henry Formby & Helen Broumelow.

August

4 was baptised Ann daughter to Mr. & Mrs. Hickins. Sponsors James Mcentagart & Mss Levines.

6th Was baptised Lawrence, Son to Jos. & Mary Molesdale. Sponsors Thos Talbot & Fanny Yates.

11 was baptised Joanna daughter to Mr. & Mrs Despiet. Sponsors Jos & M Johnson.

(116) 14 Was baptised James, Son to James & Marg. McAvoy. Sponsors Arthur Green & Eliz. Maclane.

22d Was baptised George, Son to John & Mary Barnes. Sponsors Robt Hales & Helen Holme.

*The centre of the word has been written over and is uncertain. From the proximity of Wales, and frequent appearance of Welsh names, it may be as printed the "w"s being pronounced as "oo," or literally "double u".

27. Was baptised Anne, daughter to Rob^{t} & Cath. Dixon. Sponsors Henry Kelley & Alice Livins.
27 Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Michael & Ann Dogherdy. Sponsors Matthew Manning & Cecily Fidding
31. was baptised Jeremia Henry son to Mr. & Mrs Ryan. Sponsors Mr. Pippard & Mss Pippard of Plum Street.

Sept. 1769

3^{d} Was baptised Mary, daughter to N. N. Jane Cowson. Sponsors Nicholas Vaughan & Frances Smethen.
8th Was baptised Henry, Son to Henry & Alice Dagnall. Sponsors John Glover & Alice Pemberton.
10 was baptised Jane daughter to Etherd Wright & Sara Wright. Sponsors Henry Bellart & Eliz. Concilia
14 Was baptised Marg. daughter to W^{m} & Eliz. Salisbury. Sponsors John Gerard & Mary Hall.
was baptised Joseph Son to John & Ann Bradshaw. Sponsors Lawrence Parkingson & Mary Frith.
(117) 17th Was baptised John, Son to John & Sarah Lovelady. Sponsors John Formby & Helen Ellis.
21st was baptised Henry, Son to Tho^{s} & Margaret Formby. Sponsors Rowland Gravestone & Helen Astley.
23^{d} Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Tho^{s} & Jane Rimmer. Sponsors Henry Rimmer & Alice Rimmer.
24 was baptised James Son to Tho^{s} & Mary Lorting. Sponsors James Yates & Ann Owen.
26th Was baptised Daniel, Son to Daniel & Helen Marrow. Sponsors Daniel Marrow & Honora Marrow.
27th Was baptised Anne, daughter to Peter & Cath. Harrison. Sponsors John Scarisbrick & Alice Pye.

October.

1. was baptised James Son to Jn^{o} & Jane Smith. Spons^{rs} Jn^{o} Formby & Sally brew.
1. was baptised Richard Son to Richard & [Margaret Wilson *over erasure*]. Sponsors Tho^{s} Bromelow & Eliz. [C ?]ayn.
1. was baptised Mary daughter to Josua & Mary Fisher. Sponsors Nicol : Lawn & Cicily Galaspy
1. was baptised James Son to Kelly. Spons^{rs}
3. was baptised John son to Godlroy by y^{e} white house. Sponsors
8th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Michael & Eliz. Ryon. Sponsors John Lacy & Marg Hughes.
(118) 8th was baptised Mary, daughter to James & Alice Ingham. Sponsors Will. Fearon & Alice Molineux.
19 Was baptised George, Son to Edmond & Eliz. Dagnall. Sponsors Henry & Alice Dagnall.
19. Was baptised Mary, daughter to Hugh & Anne Kellon. Sponsors Alexander M^{c}Mullon & Sarah Brewer.
20th Was baptised Sarah, daughter to John & Marg. Williams. Sponsors John Clarkson & Agnes Timons.

22 was baptised Mary daughter to Jos. & Mary Capper. Sponsrs Jno Bause & Mary Reece.

23 was baptised Jno Son to Mr & Mrs Morris. Sponsrs Mr Kirby & Mrs Jumpe

27. was baptised John son to Peter & Catharine Record. Sponsrs Edw. Doran & Ann Milady

29. was baptised Mary daughter to Robt & Alice Fleetwood. Sponrs Jno Lucas & Frances Fairbrother.

31 was baptised Ann daughter to Timothy & Mary Rigby. Sponrs Wm Rigby & Ann N.

November.

5. was baptised Philip Son to Wm & Marg: Formby. Sponsrs James Farrar & Jane Wright.

12 Was baptised Martin, Son to John & Mary Conner. Sponsors Thos Carter & Mary Pilgrim.

(119) 14 was baptised Henery Caunce [godfather *crossed out*]. James Gray & Helen Green Sponsors

15 Was baptised Jane, daughter to Hugh & Mary Barton. Sponsors Thos & Agnes Roscow.

16th Was baptised Michael, Son to Christopher & Cath. Devreux. Sponsors John Pane & Jane Platt.

25 Was baptised Edward, Son to John & Sarah Farrar. Sponsors Willm Farrar & Frances Smethens.

25 Was baptiz'd John Watson son of Wm & Mary. Sponsors Christopr Watson & Winefred Bullard.

[*The notable change of style in the above and the two first entries in December is equally obvious in the handwriting. The two first in Feb.* 1770 *are similar.*]

26th Was baptised Helen, daughter to Willm & Mary Hanlan. Sponsors Charles Donnelly & Catharine Hughes

26th Was baptised James, Son to John & Mary Vose. Sponsors James Vose & Catharine Vose

December.

3d [The *crossed out*] Elisabeth, daughter of Wm & Elisabeth Hollywell baptiz'd. Sponsors [*Blank*]

3d Baptz'd Martha daughter of Richard & Betty Lee. John Harrison & Mory Walmesley Sponsors.

10th Was baptized John Son to John & Isabella [Cave *crossed out*, Griffis *above*] Sponsors Richd Forcher & Cath. Fercher.

(120) 17th Was baptised Thos, Son to Willm & Anne Raiby. Sponsors Thos Downall & Anne Fletcher

18. Was baptised Thos & John, Son to Cuthbert & Jennet Barton. Sponsors Thos Barton & Anne Barton.

22d Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Will & Helen Fletcher Sponsors Dennis Wells & Abigal Quick.

19d Was baptized William Son to Barnaby & Catharine Cunningham. born on the 9th Instant. Sponsors Patrick Byrne & Helen Sharrock. [*Interlined in a minute hand, having some characteristics of that on* 25 *Nov.* 1769, *&c.*]

January 1770

9th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Thos & Mary Scarisbrick. Sponsors John Scarisbrick & Alice Molineux.

10th Was baptised Thos Son to Thos & Eliz. Jones. Sponsors John Farrar & Helen Green.

12th Was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Helen Molineux. Sponsors John Formby & Margaret Smith

1st Was baptised Patrick, Son to Patrick & Alice Vaughan. Sponsors Ed. Kelley & Mrs Kinlan.

14th Was baptised [Ma *crossed out*] Hannah, daughter to Peter & Anne Waters. Sponsors James Hayse & Mary Farrar.

14th was baptised John, Son to James & Barbara ONeal. Sponsors John Sutton & Anne Meddows.

16th Was baptised Eleanor, daughter to Daniel & Kitty Rearden. Sponsors Christopher Devreux & Eliz Moreton.

(121) 16th Was baptised Joseph, Son to Joseph & Bridget [Arden *crossed out*] Ardern. Sponsor John Harrison

18th was baptised Joseph, Son to Jos. & Mary Johnson. Sponsors Willm & Marg. Wilson.

21. Was baptised Anne, Daughter to [Ed. & Anne Dogherdy *crossed out*] Hugh & Anne M'Loskley. Sponsors Ed. Dogherdy & Susan Osburne.

28. Was baptised James, Son to Barnaby & Anne McCan. Sponsors John Marks & Mary Pierceson [?]

28. Was baptised to N. N. & Hannah Manchester. Sponsors Willm Plumbe & Eliz. Kaye.

29. Was baptised John, Son to James & Alice Houghton. Sponsor Marg. White.

29. Was baptised Eliz. daughter to N. N. & Eliz. White. Sponsors Michael Markey & Margaret Lacy.

Feby 1770

2. Anne Forrest was baptiz'd. Sponsors Edwd Kelly & Anne Brown

2. Margaret Wilson baptiz'd Sponsors John Wilson, Anne Barrett

3d was baptised Jos. Son to John & Helen Raiby. Sponsors Willm & Margaret Wilson

4th Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Anne Fannin. Sponsors Robt Fleetwood & Helen Gorton.

4th Was baptised George, Son to George & Hannah Eastwood. Sponsors Peter [Wood *crossed out*] Hood & Dorothy Barton.

(122) 11th Was baptised Richard, Son to James & Anne Clark. Sponsors Jos Wright & Mary Hillard.

March 1770

10th Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Willm & Sarah Dun. Sponsors James & Catharine McEntegart.

11th Was baptised Helen, daughter to Thos & Eliz. Chadwick. Sponsors Thos [& Alice *crossed out*] Scarisbrick & Alice Molineux.

11th Was baptised Marg., daughter to Willm and Eliz. Youd. Sponsors James Hardman & Jane Willowsey.

12. Was baptised John, Son to Thos & Eliz. Clinton. Sponsors Jas Rowe & Christian Magawley.
12. Was baptised Mary, daughter to Jas & Cath. Green. Sponsors John Green & Anne Hall.
14. was baptised Eliz. daughter to Robt & Marg. Plumbe. Sponsors John Plumbe & Mary Curry.
14. Was baptised Catharine, daughter to N. N. & Fanny Yates. Sponsors John Reynolds & Barbara Ellott.
[16 *over* 19]. Was baptiz'd Thos ye son of John [& Ann *above*] Edden. Sponsors John Scarisbrick. Mary Lunn.
18. was baptised Ann, daughter to Robt Hales & Eliz. Hales. Sponsors Cottam Birdsall & Ann Robinson.
18 Was baptised Joanna, daughter to John & Marg. Ellis. Sponsors Hugh Killin & Eliz German
(123) 31st Was baptised John, Son to John & Helen Mongommery. Sponsors John Formby & Frances Formby.

April 1770

8th Was baptised William, Son to Willm & Anne Shepherd. Sponsors John & Mary Yates.
12th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Willm & Cath. Ellert. Sponsor Mary Pilgrim.
15th Was baptised James, Son to John & Helen Wilson. Sponsors Thos Fleetwood & Mary Lynch.
23d Was baptised Richard, Son to James & [J *crossed out*] Mary Webster. Sponsors John Wilson & Helen Gorton.
29. Was baptised Esther, daughter to John & Cath. Cavanough. Sponsors John Lester & Sarah Fairhurst.
29. Was baptised Thos, Son to Cuthbert & Mary Wright. Sponsors Thos Formby & Anne Clarkson.
29. Was baptised Mary, Daughter to Peter & Eliz. Radeck. Sponsors George Falkner & Æmula Farrar.
29. Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Esther Webster. Sponsors John Wilson & Eliz. Dagnall.

May 1770

3d Was baptiz'd Anne daughter of Mules & Anne Mayne. Sponsors John Boyle, Elling Streem
(124) 6th Was baptiz'd Mary daughter of Richard & Mary Morphy. Sponsors Daniel M'Hannally & Mary Bourne.
7th Was baptiz'd Alice, daughter to Richd & Bridget Unsworth. Sponsors Christopher Butler & Helen Woodcock
10th Was baptiz'd Thos, Son to Thos & Mary Farrar. Sponsors John Dwerryhouse & Anne Smolley
13th Was baptised Mary daughter to James & Anne Jennings. Sponsors Michael Bresland & Eliz. Morney.
20. Was baptised Eliz., daughter to Peter & Eliz. Fairhurst. Sponsors Thos Fairhurst & Mary Blackshaw.
24th Was baptised Thos, Son to Peter & Margaret Smith. Sponsors John Formby & Marg. Lancaster.
27th Was baptised James, Son to Thos & Agnes Roscow. Sponsors Hugh & Mary Barton.

June 1770

4th Was baptised George, Son to George & Marg. Quick. Sponsors George Eastwood & Frances Smethen.

8. Was baptised Helen, daughter to Jos & Jane Sale. Sponsors Richd Orrell & Charlotte Woods

8. was baptised Eliz., daughter to Thos Anne Molineux. Sponsors Richd Orrell & Eleanor Lydall.

10th was baptised Willm, Son to James [& Cath *above*] Newsham. Sponsors James Wignall & Eliz Henshaw.

10th was baptised James, Son to Thos & Mary Morgan. Sponsors Ed. Morgan & Sarah Clarkson.

10th Was baptized John, Son to John & Mary Whitfield, born on the same day: Sponsors John Formby & Mary Leatherbarrow. [*In minute hand like on* 19 *Dec.* 1769, *squeezed in small space at bottom of the page.*]

(125) June ye 10. was baptizd Sarah daughter of John & Anne Campbell. Sponsors Willm Liddle, Mary Lepp

June 11. was baptizd Joseph Son to Hugh & Blackburn. Sponsors Morphy etc.

17th was baptised Alice, daughter to Christopher & Mary Dullaghan. Sponsors James Magrah & Sarah Fearon.

17. was baptised Anne, daughter to John & Marg. Kelley. Sponsors John Kelley & Mary Morney.

18. was baptised Eliz. daughter to George & Frances Grafton. Sponsors Hugh Gallager & Anne Farrar.

21. was baptised Thos, Son to Jos & Mary Tyrer. Sponsors Richd Syers & Frances Smethens.

24. was baptised Thos, Son to John & Hannah Ward. Sponsors Jas Mercer & Sarah Plumbe.

24. was baptised Robt Son to Robt & Anne Knowles. Sponsors & Mary Lep.

July. 1770

1st was baptised George, Son to John & Isabel Bullar. Sponsors Robt Swarbrick & Eliz. Bamber.

1st was baptised John, Son to Willm & Anne Robinson. Sponsors Will. Rhodes & Alice Pemberton.

6th Was baptiz'd Joseph son of John & Margarct Culchetch. Sponsors Jno Lucas, Cath. Fairbrother.

8. was baptiz'd Jas Son to John & Sarah Deering. Sponsors Jas Mackloughland & Anne Barton.

(126) 10th Was baptised John, Son to Ed. & Mary Slater. Sponsors Joseph Roberts & Mary Boyle.

14. Was baptiz'd John ye son of John & Betty ONeale. Sponsors John Girdlington & Margaret ONeale.

15. was baptised Mary, daughter to Richd & Mary Forster. Sponsors Thos Bromelow & Alice Farrar.

15. was baptised Willm, Son to Luke & Ann Bold. Sponsors Thos Gidlow & Marg. Catrall.

25. Was baptiz'd Mary daughter of Thos & Elizabeth Wilson. Sponsors Thos Campbell, Mary Preston.

29th was baptised John, Son to John & Eliz. Atherton. Sponsors James Parkingson & Mary Gregson.

August 1770.

1t was baptised [*remainder of two lines blank.*]

2d was baptised James, Son to Willm & Anne Mort. Sponsors Richd Arnold & Anne Pinnington

3d was baptised Willm, Son to Willm & Helen Lolli. Sponsors Stephen Bromley & Cath: Lowe.

5th was baptised Philippina, daughter to Michael & Mary Taylor. Sponsors Charles Soniez & Mary McDonnell.

6th was baptised Eliz daughter to Tobias & Mary Kean. Sponsors Robt Moss & Mary Flemming.

12. Was baptiz'd Thos Kitchen Son of Tho's & Cath. Kitchen. Sponsors James Yates & Peggy Sharrock.

(127) 12th was baptised Cath: daughter to Philip & Cath. Pendergrass. Sponsor Jane Walker.

12. was baptised Charles, Son to James & Rose Morney. Sponsors Willm Fearon & Mary Barker.

19. was baptised Henry, Son to Michael & Jane Dun. Sponsors Owen Whealan & Mary Rylance.

20. [*blank space for entry*]

26. was baptised Anthony, Son to Anthony & Cath. McDaniel. Sponsors James Cotter & Marg. Lacy.

26th was baptised John Son to John & Eliz. Metcalf. Sponsors Patrick Livins & Jane Beghan.

30th was baptised John, Son to John & Mary Whitefield. Sponsors John Formby & Mary Leatherbarrow.

30th was baptised Frances, daughter to Henry & Helen Brent. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Frances Green.

30th was baptised James Son to & Mary Ward. Sponsors John Lester & Helen Owen.

30th was baptised Marg., daughter to Willm & Eliz. Tarleton. Sponsors John & Mary Parker.

(128) Septber 1770.

2d were baptised two Twins, Helen & Eliz. Their Fr & Mor, Willm & Helen Webster. Sponsors of Helen, Thos Talbot & Mary Pool. Sponsors of Eliz. Willm Pool & Frances Smethens.

2d was baptised Charles, Son to James & Marg. Wilson. Sponsor Sarah Hall.

4. Was baptiz'd Robert son to Jno & Mary Sponsors Thos Beesley & Barbara Ellet.

5. Was baptiz'd Mary daughter of Thos Campbell. Sponsors William Lyddall & Ellen [& Eliz. *above*] Lyddall.

6. Was baptiz'd Elizabeth daughter of Ricd & Elizabeth Dagnall. Sponsors James Bibbey & Anne Walmesley

9. Was baptd Anne daughr of Nicolas & Anne Fitzsimmons. Sponsors Robt M'Cartey, Jane Millington.

12. Was baptd Elizabeth daughter to Arthur & Mary [*no sirname and no space left but the first called "sponsors" may be meant*].

Sponsors [?] John & Elizabeth Jones. [Sponsors John Johnson Anne *above*] Eccleston

[1 *over* 2] 7 Bapttiz'd Brigit daug[r] of Dennis & Eliz[h] Flannigan. Sponsors Ric[d] Lynch, Anne Bearan.

18 Was baptiz'd without y[e] ceremonys William Son to George & Anne Nugent.

23 Was baptiz'd Elizabeth daughter of John & Peggy Willickin. Sponsors Tho[s] West, Frances Crisp.

23[d] was baptised Hannah, daughter to John & Marg. Johnson. Sponsors John Chogey & Mary Conlan.

(129) 30[th] was baptised John, Son to Tho[s] & Mary Frith. Sponsors Lawrence Parkingson & Eliz. Jones.

October 1770

5[th] was baptised James, Son to Matthew & Debora Cunningham. Sponsor Eliz. Cross.

7[th] Was bapt[d] Patrick son of Æneas & Cath. Clarke. Sponsors John Lacy, Ales Levins.

14 was bap[d] John son of John & Anne Johnson, And Edward Twins Sponsors to John, Tho[s] Johnson and Mary Warton—Sponsors to Edward, Thos. Rimmer & Alice Molyneux.

14 Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Patrick & Eliz. Moss. Sponsors Robert & Mary Culshaw.

15 Was baptd Elizabeth daughter of John & Elizabeth Formbey Sponsors Ric[d] Warton & Margaret Warton

17 was baptised James, Son to James & Jane Linnett. Sponsor Jane Rogerson.

24 was baptised Helen, daughter to [H, *crossed out*] Walter & Rose Fitzgerald. Sponsors Francis Mitchel & Anne Madders.

24 was baptised Miles, Son to Paul & Eliz. Murphy. Sponsors Henry Ford, & Mary Pendergast.

28 was baptised Judith, daughter to James & Mary White. Sponsors Peter Record & Helen Slone.

28 was baptised Mary daughter to Bartholemew & Cath: Cassody. Sponsors Will Brabazon & Mary Cassody.

(130) 28 was baptised Mary, daughter to James & Mary Lynch. Sponsor Adam Mandeville & Anne Tuohy.

November 1770.

4[th] was baptised James, Son to James & Anne Whitfield. Sponsors John Whitfield & Sarah Genders.

4 was baptised Cath: daughter to Tho[s] & Marg. Finney. Sponsor Eliz. German.

11[th] was baptised Helen, daughter to Will[m] & Alice Grocock. Sponsors Ed. Wright & Jane Smith

19 Was baptiz'd Daniel y[e] Son . Sponsor Francis Mitchel.

22 Was Baptiz'd William son of Joseph and Elizabeth Johnson. Sponsors Mathias [Hom *crossed out*] Holmes, Mary Crisp.

22[d] was baptised Sarah, daughter to David & Mary Stringfellow. Sponsors Master Thos Seel & Miss Emelia Seel.

25 Was baptd Edward son of Ricd & Mary Charnock. Sponsors Ricd Craven & Mary Thornton
25 was baptised Thomas, Son to Thos & Anne Foster. Sponsor John Jones.
27 was baptised John, Son to John & Mary Fletcher. Sponsors Robt & Anne Chaffers.

December 1770

2d was baptised Willm, Son to Matthew & Jane Davies. Sponsor Rose Civitar.
2d was baptised Eliz. daughter to Thos & Anne Birchall. Sponsors Richd Tyrer & Marg. Wilson

December 1770

(131) 6th was baptised Ann, daughter to Will. Rigby & Alice Rigby. Sponsors Timothy Rigby & Mary Cowley.
9th was baptised John, Son to John & Eliz. Gerard. Sponsors John Boyle & Eliz. Salisbury.
12 was baptised Susan, daughter to Willm & Isabel Wharton. Sponsors John Vose & Margaret Plumbe.
16th Was baptised Marg., daughter to Willm & Mary Higgins. Sponsor Mary Rotchley.
16 Was baptised Jane, daughter to Thos & Anne Bromley. Sponsors Willm Formby & Anne Owen.
16 Was baptised Richard, Son to Thos & Alice Adamson. Sponsors John Fazarkerley & Susae Philips
23 was baptised Thos, Son to Gilbert & Alice Davies. Sponsors Willm Fearon & Jane Mullington.
23 Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Joseph & Eliz. Simpson. Sponsors Jos. Beetham & Anne Mort.
28 was baptised Michael, Son to Francis & Mary Donnelly. Sponsors Thos Hughes & Mary Donnelly.
30 Was baptiz'd Stephen Son of George and Alice Holden. Sponsors Thos Walmesley & Alice Macarty.

January 1771.

(132) 3d was baptised John, Son to Denis & Eliz. Hall. Sponsors Edmond Singleton & Eliz. Marijean.
9th was baptised Anna Maria, daughter to Henry & Mary Clarkson. Sponsors John & Margaret Clarkson.
9th was baptised Thomas, Son to James & Eliz. Gray. Sponsors Willm Woosey & Eleanor Brent.
18 was baptised Willm, Son to Richd & Eliz. Lorting. Sponsors Michael Hampson & Mary Morley.
18 was baptised Richard, Son to Jos: & Eliz. Beetham. Sponsors Jos: Simpson & Jane Beetham.
20 was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Martha Smith. Sponsors Robt Smith & Eleanor Browne.
27th was baptised Mary, daughter to Denis & Mary Wells. Sponsors George Swarbrick & Winefred Lythgo.

February 1771.

3d Was baptised George, Son to Jos & Anne Salthouse. Sponsors Peter Sharples & Jane Greenwood.

5th was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Mary Beesley. Sponsors Thos Scarisbrick & Sarah [Brewer *crossed out*] Formby.

10 Was baptd Patrick son to James & Anne Cassidy. Sponsors Patrick M'ginnis & Nelly Slowne

10th was baptised Anne, daughter to Ed. & Helen Asthley. Sponsors John Formby & Mary Fisher.

(133) 17th was baptised Rosolia, daughter to Lawrence & Joanna Ferzi, born the 16th instant. Sponsors Joseph Alexander Scasochia, & Maria Margarita Scasochia.

17th Was baptised [ ] to Michael & [ ] McCartey

19 Was baptiz'd Mary Anne daughter to Frances & Joseph Jsmay. Sponsors Joseph Johnson & Mary Tompson.

22d was baptised Bridget, daughter to Ed. & Eliz. Gore. Sponsors John Farrar & Mary Dennett.

27th was baptised Ann, daughter to James & Sarah Moreton. Sponsors Hugh Adamson & Eliz. Winder.

28 Was baptiz'd Sarah daughter of Edmund & Elizabeth Dagnal. Sponsors James Dennet & Alice Woosey.

[*The following entry is crossed out*]

Was baptiz'd Anne, daughter of Anthony & Peggy Joseph. Sponsors Michael Ryan & Anne Reynolds.

March

3d Was baptiz'd Anne daughter of Anthony & Margaret Joseph. Sponsors Michael Ryan & Anne Reynolds.

4th was baptised James, Son To Richd & Ann Case. Sponsors Jas Fazakerley & Eliz. Case.

8th was baptised Thos Son to John & Alice Smallwood. Sponsors Thos Chadwick & Eliz. Chadwick.

14 Was Baptiz'd John son of Ricd & Margaret Craven. Sponsors Edward Craven, Frances Smethen.

(134) 18 Was Baptiz'd Mary daughter of John & Mary Farrill. Sponsors John Boyle & Margaret Plumb.

19th was baptised Helen, daughter to John & Sarah Farrar. Sponsors James Whittle & Frances Smethens.

23 Was Baptiz'd Edward Son of Willm Coppell. Sponsors Daniel oBrien & Mary Edwards Wills.

28 was baptised Mary, daughter to Robt & Marg. Waring. Sponsors Peter Waring & Anne Chantrell

31 was baptised Joseph, Son to Dennis & Helen Beth. Sponsors Timothy Murphy & Mary McDonnall.

31 was baptised Mary, daughter to Timothy & Margaret Murphy. Sponsors James Murphy & Mary Ascroft.

April 1771.

4th was baptised Eliz. daughter to Barnaby & Anne McCan. Sponsors Arthur Green & Cath. Fearons.

6th was baptised Eliz. daughter to Cottam & Eliz. Birdsall. Sponsors Will. Tarleton & Mary Crisp.

7th was baptised Thos, Son to John & Sarah Wright. Sponsors Matthias Wafer & Helen Gorton.

7th Was baptiz'd Mary daughter of Josuah & Mary Fisher. Sponsors Nicolas Vaughan & Cecily Galaspy.

(135) 8th Was Baptiz'd Martha Daughter of Josuah & Mary Fisher. Sponsors Nicolas Vaughan & Cecily Galaspy.

12th was baptised Joseph, Son to John & Frances Stringfellow. Sponsors Rowland Gravestone & Frances Smethens.

14th was baptised Jane, daughter to Thos & Helen Rimmer. Sponsors Thos Roscow & Ann Johnson.

17th was baptised John, Son to Thos & Margaret Gregson. Sponsors Jas Fazakerley & Marg. Walmesley.

20 Was baptiz'd Francis son of —— & —— Burnet Sponsors Joseph Johnson & Elizabeth Steward.

21 Was bapd Catherine daughr of Edward & Jane Morphy Sponsors Arthur Green Anna Radwell

21 Was Baptd William son of Joseph & Anne Bentley Sponsors James Crookhill & Mary Fisher

21 Was baptiz'd Hugh son of Hugh & Mary M'Coy Sponsors Daniel M'Kalavey & Mary Boyle.

21st was baptised William, Son to George & Cath Swarbrick. Sponsors Richd Dob. & Dorothy Winstanley.

22 Was baptd Richard son of Willm & Helen Culshaw Sponsors James Grey & Barbary Ellot.

25th was baptised Anne, daughter to Andrew & Eliz. Rosson. Sponsors Matthias Holme & Anne Chaffers.

26 was baptised Joseph, Son to Francis & Lucy Simpson. Sponsors Joseph & Eliz. Simpson

28 Was baptd Anne daughr of Joseph & Mary Molesdale. Sponsors Wm Kirkman & Mary Yates.

(136) 29th was baptised Richard, Son to Willm & Eliz. Salisbury. Sponsors John Boyle & Helen Martin.

30th was baptised Helen, daughter to Willm & Anne Green. Sponsor: Cath Talbot.

May

5th was baptised Anne, daughter to Martin & Judith Kelley. Sponsors Willm Brabason & Sarah Hall.

12 Was baptiz'd Thos son of Michael & Anne D[roghda *crossed out*, ogherts *above*] Sponsors [ ]

12 was baptd Margaret Daughr of Peter & Anne Develin Sponsors [ ]

15 Was baptiz'd Mary Whitaker 34 years of age. wittnesses [ ] M'Clay Frances Smithen

18 Was baptiz'd Thomas son of Thos & Mary Kennedy Sponsors Richd Eligate & Nelly Smith.

19 Was baptd Anne daughr of Wm Jones and Elizabeth Walker Sponsors Willm Coppell & Elizabeth Ryan.

19 Was baptd John son of Jno & Elizabeth Conelly Sponsors Thos Salmon, Catherine Martin.

26 Was baptd Anne daughr of Michael & Anne M'Kullock. Sponsors Edward Tatlock & Cicely Galaspy

June

1 Was baptiz'd James son of Richard & Anne Eccleston. Sponsors Stephen Brombley Junior, Elizabeth Parker.

2 Was bapt[d] Mary daugh[r] of James & Mary Charnley Sponsors [ ] Daniel & Margaret Daniel.

(137) 6[th] was baptised Joseph, Son to Tho[s] & Eliz Chadwick. Sponsors Tho[s] Scarisbrick & Alice Molineux.

6 Was baptiz'd John (Cleveland) a Black. Sponsors William Woodville. [Margaret *crossed out*, Dorothy *above*] [hall *crossed out*] Hall.

8[th] was baptised Edward, Son to James & Helen Heyes. Sponsors Ed : Malley & Marg : Billsborough.

9[th] was baptised Emson, Son to Tho[s] & Mary Morgan. Sponsors John [Sw *crossed out*] Scarisbrick & Margaret Walmesley.

12 was baptised Will[m] Son to Lawrence & Jane Blundell. Sponsors James Swift & Anne Cockshead. [*Entry very faint*]

13[th] was baptised Margaret, daughter to John & Ha[m,?nn]ah Harvey. Sponsors John Keating & Barbara Ellott.

18 Was baptiz'd George Son of Henry & Alice Dagnall. Sponsors Edmund Dagnall, Frances Smithen.

21 Baptiz'd Elizabeth daugh[r] of John & Mary Lucas Sponsors Charles Naylor, Mary Neigle.

23 Baptiz'd Tho[s], Son to Peter & Marg. Smith. Sponsors John & Eliz Formby.

23 Baptiz'd Richard Son of Richard & Helen Pick. Sponsors Tho[s] Formby, Jsabel Brannin.

25 Bapt[d] William son of John & Agnes F [*rest of name scored out* earons *above*]. Sponsors John & Eliz. Kaye.

(138) 30 Was baptiz'd Catharine daugh[r] of Patrick & Briget Campbell. Sponsors Stephen Carnes, Mary Mornay.

30 Bap[d] Anne daugh[r] of Daniel & Marg[t] M[c]Galarey. Sponsors Charles Donolley, Elizabeth Small.

July

1 Bap[d] Anne daug[r] of Redparth Sponsors [John *above*] Tillingath, Anne Redparth.

4 Bap[d] Peter son of Joseph & Lowder. Sponsors Francis Gandy & Eliz. Critchley.

7 Bap[d] Mary daugh[r] of John & Cath. Kelly Sponsors James Tevannan, Marga. Kelly.

14 Bap[d] Sarah daugh[r] of W[m] & Sarah Collins Sponsors Philip Brannigan. Cath. M[c]Donnal.

14 Bap[d] James Son of Tho[s] & Mary Rowe. Sponsors Hugh Sloan, Sarah Fitzpatrick.

14 Elizabeth daugh[r] of Mathew and Jsabel Ryan. Sponsors John Kating & Anna Brian.

14 Bap[d] Mary daugh[r] of John & Anne Mountain Sponsors Michael Ryan, Mary M[c]Coy.

17 Bap[d] Tho[s] son of W[m] & Anne Hall. Sponsors Ric[c] Unsworth, Jane Mullington.

20 John son of W^m & Mary Hallen, Sponsors—John Hallen & Cath. Donally

21 Bap^d Mary daugh^r of W^m & Anne Rhebe Sponsors Tho^s Downal Martha Molineux.

21 Bap^d W^m son of James & Barbara ONeal Sponsors Higgins, Anne Robinson

(139) 22 Bap^d W^m son of John & Jane Lyons Sponsors James Fairhurst, Grafton

23 Bap^d John son of W^m & Anne Wilson Sponsors Robert Blackburn & Helen Parry

25 Bap^d Mary daug^r of John & Mary Scarisbrick. Thos Scarisbrick, Mary Beesly Sponsors.

30 Bap^d John son Robt & Mary Lunn Sponsors John Johnson Alice Molyneux.

[*space for one entry*]

August

1 Bap^d John son of James & Briget Fazakerly Sponsors Ric^d Pope, Anne Naylor

11 Bap^d Will^m Son of John & Helen Rhebe. Sponsors W^m Rhebe & Mary Boyd.

11 Bap^d Elizabeth daugh^r of Peter & Elizabeth Rhecord, Spons. Peter Divine, Marg^t Lacey.

25 Bap^d Agnes daugh^r of John & Clara Chadwick Sponsors James Barton, Anne Harrold.

25 Bap^d Martha daugh^r of Ric^d & Eliz. Lee Sponsors John Stringfellow, Mary Pollard.

Sept^r.

1 John son of John & Jane Hardman Sponsors John Rimmer, Helen Rimmer

1 Henry son of Robert & Cath Dixon Sponsors Hugh Black, Judith Mead

2 Elizabeth daug^hr of Tho^s & Helen Molyneux. Sponsors John Formby, Elizabeth Formby.

4 Bap^d Thomas son of Tho^s & Mary Lorting Sponsors John Jones, Elizabeth Chantell.

(140) 6^th^ Bapt^d Mary daugh^r of George & Mary Bourne Sponsors Bartley Cassidy, Alice Adamson.

8^th^ Bap^d Mary daugh^r of Hugh & Helen Hughes Sponsors John Stringfellow, Cecily Leatherbarrow.

11^th^ Was bap^d John Rowe, a Black, Sponsors Will^m Gold, Julien Gold.

15. Bap^d Helen daugh^r of Tho^s & Helen Bride Sponsors Tho^s Talbot, Martha Hunt

18. Baptiz'd Richard son of Edward & Helen Edwards Sponsors Tho^s Wilson, Frances Fairbrother

22^d^ Bap^d Elizabeth daugh^r of George & Helen Woods. Sponsors Jos. Johnson, Mary Johnson.

23^d^ was baptised Eliz. daughter to John & Eliz Blundell. Sponsors John M^c^Can & Cath. Macomly

24th was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Mary Scarisbrick. Sponsors Willm Norris & Catharine Peet

Bapd Anne daughr John & Mary Harrison Sponsors Thos Bannister, Mary Harrison.

Bapd Alice daughr of John & Cath Lindall Spons. Thos Talbot, Margt Tavanan

Bapd Anne daughr of Ricd & Mary Morphy Spons. Hugh Sloane, & Sarah FitzPatrick.

October 1771

8 was baptised daughter of & Mary Hall. Sponsor Magdalen Adshead

10th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to David & Mary Guin. Sponsors John & Eleanor Gaffney.

(141) 13 Bapd Mary daugr of Philip & Anne Brannagan. Sponsors James Barton, Margt. Sharrock.

16th was baptised James, Son to Michael & Marg. Morney. Sponsors Willm Wilson & Martha May.

18th was baptised John, Son to Henry & Anne Heartley. Sponsors Thos Downall & Alice Richardson.

20 Bapd Elizabeth daughr of Robert & Ester Bruckfield. Sponsors Thos Cropper, Helen Cropper.

20 Bapd Helen, daughr of Robt & Mary Hillard. Sponsors John Chadwick, Anne Brown.

20 Bapd James son of John & Sarah Mulligan. Sponsors Mathew MacCabe, Mary Smalle.

21 was baptised Thos Son to Willm & Eliz. Formby. Sponsors Thos Bromilow & Alice Leech.

26 was baptised Jane, daughter to Willm & Eliz. Tarleton. Sponsors Christ. Butler & Frances Crisp.

27 was baptised Rose, daughter to Jas. & Mary Hanley. Sponsors Patrick Couran & Hannah Donnelly

30 Bap'd Margaret daughr of Willm & Mary Dagnall. Spons Edmund & Elizabeth Dagnall.

Novr 1771

4th was baptised to Peter Currigan.

10th was baptised Esther, daughter to James & Esther . Sponsors Ed. Kelley & Anne Browne.

11th Bapd Anne daughtr of Alexander & Cathe Glin. Sponsors Richd Vernon & Jane Ryan

(142) 13th was baptised Agnes, daughter to John & Agnes Maghee. Sponsors John Berry & Susan France.

17th was baptised Helen, daughter to John & Cicily Leigh. Sponsors Jos. Shepherd & Anne Bennett.

19th was baptised Helen, daughter to Thos & Marg: Formby. Sponsors, John Formby & Jane Ryan.

20 Bapd William son of Hugh & Mary Sloane. Sponsors James Henly, Sarah Fitzpatrick.

24th was baptised Andrew, son to Nicholas & Ann Vaughan. Sponsors Patrick Vaughan & Eliz. Winder.

24 Bapd Ricd and John sons of Geo. & Eliz. Falkener. Sponsors

to Richard, Francis Simpson, Eliz. Mason. To John, John & Sarah Tickle.

26 Baptiz'd Laurence son to John & Eliz^{h} Jackson. Sponsors James Hamson, Anne Clarkson.

December 1771.

1st was baptised Frances, daughter to Ja^{s} & Cath. Newsham. Sponsors Rich^{d} Dobb & Eliz. Hickson.

1st Baptiz'd Mary daugh^{r} of W^{m} & Mary Watson. Sponsors John York, Grace Curran.

4th was baptised Ja^{s}, Son to Michael & Eliz. Ryan. Sponsors Ja^{s} Morney & Cath : Hughes

4th was baptised Mary, daughter to Ja^{s} & Eleanor Summers. Sponsors Ja^{s} & Elizabeth Morney.

(143) 8th Bap^{d} James son of John & Mary Milligan. Sponsors Rob^{t} Fairclough Elizab Moor.

11th Bap^{d} Margaret daugh^{r} of John & Marg^{t} Williams. Sponsors Thos. Clarkson, Eliz. Hewart.

12 Bap^{d} Richard son of James & Alice Ingram. Sponsors Peter Lynch & Sarah Farrar.

15th was baptised John, son to Peter & Ann Waters. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Mary Farrar.

22^{d} was baptised Maria daughter to Jos. & Jane Sale. Sponsors Will^{m} Mort & Ann Guyon

22^{d} was baptised John, son to Tho^{s} & Mary Powell. Sponsor Giles Hughes.

22^{d} Bap^{d} Moses son of Mary & James Conlan. Sponsors John Vincent Palandri, Sarah Ferone

25 was baptised Mary, daughter to Will^{m} & Eliz. Holliwell. Sponsors Tho^{s} Saxon & Marg : Plumbe.

25 was baptised Cathrine daughter to Ja^{s} & Jane Hall. Sponsors Peter Sharples & Alice Farrar.

26th was baptised Anne, daughter to & Jane Cowlson. Sponsor Anne Willis.

27th was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Mary Thomson. Sponsors John Sadler & Marg : Charnley.

29 was baptised Anne, daughter to John & Frances Smith. Sponsors John & Anne Yates.

29 was baptised Tho^{s} Son to Rob^{t} & Alice Fleetwood. Sponsors John Fannin & Helen Gorton.

(144) 29 was baptised Mary, daughter to Ormond & Isabel Liquorice. Sponsor Anne Liquorice.

Bap^{d} Elizabeth daugh^{r} of Rob^{t} & Jane Goring. Sponsors Tho^{s} Greenwood & Anne Hiltonhead.

1772 January.

6th Was baptised Richard, son to John & Cath. Piet. Sponsors Tho^{s} Scarisbrick & Alice Molineux.

12th Was baptised Eliz. daughter to Ja^{s} & Eliz. Mercer. Sponsors George Swasbrick & Helen Holme.

12 Bap^{d} Dorothy daughter of Will^{m} & Dorothy Morriss. Sponsors Anne Kirby

13 Bap^{d} Anne daughter of John & Hester Webster. Sponsors Jeremiah OBrien, Mary Kelshaw.

15 Was baptised Anne, daughter to Tho^{s} & Helen Holme. Sponsors John Berry & Marg. Davies.

20 Bap^{d} Christopher Son of Edw^{d} & Mary Malley. Sponsors Joseph Roberts, Anne Bennet.

23 Bap^{d} James son of James & Helen Bourne. Sponsors Ric^{d} Vernon, Sarah FitzPatrick

26 was baptised Martha, daughter to Hugh & Ann Killin. Sponsors Tho^{s} Hughes & Sarah Fitzpatrick.

26th was baptised Eliz. daughter to James & Helen Woods. Sponsors Will^{m} Hunt & Charlotte Woods

26 was baptised Helen, daughter to John & Sarah Formby. Sponsors Rob^{t} Lawrence & Jane Ryan.

(145) 30 Bap^{d} Tho^{s} son of Tho^{s} & Elizabeth Clinton. Sponsors Charles Kenyon, Alice Levins

Feb^{ry} 1772.

2 Bap^{d} Edward son of Patrick & Alice Vaughan. Sponsors John Boyle, Anne Vaughan.

5 Bap^{d} Jane daugh^{r} of Edw^{d} & Elizab. Sutton. Sponsors Tho^{s} Johnson, Eliz^{h} Pool.

5 James son of W^{m} & Mary Critchley. Sponsors James Formby, Anne Eccleston.

7th Alice daugh^{r} of Peter & Catherine Harrison. Sponsors Hen^{y} Leatherbarrow, Cath. Cherry.

10 Bap^{d} John Son of Ric^{d} & Mary Whitaker. Sponsors Mary Crisp

16 Bap^{d} Sarah daugh^{r} of James & Marg^{t} M'avoy. Spons. John & Rose Sutton.

20th Was baptised Adam, son to Will^{m} & Magdalen Adshead. Sponsor Dorothy Hall.

28 Elizabeth daugh^{r} of John & Elizabeth Bibby. Sponsors John Cropper, Alice Molyneux.

29th Was baptised Catharine, daughter to Daniel & Margaret Nowland. Sponsors Gilbert Alcock & Mary Rigmaiden.

29 Bapt'd Will^{m} George Boyde son of George & Mary Boyde. Spons. Will^{m} Norris, Helen Rhebe.

March.

1 Bap^{d} Jane daug^{r} of Tho^{s} & Marg^{t} Whitehead. Sponsors John Chadwick, Margaret Hacket.

1 Bap^{d} Tho^{s} son of Tho^{s} & Jane Wilson. Sponsors Helen Wilson.

(146) 1st Bap^{d} Elizabeth daugh^{r} of Toutsaints & Mary Smith. Spons. Will^{m} Cave, Elizabeth Forshaw.

11th Was baptised Richard, Son to Daniel & Alice Pendelton. Sponsor Mary Keating.

14th Was baptised Anne, daughter to Henry & Mary Molineux. Sponsors Ja^{s} Dennett & Ann Molineux

15th was baptised Will^{m}, Son to Ja^{s} & Eleanor Much. Sponsors Tho^{s} & Anne Much.

15th was baptised Helen, daughter to Henry & Mary Sconce. Sponsors Henry Walsh & Anne Edding.

22d Was baptised John, Son to George & Cath: Gregson. Sponsors Thos Holme, Marg: Plumbe.

31 Were bap'd Mary and Martha daughters of Peter & Anne Condroy, Sponsors Charles Felton, Rebecca Kirkman.

April 1772.

2d was baptised Richd Son to Richd & Bridget Unsworth. Sponsors Henry Dagnall & Eliz. Tarleton.

2 Bap'd Helen daughr of Laurence & Helen Purfield. Sponsors John Kelly, Brigit Taylor.

5th Baptiz'd James son of James & Anne Byram. Sponsors Robt Barnes, Helen Molyneux

[7 *crossed out*] 8th Bapd Francis son Thos Helen Lovelady. Sponsors Michael Hamson, Jane Willis.

18 Bapd Ester daughr of Bernard & Frances Despiet. Sponsors Capt Henley, Elizabeth Coffice.

19th Bapd Ester daughr of Willm & Alice Swords. Sponsors Willm Gleton, Rose Story.

(147) 19th Bapd John son of John & Anne Fanning. Sponsors Patrick Neale, Anne Harrold.

22d Bapd Thomas Joseph son of Joseph and Elizabeth Johnson. Spons. Richard Chaffers, Anne Guyon.

25th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to Charles & Cath. Donnelly. Sponsors James Bruin & Catharine Rock.

26th was baptised James, Son to Michael & Jane Dunn. Sponsors Peter Waters & Ronayne.

26 was baptised Edward, Son to Jas & Mary Sawey. Sponsors John Welch, & Elizabeth Mailane.

26 was baptised Peter, Son to Ed. & Sarah Wright. Sponsors Carryl Rothwell & Mary Browne.

29th Was baptised Helen, daughter to Thos & Mary Beesley. Sponsors John Formby & Helen Astley.

[Bapd Henry Rutter Lolli son of Wm & Henry Lolli *crossed out*]

May 1772.

6th Bapd Henry Rutter Lolli son of Wm & Helen Lolli. Sponsors Henry Rutter, Mary Ball.

8th Bapd Alice daughr of Wm & Mary Chadwick. Sponsors John Jones, Eliz. Chadwick

16th Bap'd Isabel daughr of Robt & Margt Knowles. Sponsors Edwd Mally, Anne Bennet

17th Was baptised James, Son to James & Sarah Kennedy. Sponsors Patrick Carr & Eliz. Morney.

17th Was baptised Robt, Son to Peter & Judith Wright. Sponsors Thos Scarisbrick & Mary Poole.

19th was baptised Thos Son to Thos & Mary Farrar. Sponsors James Hall, & Esther Rothwell.

(148) 24th Bapd John son of John & Anne Jdden. Sponsors Joseph Johnson, . . . Stewart.

24 Bap'd Martha daugh^{r} of James & Helen Tatlock. Sponsors John Farrar, Martha Dennett.

24th Bap^{d} Tho^{s} son of Joseph & Frances Ismay. Sponsors John Lacey, Mary Wilson

June 1772.

2^{d} was baptised Patrick, Son to John & Eleanor Butler. Sponsors John Hull & Mary Craven.

3^{d} was baptised Eliz., daughter to Henry & Mary Morley. Sponsors Roger Weedow & Eliz. Lorting

8th was baptised John, Son to John and Cath. Macowen. Sponsors Peter Hart & Eleanor Harrison.

13th Bap'd Alexander son of Mules & Anne Mains. Sponsors Alexander Glynn, Susan Maide.

14th Bapd Anne daugh^{r} of Dennis M^{c}Glorton and Catharine. Sponsors W^{m} & Agnes Malone.

16th Bap'd Andrew son of Andrew & Marg^{t} Parrell. Sponsors Michael M^{c}Kullock, Anne Miller.

20th Was baptised Margaret, daughter to John & Mary Wilson. Sponsors W^{m} Collins & Mary Craik.

20th was baptised Anne, daughter to Dennis & Eliz. Flannagan. Sponsor M^{c}Donnald.

21 was baptised Mary, daughter to Will^{m} & Mary Higgins. Sponsors Morgan [T *or* F *blot*] oll and Marg. Murphy

28 was baptised Eliz. daughter to Jos. and Mary Copple. Sponsors Jos. Johnson and Alice Woosey.

(149) July 1772

1st Were baptised Twins, John & Alice son & daughter to James & Rose Morney. Sponsors to John, Hugh Sheels & Eliz. Morney. Sponsors to Alice, Rich^{d} Fearon & Mary Curphy.

11th was baptised Tho^{s}, Son to Tho^{s} & Anne Molineux. Sponsors Henry & Martha Molineux.

12th was baptised John, Son to John and Isabel Buller. Sponsors Rich^{d} Murphy & Eliz. Magartleney.

12 was baptised Tho^{s}, Son to John & Marg^{t} Seed. Sponsors John Sutton & Mary Frances.

19th Bap'd Arthur Son of Arthur & Neale. Sponsors James Finch, Mary Locke.

21 Bap'd Catharine daug^{r} of Hugh & Brigit Black. Sponsors Barnard Coguy, Mary Haygin.

26 Bap'd Elizabeth daugh^{r} of Lynn & Mary Fearon. Sponsors Edward Bourne, Sarah Fearon.

26 Bap'd Jane daugh^{r} of Cuthbert & Mary Wright. Sponsors James Conlan, Eliz. Robinson.

August 1772.

2^{d} Was baptised Sarah, daughter to Will^{m} & Helen Webster. Sponsors Patrick Doyle & Dorothy Barton.

7th Bap'd Anne daugh^{r} of John and Ester Mary John [? Marijean]. Sponsors Francois duzou, Eliz. Bebsy.

10th was baptised Rich^{d}, Son to Tho^{s} & Agnes Roscow. Sponsors Charles and Ann Barton.

10th was baptised Willm, Son to Toby & Mary Kean. Sponsors Thos Morgan & Mary Flemming.

(150) 16th Was baptised John, Son to John & Margt Ellis. Sponsors Nicholas & Ann Vaughan.

17th was baptised John, Son to John & Eliz. Farrell. Sponsors John Gafney & Eliz. Keating.

21 was baptised John, Son to Patrick & Jane McKey. Sponsor Rose Conner.

23d was baptised Robt, Son to John & Margt Kelley. Sponsors Charles Maguire & Sarah Farrar.

24 was baptised Catharine, daughter to Hugh & Eliz. Blackburn. Sponsors Timothy Murphy & Mary Boyle.

29th was bapd Bridget, daughter to James & Mary Lynch. Sponsors Garrett Moore & Dorothy Taylor.

Sept. 1772.

6th was baptised John, Son to John & Eliz. Burke. Sponsors Patrick & Mary White.

8 was baptised Catharine, daughter to Jos & Mary Ann Manuel. Sponsors Jos. Roberts & Cath. Kelley.

9th was baptised Thos, Son to John & Eliz. Atherton. Sponsors John Lucas & Mary Haslum.

13th was baptised James, Son to Thos & Sarah Much. Sponsors James & Ann Much.

13th was bapd Alice, daughter to John and Eliz. Norris. Sponsors John ONeale & Mary Blanchard.

13th was baptised Eliz., daughter to Thos & Ann Birchall. Sponsors Willm Wilson & Eliz. Birchall.

(151) 14th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Esther Unsworth. Sponsors Francis Gandy & Eliz. Parker.

20th was baptised Jonathan, Son to Jos: & Margt Kenelly. Sponsor Frances Smethen.

20th was baptised Peter, Son to Peter & Cath: Record. Sponsors John Matthews & Sarah Tickle.

21 was baptised Rosana, daughter to Matthew & Debora Cunningham. Sponsor Rose Civiter.

21 was baptised Anne, daughter to John & Ann Bradshaw. Sponsors Lawrence Parkingson & Esther Rothwell.

October 1772.

4th Was baptized [*blank*]

18 Was baptised Catharine daughter to Patrick & Catherine Cudden. Sponsors Daniel Quin & Catharine Cassedy

18 Was baptised Jane Wright daughter of John & Sarah Wright. Sponsors Patrick Neale Margaret Catarell.

18 Was baptised Thomas ye Son of Henry & Alice Dagnall. Sponsors Peter Glover & Elizabeth Browne.

[*The above three entries, in pale ink, are in a fine small hand, whilst the following one, and three lower down, distinguishable by the style of* Gossips, *etc., in place of the usual* Sponsors, *are still finer. Then the old ink and hand are resumed, mixed at times.*]

30 Was baptised Susanna, Daughter to Alexander & Mary Winstanley. Gossips William Winstanley & Barbara Elliotte.

Nov^{r} 1772.

1st was baptised Sarah, daughter to John & Mary Whitfield. Sponsors John Platt & Sarah Formby.

2 Was baptised Mary Daughter to Peter & Martha Connelly. Gossips Barney Mong & Frances Smethen.

4 Was baptised Jane Daughter to John & Catherine Edwards. Gossips Charles Maguire & Rose Morney

4 Was baptised Sarah Daughter to John & Catherine Edwards. Gossips Rich^{d} Ferrin & Elizabeth Curfy.

8th was baptised John, Son to James & Cath. Carney. Sponsors Philip Rider & Eliz Hale.

(152) 8 was baptised Ann, daughter to Will^{m} & Ann Robinson. Sponsors John Scarisbrick & Eliz. Chantrel.

11th was baptised Tho^{s} Son to Tho^{s}, & Jane Greenwood. Sponsors John Adamson & Mary Moreton.

15 Thomas Son to & Catharine Harper. Gossips Patrick Collyn & Hannah Eccleston.

15 Sarah Daughter to Richard & Mary Foster. Gossips Thomas Kitch[o *over* i]n & Eleanora Parkinson

15 Was baptised Mary Daughter to John & Margaret Johnson. Gossips John Corbett & Emma Pendleton.

17th was baptised George, Son to George & Jane Normand. Sponsor Mary Millar.

22^{d} was baptised Eliz. daughter of Tho^{s} & Eliz. Jones. Sponsors John Sadler & Anne Cockshead.

28th was baptised Henry, Son to Andrew & Eliz. Rosson. Sponsors Rich^{d} Chaffers & Mary Fletcher.

December 1772.

3^{d} Was baptised Mary, daughter to James & Marg^{t} Holmes. Sponsors John & Rebecca Jones.

6th was baptised John, Son to Rich^{d} & Ann Case. Sponsors Will^{m} Brocock & Ann Eltenhead.

9 Was baptised Richard Son to Richard & Rose Basson. Gossips Luke Kerney & Elizabeth M^{c}Lane.

27th was baptised Edward, Son to Daniel & Alice M^{c}albuy. Sponsors John Morgan & Ann Morgan.

27th was baptised Rich^{d} Son to James & Ann Jennings. Sponsors Tho^{s} M^{c}Lane & Cath. Fearon.

January 1773.

11th Was baptized Mary, Daughter to John & Mary Whitfield, born on the same day. Sponsors, Richard & Deborah Brewer.

(153) 17th Was baptised Bridget, daughter to John & Cath. Cavanough. Sponsors James Bruin & Margaret Birch.

17th Was baptised Mark, Son to Hugh [& Martha *above*] Flanagan. Sponsors Arthur Macanelly & Marg^{t} Pierson

17th Was baptised Marg^{t}, daughter to John & Marg^{t} Carter. Sponsors Tho^{s} Saxon & Margery Sherlock.

[19 *crossed out*, 20 *below*] Was baptized Joseph Son to John & Elizabeth Medkiff. Gossips Catherine Beaghan.

21 Was baptised John Son to John & Jane Smith. Sponsors Michael Dove & Price.

27 Was baptised Henry [Son to Edmund *above*] & Elizabeth Dagnell. Gossips Thos Singleton & Anne Dagnell

27th Was baptised Richard, Son to Francis & Lucy Simpson. Sponsors John Simpson and Jane Singleton.

February 1773.

2d Was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Eliz. Oddy. Sponsors Charles & Ann Barton.

5 Was baptised Mary Daughter to William & Susanna Dunken. Sponsor Margarite Catrall.

5 Was baptised Thomas Son to Peter & Margarite Smith. Gossips John Formby, Eliz. Formby.

7th was baptised Mary, daughter to John & Cath. Swarbrick. Sponsors John Dwerryhouse and Alice

11 Was baptised Mary Daughter to Joseph & Mary Moulsdale. gossips Hugh Maguire & Barbara Elliott.

12 Was baptised Mary Daughter to Simon & Mary Wealen. gossips Neal Lamb, Mary Handley.

12 was baptised Joseph, Son to Joseph & Eliz. Beetham. Sponsors James Tevenan & Ann Guyon.

(154) 14th was baptised Mary, daughter to Peter & Helen Maglade. Sponsors Hugh Mcann and Mary Maglade.

14th was baptised Mary, daughter to Thos & Mary Mullany. Sponsors Jeremiah Brian & Mary Blakeledge.

14th was baptised Paul, Son to Paul & Eliz. Murphy. Sponsors Walter Wickam & Mary Pendergast.

16th Was baptised Francis, Son to Willm and Ann Woodville. Sponsors John Kaye & Helen Beetham.

21 Was baptised Ann Daughter to James & Ann Scarisbrick. Gossips John Yates, Margaret Yates.

20th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Willm & Eliz. Tarleton. Sponsors Richd Unsworth & Eliz. Parker.

21st was baptised Alice, daughter to John & Mary Culshaw. Sponsors Thos Holme & Mary Pool.

21st was baptised Margt daughter to Willm & Isabel Coppell. Sponsors Matthew Low & Ann Reynolds.

25 Was baptised Mary Daughter to Gilbert & Alice Davis. Gossips Patrick French & Sarah Fitzpatrick

28 was baptised Mary, daughter to Francis & Ann Farrar. Sponsors Richd & Ann Bradshaw.

March

3 Was baptised David Son to John & Frances Stringfellow. Gossips Thomas Wilson & Frances Smethen.

3 Was baptised Thomas Son to Thomas & Elizabeth Wilson. Gossips John Stringfellow & Ann Lythgoe.

6th was baptised Eliz. Mary. daughter to Peter & Eliz. Hart. Sponsors Willm Welch & Mary Boyle.

7 Was baptised Edward Son to Michael McCullough & Ann McCullough. Gossips John Kelly, Cecily Tatlock.

(155) 12th Was baptised Mary, daughter to & Bridget Greears. Sponsors James Charnley & [Eliz. *crossed out*, Margt *above*] Daniel.

15th Was baptised Edward Son to John & Agnes Fearon. Sponsors Richd Unsworth & Bridget Jackson.

15th Was baptised William, Son to & Helen Green. Sponsors Peter Hart & Ann Jumpe.

21 Was baptised Jane Daughter to Edward & Elizabeth Goore. Gossips James Whorton, Alice Adamson.

21 Was baptised Joseph Son to John & Margarite Mellikin. Gossips Thos. Oxword, Elizabeth Case.

21 Was baptised James, Son to John & Margaret Flemming. Sponsors James Kelley & Eliz Keating.

25 Was baptised Thos, Son to Cuthbert & Jane Barton. Sponsors Willm Plumbe & Mary Moreton.

26 Was baptised Margaret Daughter to George & Mary Boyd. Gossips Gul. Norris, Ann Chanterell.

27th Was baptised John, Son to James & Mary Slone. Sponsors Peter Slone & Jane Livins.

31st was baptised Sophia, daughter to Cottam & Eliz. Birdsall. Sponsors Jos. Johnson & Margaret Daniel.

April 1773

4th was baptised [James *above*] Son to Timothy & Eliz. Murphy. Sponsors John Presley & Alice Livins.

5 Was baptised Mary Daughter to William & Elizabeth Mercer. Gossips James & Mary Morton.

11th was baptised Martha, daughter to Thos & Martha Smith. Sponsors Will. Bannister & Mary Gerard.

11th was baptised Marjery, daughter to Will. & Margt Formby. Sponsors Peter Waters & Eliz. Chadwick.

(156) 12th Was baptised Esther, daughter to James & Ann Sexton. Sponsors [Mic: *above*] Wisely & Mary White.

18 Was baptised Catherine Daughter to John & Eliz. Oneal. Gossips Thos Wilson and Elen. Cavenan.

18 Was baptised Frances, daughter to Thos & Ann Bromilow. Sponsors John Appleton & Eliz. Formby.

20 Was baptised Charles Son to John & Mary Vose. Gossips Willm & Eliz. Woosey.

23 Was baptised Henry Son to Thos & Ann Foster. Gossips Patrick Neale, Helen Wilson.

25 Was baptised Mary Daughter to John & Jane Lyons. Gossips Nic. Markey, Ann Burke.

27 Was baptised James Son to Peter & Margaret Murphey. Gossips John Boyle, Alice Livins.

18 was baptised Esther, daughter to John & Margt Kelley. Sponsors Joseph Roberts & Bridget Taylor.

20 was baptised Alexander, Son to Alexander & Jane Ryan. Sponsors James Tevenan & Sarah Formby.

May 1773.

1st Was baptised Ann, daughter to Dennis & Mary Wells. Sponsors Thos Williams & Cath. Kaye.

2d Was baptised Thos, Son to Thos & Agnes Gornall. Sponsors Richd Gornall & Ann Smalley.

9 Was baptised John Son to Francis and Mary Troy. Gossips John Kelly, Cath. Macarty.

23 Was baptised John Son to James & Barbara Oneale. Gossips Barnard Coguey, Marg: Johnson.

9th was baptised David Son to Thos & Mary Morgan. Sponsors John Scarisbrick & Margt Walmesley.

9th was baptised Eliz. daughter to Philip and Esther Maddin. Sponsors David Hoborn & Eliz. Robinson.

9th was baptised Richd, Son to Willm & Eliz. Salisbury. Sponsors John Keating & Ann Eltenhead.

30th was baptised George, Son to David and Mary Gwin. Sponsors Ardol OHanlan & Cath. Donnelly.

June 1773.

6th Was baptised Mary, daughter to Jos. & Mary Tyrer. Sponsors Peter Waters & Eliz. Chadwick.

10th was baptised William, Son to Henry & Ann Heartley. Sponsors George Grafton & Mary Charnley.

(157) 12 was baptised William, Son to Joseph & Mary Wilson. Sponsors John Cropper & Helen Molyneux.

20th Was baptised Willm, Son to Willm & Alice Grocock. Sponsors Michael Markey & Eliz. Bamber.

27th were baptised Mary & Ann, Twins and daughters of Arthur and Cath. ONiel. Sponsors to Mary, Willm Savage & Sarah Fearon; Sponsors to Ann, Michael Quigly & Mary Curtis.

27th was baptised Arthur, Son to John & Cath. Downey. Sponsors Barnaby Maghie and Barbara Ellott.

27 Was baptised Christopher Son to James & Mary Conlan. Gossips Hugh McCann, Eliz. Morney.

18 Was baptised Sarah Daughter to Hugh & Cath. Hughes. Gossips [*blank*]

30 Was baptised Cuthbert Son to John & Eliz. Formby. Gossips Steph. Bromley Jun: & Eliz. Tatlock.

July 1773.

1st was baptised Charles Son to Daniel & Mary Black. Sponsors Thos Talbot, & Cath. Lindew.

3 Was baptised Helen Daughter to Richard & Mary Tyrer. Gossips Henry Bellard & Eliz. Blakeledge.

5th was baptised Margt daughter to Charles & Bridget Campbell. Sponsors James Conlan & Jane Smith.

5 was baptised Ann, daughter to Lawrence [& Ann *above*] Callan. Sponsor Hannah Young.

6th was baptised Ruth, daughter to Thos & Mary Beesley. Sponsors Richd Pope & Mary Street.

9th was baptised Margt, daughter to & Mary Kennedy. Sponsors Nicholas Vaughan & Ann Jones.

(158) 14th was baptised Bartholomew, Son to Michael & Mary Murray. Sponsors Jos. Simpson & Frances Smethen.

18 Was baptised Elizabeth Daughter to [*blank*]

21 was baptised to Willm & Eliz. Formby. Sponsors John Cropper & Sarah Formby.

22d was baptised Mary, daughter to Matthew & Winefrid Adcroft. Sponsors Heys & Helen Whitaker.

25 was baptised John, Son to Luke & Eliz. Savage. Sponsors Charles McMahon & Cath. Spencer.

[*End of baptisms in the first book, there being over half a page blank, when the marriages cease.*]

NO. XI.

THE ENGLISH BENEDICTINE NUNS OF THE CONVENT OF OUR BLESSED LADY OF GOOD HOPE IN PARIS, NOW ST. BENEDICT'S PRIORY, COLWICH, STAFFORDSHIRE.

NOTES AND OBITUARIES.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. MOTHER PRIORESS OF COLWICH, O.S.B.
EDITED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM.*

[THE FIRST BOOK.]

Some perticuler Remarkes of our venerable Mother-Beginners yt came from The English Benedictine Monastery of the Truely vertues & Religious Dames of our Blessed Lady of Consolation in the Towne of Cambray. And a Register, with the Remarkes of all ye rest of our Rd Mothers, & Religious sisters, of this our Monastery of our Bles: Lady of Good Hope in Paris. Deceased since the yeare of our Lord 1652.

Our Constutions in the first chapter, and 13 clause, haveing ordained that A Register should be made, of al the names, of the Religious that are departed this life,—with such Remarkable things as hath happened concerning them in Life, Death, & after death, to be sett downe for an example & memŏry to posterity & keept in Depositum; therfore to complie with these our solid and Descreet Constitutions, and the wil of our v Rd Mother Prioress, Rd Mo: Agnes Temple of the Infant Jesus, as also ye great obligations we have to our venerable Mother-beginners, & that ye Memŏry of their vertues should be the more Deeply imprinted in our harts, and make us like good children faithfully walke in ye same paths; they did with so much labour trace out for us. These powerfull reasons moved us to set downe some perticulers, Tho': uncapable of makeing due Remarkes according to their merites, For if we neclected the doeing this in our Times who had the knowledg of them It could not be expected from others that follow us to doe it, knowing little or nothing of them; Likewise or gratitude requireing it of us. We also have made some briefe Remarkes of the Rest of our Rd Mothers & Religious Sisters Deceased; of this our Monastery. It being the practis. of our Mother house of Cambray and other Communitys. In al which Relations we have held a Low & plain stile that The Truth & sencerity may more cleerly apeare wch was that we cheifely regarded. And for the Register that our Constitus in the same chap: also ordains to be made of our Spiritual & Temporal Benefactors deceased, we referr ye Reader to the Book wherin they are written in perticuler, for to be read on ye day of their departure as are our Religious, therfore doe onely heere speake of venble Father Baker & some of ye Relations of or v Rd Mother Justina Gascoigne.

Str Agnes of the Jnfant Jesus.†
Priouresse unworthy

Str Theresa de Jnfante Jesus, C.‡

Str Elizabeth de Str Maria, C.§

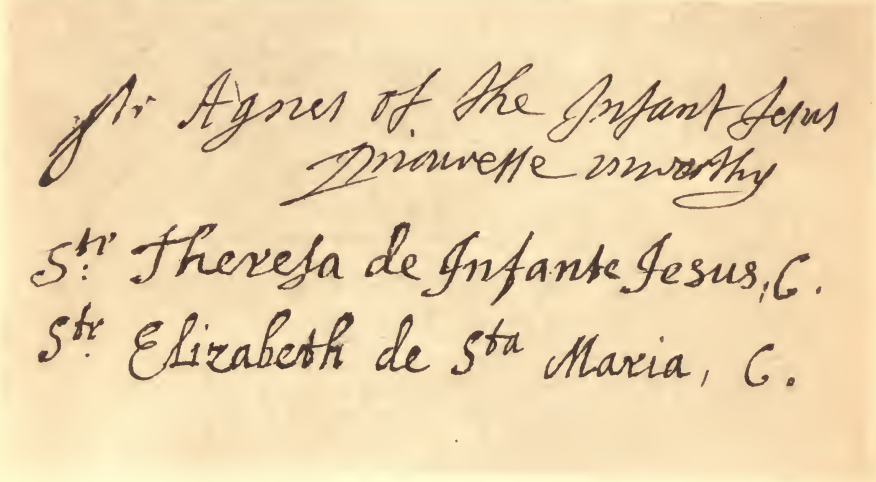
* For editorial notes see the end of the paper.
† Temple, xxxiv. ‡ Cook, xxxvii. § Cook, xxxviii.

[NOTES AND OBITUARIES.]

Heere followeth The perticuler Remarkes made, of our Venerable Mother-Beginners. And all the Rest of our very R^d Mothers & Religious Sisters Deceased. of this our Monastery of o^r Blessed Lady of Good hope in Paris. Since Its Beginning being. In The Yeare of our Lord 1652 the sixt of February.

I. 1652. Some Briefe Remarkes of y^e Religious **Sister Gartrude Hodson** Lay Sister departed y^s life y^e 7^th of October the 1652.

Sister Gartrude Hodson of Saint Laurance was Borne in Lancastershire in England of vertues Catholike & English



Facsimile of the Signatures

To face p. 334.

parents of Good Quallity, her Father was M^r William Brent, and she leaving the world went over to the English Benedictine Dames of our Blessed Lady of Consolation,—(our Mother-house in Cambray) wher she espowsed herselfe to God by the voues of Religion and made her holy profession the 15 of August 1629; in the time of the first Lady-Abbesse of that house viz Dame Francis Gawen; The very

NO. XI.

THE ENGLISH BENEDICTINE NUNS OF THE CONVENT OF OUR BLESSED LADY OF GOOD HOPE IN PARIS, NOW ST. BENEDICT'S PRIORY, COLWICH, STAFFORDSHIRE.

NOTES AND OBITUARIES.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. MOTHER PRIORESS OF COLWICH, O.S.B.
EDITED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM.*

[THE FIRST BOOK.]

Some perticuler Remarkes of our venerable Mother-Beginners yt came from The English Benedictine Monastery

doe onely heere speake of ven^ble Father Baker & some of y^e Relations of o^r v R^d Mother Justina Gascoigne.

S^tr AGNES OF THE JNFANT JESUS.†
Priouresse unworthy

S^tr THERESA DE JNFANTE JESUS, C.‡

S^tr ELIZABETH DE S^tr MARIA, C.§

* For editorial notes see the end of the paper.
† Temple, xxxiv. ‡ Cook, xxxvii. § Cook, xxxviii.

[NOTES AND OBITUARIES.]

Heere followeth The perticuler Remarkes made, of our Venerable Mother-Beginners. And all the Rest of our very Rd Mothers & Religious Sisters Deceased. of this our Monastery of or Blessed Lady of Good hope in Paris. Since Its Beginning being. In The Yeare of our Lord 1652 the sixt of February.

I. 1652. Some Briefe Remarkes of ye Religious **Sister Gartrude Hodson** Lay Sister departed ys life ye 7th of October the 1652.

Sister Gartrude Hodson of Saint Laurance was Borne in Lancastershire in England of vertues Catholike & English parents. She went to the Monastery of ye English Benedictine Nunns of our Blessed Lady of Consolation in the Towne of Cambray, where she imbraced a Religious Life & made her holy profession for a Lay Sister, in ye 20th of her age. the first of March 1650 the very Rd Father Placidus Gascoigne, being then presedent of ye Benedictine Congregation: And the Rd Moth: Catharine Gascoigne, Abbesse of the abovesayd Monastery.

This religious sister, was of a very Tractable sweet, & peacible dispossion; & never spared her pious pains, & labours when occations required it, & was also of a very devout spirite, & gave herselfe as much to prayer; as her obediences & imployments would permit keeping herselfe in her affaire & Busines much recolected. By wch means, she made so great progres in vertues that her Superiours two years after her professī: judged her fit; to be sent with ye Rd Mothers Briget More, Elezabeth Brent, & Justina Gascoigne &c: who were al by holy obedience sent to Paris in the yeare 1652 to assist the Rd Mother Clementia Cary in ye Beginning of this our Monastery of our Blessed Lady of Good Hope in Paris. But she being of a tender constitution & consumptive 6 mounths after her Arrival heer fell sicke; wch having suffered with much patience & resignation to ye divine wil it pleased Almight God to call her to himselfe; & being Armed with al ye Rites of our holy Mother the Church she happily departed this Life; the seventh of October. 1652 at our first hired house. & we having no Burying place, she lieth buried at Portroyall heer in Paris but to ye end she may the sooner attaine to ye Company of the Blessed. Let us offer up our prayers for her resyting the de-proundis, this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace Amen.

II. 1660. Some Briefe Remarkes of ye Rd **Mother Elizabeth Brent** one of our first Beginners departed this Life the first of Aprill in the yeare of or Lord. 1660.

The very Rd Mother Elizabeth Brent de Sancta Maria was Borne in Gloscestersheir in England, of Catholicke and English parents of Good Quallity, her Father was Mr William Brent, and she leaving the world went over to the English Benedictine Dames of our Blessed Lady of Consolation,—(our Mother-house in Cambray) wher she espowsed herselfe to God by the voues of Religion and made her holy profession the 15 of August 1629; in the time of the first Lady-Abbesse of that house viz Dame Francis Gawen; The very

R^d Father Rudiscend Barlow being also then presedent of the English-Benedictin Congregation.

This R^d Mother was so exempler a practiser of al Reguler, & Religious Dutys, y^t in the year 1652 she was by order of obedience sent to Paris w^th y^e R^d Mothers; Briget More, & Moth: Justina Gascoigne, w^th a Lay Sister S^tr Gartrude Hodson to assist Moth: Clem: Cary in y^e Beginning of this our Monastery heere in Paris. She was of a sereine & equal Temper & an Interne spirit; much Relishing ven^ble Father Bakers divine instructions; as may be seene by her Collections, and his Bookes, w^ch she write out and faithfully practised with *Custodia Cordis;* that he so much recomẽnds.

She was also, indowed with great naturall parts, as a solid judgment, and a deepe reach into things; w^ch caused her to proceede with much prudence, and discretion in her actions; Her humility was admirable, w^ch she made apeare in her sweet and humble comportment to al; perticulerly to those that were under her charge, and education; to whos dispossion she so acomodated herselfe, that she became al to al, that she might gaine al to Christ; she knew wel, how to temper sweetnes with Rigor, y^t she was both loved & fear'd by those y^t had y^e happines to be under her conduct; & thŏ: she was much imployed, in y^e offices, of M^rs of Novices, Celleraria & many other affaires; w^ch necessarily accour in new beginning-houses —yet it was never known that she absented herselfe from the Quire, although she had but a smal voice; nor mental prayer, or other conventuall acte, except upon urgent or extraordinary occation. Thus she by her vertus examples pains & indeavors, for y^e space of 8 years helped in y^e promoting & happy begining of this our Monastery; pertaking all that time of y^e poverty, & other inconveniances o^r cõunity was then in; And it pleased Almig: God for her greater merite, A yeare before death to send her a greevious infirmity viz: a cancer in one of her breasts; w^ch she suported w^th great patience, & Resignation; & seeing y^t remidys availed nothing; & y^t her Infirmity increesed, she intirely abondon'd herselfe to God. Conforming her wil; to his divine pleasur, & having most devoutly received all the holy sacraments of the Catholicke church; she happily depart'd this life, to goe to Inioy eternall reposse in the next; as we have good reason to hope; the first of Aprill, 1660 about y^e 60^th of her age, & 30^th of her holy profession; And we liveing then in a hired house; where we had no semitary. she lieth Buried in y^e Royall Abbay Valdigrace, here in Paris; yet least through human frailty anything should hinder her speedier attaining to the Beatificall vission of God; Let us offier up o^r prayers for her Resiting the deprofoundis this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

III. 1663. Some Briefe Remarkes of y^e very Religious Sister, **S^tr Rachel Lanning** Juniour; departed this Life, the 19^th of January in the yeare. 1663.

The very Religious Sister Rachel Lanning of Saint John Baptest, was Borne in London in England of vertus Catholike & English parents; her Father was M^r Thomas Lanning, & her Mother M^rs Catharine Bruges; And this their Daughter being of a

good & solid Judgment; gave herselfe much to devotion & retierment; & by the divine conduct she came to be aquainted with ye Rd Father Huge Starkey one of our holy order, who gave her the Abrigment of venble Father Augustin Baker his Instructions in print, called *Sancta Sophia;* and some directions for mentall prayer. By the practis of wch Almighty God was pleased so to inlighten her, to see ye vanitys, & inconstancys, of perishable things; yt in the 20th of her age, forsaking ye world she desired nothing more, then to dedicate herselfe to God, in a Religious estate.

She therefore came to this our convent of our Blessed Lady of Good Hope in Paris; & so seriously aplied herselfe to al Reguler observances, that she was received to her holy profession; the 9th of October, the yeare 1660 & was the second professed for the Quire. She was of an interne Contemplative Spirite, & made such great progrese in ye way of perfection yt one may truely say she accomplish'd much, in a short time; for two years after her profession she being of a tender constitution, & the Aire of Paris too sharpe for her, she fell into a consumption; with an ulcer in her liver; so that sixe munths before her death, she was constraned to keepe her bedd continually. And reduced to such a great weaknes, yt some weekes before she died, she could not rise whilest her bedd was made; yet suported it wth extraordinary patience. And being strength'ned with al ye holy sacraments of ye Church; she happily departed this life ye 19th of January 1663 about ye 23 of her age, & 2d of her holy profession; & we being then in a hired house; & had no Burying place; she lieth also, in ye Royall-Abbay of Valdigrace here in Paris. And to the end she may sooner inioy the Company of ye Blessed, Let us resite for her ye deprofoundis, this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

IV. 1664. Some Briefe Remarkes of the V Religious Sister, **Str Anne Langworth** Juniour departed this life ye fourth of November. 1664.

The very Religious Sister Anne Langworth of our Blessed Lady was Borne in Lincoſshire in England of very vertus Catholike & English parents; her Father was Mr Arthour Langworth of Lincornshire; her Mother was Mrs Anne Prigion, this their Daughter leaving the world at ye 22 of her age, imbrased a Religious life in this our Monastery of or Blessed (Lady) of Good Hope in Paris, & made her holy profession the second of July 1662. She was of a very quiet Mild dispossion, & had so good a propention to internall prayer, & mortification (in wch she seemed to be prevented by the grace of Almighty God) that in a short time, she arived to a great degree, of submission; holy simplissity and prompt obedience. In these vertus, she was so habituated that it was scarce ever known, she replied; or made any demoure, in any thing that was required of her by superiours; how contrary and hard, soever it was, to her nature or inclination. But always with great meeknes cheerfulnes & alacrity punctually performed what was ordained her [according to that saying of our holy Father, in his rule, viz: as it were at the

same moment the commande of y^e^ Master & the perfect obedience of the disciple went joyntly together & was speedily effected &c:] and one may say she died in an acte of obedience, for falling sicke of y^e^ smale poxe, & purple fever; in the space of three days comeing to her death, & much desiring the holy viaticome y^e^ R^d^ Mother Briget More then the V R^d^ Moth: prioresse not imagening her to be so neere death, thinkeing a litle cordiall water might doe her good caused her to take some in a spoone w^ch^ she had great aprehention of, fearing it might hinder her from receiving the Blessed Sacrement. But when they sayd it was an obedience, she presently tooke it [& in this maner was obedient unto death] for contrary to expectation it so hastned her, y^t^ she could not receive her viaticome. nor the Confessor who was M^r^ Price; give her the Extreem untion before she expired. Althŏ: we may with good reason hope, she hath now received the reward both of her obediences, & her good desires. She departed this life the fourth of November 1664 the 26 of her age 2 years & some months after her holy profession, being the first y^t^ was Buried in y^e^ semitary of our Monastery of o^r^ Blessed Lady of Good Hope aux Champt d'Allouett in Paris.

And to the end she may the sooner arrive to eternall happines Let us offer up our prayers for y^e^ reposse of her soule resiting the deprofoundis. this being her Anniversary Day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

V. 1665. Some Briefe Remarkes of **Sister Briget Swales** Novice departe Life y^e^ 18 of Sep: in the year. 1665.

Sister Briget Swales. was Borne in England, in Yorkshir. of English parants but prodistants. Yet our Blessed Saviour was pleased to cast his eyes of compassion upon her drawing her both out of the darknes of heresi into the Catho: Church. and also conducted her unto the happy estate of a Religious Life. She was converted about a yeare before she came to this our Monastery of our Blessed Lady of Good hope Au Champt d'Aloütte in Paris. with the R^d^ Mother Maria Appleby whom she wated on. Niece to our Ven^ble^ Mother Prioresse viz Mo: Justina Gascoigne. And upon whos porsion she was admitted in order to Religion in y^e^ month of June 1665. But at the end of August folloing she fel into a great feveur with afluxe in w^ch^ she suffered extreeme great paine & torment for the space of 3 weekes with much Resignation to gods wil & haveing a great desire to die in y^e^ scapuler. she was admitted to the holy habit upon her death-bed. w^ch^ haveing recived, and armed with al the Rights of our Mother the Catholike Church. she departed this Life the eightenth of September. 1665.—the 24 of her age. And was the second Buried in the semitary of this our above named Monastery. And that she may the sooner arrive to Eternal Repose. Let us say a deprofoundis for her; this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

VI. 1666. Some Briefe Remarkes of the V R^d^ **Mother Mo: Etheldred Smith** Deceased this life the 9^th^ of Octob: 1666.

The V R^d^ Mother Etheldred Smith was Borne in England, in the County of Durham. She was Daughter to Gorge Smith of

A VENDRE

LE COUVENT

Anciennement habité par la Communauté des

BÉNÉDICTINES ANGLAISES,

SITUÉ

Rue des Anglaises, N° 28,

QUARTIER DE L'OBSERVATOIRE, A PARIS;

Comprenant de vastes Batiments en très bon état, avec toutes leurs dépendances : Chapelle, Constructions d'agrément, Cours intérieures, Jardins anglais et potagers, Vergers, etc.; — le tout d'une contenance superficielle de **8,000** mètres.

Convent of Our Lady of Good Hope, Paris
Particulars of Sale

Bath. Rec. Soc.

Esche Esq: She imbraced a Religious life in the Monastery of the English Dames of the order of our holy Father S^t^ Benedict at Bruxcells in flanders. (the first house of al the English Benedictine Dames) there she Made her holy profession. The 21 of her age. on the 14 of April. 1619. haveing lived in her owne Monastery about forty years, in the exercise of al vertues, & exacte practis of Religious dutys. she had also passed through the greatest and considerablest offices & charges in that Monastery. but desireing to lead a more retired life. about 8 years after the Begining of this our Monas: in Paris. (we being then, Mo: Elezabeth Brent Deceased) only five Religious of the Quire. She obtained with difficulty to be admitted into our comunity in the year 1660. And lead amongest us a most exempler Life perticulerly; in humility, silence & solitude; for altho: she was the Antientest of al our Religious. Yet here she was most humbly content to be the Least of al the Convent; & to be esteemed good for nothing. being always never y^e^ less most wiling & ready to assist & help al, in w^t^ she could. viz: in kniting & sowing. And in her greatest age never exempted herselfe from y^e^ divine office eithere night; or day, so y^t^ she much edified y^e^ Religi: In fine being exausted in the exacte practise of al vertues. Taken w^th^ a defluction upon her Breast; after 3 or 4 days ilnes, finding aparent signes of her aproching death. she was armed w^th^ al y^e^ holy sacraments. And reposed in our Lord the 9^th^ of October. 1666. about y^e^ 68 of her age. the 47 of her holy professi: & 6 years after she came to us. & lieth Buried in the semitary of this our Monastery of our Blessed Lady of Good hope au champt d'Aloüett in paris. And to the end she may y^e^ speediorly arrive to eternal felicity. Let us offer up our prayers for her. Resiting the deprofundis this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

VII. 1671. Some Breife Remarkes of our Very R^d^ **Mother, Moth: Clementia Cary,** the first Promotrix of this Monastery of our Blessed Lady of good Hope in Paris, departed y^e^ 26. of Aprile. 1671.

The Very Reve^d^ Mother, Moth: Clementia Cary of S^t^ Mary Magdalen, was borne in London, in England. of Honorable parents; Her Father was Henry Cary; Vicount Faulkland, Viceroy of Ireland in the Raine of the first King Charles of England; Her Mother was Elizabeth Tanfeild also of great quality, and both of them English. The Lord her Father was educated and continued under y^e^ comone misfortune of England in y^e^ erronious Religion of prodistance. But his Lady during my Lords Life, was converted by the R^d^ Father Dunstan Everade of our holy order. And how real a conversion it was y^e^ effectes sufficiently prove. In that after my Lords death she gained to the holy Church her two sons, who were educated under our Reve^d^ Fathers of S^t^ Edmunds here in Paris, & four Daughters who al became Religious at Cambray, (our Mother house) & were the R^d^ Dames, Dame Magdalena, D. Augustina, D. Maria, and D. Clementia, who came last to Religion thō: first into y^e^ world. And of whome in perticuler we shal now speake.

The advantages of witt & Beauty w^ch she abundantly received from nature rendred her extreãly acceptable in al conversations. To w^ch being added the cercomstances of her Noble Birth together w^th her Fathers loyalty & suffrings, and the eminent piety of her Mother, she became so much in the favour of Henerettæ Mariæ Daughter of France and Queene of England, that she continued in her Maiestys Court for some years, & seemed much pleased w^th the gaity & delights of such a life, yet cheerfullnes & Innocency always prescribed limitts to y^e freedome she tooke in her conversations, duering her Residence at y^e Court. But in y^e flower of her age & delights of those worldly satisfactions. It pleased Almighty God to give her so fervent a vocation to seeke after more durable and solid joys y^t furthwith she resolved to take leave of the Queen and Court, & for ever bid Adieu to al y^e seeming pleasures & glittering follys of y^e world, w^ch accordingly she did, Imitating y^e pious examples of her three yonger sisters in taking the holy Habit among'st our Reverend Mothers at Cambray, y^e 3 of April. 1639. where having exactly perform'd al the dutys of her Noviciat she made her Holy profession in the year 1640. The tweenty six of her age. To the true contentment of her soule, finding that peace and satisfaction w^ch the world could not give.

Retirement and prayer was now become the busines of her Life, & the speedy progress she made towards gaining perfection was such that when but two years professed; she was chossen as a fitt person to assiste the very R^d Lady Abbesse Catherine Gascoigne. [who had received order & commands from his Grace the Lord Vanderburg of pious memory Bishop of Cambray] to Reforme a French Monastery of Nunns in that Citty called S^t Lazars. And altho: so great & pious a worke ought to be cheifly attributed to the wisedome & devotion of my Lady Abbess. yet a considerable share of the successe may be acknowledged justly due to our R^d Mother Clementia who with other perfections was so much Mistres of y^e frẽch Languish as to compile for the use of those Religious, admirable instructions for y^e well performing of the divine office in publike, & also helpes for mentall prayer and devotions, extracted out of the workes of the truely interne and contemplative Author the venerable Father Augustin Baker.

She who had thus successfully contributed to the Reforming of one Monastery was some time after chosen by the wisedom and providence of the Almighty God as a fitt instrument to undertake a farr greater worke in the Establishment of an other, for our Mother-house of Cambray through many misfortuns in their Temporall concernes was reduced to so great extreamity, y^t of necessity they must disperse into french houses, or send some of their Religious to seeke an Establishment elcewhere of w^ch the Later was Resolved upon; & the Superiour the very R^d Abbot Gascoigne, then presedent Generall of the English Benedictin Congregation. apointed our R^d Mother Clementia together w^th her sister Dame Maria, & a Lay-Sister called S^tr Scholastica Hodson, to repaire to paris; And trie if means coule be found to begine a Cõunity in this Citty. paris at that time was actually ingaged in civill warrs. And our Queen Mother of England

here ; under many Misfortuns, so that an atempt of this nature seemed wholy groundless in such a juncture of affairs. yet this our R^d^ Mother had so firme a confidence in obedience ; And the goodnes and Mercy of God w^ch^ upon al occations was the foundation on w^ch^ she built her securest hopes. y^t^ with this intier resignation to God & superiours ; she & her two companians parted from Cambray, and arrived at paris, about Al Saints in the yeare 1651. where first they placed themselves with the Religious Dame, viz : the English Augustine Nunns upon y^e^ fosse of S^t^ Victor.

After their arivall at paris our Reve^d^ Mother Clementia made her first adresses to the Queen-Mother of England & the English Court. Where notwithstanding her Maiestys present exigences she found a Reception so kind & charitable as aparantly shewed absance had not Lessened y^t^ great esteeme & value her Maiesty had formerly conceived for her. The first effecte of her Maiestys favour was, orders she gave for the paiment of their three pentions whilst at y^e^ Augustine Nunns. And upon al occations continued afterwards our best friend and Gratious Benefactris tell her Maiestys deceace. Very R^d^ Mo : Clementia having gained the Queen to give so considerable a charity, was resolved to trie what effects her Maiestys example might have on others accordingly renued her former aquaintance with my Lord Aubigny Lord Mountague and other nobility and gentry both of the Queen Mother and the French court. where she generally mett w^th^ so many kind assurances of friendship & assistance. That forthwith she gave very R^d^ Father presedent speedy notis of the happy progress she hoped to make, & with his leave to hire a house of one Mon^sr^ Angloise in S^t^ Dominikes Street, for to begine the designed Cõmunity here in paris; And also humbly desired his paterity y^t^ she might have more Religious to assist her, as according he did, and sent five other Religious viz : The Reverend Mothers, Mo : Briget More, Mo : Elizabeth Brent, Mo : Justina Gascoigne, Dame Marina Appleton, & also a Lay Sister, S^tr^ Gartrude Hodson, Sister to her who came w^th^ R^d^ Mo : Clementia first to Paris.

Upon the arrivall of these Religious al went to live in their litle hired house, where without doubt the superiority was justly due to the great paines, but greater Merits of our very Reve^d^ Mother Clementia. Yet her profound humility was such y^t^ neither then or ever after could she be persweded or induced to accept of the prioresship. (wherfore y^e^ 20^th^ of feber : in y^e^ year 1652. Very R^d^ Mother Briget More was elected the first prioress and confirmed by the very R^d^ Father Gascoigne then presedent. And also y^e^ R^d^ and Learned Father Serenus Cressy (y^t^ set forth y^e^ 1^st^ part of y^e^ *Church His : of England*) was apointed to be our Confessor. Nevertheless our R^d^ Dear Mo : Clementias care and vigilancy was ever y^e^ same, to helpe & assist y^e^ Comunity, for indeed to her great piety and wisedome assisted by y^e^ R^d^ Father Salvin who [after y^e^ said Father Cressy] was Confessor, & y^e^ rest of our R^d^ Mother-Beginners ; we may chiefly attribute the compileing of our constitutions out of those of Cambray & Valdigrace. W^ch^ were found so excellent a worke as to be confirmed by our very R. R. Fathers of the English Benedictin Congregation

and Approved by his Eminence Cardinall de Retz Archbishop of paris. As may more at lardg be seen in y^e^ History of this house And also by her industry & power of her friends & aquaintance we obtained our Letters of Establishment. But these her great Talents & naturall parts were y^e^ least of her perfections. For her soule was adorned with much more excellent & higher gifts of grace; wherby she intensively regarded God in al she did & suffred, keeping herself united to him by a strict bande of love, whome she possessed in her superior wil & soule, in solitude, silence, and abstraction; W^ch^ caused her to have so great a disgust to unnecessary conversation with creatures y^t^ made her cute of frequent vissits & longe discourses at the grate. And for y^e^ space of thirty years used al possible means to promot prayer, Retirement and whatsoever was requised towards the gaining of Religious perfection; being so firme in y^e^ maintaning this intern and contemplative spirit y^t^ she would not varye from our Constitutions by admitting any to Religion that had not a true propention for it thõ: likely to conduce never so much to the Temporall good of the Monastery.

And to say some thing more in perticuler of these her interne vertues; And first of her prayer; she was much drawen by the atracts of divine Love, to w^ch^ she did faithfully correspond having a great propention for contemplative interne prayer, as apears by severall bookes of her owen collections besides her spirituall soungs w^ch^ she composed for y^e^ solace of y^e^ sicke & infirme; The instructions she followed, & the mentall execises w^ch^ she practised were those of ven^ble^ Father Augustin Baker of happy Memory, and often saied she could never sufficiently esteeme or recomẽnd them to others. For thõ: she read other bookes of mistike Divines conformable to his, yet she declared she found non more easie & plean to be understood then those of R^d^ Father Bakers; thus constantly pursuing her happy way of tendance towards God according to these words of y^e^ abovesaid divine Author viz: [In free will, is all the skill, use it rightly, & be happy, In desolation & temptation, consolation, or affliction, In confusion, or distraction, &c:] she advanced her soule in al vertues, & atained to an high & sublime degree of prayer and contemplation.

And her humility was so solid & profound, y^t^ she was an example to others in y^e^ contempte & disesteeme of herself, not only by refusing to be y^e^ very R^d^ Mother superioure as is beforesaid, but also in other offices of honnor she was so disengaged of y^t^ related to her owen perticuler, that when she thought it would conduce to y^e^ future good she would preferr even y^e^ yong'st & Last of y^e^ house before herself; and upon other occations as well litle as great her humility was admirable & very edifieing.

Her obedience, & holy simplicity, w^th^ the submission of her wil and judgment to y^t^ of her Superiours, thõ: never so contrary to her owen inclination, or sensible to her nature, was very exempler; The love & zeale she showed by her practis in keeping al good order & reguler disciplin, so farr as she was able according to her health & ablilitys, did much exite & animate others; The confidence she had in God, & her dependance upon the divine providence, was very ex-

traordinary, & she desired it might be Imprinted into y^e^ hearts of others, and cannot better be expressed then by her owne words upon y^e^ same subiect w^ch^ are as followeth.

" Let us oberve the Divine providance that all of us may adore it, and Learne to depend upon it; especially the Religious of this Monastery; who experienced it in such a wonderfull maner towards them; both in y^e^ spiritualls and temporalls; and Let us remember our Beginning-days, that we may ever persever in the same spirit. And never depart from it; to relie upon human hopes & temporall riches. How much soever we may have by the charitys of pious persons, or otherwise. But assure our selves if we doe; That it wil perish w^th^ us & come to nothing, as it hath don with many others, who had great Foundations w^ch^ they-relied upon, & soon failed them; And like a broken reede fell to the ground; And if we follow their foot steeps we shal also doe. But this divine providence is a firme Foundation y^t^ can never faile. upon w^ch^ this Monastery is Founded."

The many vissible markes of her great conformity to the adorable wil of God, in her interiour anguishes & probations, besides other crosses y^t^ his divine goodnes was pleased to send her for the increase of her merites, would be here to long to recount, only we may truly say she experienced in them the wonderfull favours & mercys of Almighty God. wherby it apeared he had perticulerly designed her for his especiall Elected and Beloved spowse. And she perseverantly desiring to suffer for his sake & faithfully adhear to him; made her repeat these words of Bl: Mary of the Incarnation. viz: "prepare my harte Lord, prepare my harte, (but to what) to the crose, to anguish, to disdain, to afflictions, & to al y^t^ it shal please thee to send me; only prepare my heart &c:" And indeed she always seemed to us to be prepared; & certainly his infinit goodnes would not have sent her such probations had he not first prepared her harte to receive them; For she excelling in parts that rendred her capable of y^e^ most important affairs, as well spirituall as temporall of this comunity; made the R^d^ Mother Prior'ss (whom she much assisted) Judge non so proper to imploy then this our D^r^ Mother. perticulerly very R^d^ Mother Justina Gascoigne, who always had a great & singuler esteeme & confidence in her, both before, & after she was prioresse. And they two joyntly together w^th^ a divine descresion, & their good examples; upheld & maintained ven^ble^ Father Bakers Instructions and consarved & increased in the hearts of y^e^ Religious the true BENEDICTIN SPIRIT w^ch^ made them equally share in one anothers sufferances, as well on y^t^ account as divers others, thõ: Mo: Clementia in occations cheused rather to take y^e^ blame on herself then let any fall upon o^r^ V. R^d^ Mo: Prioresse.

She was much troubled w^th^ headacks, defluctions, & other infirmitys, w^ch^ were such y^t^ she was not able to take rest in a bed, w^th^ out being choked or sufficated so y^t^ al y^e^ repose she had both by night, or by day, was in a chair except in great sickneses, yet she suported it w^th^ extraordinary cheefullnes, & peace of mind. About four years before her death it pleased God to vissit her w^th^ a very dangerous sicknes, & at y^e^ same time also o^r^ V. R^d^ Mo: pri: Mother

Justina Gascoigne wch was a heavie blow to this or Comunity we fearing to be deprived of them both at once. But ye Almigty Goodnes knowing we could not subsist wth out either of them spared them then; And they were Likewise very sensible of each others Lose & sent severall messages one to ye other, Rd Mo: Clementia sayed she should be glad to dye, so it might pleas God to spar or V. Rd Mo: pri, who sent word to her againe yt she should be glad, if it were Gods wil to dye, that she might Live for our support.

She was very compassionat of ye sicke & infirme, & being sellereire exactly acomplished yt wch our holy Rule & Constitutions ordaines for them, & wth a Motherly tendernes most carefully provided what thay wanted or might solace them, so farr as could possibly be. Also strangers, but perticulerly ye poore experienced her great Charity to them, she not being able to refuse them an almes thõ: we had scarce any thing in ye house, yet her confidence in ye divine providence was such yt of ye litle they had, she would feerly aske permission to give them part, wch was granted her.

The true Resignation she atained to, in ye exercise of her aforesaid sickly life, was not less then her other vertues, & may be an example to us. One day being in her usiall illnes, a young Religious goeing to see ys or Dr Moth: asked her how she did, she answered in her acustomed maner "I am very ill I thanke God, ye other saied are you not discouraged to see yr self thus frequently ill & almost uncapable of any thing, o noe, replied Rd Mo: Clem: if I were sure it would be athing pleasing to God, & yt by my sicknes I could promot his honor thõ: never so litle I should wth great satisfaction desire to remaine in this my condistion even to ye day of Judgment." She said no more then but remained in silence & ye other much Edified. And it was her generall practise to offer up herself as a sacrifise & victim to God in her suffreings, & to dye to al things yt concerned herself wch made her often say these words, viz: *fiat voluntas tua, Deus meus & omnia; fiat voluntas tua.*

Thus it pleased her divine spowse to continue the cours of her mortified, thõ: happy state of life, tell about ye midle of Lent 71. when she fell into her last sicknes inperceptably to us, being a lingering fever wth increase of her other infirmitys wch she suffred with exceeding great patience the space of six weeks, in this time V. Rd Moth: pri: & the Comunity desiring she might be better accomõodated proposed a removall to ye infirmiry for more convenience, but she humbly desired to continue quietly in her cell, and Rd Moth: pri: wth the rest not thinking her so dangerously ill consented to it, then she wth much content keept in her cell, according to these her mottos. *In nidulo meo moriar mundo ut vivam solus Deo.* and *Domine quamvis adagendum nequeam, cellulam tamen meam servandam valeam;* Her greatest Comfort being spirituall & her soule so quiet & united to God yt she seemed to be always in prayer.

During this sicknes she cõunicated for her Easter and a Jubily that happened yt year. then recovered so well, as to be at the first Conventuall Masse in ye quire; on Sunday after St Marke. and seemed to be so much better, yt the Comunity was extreamly consolated to

see it, and hoped she would be as well as usially she was. And at y^t^ Masse, & al the morning before they perticulerly observed she was more then in an ordinary maner in prayer and recollection; Masse being ended & al y^e^ Religious retired except Mother Agnes Temple who spoke french very well, (& since o^r^ very R^d^ Moth: prioress) stayed to assist her R^d^ Mo: Clementia being then Cellereire; & not able to goe to y^e^ parlour, desired leave; to speak at y^e^ quire grat w^th^ Bro: Nicolay y^t^ did some affairs for us, to take from him y^e^ accounts of y^e^ Church & quire y^t^ had newly ben accomodated, w^ch^ having don, returning to her cell w^th^ y^e^ above mentioned Mother &c: who saied to R^d^ Dear Mother Clemen̄: "I am very much comforted to see you so well, & goe so strongly". But y^s^ our great consolation was soon turned into dolore, for when she came to her cell she was seased w^th^ such a violent illnes y^t^ she perceived in herself y^e^ sintums of her neer aproching death it being then about nine of y^e^ cloke in y^e^ morning.

And our very R^d^ Moth: pri: Mother Justina &c: & y^e^ Comunity being advertised of this sudene Change, sent w^th^ al speed for our confessor y^e^ very R^d^ Father Joseph Shirburne [since presedent] & also y^e^ doctor w^th^ y^e^ surgean who let her blood but w^thout effect, & al y^e^ time of her extreemity she called upon the holy Name of Jesus; & S^tr^ Mary Tempest being then w^th^ her sayed "now D^r^ Mother is y^e^ time for you to cast y^r^ self w^th^ a strong confidence into y^e^ mercifull Armes of y^r^ sweet Jesus, w^ch^ you have in y^r^ life time so faithfully practised" & gave her y^e^ crucifixe to kise, w^ch^ she did most devoutly, & sayed "I desire nothing but God; nothing but God alone;" w^ch^ she severall times repeated; Then R^d^ Father Shirburne being come in asked her if she remembred any thing to confesse, she answered that noe perticuler came into her mind y^t^ troubled her consience, & was very quiet; resigning herself wholy to y^e^ wil of God; And most humbly desired to have all y^e^ Rites of our holy Mother y^e^ Church, then he gave her the Last Sacraments, and absolution, she not being able to swallow so as to comunicate; and seeing her in great paine one asked her if she would have any thing, she answered "nothing but God." w^ch^ were y^e^ last words she spooke. And in three hours time about 12 of y^e^ cloke she left this transitory life to praise God for Eternity in y^e^ next, as we have just reason to hope; she having here so ardently sought & aspired after him, & departed y^e^ 26. of April year 1671 in this our Monastery of our Bl: Lady of good Hope of y^e^ holy order of S^t^ Benedict, aux Champt de Alloütte in paris. the 57. of her age and 31. of her holy profession. Amid'st y^e^ prayers & tears of al y^e^ Comunity for y^e^ great & sensible loss of this our truly D^r^ and R^d^ Mother.

Therfore thinke it not a misse here to set downe y^e^ words of o^r^ very R^d^ Moth: Justina Gas: prioress to her Hon^d^: Aunt at Cambray the worthy Lady Abbess, very R^d^ Moth: Cath: Gascoigne w^ch^ were viz: "non can esially Imagin y^e^ unspeakable Losse I have of D^r^ Mother Clementia for indeed she did so assist me in al occasions y^t^ she was my chief suport &c:" In answere therto y^t^ Renowned Abbess writ as followeth; "It seemes to me your de-

solate case in ye Losse of Dr Mother Clementia Cary, makes me remember mine, when venble Father Baker, & Dame Gertrude More were both taken from me at the same time. But the Infinit goodnes of God wil, I hope supply by such means as he pleaseth we faithfully adhearing to him. In whome I am Dear Neice yr unworthy sister & Aunt Catherine Gascoigne."

Yet least through human frality there remaine any thing that may detaine her from the speedy possession of the Beatificall Vission ot Almity God; Let us as our gratitude and obligation requireth; offer up for her or prayers and resite ye deprofundis this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

VIII. 1678. Some Briefe Remarkes of our very Religious sister **Sister Mary Tempest** departed ys life the 14 of August in the yeare 1678.

The very Religious Sister Mary Tempest of St John Evangelist was Born in Cambridgshire in England of English Parents, her Father was Mr Thomas Tempest, & her Mother Mrs Anne Lowne. Both of them of very good Antient Catholike famillys. they had severall children. & this was there Eldest Daughter, who being prevented by ye grace of Almighty God in the 15th of her age forsakeing the world & al its vanitys came to this or Monastery of our Blessed Lady of Good Hope in Paris. & having fully accomplished with much fervour, & exactitude, the time of her trial, & Novishepe, she made her holy Profession the 2d of July 1662.

This our Religious Dr Sister had al her life a great esteeme & zeale for all Reguler observances. yt she would never exempte herselfe from the exacte performance of any Religious Duty excepte, she was wholy disinabled by sickneses; obedience. or true nescessity. & she had a very good propention for an Internall life. & by her serious prosecution of internall prayer and following venble Father Bakers instructions made such profit in vertues that our V Rd Mother Justina Gascoigne pri: judged her fit to be the Mistres of the Novices, Cellerere & also other offices of all wch she was very capable.

Some years before her death it pleased God to exercise her by much sicknes & infirmitys wch she suported wth great patience & Resignation, & in her last sicknes wch was violent she much edified all the comunity by her submission & conformity to the holy will of God. she most devoutly received al the sacraments of ye church, & had her perfect sences to her last, & being in her greatest extreemity she cast her eyes on al sides of the bedd, as if she wanted some thing; the Infirmarian asked if she would have any thing. she answered her with a stronge & shrile voice. Jesus Christ; & in the pronounceing those words presently rendered up her soule to him whom she so fervently invocaed; as we may truely hope about 6 of the cloke in ye Morning on the eve of ye Assumption of our Blessed Lady the foreteenth of August 1678. the 33 of her age; & 16th of her holy profession, in this our aforesayd Monastery aux champt D'Alouet; And to the end she may the speedierly Arrive to Inioy the company of ye Blessed for all Eternity; let us say for her ye deprofoundis this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

IX. 1685. Some Briefe Remarkes of **Sister Margaret Greene,** Lay Sister departed this Life the 22 of November in the yeare of our Lord 1685.

Sister Margaret Greene of S^t^ Peter and S^t^ Paule was Born in Sommersetshier in England of Englishe Thõ: Prodistant parents. But it pleased God mercifully to drawe her first into the Bosome of the catholike church & afterwards into the secure haven of an Religious Estate of life in this our Monastery of our Bls: Lady of good hope in Paris. she came to us soone after our first coming to Paris. & she had so great a vocation to serve God in this holy course of life y^t^ she was nether discouraged for the delaye of her profession by reason of o^r^ unsettled condition being made to stay about four years. nor tired out with y^e^ difficultys & labours of our freequent removalls from house to house. we having ben at five houses before we could get this of o^r^ owne. besides many other inconveniences in our Beginings. Yet she always remained constant (according to y^t^ of our holy Rule in the 4^th^ degree of humility) never growing wery of her vocation &c: or ever spared her pious & painfull Labours for the servis of the cõmunity Thõ: she was infirme & sickly: y^t^ in her many Imployment of Martha. she did not omitted the chiefe affair of Mary. for she was very exact & carefull of her times of retirment & recolection & very serious at her prayer & devotions by w^ch^ she dayly refreshed her soule in the love of God & obtained strength to pase through al her difficultiys & pains both of body & minde.

Her Last sicknes continued about 3 months in w^ch^ time was seen the good habits she had gotten of all vertues. & three days before her death she lay as it were in atrance & in all that time never stured or moved any part of her body nor had any feeling or sence of what was don or sayd to her noe more then a dead body. Yet we found she had life By her breathing & pulce. & at the 3 days end, about y^e^ same time she feele into that letergie or trance being about three of the cloke in the morning she quietly rendred up her soule to him that had created it. She had received all the Rites of our holy Mother y^e^ church before she fell into the aforesayd maner. And also severall times in that sicknes cõunicated very devoutly. She departed this life the 22 of November in the yeare 1685. in 62 of her age & 29 of her holy profession in this o^r^ above named Monastery aux champt D'Alouett. and was the first of all that was professed of our cõunity.

For the repose of whos soule Let us offer up our prayers for her resiting the deprofoundis, this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

X. 1690. Some Briefe Remarkes of o^r^ V Religious Sister, **Sister Mary Hawes** departed this life the 27 of March in the yeare. 1690.

The very Religious Sister Mary Hawes of Jesus. was Born in y^e^ county of Darby in England of English Parents, her Father was M^r^ Henery Hawes. & her Mother M^rs^ Anne Vicque both Prodistants. Yet in her we may adore & prays the Infinet mercy & goodnes of Almighty God the true lover & seeker of soules who neuer despises any of a good will in what condition, or estate soever, as apears in this good soule of whom we now speake,

who was ingaged in ye greatest perills & vanitys of ye world. being one of the actors or stage Players of King charles the 2d of England where she continued three or four years. in wch nevertheles he still so preserved & prevented her by his diuine grace yt she lived in great innocency & integrety of Life. And Thõ: not then a catholicke, she had a great & extreme horror of al vice, or anything yt might displease God, & was an edification & example of vertue to al ye Rest of her companions, as several of them did declare to some that knowe her.

Infine in the middest of this her greatest danger & impedements or mercifull Lord was pleased to lay open to her ye way of salvation by inlighting her wth his true faith making her a member of his holy church & so powerfully touched her hart wth his divine love; yt she bid Adue to those Intising pleasurs & alurments; & resolved to Espowse herselfe to God, in a Religious' state wch accordingly she did coming to this our Monastery of or Bls: Lady of good hope aux champt D'Alouett in paris, ye 22 of her age. And having ben very exact & perseverant al the time of her probation; she made her holy profession ye 26 of December, 1684 to ye great satisfaction & comfort of her soul; And was afterwards so faithful in ye practis of all her Religious dutys that she accomplishe much in few years; But perticulerly her zeale, & devotion for al yt concerned ye divine office was very edifieing in wch she used al her indeavors, & indurstry to have both the singing & Resiting performed in ye most exactest & perfectest maner she could; she being very well Quallified for it having both a good voice & great skill; so yt she was a great piller of our quire; & one may truely say she breathed out her soule in singing the prayes of God in the quire.

For Althõ: she was very much indisposed al ye Lent wth a violent paine in her head wch was thought to be an impostume; yet she assisted at al ye office in holy weeke & being at ye servis on good friday (ye day or Blessed Saviour died for ye salvation of ye world). Just as she had finished ye Hymne Vexilla Regis &c: at ye returning of ye Blessed Sacrament from the Sepulcher to ye Alter she found herselfe strucke wth her aproching death; being so ill, yt wth great difficulty she got to the Infirmary where she fell into a violent vomitting wch continued al that day, and the night following and not being perfectly herselfe she could nethere confesse, nor comunicat; But had done both, the day before; being Maundey Thursday; saying that she had a perticuler devotion to make her Easter that day, on wch our Blessed Saviour Instituted that divine & admirable sacrament; she had also, a litle before made a general confession to Rd Father Corker who was then heere.

Infine on Easter Munday having received the holy oyles & generall absolution she happily departed this life to goe to singe eternally, the prayes of her celestiall spowse in the company of the Blessed; as we have good reason to hope; the 27 of March, in the yeare 1690 the 30th of her age, and 5th of her holy profession; in this our above sayd Monastery.

But to the end she may the sooner Arrive to the Happy Possion

of God Let us offer up our prayers for her, and resite the deprofoundis this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in Pace. Amen.

XI. 1690. Some Briefe Remarkes of y^e^ Religious **Mother Ursula Treuillian** departed y^s^ life y^e^ 12 of May 1690.

The very Religious Mother Vrsula Treuillian of the most Blessed Trinity was Borne in Somersetshire in England of English and catholike Parents her Father was M^r^ John Treuillian & her Mother M^rs^ Catharine Risdon, both of Good familys; And this their Daughter finding in herselfe many touches from Almighty God to be Religious to w^ch^ her nature had great repugnance she therfore endeavored to devert those (as she esteemed them Mallencoly thoughts) by giving herselfe the more to recreations, devertisments & makeing of freequent vissist.

But our mercifull Lord so narowly persued her, that she could finde noe reposse in soule; tell she mett with R^d^ fathar Peter Salvin one of our holy order and had Ben our confessor (& some times at her fathers house) he gave her the Booke caled the kingdome of God in the soule; and put her into a course of mentall Prayer; by w^ch^ means, she renued her former good purposes of being Religious. and never desisted tell she obtained her desire.

Notwithstanding all the violence her father, & other Relations used to oppose & hinder her from undertaking that holy state; only her Brother, whom she had gained to consent, And also to be content to binde himselfe for the payment of her portion (w^ch^ was about three hundred Pistols) as he did. Thus having settled her affairs, she came to this our Monastery of our Blssed Lady of Good Hope aux Champt D'Allouet in Paris. in the 24 of her age, & having fully accomplished the time of her probation, she made her holy profession y^e^ 21 of November 1667.

And Althõ: she was always very Infirme & sickly yet she supported it with great patience and quietnes keeping herself much retired eithere in her cell or in the church in prayer so that she much edified all and being farre gone in a consumption; after a life of long sufferance she was seased with her last sicknes (as she was praying at the foot of the Alter) being a fever w^ch^ continued only four days & in that time was very cheerful & she imbraced death not only with much content and satisfaction, but with so extraordinary transport of Joy to goe to see God, that it caused great consolation to those who were about her; she received al the holy Sacraments of the church and had her perfect sences to the last moment.

And being much devoted to the sacred Mistery of the Blessed Trinity she sayd with a cleere and shril voice; O holy Trenity, Father, Sonne, and holy Ghost. have mercy upon me. & just as she had pronounced, these Adorable names; she expired leaving this life to goe possesse for al eternity; the three most Blessed, and divine Persons, and one God. as we may wel hope, the 12 of May. 1690 the 49 of her age and 23 of her holy Profession in this our above sayd Monastery.

Yet least any thing may hinder her speedy arrivall to that Blessed vission; Let us offer up o^r^ prayers for her; resiting the deprofoundis. this being her Annversary day. Requiescat in Pace. Amen.

XII. 1690. Some Remarkes of o^r Most D^r & ven^ble Mother Prioresse **v R^d Mo: Justina Gascoigne** departed this life y^e 17 of May. 1690 & of her Parants &c: who were great Benefactors to the comunity.

This our Most Deare & ven^ble Mother Prioresse the very R^d Mother Justina Gascoigne de S^ta Maria was Borne in Yorkshire, in England of Renowed Parents, her Father was Thomas Gascoigne of Lasingcrofte Baronet, Lord also, of the two Mannuers of Barnbow & Parleington. And not only Highly Esteemed for his being of the Antient Race of Knights, and Baronets (& desended from S^r William Gascoigne of Yorkshire, Lord cheife Justice of England whos great wisdome, & equite is Remared in the English Chronicles) But much more for his signal vertue; piety; and Heroicke couradge in suffering many difficultys & persecutions with great constancy for the catholicke faith. her Mother was Anne Simons A Lady of answerable Quallity and much Hon^ed in al that country for her exempler vertue. She deceased in her above sayd house of Barnbow. But before we enter into the perticuler discourse of this our Very R^d Mother Prioresse we can not but recount some passages of her father & other Relations. for the concerne o^r very R^d Mother had in them & our obligation. they having ben very considerable Benefactors to us either spirituall, or Temporall, as wil be seene in their proper places, & being also things of edification.

Her Father S^r Thomas, not having ben brought into the plote of Owtes & Bedlow, was soone after, by two of his owne sarvants, who following their evil examples & forgeting their dutys & y^e many received Benefits from their good Master. accused him with y^e cheife of his family, in the yeare 1680 to have conspired y^e death of his Maiesty King Charles y^e second of England & vpon this their false accusation; caused him being then neere y^e 88 of his Age. to be seassed vpon by souldgers & Gards & hurred vp to London a hundred Mills from his owne house and put prisner in the Towre. wher he remained four months after w^ch he was brought to his Trial. And when he came before the Judg and al the peeple he made upon himselfe y^e signe of the holy Crosse, with such devotion that it astonished all the assembly. saying in a high voice. In Nomini Patris & filii &c. and then remained standing bare headed 8 or 9 hours. w^th a cheerfull countanace amidest al y^e violence exercised against him; but infine it pleased God to whos divine wil & providence he had wholy abandoned himselfe & al his concerns to cause y^e Judg to see his Innocency & set him at liberty beyond al expectation in y^t time w^ch was so perverse against catholikes, and S^r Thomas being by age become so deafe they could hardly make him heare any thing rightly. When his friends came to tell him y^t he was freed & set at liberty, he takeing one thing for another thinking he was condemned, answered yes, yes, I did believe it, God forgive them. Let us pray for them so Resigned and prepared he was for death. and soone after he quited y^e world and went to the English Benedictin Abbay at Lamespring. wher his Brother the very Reverand Father Placidus Gascoigne, was then Lord Abbot, & who had ben presedent of the

English Benedictin Congregation in the year, 1652 when we came to Paris. And did much helpe and assist us in our beginning & ordained that an abridgment should be made of al the workes of venerable Father Augustin Baker and put in print & is called sancta sophia &c: this worthy Prelate deceased this Life the 3d of Aug: 1681. Sr Thomas Gas: continuing to live there Like A Religious man 6 years when it pleased God to call him also to himselfe the 12 of May 1686 and 94 of his Age—having survied his Brother the Lord Abbot five years.

And althõ: her Father came of so wel as hath ben sayed. yet these Persecutors did not end ther; For her Brother Sr Thomas passed through a rigorus triall vpon ye same acount, as also her eldest sister, ye Lady Tempest, who was then a widdow, went through a very sever probation by means of those ungratfull creatures. One of wch she saved from death; for stealing from her a good some of mony. Yet now he did al that lay in him by his callumny to take away her life so that she was also brought from her father's house to London to apeare before ye Kings Councell wher she was sent backe to be imprisoned in Yorke Cassell. & have her Triall in yt Citty, where if found gilty, should be burned alive.

The Aprehention of wch was a very Marterdome to this good Lady, who was in her nature so fearfull yt the very thought of death, was enough to make her dye. especially such a kinde of death; wch put al her friends into great anguish, & concerne; believing she would not be able to apeare at her triall; & if she did not; she would be condemned as gilty. besides the greatest famillys in Yorkesheir, would have ben put to death, who wher brought in; as complices wth the Gascoigns. But Almighty God althõ he is pleased to permit his faithful sarvants to suffer some thing for their merits. yet he never failes to assiste & helpe them when he sees, it's ye best time. As he did this good Lady, now in her greatest necessity; by means of ye Rd Father Maurus Corker, one of our holy order; whom she mett with at London. & after some discourse wth him. she was so strengthned, & incouradged, yt she did not onely, come to her triall wth an undanted couradge, & alacrity, wch astonished al yt knewe her. But sayd several times since; That she thought she could not only willingly, have suffered yt buring. but ten times more, for God if he had so ordained. who was pleased to be satisfied wth this her good wil & desire to die for his sake, &; as to ye rest he delivered her both from yt torment, & the aspertion cast upon her, & cleered her by right of law, and Justice to the great consolation of al the Catholicks.

Thus al being happily concluded and she having no charge of children,—desiring to end the rest of her days in retirement; came over to her sister this our venble Moth: Prioresse. & humbly asked ye scholers habit, to make a Trial in our Monastery. wch being grant'd her she remained in it according to or constitus sixe months; wth true content & satisfaction of soule; being fully resolved to live & die with us. for that intention went into England to sell her Joynter, & then to returne againe; But as soone as she had sould it.

God Almighty was pleased to call her to himselfe; to croune in the other life this good desire; w^th^ y^e^ rest of her Meritorious workes as we may wel hope. y^e^ 20 of September. 1684 & lefe us a considerable charity.

These probations of our Ven^ble^ Mother her neerest Relations; we may wel believe was a good exercise to her, & ascribe their deliverance to her faithful recourse to God in prayer; and humble confidence in his divine providence who [as she used to say] would turne al to y^e^ good of those that truely love him.

We cannot also pass over in silence without seeming forgetful of the spirituall obligation we owe to the very R^d^ Father Doctor Stapleton; Presedent Generall of y^e^ English Benedictin Congregation; & cossen Garman to o^r^ V R^d^ Mother Pri: who besides the many excellent good deeds & offices he hath done this Comunity did [by the request of the worthy Abbesse Ven^ble^ Moth: Catherin Gascoigne upon her death Bedd] give a new and very ample Reconfimation of y^e^ workes of ven^ble^ Father Augustin Baker of happy memory; a copye of w^ch^, being imparted to us is to be seene in this Booke page the eleaventh. he was three times elected presedent; in w^ch^ charge he died the fourth of Aug: 1680 and held in generall esteeme for his eminent piety, Merits, and Learning. And now to persue the Relation principally intended of our very R^d^ Mother Justina Gascoigne. being the second Daughter, & recevied in Baptisme the name of Catherine. She was from her Infancy much inclined to devotion & reading of y^e^ saintes, lives w^ch^ made her desire to practise some mortifications; one was that she would deprive herselfe of y^e^ most delicatest sorte of meates at her Father's table. & give it secretly to y^e^ poore, w^ch^ being by her above named cossen Stapleton of the same age with her, found out. she was much afflicted y^t^ it was discovered & many years after when he was presedent & speaking with her at y^e^ grate of their lives passed before some of her Religious, asked her if she remembered it. otherwise we had not knowne it. she was so carefull to hid all things that might any way tende; to her owne prays or honnour.

These divine Atracts in her youth. were y^e^ presages of y^t^ eminent perfection she one day was to arive; & w^ch^ consisted not so much in those things y^t^ apeare great in y^e^ eyes of creatures, as in y^e^ hidden & intieme ways of Contemplation & dieing to nature. Thus finding herselfe powerfully drawne to an interne Course of life she knewe not how better to ataine to it then by the holy state of Religion. Therefore at the age of 15 bidding Adue to her parentes & all y^e^ delights & satisfactions her quality furnished her with. she went to y^e^ Monastery of the English Benedictine Dames at Cambray where her much esteemed & Hon^ed^ Aunt Madame Catherine Gascoigne; was Abbesse, and being arrived there on S^t^ Barthomews day; before she could be taken in; she fell into so dangerous a sicknes (caused by the longe journy & heats of the wether) that it was thought she would have died.

But the Allseing wisdome, who had designed her for an Instrument to advance his Love & servis in y^e^ soules of many. preserved her then, from death. & being recovered entered into the Monastery. where she diligently observed al y^e^ orders of y^e^ house, & made such progresse in

the mortification & contradiction of her nature. that when R^d Mother Clementia Cary about fore months after came thether also, to be Religious, found such a change in her whom she had in y^e world observed to be of a little prompt hight disposition. Sayd to one of y^e Religious. is this M^rs Catherine Gascoigne that is become so hum = & patient. And y^e worthy Abbesse her Aunt, who was very careful to ground her wel in y^e holy vertue of humility. gave her y^e last place of her companions at the takeing y^e holy habit, w^ch was on y^e conversion of S^t Paule January 25 in y^e yeare 1639.

At her clouthing there happned avery remarable thing by w^ch y^e supreme goodnes was pleased to make apeare the constant & solid vocation of this his sarvant. for the night before she had a cold fit of an Ague with a great fever, but y^e love of God, & y^e desire she had to give herselfe wholy to him, was much greater. For she could not be perswaded to put it of, or deferre one day Longer. But surmonting this indispossion. went into y^e church with y^e rest, notwithstanding that cold season, & performed all those Longe cerimonys w^ch she did with such fervour & devotion as if she had not ben sicke. And as soon as she put on y^e holy habit, she was perfectly cured & never had y^e least sintume of it But was very heathful afterwards. w^ch manifested now gratfull a sacrefice this was, to her cellestiall spowse. And she desireing more & more to become pleasing to him & faithfully correspond to y^e will of his divine Maiesty for this his mercy to her; often called to mind these words of S^t Barnard for why camest thou to undertake a Religious estate; was it not to mortifie, deny & forsake thy selfe & to practis al Reguler & conventuall actes, as prayer, fasting, & rising to mattins at 12 of y^e cloke at night (acording the custome of y^t comunity) w^ch she did, in y^e extreeme cold of winter; as puntually as any of y^e Religious. not spareing or indulg'ing herselfe in anything. and with great humility, & obedience, exactly acomplished the yeare of her Novishipe she made her holy proffession y^e 15 of Aprill 1640.

And now seeing she had happily atained to y^t she so ardently thursted after. w^ch was to be wholy consecrated to God. And being as hath ben before sayd; well grounde & established in y^e constant, & exacte practis of all reguler & Religious Dutys. knoweing them to be y^e declared wil of God in y^e paths of w^ch & by the serious pursuit of internall prayer, mortification, & abstraction, she perseverantly walk'd from vertue, to vertue. And as our spirituall Master. ven^ble Father Baker teacheth; seekeing God puerly in all she did, and suffered. she made great progress in contemplation & union with him whom her soule loved. (according to the spowse in y^e Canticles. I have found him whom my soule loveth, I have found him &,—wil not let him go &c: And againe My beloved is mine & I am His) and by this stricte uinon of her soule w^th God she recevied y^t devine light to finde out, & faithfully trace, those secret, & hidden ways of perfection. to w^ch she afterwards arrived; & constantly adheared to him; al her life, as wel in darkenes, as in light, in desolation; as consolation.

for about five years, after her profession; it pleased y^e ever adorable wisdome y^e more, to prove y^e fidelity of those his sarvants. to per-

mite our Mother-house of Cambray to fall into y^t poverty, by great losses in their temporalls w^ch having patiently suport'd some years, were at last constrained, either to disperce; or seeke to begine some other house. as may be seene in y^e History of this o^r Monastery. And our very R^d Fathers (who imployed al their care & industry to remedy this their destres espeacially y^e V R^d Father Placidus Gascoigne her uncle then presedent. sent R^d Mo: Clementia Cary &c: in y^e month of october. 1651 to paris. to see w^t means could be found to begine a Monastery heere. wherein a little time haveing some hopes. her superiours sent 5 other Religious y^e 6^th of Feburary following viz: 1652. who are al named in y^e Remarkes of R^d Mo: Clem: this condition, was a sencible Trial to them al. to see themselves as it were againe, exposed to y^e incertitude, trouble & distractions of y^e world. Yet since it was y^e wil of their superiours they submited themselves to it reposeing their whol confidence in y^e protection, & providence of God. One of whom, was this our R^d Mother, who notwithstanding; had a more perticuler resentment in y^e parting from so excellent a model of perfection as y^e V R^d & worthy Abbesse her Aunt was. Under whos descreet conduct, she experienced great helpes of soule, & consolation of mind, receiving from her; those first impresions, of a true Religious, Benedictine spirite.

And this Ven^ble Abbesse on y^e other side, disengaged herselfe; for the Benefit of our Comunity. of y^e asured suporte, both spirituall, & Temporal, she expected from this her Deare Niece. who besides w^t she had at her profession; had also an yearly pention of 30 pound English, w^ch was duly, & exactly payed, al her life. & many times w^th over pluse, w^ch always came opertunly for our comunity, perticulerly in its begining days. But this our R^d Mother; forgeting al, that might drawe to her any esteeme. for 7 or 8 years, put herselfe to y^e humble, & low offices, of y^e house, with as much vigilance; as if they had ben y^e greatest. Tel by the death of R^d Mo: Elezabeth Brent; she could noe longer refuse to accept of M^rs of Novices; for w^ch she was in al respectes, very wel qualified. & performed it w^th much advantage & benefit of soules. haveing had many under her prudent education; tel y^e 6^th of August 1665.

When she was by the votes of the Community elected the very R^d Mo: Priourisse being y^e seconde of this our Monastery; & was confirmed to y^e great consolation of the Religious, tho: much to her owne affliction who thought herselfe wholy unworthy & unfit for it; always haveing a deepe insight, of y^e charge and obligations, y^t belongs to superiours. Yet seeing she could not avoide it; without, resisting y^e will of God; she humbly submited to his soveragne decries.

For the divine & paternall wisdome, haveing choysen her, for one; y^t was to laye y^e spirituall, as well as temporall, foundation of this Monastery, inriched her with Talents, & parts proper, for such an office. she being of a very solide Judgment, of a sweet & humble disposistion, & of an equale Temper, w^ch made her proceed with much prudence & descreetion in al her actions, not doeing things rachly. And she could well Temper, sweetnes, with Rigour; she was also a

faithful practiser of *Custodia Cordis* wch venble Father Baker so much recomends "That ye many occations & variety of affaires, wch arrived did not cause her distraction, or take up her affection. And so setled in God, y tnoe crosse or affliction, did alter her peace, But that she could be strictly united to him. And all the time of her superiority wch was tel her (death being 25 years; wanting aboute two months) the Luster of her vertues, & perfections, did apeare, as will be seen; by these perticulers followeing. wch for brevity, we rather diminishe, then inlarge."

She was so exempler, & exacte; even in ye least things; as if she had never lost, her Novical fervour; being most perseverantly constant, to ye Quire. both night, & day, nor exempted herselfe from mentall prayer; wt Busines, or affaires so ever; or was knowne to be absent in any other conventuall act; exceept in case, of very great sicknes, & weeknes. So that it may truely be sayd of her; she never exacted that of another, yt she did not first practise herselfe. But that wch was most admirable; she seemed to doe al her actions in ye spirit of Prayer, mortification, & ye pure love of God. she regarded the bell or other signe, for conventuall actes; as ye very voyce of God calling her; at wch she layed al, aside. to hasten with Religious gravity to ye place where most constantly she was ye first; & if it hapned, yt she was at ye grat; when the Bell runge to Quire, prayer, or silence; she presently tooke leave of those she was with; wch she did, wth so much sweetnes & sivility that they remained much edified. And she would say, "we could not be faithful to God. if we were slow in performing our Religious observances. Since they were, his knowne & declared wil to us; (who sayd he yt loves me; wil fulfill my will; & keepe my comandements) wch to doe, we must resolve to forsake & deny or owne wils, & inclinations, a thousande times a day. And yt in this did lie hid, great perfection & fidelity to God. But when she perseved any to place their greatest, perfection in ye exteriour observances, with a great esteeme of themselves for their Regularity. And despised others yt could not be so Reguler, she sayd; *we must remember these other words; of* [*St Paul in margin*] *our Bless'd saviour viz: yt when we have don al that is required of us, we may truely judg, our selves unprofitable sarvants, haveing but done our duty & wt he comanded us.*

"And yt others, in their Infirmitys, & disabilitys, by their patience, in suffering; & ye humiliation it's to them, to see they cannot keepe all observances; may be more pleasing to God & wth their prayers, doe more good; then if they performed al ye Regularitys of ye house. for as St Paule also saith, if we give or Bodys to burne &c: and have not charity it profit'h nothing. Charity is patient, is benigne. charity envieth not, dealeth not perversly, is not puffed up, is not ambisious, &c. Thus she in althings, saught; to ground us in ye true, & solid vertues, of humility, & charity; to wch herselfe; by prayer, was arrived in an eminent degree. For prayer, contemplation, & union with God, was in a maner, her whole life. And she was so inflamed with his love; yt al her content & satisfaction was, in ye intire conformity of her wil, to his holy will, & pleasure; wch made her also, often say: O how faine, would I have you purely seeke God; in al things. For

that in God nothing was neglected & y^{t} he is to covetous, whom God doth not suffice. From this charity, proceeded the great desire she had; to promot his honnour, in y^{e} true good, & perfection of soules; without any regarde to her owne interste; prays, or disprays; indeavoring by al possible means; together with y^{e} exacte, performance of our holy Rule & constutions; to imprinte in y^{e} harts, of her Religious Daughtes. the true spirite of o^{r} holy Father S^{t} Benedict. That is to say; y^{t} by an intire convertion of our maners; we may become pure interne, contemplative livers; aspireing after such union with God; as may be attained to in this life. gained by prayer, &c: w^{ch} al spirituall Authors recommends, & S^{t} Barnard calls; y^{e} Busines, of Busineses, & likewise Ven^{ble} Father Baker, teaches us, in his instructions, That by the dayly, & serious, prosecution of mentall prayer; mortification; & abstraction of life. we are to arrive to perfection. Being the spirit, and end; of our holy Rule & profession. And to this purpose, is this Legacy left us by *y^{e} sayd ven^{ble} Father Augustin Baker. viz: Follow your call, thats all in all. that is, the spirit of y^{r} vocation. must be the life; of all your actions. interiour, & exteriour, And all your actions; interiour; & exteriour. must be to conserve & increase the life of your vocation.* Thus joÿing the Interiour with y^{e} exteriour. Therfore it was, that she most Religiously procured that y^{e} very R^{d} Benedictin Fathers should always, continue to be; our Confessours, & Directors, as those from whom we first, received our spirituall education, and the aforesayd divine Instructions; according to these words of our constitutions, viz: having agreat obligation to it, w^{ch} we & our successours; shal always be obliged to acknowledg. since it is that: y^{t} hath begotten us In Jesus christ by the Ghosple] judging wthout disparagment to any others; that they could y^{e} Best, teach & Maintain, that spirite, & Rule; who were of y^{e} same order, & profession. For w^{ch}, itis incredable; how much she did, & suffered; on that account; as divers others. God being pleased to manifest his love to her, by giveing her a lardge portion of y^{e} saints; in crosses, aflictions, & exercises. w^{ch} by her sweetnes, Resignation, & charity. she passed through, & overcame; with such tranquility of minde; y^{t} we may truely say, in her patience, she possesed her soule; humbly confieding, y^{t} the eternal providence, would turne al to his owne prays; & y^{e} good of Religion w^{ch} was all she sawght after. And for y^{e} constant maintaining this contemplative spirite, according to our constitu^{s} she would not receive any to Religion y^{t} was not proper for o^{r} retired & solitary life, thō: it were to conduce never so much to y^{e} temporalls. Once a Lady of Quallity pressed her very much to take one to be Religious with whom she gave us for a foūd five hundred pounds english, & also great promisses & probabilitys of being an extraordinary Benefactris to us. But having made a sufficient triall of the person she recomended, & o^{r} v R^{d} Moth: Prioresse, with her councell, & whole comunity. finding her not fitt, she was dismissed; wherupon y^{e} Lady. being much exasperated; rased great troubles, & stormes, against y^{e} house.

"Altho: o^{r} ven^{ble} Mo: Pri: used all reasonable means, to satisfie her; & freely returned her the five hundred pounds. And the same

persone goeing to another Monastery after a triall there, was likewise dismised. yet they did not repay backe the sayd mony. wch shews how little our venble Moth: regarded human gaine when it was preiudicial to ye spiritual.

"So yt *to her we may aply this Parable of the Ghosple; of the wis'man. yt Built his house upon a Rocke, ye raine fell: the fluddes came; the winds blew; & beat against that house, & it fell not; because it was founded upon a Rocke.* So she, being firmely fixed on God; was not shaken; by the fluds; & stormes, of persecutions. And thõ: she governed, more by example; then by words; more by sweetnes; then by Rigor. Nevertheles she did, when she saw it necessary, severly reprehend, correcte, & penance; wch yet she did; in so moving a maner yt it cleerly apear'd, she rather sawght; to touch their harts, wth sorrow & repentance; then to exercise her authority over them. Also to those, she knewe did misinterpret her actions, or conduct; she carried herselfe towards them; wth so much goodnes, & true charity; yt therby they came to see themselves, & acknowledg to her their falts; & she always recd them, wth a Motherly tendernes, & compassion; freely & readily, pardoning them."

Her zeale for ye wel performing ye divine office both for ye resiting, & singing; made her spare noe cost, either for bookes or Masters, for the orgains &c: having furnished each Quire Religious wth a noted Missall, & Antiphonary. in print sett out By Mr Nivers & approved by the Archbishop of Paris.

Her humility was such yt she would not be treated in any thinge better then ye other Religious, she always lay in ye cõmon dortor, & her Cell was noe Lardger then the rest, onely she had a little closet into wch she retired, & there (she entred, as it were into ye secreet cabinet of her Celestiall Spows) wher she sweetly conversed, & consulted wth him; in al necessitys, & concerns; And by her faithful recourse to him. she obtained (as we have often experienced) more good for ye Cõunity, then many others could have don; with al their solisitude, and great exteriour doeings; as wel for the temporall; as spirituall; as wil be seen in the prosses of this discourse. And when any of the Religious came to speake to her, she presently opened the dore, & with much affability, received even the last of the house, thõ: she were writting or otherways imployed. For the Cõunity had so great, and Just; an esteeme of her, that they had recourse to her as to a truely Deare, and spirituall Mother, in their difficultys and troubles of minde; as well as the affairs of the house; And she did rather chuse, to incõmode herselfe; then contristate, any of her Religious Daugters by sending them away; And they ever found great help, and advancement, in the way of vertue & perfection by her holy advices; for she had aperticuler gift, in moveing, and exciting, harts to God; But if it happened that she could not then; attende to them, she would apoint a time, or come herselfe to them; wch she never failed to doe. Thus she accomodated herselfe, to ye humers & dispossistions of many, to gaine al to God; & according to or holy Rule, suporting their Infirmity, both Spiritual & temporal.

She was also tenderly compassionat of the sicke & infirme shewing her care & charity towards them, in often vissiting, comforting & seeing y^t they wanted nothing nether sparing Doctor, surgean, or any thing y^t might contribut to their solace, eitheir of Body or minde ; & in their extreemity, providing y^t in good time they should be assisted, & strenghtned, with al y^e Rites, of o^r holy Moth : y^e Church.

This o^r Ven^ble Mo : prioress making it her principal care, to seeke & regard God, above al Temporal *things ; tooke this sentance for her Motto viz : first, seeke the kingdome of God. And his Justice ; and all things ells ; shall be given you besides ;* and accordingly she found ; his mercifull Goodnes did help, and assist her ; For when she entred into her Ofice y^e Comomuity was indebted, to y^e sume of thirteen hundred, & threescore, pistols ; being chifely contract'd, for y^e purchas of this house we live in, aux champt d'allouet ; w^ch was bowght, the yeare before ; by the Ven^ble Moth : Briget More her predecessour ; who had used al descret means, to avoide unnecessary expences. But being deprived of y^e helpe of o^r cheife Benefactors, the Messuers of Port Royall, y^t then lay under sever persecutions, & we living in this retired place, having few aquaintance w^th y^e french ; o^r V R^d Mo : prioress found things goe so very hard ; y^e first foure years. That we were forced to sell, & pawne, o^r plate, & linning ; w^ch made us sometimes fear w^t others sayd of us. viz : y^t they beli'ved we should be dispersed at last ; Yet al this, did not diminsh y^e hope, & confidence she had in God ; But often incouradged & comforted us, saying ; when she saw y^e least hopes, according to human aparance ; then it was, she had y^e most assurance in him, who could doe al things ; & would not faile to helpe us ; if we were faithfull on our parts. As God of his Infinet goodnes did ; In the great charitys procured us by our worthy freind and Benefactor Mon^r de S^t Mart one of the Messuers of port Royall *in absconditum.* Another especiall effect of y^e divine providence was ; y^t God Almighty inspired her vertues Niece Moth : Maria Appleby at y^e Age of 14 to be Religious w^th us. who had a portion of twenty five hundred pounds starling of w^ch her Grandfather S^r Thomas Gascoigne had y^e whole manegment, and tooke a perticuler care, to have her conducted hether to y^e helpe & suport, of our Monastery ; as wel for y^t present, as futuer time. Thõ : he might have sent her to his owne Sister, the worthy Abbesse of Cambray. where he had also, a Daughter ; & several other Relations (who al expected, & invited her) And after her profes̃ : y^e sayd S^r Thomas, Father to o^r V R^d Mo : payed y^t her portion intirely, at y^e times we desired it. For w^ch charity of his, our Cõunity owes a great obligation to him ; as also S^r Thom : her Brother, who hath given us, Lardgs & considerable charitys.

By these means, & the help of some pious persons of y^e french ; perticulerly the Marquis L'omaria ; y^t made o^r case knowne to her Maiesty the Queene of france, who was pleased for y^e remainder of her life to Make us yearly pertakers of her Royall charitys (w^ch she sent by a Lady called Madame De Vize, who was her Maiestys perticuler favorite) o^r V R^d Mo : did intierly free y^e Monastery from all Debtes ; And moreover, made Great Reparations, in the Church,

Quire, Cells, Lodging for the Confessor, & a litle Cloyster, to pase more conveniently to ye Infirmary, & parloys; Likewise she Bought, the house, & garden, adioying to ye Infirmary; wch cost eight hundred, & forty, pistols; as may be seen in ye account Bookes. She also got our letters of establishment confirmed, by the parlement; and by her descreet Managment, conserved wt she could; of ye litle portions of ye Religious & other monys to ye sume of three thousand, & four hundred, pistols; wch she with ye advice of her Councell, set out to Rent; towards ye begining of a foundation, for or future subsistance; wherin apears the great obligation we owe to her; & Honored family; for ye many Benefits, receᵈ from them. But more perticulerly to herselfe; for ye great Blessings of Almight God wch she drewe upon this Comunity both spirituall, & Temporall, by her faithfull adhearing to him.

And her confidence in ye *divine providence made her take this other Motto; viz: It is good for me to adhear to God: And put my hope in him.* And how acceptable this was, to his soveragne goodnes; he was pleased to manifest upon severall occations. Some of wch we shall heer mention. One time discoursing very seriously with Rd Mo: Clementia of the concerns of the Community. & perticulerly about Byeing ye house adioyning to our Infirmary. of wch we had great need, & haveing some prospect to procure ye sume required excepting one hundred pistols, at lenth, they sayd, one to the other, Let us not be two solisitous, God will provide. And ye next day, there came an unknowne Benefactor, & brought Just yt sume, to their great ioy. & confirmation of their dependance upon ye divine providence; Althŏ: at yt time they would not sell us ye house.

She was generally so charitable to the poore yt Thŏ: sometimes we had not more, then 20 sous in mony; yet she would freely give all, or part, of it. to those she saw in great necessity. humbly confiding yt God would help us in ours. And one time, there came a very poore creature in great destresse, to Bege an allmes; and Rd Mo: Clementia who was then Celleraire, & of ye same compassionat inclination; went to aquaint or V Rd Mo: Pri: of it, & desired her leave, to give him a charity telling her with all. that she had but 30 sous;—she keept to paye a workeman. the wch our V Rd Mo: freely gave her leave to give. And soone after ye Cellerares Bell runge, & Rd Mo: Clem̃: thinkeing it to be ye workeman went to see; & found it was one, yt had brought us 30 livers. from an unknowne person.

Yet some Looked upon this her confidence in God; & his divine Providence, as presumption & rachnes. Once a person of Quality & a friend of ours. hearing of the extreeme poverty of our house & reported as ready to breake up & disperse. in great trouble, came & called for Rd Moth. Clementia, & by her reprehended us severly, for our Rachnes. saying we aught not to Tempt God, & expecte that he should miraculously provide yt wch by a descreete prudence, we might helpe our selves in. If we would but doe as others doe (viz: take pentioners &c:) she answered pardon us Sr, if we followe not yr advice. Althõ: it's true, we are in alow condition. yet we have free accesse to ye unexhaustable purse of Gods divine providence wch hath

never yet failed us. And soone after, he heard Almighty God had provided for us at y^t^ time, in a very extraordinary maner. At w^ch^ he was so touched, y^t^ he came with al speede, to aske pardon. assureing us, That from thenceforward, he would never measure y^e^ divine providence with y^e^ ell of human prudence, and therfore exhorted us, to persever in this o^r^ holy Resolution.

But As all, the Glory of the Kings Daughter is within. so y^t^, w^ch^ gives us a much higher Idea of this puer & holy soule. Is her comportment in Interiour obscuritys & derelictions. For it pleased her heavenly spowse, to send her two very longe & bitter desolations, w^ch^ lasted each time three years. y^e^ first was, about y^e^ 12^th^ yeare of her superiority, the second was, three years before her death. In both, w^ch^ times, she leaft us admirable examples of patience, resignation, & conformity of wil to y^t^ of Gods with an intire abandonment of herselfe to his divine Justice, & adorable Judgments. It was heere, y^t^ he was pleased to prove her as gould in y^e^ furnace for to be the more strictly united to her, in y^e^ most intim part of her soule. where he takes his delights to remaine; whilst, at y^e^ same time he permited y^e^ divell, so to paint her fancy & imagination with y^e^ Images of sinnes. even frõ: y^e^ most Innocent, to the most holyest of her actions. That allthõ: she had rather have suffered a thousand deaths, then wittingly commite y^e^ Least veniall sinne. yet in this estate, she did not onely finde no gust or satisfaction in prayer or other spirituall exercises. But allso it now seemed to her, she did nothing therein; nor in all her other actions, but sinne, & offend her beloved Jesus. And was she thought, become so displeaseing in his eyes. That he had wholy lefte & forsaken her, so that y^e^ great greife, & Anguish she was in, for feare she should be unfaithfull or disloyall to him perced her to y^e^ hart; & consumed y^e^ marrow of her Boons, w^ch^ made her become a very Annotomy.

Notwithstanding it was cleere; & evident to all those, y^t^ knew y^e^ state of her soule. That this was a supernaturall exercise of God in her, & a Marterdume of love. And y^t^ she was thereby, much more firmely fixed and united to him by pure love, & naked faith in her superiour will, she not omitting any of her interiour, or exteriour, exercises or Religious dutys, nor seased to Adore the secreet judgments & designs of God upon soules sacrificeing to him, her Dearest Isaac. & to confesse y^t^ he was full of mercy how rigorusly soever he was pleased to chastise her. she had sometimes recourse to her confes: & those y^t^ understoode her case, not with anxcious impetuossity to receive from them, sencible comfort, or consolation. But by their asistance y^e^ better to knowe & accomplish y^e^ divine will & faithfully to walke in the ways of perfection, in these obscuritys. And she exposed to them simply & plainely her difficultys, & followed their advices y^e^ most exactly that was possible notwithstanding all y^e^ repugnance w^ch^ her soule felt in this estate. And God who had prepared her before, by an estate of union, & contemplation to this of darknes & dereliction, prepared her allso, by this exercise to receive such an aboundant graces w^ch^ afterwards did replenishe her soule as an aprobation of her sollid love & sufferance for him. And as it were an

assured testimony & foretast of her eternall happines. For when she came out of this first three years, of Interiour probation, she seemed to be extraordinarily inlightened by almighty God & so buſing with his love, y^t her words were as firy coles, in y^e harts of her Religious; powerfully exciting them, to y^e faithful accomplishment of al their interiour, & exteriour dutys, & obligations.

The last three years we have good reason both to hope, & believe; served for the greatest part of her purgatory & ended with her life, in this vaile of missery and y^e Begininge of A Blessed one, in y^e cleere vission of her celestiall spowse; after whom she thirsted, as y^e thirsty hart; doth after y^e fountaine of fresh waters. he being y^e God of her hart, & portion for ever. And if we should say al we knew of this supernaturall, & intellectuall operation of God in her soule. perhaps some might thinke we tooke it out of Armelle or S^t Catherine of Boulogne, there being so great resemblance in these their Interiour probations. But we have made this relatiõ; with al possible simpliscity, & truth; And can say, That this estate of paine & obscurity was by two; very spiritual & experienced persons. Esteemed to be in her, a supernatural worke of God. One was a Doctor of Divinity (to whom she had recourse for advice in these her difficultys about two years before her death) gave a cleere Testimony of it, under his hand in french. & is here extant. w^th A copye in English w^ch is to be seen at y^e end of this relation. And in this time one of y^e Religious whom she reposed much confidence in these her troubles of mind; speaking to her a lone,—could not but take notis with astonishment; how extreemly she was waisted & consumed. Wherupon. o^r V R^d Moth: made her this answer. I cannot but have often in my memory these verses of our ven^ble Father Baker. Not in the Body that waisteh, & to corruption Hasteh. But in the soule y^t ever Lasteth my true happines consisteth. And that my hart recreat'h. w^ch shewed how Litle concerne she had for the Body & that al her care was, that her soule which was created to live eternally might be found pleasing in the eyes of God.

Yet in the Midest of her greatest Interiour Anguishes & Dollours she ever retained such a sweetnes and tranquility in her countance convesation and affairs. That Generally (except two of y^e Religious in whom she had a perticuler confidence & recourse somtimes to in her troubles) did believe she was perfectly well. & would say to those two, suerly V R^d Mo: Pri: is quit wel of her difficultys; & indeed her exteriour comportment & aspect was so humble, pleasing & venerable. y^t all that saw her, was more then ordinarily edified & moved to devotion. And severall of y^e Religious have sayd, y^t sometimes it seemed to them, they perseved a certaine Luster or Clarity in her countanance w^ch they knewe not how to exprese. And many of our Benefactors & Aquaintance, had such a singuler veneration for her. That they generally called her a sainte. two perticuler persons, we cannot but heere mention.

One time A Lady entreing into the Monastery & as our venerable Mother Pri: aproched, the Lady sudanly started backe. At w^ch Mo: Agnes of y^e Infant Jesus, who was her interpreter (& succeeded her in

ye office of Pri:) sayd. Madame, this is our very Rd Mo: superiour, ye Lady answered. I knowe it, I have seen many superiours, but I never found myselfe ceased with such respect & Reverance towards any; certainly there is something in her more then ordinary. I believe you are happie for that she is very holy.

There was also another; who from ye first time she had a sight of this our very Rd Mo: Pri; was so touched, with her countanance. That therupon, she caused her picture to be drawne. wch she keepes still, as a Relique. And retained so singuler devotion towards her. yt the same person came evry newyears day as long as or Rd Moth: lived to obtaine her Blessing, & would never be content tel she had constraned her to give it. & hath often assured us, both then, & since. That herselfe & Family did finde A sensible effect of it. And Althõ: she could not speake french, yet they; & severall others declared, yt the onely sight of her did appease & quiet their minds in their greatest troubles.

But The more to compleat this or V Rd Mothers spiritual Marterdom. Almighty God joyned to ye Last 3 years of her Interiour sufferance very great sickneses & infirmitys. as freequent vomiting, coughs. spiting of blood, & fevers. So yt a yeare before her death, she lived a continual dieing life. wch notwithstanding, she suported with such peace, & cheerfulnes yt she many times comforted her Religious (who were in great sorrow & affliction feering to be deprived of this their truly Deare & tender Mother) saying to them. That it was litle or nothing she suffer'd & yt it would pass. And she was noe sooner as one may say, out of extreemity; but she put herselfe againe, to conventual observances. Yet these Infirmitys increcing upon her. The Religious importuned her with great earnestnes to remove from her cell to ye Infirmary, wher she remained 3 months. And desiring to conserve her, as long as was possible, in ye meane time, prepared a chamber yt she might have ye comodity of fier &c; whilst she was in ye Infimary she was extraordinarily il. Tho: afterwards she grew beter againe, to or great consolation. And removed to ye chamber then ready. But she had not ben there, pased fore days. when it pleased God to change this our consolation into great greife. For she fel into her Last sicknes on ye eight of May. Being ye Aparition of saint Michael, in the morning about 5, or 6 of the cloke seased, with afever; yet makeing nothing of it, assisted as she used to doe in the Quire at prime, mental prayer, and the first conventual Masse, at wch she comunicated. We not diserning any thing of this, her great indisposistion. Masse ended, she could noe longer conseale from us her extreeme illnes. For her fever was much increesed. Wherupon the Doctor of ye house, was immediatly sent for. (whom she prefered before consults, having tried them without any effect.) he ordained severall things wch were exactly aplied, and came twice a day to see her. Her sicknes lasted onely ten days. And as she had always regarded ye honor of God & true good of soules, with an intire, abandonment to the divine conduct & providence. So his infinet goodnes, was pleased to shew his paternal care of her, & her concerns. Giving her the comfort, & satisfaction to see, she left the cõmunity in great

peace, & union. And free from all Debtes. For in y^s^ time of her sicknes he sent her an unexpected charity of a hundred pistoles y^e^ onely sume she owed for provissions &c: Thus her Beloved spows acomplished her desires, & with al y^t^, the time drew neer in w^ch^ he would call her to himselfe for her fever increasing she became dayly more weake, & spent. Yet she suffered all with an unalterable patience. Being continually in prayer & her minde fixed in God. She did not desire anything, nor refused any thing. But left herselfe to y^e^ care of those about her, & when they asked how she liked w^t^ was done, she, answer'd, she regarded al, as comeing from y^e^ hand of God. Once being asked how it was then; conc'rning her interiour difficultys. She sayd they continued y^e^ same, But y^t^ she indeavored y^e^ best she could do adhear to God by faith & put her trust, & confidence in him. And sometime after this, she told me, she was very quiet & free from those her troubles, w^ch^ was as I remember. about two days, before she lost y^e^ use of her sences.

In this sicknes, she most devoutly cõunicated & also received her viaticome w^th^ y^e^ last sacraments & absolution. her Agony was very strong & lasted neer 24 howres, after w^ch^ she exspired. leaving this exile to goe to Inioy God. whom we have just reason to believe. she now posesseth, in y^e^ company of y^e^ Blessed having in this life passed through many tribulations. *Multæ Tribulationes Justorum: et De omnibus his, liberabit eos Dominus.* She departed y^s^ life in y^e^ office of priourese, having ben continued therin by Quadrianiall Elections of y^e^ cõunity from y^e^ 6 of Aug: 1665 to y^s^ present day of her Decease y^e^ 17 of May 1690 the 67 of her age & 51 of holy profession amidest y^e^ prayers & tears of her desolate children in this o^r^ Monastery of y^e^ english Benedic^n^ Nunns of our Bls: Lady of good hope au champt d'Alloüette in Paris. Yet least through human frailty any thing should hinder her speedy arivall to eternall repose. Let us as our Duty & obligation to her requires. Resite y^e^ deprofoundis this being her Anniversary-day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

XIII. 1690. Some Briefe Remarkes of o^r^ Religious **Sister Scholastica Hodson** Lay sister departed y^s^ life y^e^ 31 of May 1690.

Sister Scholastica Hodson of Jesus Maria was Borne in the Parish of Layland, in Lancastershier in England of vertous catholike & englishe parent (she was eldest sister to the afore sayd sister Gartrude Hodson) and forsakeing the vanitys of the world went first over to the English Benedictine Dames of our Blessed Lady of consolation at Cambray o^r^ Mother house where she espowsed herselfe to God by the holy voues of Religion the 24 of February 1642 the V R^d^ Father Clement Rayner Being then Presedent of the Englishe Benedictin congregation. And y^e^ R^d^ Mother Christina Brent Abbesse of the sayd Monastery.

This o^r^ Religious sister made so great progres & advancement in all vertue, & perfection y^t^ 9 yeears after her Profession her superiours judged her fit to be sent with the R^d^ Mothers, Mother Clementia & Moth: Maria Carys, who were the first that by order of holy obedience came to begine this our Monastery of o^r^ Blessed

Lady of Good hope in Paris (about al Saints in the yeare 1651). And she being very descreet & prudent, was a great comfort & helpe to our R^d Deare Mother Clementia who was very sickly; by most carefully attending & continually assisting her in their journy & lodgings procuring for her y^e best accomodations & solaces she could w^thout any Regard to her owne sufferances & inconveniences w^ch are incident to happen in such occations. Thõ: she also was very tender & infirme, she was likwise, so exacte, & exempler in her Religious dutys y^t it caused great edification to al y^t saw her. And being of an Interne & retiered spirite, al y^e time she could by her vigilency & care draw from her imployments, she spent in Prayer, & recolection at y^e foot of y^e Alter. by w^ch she atained to so good a habit of recolection, y^t one may say, she performed al her obedences as it were in y^e Presence of God doeing al things with much peace & serenity of minde.

She was also, very considerat, compassionat, & carefull of y^e sicke & Infirme, not only when she assisted in y^e Infirmary, but in other offices &c: And when she did actually assist there both y^e sicke & dieing found much comfort & solace, as wel in mind as body by her sweet & humble carage towards them. And this in her, with her other vertous & Religious comportment was very resplendent & remarkable not onely to her companions y^e lay sisters but also to the Quir Relig: to whom she caried herselfe with so much respect & reverence even to the young'st, y^t it caused them to have a perticuler regard & love to her, & al y^e Religious were extreemly animated & incouraged by her example. Her patience was admirable in bearing with y^e humers & rebukes of her sisters, w^ch she receaved as sent from God for her greater profit & humiliation & indeed it was y^e divine pleasure that this his sarvant should passe through many great exercises, both Interiour and exterior in w^ch she most faithfully adhered to God.

Our ven^ble Mother Pri: Mo: Justina Gascoigne, had a very great esteeme of this o^r Religious Sister, & in her last sicknes they had a long & serious discourse toge[ther] in w^ch our ven^ble Moth: tould her it would not be long before she should follow her, & acordingly it happened; for this o^r Deare sister, fell sicke seven days after y^e decease of o^r sayd ven^ble Moth: Pri: of whom she had a high esteeme, & veneration; & was observed to pray one time longer then ordinary at her grave, from whence she came w^th a certaine transport, & also a fever; & she being lead to y^e Infirmary; her sicknes continued y^e space of seven days in al w^h time, she was very cheeful & in great peace, y^t contrary to her usuall dispossion not aprehensive of death.

And one of y^e Religious goeing to see her, not Imageing she was so neer her death; sayd to her, sister scholastica, are you contented to goe see o^r V R^d & Most Deare, Mother Prioresse, she answered; yes w^th al my hart, then y^e other sayd againe, pray when you doe, desire her to pray for us al, but perticulerly for me her poore child who have most need of her prayers, to w^ch she answered smilling she knoweth best, who hath most need; her sicknes much increasing

she received with great devotion al the holy sacraments of y^e^ church, her Agony lasted neer 20 hours and she happily departed this life y^e^ 15^th^ day after our ven^ble^ Mother Pri: in the same month, the same day of y^e^ weeke; at the same hour of the day, & lastly the same year, being 1690 the 31 of May (and the 68 of her age & 48 of her Profession) in this o^r^ Monastery of o^r^ Blessed of good hope aux Champt D'Allouet in Paris. Yet least through human frailty there should remaine any spots or imperfections to be purified in the other Life; lett us asist her with our prayers, that she May with the more speede come to that Filicity which lasteth for ever resiting for her the deprofoundis this being her Anniversay day. Requiescat in Pace. Amen.

XIV. 1692. Some Briefe Remarkes of our Ven^ble^ Mother, **Mo: Briget More,** who was the first Prioresse of this o^r^ Monastery & Deceased this life the 12 of Otober the yeare 1692.

The ven^ble^ Mother, Mo: Briget More, of St Peter & S^t^ Paule was Borne In London In England of Hon^ed^ and Ronow̄ed Parents, who suffered much with great constancy for the catholike faith. her Father was the fourth liniall decent from y^e^ Noble Family of the Illustrious Marter S^r^ Thomas More Lord High Chancellor of England. her Mother was Daughter to S^r^ Edward Gage of thurl, and her Grand Mother on her Mothers side, was the Right Honorable Lady Penellipy Savage Daughter to y^e^ Earle of Rivers, & Marring S^r^ Edward, was called y^e^ Lady Penellpy Gage. her Mother died yong, & left her father one son, & two Daughters, who for his tendernes to them, would not Marry againe. his eldest Daughter was Dame Gartrude More, Religious at Cambray, and compossed those Pious devotions called *the confessions of a loveing soule.* & died in opinion of santity, w^ch^ made her confessour Ven^ble^ Father Baker of happy Memory to writt her life. This our R^d^ Mother was endowed with great advantages, both of Grace, and Nature w^ch^ made her much esteemed by all. & more Dearer to her Father, who had a great resentment to part with her. But she seeing her sister take heaven; & leave the world to her; was resolved to follow as soon as possible. Thō: it pleased God by severall obsticules & crosses to prove her true & reall vocation, some of w^ch^ we shal heere mention viz:

Her Father did fully designe she should Marry & settle in the world to the end he might live & dye with her she being the greatest comfort he had, & on the other side she earnestly desired to espowse herselfe intirely to God. And that w^ch^ increased her trouble was, how to propose it to her Father. Therefore made use of her confessour & other powerfull friends to prepare & move him to it, & he being a very vertous person, was in conclution resigned to give her to God: & deprive himselfe of that consolation. on condition she should stay tell her Brother was Maryed w^ch^ he procured with al speed for her content & satisfaction.

But heere she mett with A new difficulty. For on her Brothers wedding day all things being prepared & Just in the chapple to be Married, he sliped away to this his D^r^ sister (who was retired in the towne not to apeare at the wedding) & tould her that he would goe

& be a Monke. wch put her into such a fright the she thought she was then wholy undone, But most seriously recommend her selfe, & him to Almighty God sheeding many tears Beged & prayed him to returne to his Bride. At last wth much difficulty prevailed. & they Married, she the next Morning tooke her Journy. Generously quiting all the vaine & faiding pleasurs of the world the 19th of her age. And went to the Monastery of the English Benedictine Dames of our Lady of consolation at Cambray or Mother house.

This so good a call to Religion, was seconded with her zealous & exacte performance of all her Noviciall dutys, wch being finished to her owne great comfort & the honor of God, she consecrated herselfe to him by the holy voues of Religion the 24 of September 1630. Thus having atained to that wch she had so much desired, she set herselfe assidiously to the practis of al vertues & the gaining perfection. & how great a profitience she made towards it, we may Judge, in that some years after, she was chosen for a person capable to assiste the Lady Abbesse Gascoigne, in the reformation of the Religious Dames of St Lazars at Cambray. a worke enioyned By his grace the Lord Archbishope Vanderburg of Pious Memory. wch the sayd Lady Abbesse descharged to the spirituall profet of those Religious reducing them to the happy estate of inclosure with the stricte observance of our holy Rule & al Reguler discipline &c.

The Next undertaking for the divine servis was, of more difficulty, & longer continuance, for in the yeare 1652 the Rd Lord Abbot Gascoigne then Presedent of the English Benedictin congregation. & Superiour of our Mother house of Cambray, ordained that this or Rd Dr Mother, with three other Religious viz: Rd Mother Elezabeth Brent, Rd Mother Justina Gascoigne & A lay sister called sister Gartrude Hodson (sister to sister scholastia) should forthwith repaire to Paris to assist Rd Mother Clementia Cary in the Beginning of this our Monastery of or Blessed Lady of Good hope in Paris. wch accordingly they did. And arrived heere the 6th of February in the above sayd year. & the 20 of the same month was, by the consent of the rest made superiour. so that we may say she was the foundamentall stone of our lettle Edifice.

Thõ: this our V Rd Mother had some difficulty to accept of that charge, as wel out of her humility, as also, in regard of or extreeme poverty & those hard & troublesome times. by reason of the sivill warres when al was in a strange consternation & Paris, being chi'fely ingaged therin. wch made the most Judicious Persons, looke upon it, not onely as indiscreetion, but even an impossible thing to thinke of Establishe a new beginning Monastery heere at that time; especially, we having noe Prospect of any othere foundation then the pure dependance of the divine Prouidence of God.

Yet her firme Confidence in his Infinet goodnes, & her zeale for the promoting Religion. made her with a generous mind surmont the many difficulties that dayly happened incouraging others to doe the same, & tooke such prudent measures as procured for us reasonable suplys of al our necessarys, besides the Legacy left us of two hundred pounds English by this our Venble Mothers two Newphys,

Mr Crissacre, & M William Mores. & God so Blessed her indeavours, that we obtained from his christian Maiesty Lewis the 14 our first letters of establishment.

She was also a perfect Practiser of Reguler observances, following the Rule as her Mistres, prefering nothing before the worke of God viz: that is the office of the Quire, for wch she had a perticuler zeale, as likewise to silence, Prayer, & recolection; confirming by her owne example, what she taught in words; being a Modell of Reguler discipline. & suported her interiour, & exteriour crosses, & afflictions, wch it pleased Almighty God to send her with much resignation & conformity to his holy will.

Her humility likwise was very remarkable. For Altho: she was Prioresse she did not disdaine to draw water, dige & weed in the garding & other inferior workes & her descreet, Reguler & Religious government made the comunity have such an esteeme of her that they continued her in the office of the V Rd Mother Prioresse by Quadrianiall Elections 12 years besides the yeare & halfe, she underwent that charge in our unsettlements. Thus haveing aquited herselfe therin so long. she then obtained the most desirable happines in this life wch is, being freed from those cares &c: for to inioy God, in solitude & retirement the 6th of August 1665, when the Rd Mother Justina Gascoigne was elected prioresse. who had a very tender affectionat respecte for this or Venble Mother, & therefore made her sub-prioresse Mistris of Novices, Juniors, & continued her many years in the Councell. & in the time she was Mistres of the Novices one of her Novices being in very great Interiour dificulty, & trouble, contrary to yt she used to be, found an especiall effect of this our Rd Mothers good advice, who sayd to the Novice amongst other things, I thought your consolation was to great, to last long. then sending her about some affairs—as this our Dr Mother went away, the Novi: who was afterwards professed, goeing out of the cell, fell downe, with trouble; but getting up againe upon her knees, it seem'd to her, her Mistres Rd Mo Bri: Lookeing backe put her hand on her head. & she was so freed from that trouble, that she never since hath ben in that difficulty. this is what the sayd Religious desired me as I was writting to set downe wch I have done, as she expresse it.

[*In margin.*—We did not intend to write Miracles. but onely shewe the good example & solide vertues of our venble Beginners wth ye divine providence and conduct of Almig: God towards them & this litle Commūnit. but by importunity of Moth: Wenefride Curtis who was ye Novis here mentioned & to whom it hapned. made us put in the say'd passage.]

Thus our venble Mother being to her greatest age perseverantly very exact & zealous in Reguler observances, & other holy & Religious exercises. soon after the decease of V Rd Mother Prioresse Mo Justina Gascoigne it pleased God to ioyne to her age greater Infirmitys yt let us see we should not also. long inioy this our venble Mother. Thō: she aspired after nothing more then to posses her celestiall spowse in Sion. And survived v. Rd Moth: Justina Pri: two years & five Months.

For at ye first vespers of ye Assomption of or Blessed Lady she was seassed with an unusial ilnes. yet staied tell ye end of the office and then, was conducted to the Infirmary: wher she remained about 2 months. her sicknes increasing with a fever, & flux; wch was extreemly painfull. Thõ: she suffered all, wth great cheerfullnes, & exempler Patience. & had al ye remedis, ye Doctors Judged most proper to helpe her. But nothing availed. she was much in prayer, & tooke great satisfaction to see others pray by her. & with extraordinary devotion received not onely all the Rits of the holy church. but also, in yt time of her sicknes often cõunicated. & had several times, ye generall absolution. she humbly asked pardon of ye Religious for any disedification she had given, having her perfecte sences to her Last. & freequently resited these verses. "*Domine ante te, omne desiderium meum; et gemitus meus, a te non est absconditus.*" And this other. "*In te Domine spiravi: not confunder in æternum.*" She happily departed this life, leaving this vaile of Missery, to enter into the ioys of the Blessed. as we have good reason to hope. the 12 of October ye yeare 1692. in the 83 of her age, & 62 of her holy Profession, in our Monastery of our Blessed Lady of good hope aux Champt DAllouet in Paris. Yet least through human frailty any thing should hinder her more speedy arrivall to ye eternall fruition of God. Let us according to our obligation to her, offer up or prayers. resiting the deprofoundis. this being her Anniversary day. This our venble Mother died the Last of all that holy Company. wch came from our Mother house, of Cambray. Requiescat in Pace. Amen.

XV. 1695. Some Briefe Remarkes of or very Religious **Sister, Str Placida Coesneau*** departed this life the 4th of February 1695.

The very Religious Sister Placida Coesneau of All Saintes, was Born in London, in England. her Father was Mr Stephen Coesneau a french man & a very devout catholike, and her Mother was Mrs Margaret Shirburne English & of a good catho: family; & neerly related to ye V Rd Father Joseph Shirburn then Presedent Generall of the English Benedictin congregation, who knoweing of the desire this his Relation had, to be Religious. aquainted or Venble Mo: Pri: Mo: Justina Gascoigne with it. saying she was then at the felles de St Marys at Somurs, but had no minde to be with ye french; & therfore he desired to knowe. if we would admite of her. ye wch being wel liked of, she came to us about the sixtinth of her age. & entred into her triall, & Novishpe shewing therin great fervour, & perseverance, in her desire; & was very puntuall & exact, in all things. & performed her obediences, with much humility & submistion. so yt the year of Novishpe ended. she made her holy Profession upon ye 14th of October 1683 And Althõ: she continued very diligent, in keeping conventuall actes & Reguler obsevances. yet 2 or 3 years after her profession being of an lively active nature & having good parts & capacitys for externall doeings, was caried more to extrovertions then recoletion.

But afterwards it pleased Almight God to give her his holy

* Spelt Quyno in the MS. of events relating to the community.

grace to enter into herselfe & so powerfully drew her to him by prayer of actes & asperations, y^t^ in a short time. she made such good progrese therin as may be seen, by her collections, & y^e^ devotions, of her owne compossing, wherin she laments her neclect of persueing mortification & dieing to nature (without w^ch^, ther is no profiting in a spirituall course) And therfore she set herselfe more seriously to y^e^ practis of an internal life, by abstraction, & disingagment of her affections. But having a weaknes in her breast, & much inclined to a consumption. about two years before her death she had a continuall cough w^ch^ brought her to a spitting of Bloode, & not w^th^standing several remedys were used yet it increased w^th^ a lingaring fever; w^ch^ she sufred w^th^ great courage. But on y^e^ conversion of S^t^ Paule; she was sudenly taken with a vomiting of Bloode; wherupon [o^r^ V. R^d^ Mo: Pri: viz: Mo: Agnes Temple] ordained her to keepe y^e^ Infirmary, & y^e^ Doctor to be sent for; w^ch^ accordingly was don, & his remidy carefully observed: But letle hopes of recovery seeing she frequently vomited in y^e^ same maner; one time finding herselfe much tired, & spent, desiring to sleepe she sayd; I am so tired I cannot pray as I would: But give me my crucifix; give me my belov'd; & they giving it to her; she layed it on her brest w^th^ her arms acrosse, & then sayd I shal now, goe to reposse; her sicknes lasted 10 days in w^ch^ time, she seemed to be very quiet, & cheerful; she devoutly rece^d^ y^e^ holy viaticome & extremuntion; fearing she might goe in one of those vomiting fits, as she did; changing this life for a better, to live eternally w^th^ al the saintes; as we have good reason to hope; y^e^ 4^th^ of Feb: 1695 in y^e^ 29 of her age. & 12^th^ of her holy profes: But to y^e^ end she may the sooner Arrive to y^t^ Bl: vission, Let us resit for her, y^e^ deprofundis this being her Anniuersary day. Requiescat in Pace; Amen.

XVI. 1699. Some Briefe Remarkes of y^e^ R^d^ **Mother Clare Newport** departed this life the sixth of January. 1696.

The R^d^ Mother Clare Newport of o^r^ Bl: Lady, & S^t^ John Evangelist. was borne in hartfortshire in England of English, & Catho: parents; her Father was M^r^ John Newport, & her Mother Mrs Mary Silliard both of very good familys & estates; she was y^e^ yongest of 19 children y^t^ lived to be men & women, and were al settled in y^e^ world, to w^ch^ she also found herselfe inclined. But coming to London to her sister Allonson whose first husbands Mother, being M^rs^ Watson (w^th^ whom, Ven^ble^ Father Baker of happy memory died) the sayd M^rs^ Watson speaking to her of Fath: Baker, shewed her his Booke D.; & she by reading it, was so much touched y^t^ in a litle time after, she resolved to be Religious in the Monastery where y^e^ sayd Ven^ble^ Fathers Bookes & Instructions were keept & practised w^ch^ she knew was then, only at cambray or here; wherfore in y^e^ 22 of her age desiring to be with us; she came to o^r^ Monas: & w^th^ great fervour, perseverance, & exactnes, she accomplished y^e^ time of her triall & Novishipe and made her holy Profession upon the feast of our Blessed Ladys Assumption y^e^ year of our Lord 1665.

This Religious Mother was very zealous in y^e^ performance of the divine office, coming constantly to the Quire night, & day, rarly

resting a night from Matins being very puntuall also at other conuntual actes, & keeping of all good order.

She seriously aplyed herselfe to recollection, & mentall prayer. according to the Instructions of y^e^ above sayd divine Author; & therby made such advancement of soule in y^e^ love of God, & perfection; y^t^ our ven^ble^ Moth: Justina Gascoigne. made her councellor. & afterwards soubprioresse, & she was above 20 years the liberarian in w^ch^ she tooke great care, & pains. to preserve al y^e^ Bookes. but perticulerly those presious treasurs, of our house. ven^ble^ Fa: Bakers Manuscrips; & her sister Allonson at her death having given her 2 hundred pistols; she obtained of o^r^ ven^ble^ Mo: Prioresse & y^e^ cōmunity a Requieme Mass every yeare, to be say'd for y^e^ repose of y^e^ soule of her said sister. & a new liberary for the better conserving the afore sayd Treasurs. likewise her portion being 3 hundred pound English came very opertunly to help us to bye this house aux champt D'Allouett. without w^ch^ we knew not how to doe it, & was payed before her Profession.

This our Religious Moth: was al her life, much troubled with scruples, w^ch^ caused in her great disquiets of conscience; & from this ground did arise, many sencible mortifications to her nature. w^ch^ she suported with an invincible courrage; thō sometimes she was so overwhelmed with her sad state. that it seemed al hope of comfort was wholy Blocked up for her; ether from God, or men. And it pleased his divine Maiesty. for her greater purification to exercise her with many interior troubles, & temptations; two years before her death she being more then ever oppressed with an extreeme anguish of mind—finding no light, nor solace: from any person. she could thinke of, she found herselfe so intirely destitue of al human assitance. y^t^ she knew not whom to have recourse. But our Mercifull Lord did not abondon her in this her extreeme affliction. for as she was very pensive, & thoughtfull. what course to take, it pleased God to presse her so strongly that she cried out with St. Paule Lord what wilt thou have me to doe, & presently she felt herselfe comforted, believing she should receive solace & satisfaction by a sarvant of God.

And at y^t^ Instant (v R^d^ Mo: Prioresse Moth: Agnes Temple. Our Ven^ble^ Moth: Justina Gas: being dead) entred into her cell. & espeaking to her of her suffering condition. told her, she could not thinke of any person in y^e^ world y^t^ was more capable to help & comfort her then V R^d^ Father Corker. to w^ch^ she answered ha that is y^e^ man, y^t^ is y^e^ man; but how can it be; since there is no possibility of haveing him to come into these parts. to w^ch^ R^d^ Mo: Pri: (who gives y^e^ Relation of these her troubles) answered, nothinge is impossible to God. therfore be of good comfort. I trust in Jesus, you wil have y^t^ satisfaction, & indeed it was not long before y^e^ sweet Providence of Almighty God, did so disposse y^t^, that R^d^ Fath. contrary to all expectation came to this Monastery & by his good councells & rules w^ch^ he gave her she was so settled in peace & quiet of conscience y^t^ she never to her death ever fell into y^e^ like disquiet but persevered faithfull in y^e^ practis of his advices. She was much

subiect to Agues, & other indispossitions wch her scrupulosity & fervour, caused her many times to hid. her Last sicknes was a fevour & dropsy. that keept her in ye infirmary about five weekes. She had al the remides the Doctor ordained for her recovery. But she being spent & wasted nothing availed, thõ: she suffered it very quietly being free from her fromer fears & troubles, & offered herselfe up with great conformity to the holy wil & pleasure of God both for this present Life, & that to come; she very devoutly received al the holy sacraments of ye church 3 days before her death. & had her perfect sences to the last moment; for her confessour Rd Father James Nelson came from St Edmonds to see her askeing her how she did, & if she had anything more to say to him, this Religious Moth: answered—she was much in ye same maner & desired him to pray by her, & he had no sooner taken up ye Rituall to say some pray'rs over her but she turning her head a litle aside peaciably passed out of this life, he having iust time to give her ye last absolution, And happily departed to goe to repose in God; as we have good reason to hope—on ye day of ye Epiphany of or Blessed Lord, about 9 of ye cloke in the morning ye 6 of January. 1696 the 55 of her age & 31 of her holy Profession in this our Monastery of our Bs: Lady of good hope aux Champt D'Allouet in Paris.

And yt she may the more speedily Arrive to the company of ye Blessed; Let us say for her ye deprofoundis. This being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in Pace. Amen.

XVII. 1699. Some Briefe Remarkes of ye Religious **Sister Benedicta Pease,** Lay Sister departed this life ye 5th of March 1699.

Sister Benedicta Pease of St Amando Martier whose sacred Reliques we have in this or Monastery was Borne in Yorkshire in England of English Parents. her Father was william Pease & her Mother Joane chillet who having ben both Prodistants were by the mercy of Almighty God reconsiled & made true members of our holy Mother ye catho: church & brough up their children also in ye way of salvation *: this their daughter, always lived in catho: houses; And some years before her coming hether, with ye widdow cotton with whom v Rd Father corker then also lived, & he knowing she had a desire to be Religious propossed her coming to us; wch being liked of, she came to this or Monastery about ye 22 of her Age & entred into her triall & Novishpe wherin she proseeded with so great fervour & constancy yt she obtained her Profession wch she made on the day of saint Genoufe Patrones of paris being the 3d of January 1670.

This Religious sister, was very diligent & observant in ye keeping al ye times & Regularitys yt belonged to her state; perticulerly for her prayer & devotions as much as her obediences would permit & when she could not performe it at ye time apoynted wch

* Jane Pease, widow, with Mary and Anne, spinsters, of Normanton, appear as convicted recusants in 1667, less than three years before Sister Benedicta's profession at the age of 22 (*Cath. Rec. Soc.*, vi., 286). Jane Pease, widow, of Snydall (in Normanton parish) was a "popish recusant" in 1680 (J. H. Turner's *Nonconformist*, 128); and William and Thomas, similarly described, in 1691 (*Ibid.* 163).

rarely happined, she would be sure to doe it at another; she was not of a strong & healthful constitution & therfore could not undergoe the laborious offices, so y^t for the g[r]eatest part of her life she was imployed in y^e care of y^e cellers & turnes, y^e w^ch she did very Religiously & w^th great fidelity to God & superiours never giv'ing things out, or takeing things in, without their expresse leave, & orders; And it was very edifieing to see, y^t she did not in all that time; being above 20 years at y^e turnes; draw to herselfe perticuler amitys, or seeke aquaintances; but always carried herselfe in a good & retired way.

And thŏ: some years before her death she grew Infirme w^th a stifnes in her legges & other indispossions; yet she would never complaine of her ilnes, or exempt herselfe from y^e performance of her imployments, & obediences; except she was in extreemity. But these infirmitys more increasing on her, & about a year before she died, having also straned one of her legges; she suffered much, w^th great patience; & when she was a letle bēter; she would helpe in w^t she was able. But it pleased God, by these kind of Infirmitys y^e more to prepare her for her last sicknes w^ch was a fluxe, fever, & vomitting: y^t lasted a month, w^th litle, or noe mitigation: she suffering great torments; yet suported them, w^th much quietnes & Resignation,—saying she comitted herselfe into y^e hands of God for time & eternity; then being spent w^th y^e continuance of her sicknes & noe hopes of recovery she was Armed with al y^e rites of our holy Moth: y^e church; she had her perfect sences to y^e last; And having at her Profession taken for Patron; our above sayd St Amando; Beged leave to have a candle Burne at his shrine in the time of her Agony tel she expired; w^ch was about 4 days after; when she happily departed. being the 5^th of March 1699 y^e 52 of her age. & 29 of her holy Profession.

But to y^e end; she may the sooner arrive to the reposse of y^e Blessed, Let us say for her y^e deprofoundis. this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in pace. Amen.

[*Mother Teresa Cook's handwriting ceases here, the next memoir being in another hand.*]

[XVIII. 1700. **Mother Maura Witham** *ought to come here, but is omitted in the original first book. See the notes below, at the end of the first book, and her memoir, the first in the second book.*]

XIX. 1701. Some briefe remarkes of y^e R^d **Mother Gertrude Hanne** departed this life y^e ii of August Anno Domini 1701.

The R^de Mother Gertrude Hanne of Jesus Maria was borne in Cornwell of English and Catholicke parents her father was M^r John Hanne & her mother M^rs Mary Victor both of very good familys; her father suffered much for his Religion & Loyallty to King Charles y^e first; her mother had only one son, and y^s Daughter who was nam'd in Baptisme Anne & in Religion she took y^e name of Gertrud having a singular devotion to y^t great Sainte. She lost her Mother when she was very young; & her father Marieng againe & being much occupied in y^e warrs, a very vertuous Aunt of hers Sister to her owne mother took this child and brought her upp with

much care & tenderness, she was very carefull to inprint in y^e^ mind of y^s^ little neece al christian vertues; making her have a great sense of al vice particularly of telling of tailes or speaking ile of others; her good Aunt brought her up in y^e^ fear of God: and a very great zeal for y^e^ exact observance of all y^e^ dutys of Catholick Religion; being strickt in making her Brother and she to keep all y^e^ fasts of y^e^ holy Church; and made them keep y^e^ lents without egges, unless they were sick, this their aunts exactnes and zeal for complying with their christian dutys was of great good effect to our dear Mother who al her life after profited much by y^e^ good impressions she had received in her tender years; which stood her much in steed, when after y^e^ death of her vertuous Aunt she was forc'd by reason her father had lost all his estate for his Loyallty to his King; & for his Religion to serve as woman to several Ladys of quality; the last with whom she lived was the Honorable M^rs^ Fairfax y^e^ Lord Viz: Compt Fairfaxes Daughter who after-wards maried y^e^ Lord Widdrington; this lady was so extreemly taken with this o^r^ good Mother y^t^ she would never have parted with her upon any other account, but for her ardent desire to be Religious having a high esteeme of her vertue; she being always very vertuous and lived as much retyred from y^e^ vanitys of y^e^ world, as her present condistion would possibly permitt; y^e^ Lady Fairfaxe Mother to y^s^ young Lady w^th^ whom M^rs^ Hanne was, took a great kindness for her; and as y^s^ honorable Lady gave herselfe much to interne prayre & retirement she lent Dame Gertrude Moores Book and S^ta^ Sophia to our good Mother who found unspeakable comfort to her soul in reeding and following those instructions; it renewed in her mind fresh and ardent desir's to give herselfe intirely to god and to this end she layd out all ways she could to be received into some Religious house where they follow'd those heavenly instructions, for she found more & more y^t^ nothing in y^e^ world Could truly sattisfie or content y^e^ ardent desires of her soul; therfore having pass'd some years in these thoughts She att last found herselfe so press'd interiorly to comploy w^th^ y^e^ holy inspirations of God y^t^ she thought she should offend y^e^ divine Majesty highly if she deffered any longer to put in execution what she soe clearely saw was y^e^ will of god for her to doe; wherfore she declared her desire to her Lady who being very vertuous would not hinder her good intentions t'ho she often say'd it was very sensible to her to parte with her, having alwayes had a very great esteeme and kindness for her, & more over she was pleas'd to promise to give tenn pounds a year for tenn years for part of her portion w^ch^ she exactly perform'd, besides many other favours she did her.

And also my Lady Fairfax and M^rs^ Appolonia Yates were extreem gratious and oblidging to her, and gave part of her portion, and did send severall times whilst this o Dear Mother liu'd great charitys to o^r^ Comunity, Now y^s^ R^d^ Mother having happily finish'd her affairs and obtain'd to be admitted into y^s^ Community by means of very R^d^ Father Corker to whom she adressed herselfe. She Entred y^e^ Monastery on y^e^ 27^th^ of May in y^e^ year of o^r^ Lord 1676 and of her age about 40^ty^. t'ho She was advance in years

when she came her fervour & zeal for all Religious observances was so great that she abondantly supplied for y^e^ time she had losst (as she call'd it) in y^e^ world; She underwent w^th^ great fervour and courage y^e^ tryalls of her novishipe; being very exact and punctuall to al regular dutys; so y^t^ in y^e^ year 1677 on y^e^ 21^th^ day of November: y^e^ feast of y^e^ presentation of our Bll: Lady she made her holy profession to y^e^ great content of her soul. she prou'd a very serviceable member to y^s^ holy cōunity, for being ferverous and injoying good health for y^e^ most part; She never spared herselfe in all y^t^ was most laborious in our Religious state, having offten in her mind and mouth this saying y^t^ it behooveth her to be y^e^ more exact since she came late to y^e^ service of God, and supplie in a short time what her sisters had labored for many years; and indeed she was most examplar in her zeal and fervour; for y^e^ divine office in y^e^ quire being always y^e^ first att Mattins; and al y^e^ rest of y^e^ day quire. She was very exact in al her other Religious dutys: never would she admitt of any dispensation for diet but in case of sickness, yet she was tender and compationate of those y^t^ were weake and infirme; and could not support that any should murmure and find fault w^th^ y^e^ dispensations w^ch^ superieurs iudg'd fitt to give some, saying it was hard to judge. She was imployd in several of y^e^ chiefe offices in the house as subcellerere; M^rs^ of Novices, Conseler, and ward-robe, in y^s^ last office as well as conseler she continued above sixteen years and dyed in them; she behaved herselfe w^th^ so much charity & motherly affection to every owne, y^t^ she supply'd their wants with all sisterly love and charity; and those y^t^ she found either through buissiness or y^t^ were not well able; to mend or make their clothes she would doe it for them; and in this charitable manner She supplied every ones necessitys; she never would admit of any to help her tho' for a year or two before her death she was much decayed; yet follow'd y^e^ dutys of her vocation w^th^ the same fervour and exactitude as when she first entered into holy Religion.

She was also exampler in observing exactly y^t^ precept of o^r^ Bll: Savior; judg not and you shal not be judg'd; and y^s^; as you meete it shal be meeted to you again; She always excused her sisters; & if ther was any y^t^ seem'd to blame them: she would ever take y^e^ parte: of y^e^ absent; and interpret al to y^e^ best; saying they had: a good meaning and things was not always as they appear'd. it was even insupportable to her to hear any find fault w^th^ y^e^ doeings of superiours; saying t'was impossible for subjects to penetrate rightly into y^e^ reasons they had for what they sayd, or did;—therfore it was our duty to pray for them; but not to sensure their actions; t'ho they should appeare blamworthy in o^r^ opinion; for sayd she superiours; must consider and waygh every ones temper and disposition; and accordingly they are oblidged to proceed; she ever had a great respect and shew'd in all occations much submission; & defferance to y^e^ sentiments of her superiours, which made her have a great confidence and relyance on their words; and to consult R^d^ Mother Prioress in her interier difficultys; she had also a great veneration and respect for o^r^ holy order; and never made use of any other from

her comming into Religion. She shewed her Charity in her assidious visiting ye sick; for no sooner was any of ye Religious indispos'd but she was ye first to take notice of it, and to inquire after them; and if they were so ill as to be putt in ye infirmary she imediatly would goe to vizitt them; and this wthout any exception of person for all were equally alike to her charity; for whether it were ye superiour or even ye last laysister t'was al on she having in vewe our blessed Saviour whome she visited in his sick and infirme members, being ready to help & assist them in what she could; this her charitable dispositian extended itselfe to ye poor in generall: so yt when she hear'd of any poor person in misery her heart was sensibly touch'd; and she would offten say to Rd Mother Prioress yt wee should never be ye poorer for being charitable. This or good Mother had al her life a great devotion to our Blessed Lady and never fail'd dayly ye first thing after Mattins to goe into ye Garden to doe her devotions att or ladys Chaple ye same she did ye last thing att night; besids she made her vizitts thether also att Several hours in ye day and yt even to ye moment she was sease'd by death. She had also a singular devotion for ye hearing of holy Mass soe yt she was never missing att ye two conventual Massess unless detain'd from them by sickness (in her bedd) and: her devotion was so great towards yt devine Mistery yt t'ho there happened sometimes to be severall Massess; she would hear ym all wth (leave of superieurs) and they knowing her zeal and: devotion did willingly yeald to her pious request. so yt she spent ye most part of ye morning in ye Quire. It pleased God about six months before her death to try this or Dear Mother with some interior difficultys wch were very sharp and sensible to her. She being naturally of a very apprehensive & fearfull disposition wch made her often have recource to very Reverend Mother Prioress for consell and help in those her pains and sufferances wch she kept to herselfe; yt non but god & her superior knew what she suffer'd, ye wch she bore wth great patience wholy resigning herselfe to allmighty God; & wth great simplicity and submission followed ye advice given her. For a year before her death she was much retyer'd and gave herselfe more then ever to prayr; She shun'd al unnecessary conversation wth creaturs as much as she could; and found great comfort to be alone, wch did not proceed out of a Malencolly humer: but out of a more serious application of her mind to God by interne prayr; our blessed Lord having prepared her with many afflicting tryalls interiorly and exteriorly; as painful ilenesses etc. & yt particularly in her backe so yt often she would say she thought she had an ulcer in her raines: but notwithstanding she ever continued her accustom'd fervour; and followed her regular dutys as if she had injoy'd good health: till it pleas'd ye divine Majesty finding her ripe for heaven as wee have just reason to hope; she was strucke wth a sudding ilness on ye eve of St Laurence ye 9th of August when she complain'd of a very great pain in her stomack wth a violent sickness: She sayd it seemed to her she felt there somthing like a stone and most violent shewtings in her back; and notwithstanding her illness she swept ye workhouse and put things beloning to yt office in order; and then say'd she

could doe no more; yet att vespers she would have gon to ye quire wth ye rest of ye Religious but or Rd Mother seeing her look very ill & more fitt for bedd would by no means lett her, but desir'd her to goe and repose on ye bedd wch she did; ye night following she pass'd very ille and restlessly; & in ye morning came to Rd Mother Prioresses chamber and tould her she must now yeald; for she was extreem sick and could doe no more. She desir'd to be lett bloud beleiving yt woul'd give her some ease but it prouved quit contrary for imediatly after her bleeding she was ceased wth a great coldness al over. and continuall dispositians to vomiting; wch lasted till two in ye afternoon when she fell into an appoplexey her speech and senses being wholy taken from her; wee sent for ye doctor and ye confessor who came soon but her senses never return'd; t'ho al humain remedys were us'd to bring her to herselfe but in vain; she continued in this condition till ye next day about seven att night suffering great conultions wth a most violent agony to ye great affliction of all ye comunity who were all ys time by turnes praying att her beddside. She had ye holy oyles and last absolution and then after some hours in ys state rendred up her happy soul into ye hands of her Creatore to enjoy him eternaly as wee may wth Justice beleive & hope—her life having been a true patrone of all Christian and religious vertues. She dyed on ye 11th of August in ye yeare 1701 ye sixty fourth of her age and 24th of her holy proffession in this our Monastery of or Blessed Lady of good hope of ye holy order of St Benedict au Champ de L'allouëtte in paris; but to ye end she may soon arive to the Beatificall Vission of God lett us pray for her saying the Deprofoundis this being her Anniversary day. Requiescat in Pace. Amen.

[*The handwriting changes here, the two next memoirs being in a different hand.*]

XX. 1703. Some Remarks of Revd **Mother Catherine Conyers** of ye holy Cross who departed this life ye second of Jan: 1703.

Revd Mother Catherine of ye holy Cross was born in England at ye Lord Eures his hous at Malton in Yorkshire. She receiv'd in Babtisme ye Name of Elizabeth, and in Religion took that of Str Catherine of ye holy Cross; Her Mother was ye sixt and youngest Daughter to ye Lord Eures of Malton whose Hond Family were very pious Catholiks; As was also that of her Father who was cal'd Cuthbert Conyers Esqr (Son and Heir to Sir Ralph Conyers of Laton) who after haveing rais'd for his Souverain. (King Charls ye first) a Company, was himself slaine in ye Field; leaving his Lady only this one Daughter (that had not then fully attain'd ye age of fower years) and with-Child of a second who came to preceed her Sister in Religion; For haveing from her tender years a great desire to dedicate herself to God in yt state of life, she was by R. F. Salvin (a Monk of ye Congregation of our English Benedictin Fathers) sent over unto us. And she being his Relation, and he haveing likwise a particular kindnes for our Monastery (as may be seen in our Book of Remarks upon his Aniversary day ye 19 of Jan:) was pleas'd to take ye pains to come over on purpose (after we had adver-

tis'd him of her admittance) to give her y^e^ Habit with his own hands ; the which when Mother Catherine came to heare of and how much her Sister was to her content and satisfaction, it made her enter into some serious thoughts of following her footsteps, but as she was naturally of an active humer and withal so addicted to variety of divertisments and conversation of friends; T'is probable (and that not without reason) that she was apprehensive of undertaking such a course of life, w^ch^ was (in al respects, so entirely opposit to that her then present disposition ; and therefore as not willing to appeare in't herself, she got a friend to writ to R. F. Salvin (whilst he was actually w^th^ us) to desire him, to inform himself before he left Paris, if we would be wiling to admit her in case it shou'd please God to give her a vocation, and then at his return to acquaint her with our answer together with al particulars concerning her sister, The which he accordingly did, and that so much to her satisfaction that she thereupon immediatly resolv'd to put in execution her good desires, without further delay, and understanding, that y^e^ Abbess of y^e^ English Conception Nuñs heere in Paris (who was then in England upon some busines) was upon returning back to her Monastery, she took y^e^ occasson of coming over with her; But after her arrival to Paris, (before she came to our Monastery) she was assault'd with such a terrible apprehension of entering in amongst us, that she even began to repent her having made so long a Journey; which partly proceeded from y^e^ great invitations and oblidging civilityes she had receiv'd from y^e^ Abbess, and from y^e^ English Augustin Nuñs heere in Paris, where she had been to make a visit to some Relations; as likwise from a fals idea she had at that time of us; In so much that at her very first comeing to y^e^ Grate (which happen'd to be upon y^e^ same day y^t^ her Sister (Moth : Lucy) had made her first asking in y^e^ Chapter in order to her Profession) she was in that toss and carry'd herself in y^t^ strang high disdainful mañer, that we were al in amaze not knowing what to make on't. But however Very Rev^d^ Moth: Bridgit More (who was y^n^ Prioress) ask'd her whether or no she had any thoughts of l'ying that night in our Inclosure (we not having as then conveniency of Lodging without) to which she reply'd, yes Madam to night I shal come in but design to go out again to morrow, the Abbess having promiss'd to carry me about to see y^e^ town; But soon after her coming in (contrary to her expectation) she found that heavy weight wherewith a little before she had been so soarly opprest, to fal off, and then she presently became so easy and sociable, that afterwards being alone with her sister in her Celle (where she very nicely & curiously examin'd everything) she spoak unto her with much freedom & candor of several things (she had in that little time remark'd) which were she said, very much to her satisfaction; seeming extremly to admire, to find things so different to what they had been represent'd unto her; And thus was that great tempest & storme wherwith her mind had been so agitated, in a mañer wholy blown over, as presently appear'd by y^e^ cheerfulnes and serenity w^ch^ shew'd it self in her countenance, so that after some few days past amongst us, she began so much to relish our soli-

tary retir'd life, that when y^e^ Abbess came another day to fetch her out to a Clothing or Profession (I cannot wel tel which) that was to be at her Monastery, she stood at y^e^ gate (after that t'was open) a pritty whil, as seeming more willing to have stay'd within then to have gone out; the which her Ladys^p^ perceiveing (and being ignorant of y^e^ chang she found in herself) gave her a pul; saying she saw her affection to her Sister made her unwilling to part, to which Moth: Cath: presently reply'd, nay Madam I'le be forc'd to nothing, if you go that way to work with me, the Religious may if they please shut y^e^ dore for I'le not go, at which y^e^ Abbess being no less offended then surpris'd immediatly depart'd; thô afterwards at our request & perswasion Moth Catherine went with our Confessor to see y^e^ Ceremony. From this time forward she enjoyd so perfect a peace & tranquillity of mind, that she never seem'd any more to doubt of her vocation, but with great instance. humbly beg'd to be admitted to a tryal, and haveing pass'd over some months in y^e^ scholers Habitt she with great humility desir'd to be receiv'd to that of y^e^ Novices, and accordingly had y^e^ holy Habit given her upon St Laurence's day y^e^ 10 of Aug: 1664. And upon y^e^ feast of our Bl^d^ Lady's Assomption y^e^ year following she made her holy Profession, haveing past her year of probation w^th^ extraordinary fervour and devotion much to her own & Communityes satisfaction. But as we were at that time but few in number, she was not long after put into employes of Extroversion (as that of Sub-Cellerere &c.) which soon awaken again her natural activity, in so much that afterwards she did not wel know, how to spend her time without some such thing; And as Religion endeavours to accomodate it self to y^e^ capacity & profit of each one; Superiors who also judgd it necessary for her at that time, continu'd her in y^e^ like Employs for several years, particularly in that of Cellerere and Infirmarian, she having good parts for either, as being both very handy, and of a tender charitable compasionat nature. And she was likewise Chantress for several years together, whatever other Office or Employ she had.

In 1680. she went to Ipers with y^e^ Lady Beaument first Abbess thereof: For her Ladys^p^ happening to have been many years in her Monastery without having profess'd any (excepting one Lay-Sister) and y^e^ hous being also ready to fal on their heads, and they in so great poverty of friends & money, that they were in an impossibility of repairing it: The grand Vicairs of y^e^ place, by y^e^ long experience they had had of her conduct, dispareing of her ever bringing it to any-thing, threaten'd to give it to y^e^ French if she did not very soon get a supply from some Monastery of her own Nation: The which occasion'd her Ladys^ps^ addressing herself unto us; to y^e^ great astonishment & surprise of y^e^ whol community, we being as then totally ignorant, not only of y^e^ state & concerns of her Monastery but even of her own person & designs upon us, not having had y^e^ least intelligence or information from herself or any other, when al on y^e^ sudden she came and cast herself at y^e^ feet of our Very Rev^d^ Mother Prioress (who was then Rev^d^ Moth: Justina Gascoign) laying open unto her y^e^ great distress & affliction she was in for want

of Religious, making most humble supplication to her Rnce to grant her some of us, for that otherwise she shou'd for certain (she said) have her hous taken from her & given to ye french; And withal making great protestations how that it shou'd be ours after her death, if that we wou'd but then assist her in ye pressing straits & necessity wherein she was, as she truly beleev'd (she said) we were oblidg'd in conscions being (as we were of ye same order & nation) and shou'd have it to answer to God if we refus'd her, and much more to this effect she was daily & almost continually battering our ears with, either by letters, friends or coming herself in person, leaving nothing unattempt'd wch she thought might possibly procure our consent; The which had such influence upon Mother Catherine that she offer'd herself (with leave of superiors) to go along with her, Ladysp the same did also Moth: Lucy (her sister) and Moth: Ursula Trevillian, taking with them Str Amanda a Lay-Sister, at which ye Abbess exceedingly rejoyc'd willing them before their departure to make a form of obedience to her in presence of us al in ye Quire; and then she constituted Mother Cath: her Prioress.

But they were strangly surprised when being arriv'd at her Monastery to find things in ye condition they were in, and at first were in some suspence what to do or resolve on, but after having recommended ye matter to God (being conscious of their own good-meaning & intention in what they had done) they concluded to wade thrô, (by God's assisting grace) ye best they could ye difficultyes which general do attend such enterprisses;

And therupon Mother Catherine, set herself hartily to ye work (which she then look'd upon as ye known wil of God for her) immediately casting about, how to get & procure charityes towards ye reparing and building of ye Monastery; and within ye compass of tow years space that they remain'd there, she got (together wth what ye Abbess gave her) sufficient for ye building, of a work-hous, Chapter-hous & double Dormitory, ye which she entirly finish'd and had also got several Pensioners as wel English as Duch (two or three of ye said English having come over with design of Professing amongst them, and had moreover lay'd her design for ye building of a Church & Quir having likwise al materials for ye building of another Dormitary over that she had already built;—when it pleas'd Almty God to put a stop to her further proceeding by ye Death of her Abbess: For they not having as yet profess'd any of ye hous. The Religious of Gant, Dunkerk & Pontoise who had endeavour'd (tho: unknown to us) before our Religious went to Ipers to have got it for ye Irish Dames Profess'd at their Monasteryes, and had been (as we understood afterwards) actually treating with ye Abbess about it when she came & made her addresses to us; now set upon ye effecting that after her death which they found they could not do during her life: And thô: we at ye first did use al ye means we could to help & assist Mother Catherine by supplicating & pleading ye justice of her cause; and ye right our Monastery had to lay clame to it, as wel in regard of ye Donation ye Abbess had made thereof to us, as for our having been at ye charges of their Journey thither, and several other expences;

and had likwise been at no smal trouble in soliciting their affairs & procuring them charityes; yet w^n we perceiv'd that things were like to grow to a great height on both sides, we chose rather peaceably & quietly to render it up, then by further arguing and disputing to hazard y^e causing discentions, animosityes and difficultyes betwixt their Monasteryes and ours to y^e disedification & scandal of seculars; and accordingly we writ to Moth: Catherine (together w^th some other friends to advice her to do y^e same, to which she presently acquiest, And as thô. she had done nothing at al, shew'd herself most ready & willing to have left y^e place at y^e same instant, but that t'was our sentiment to have her remaine til she had made some reasonable agreement with y^e Religious that were come to take possession of y^e hous to reembours her so much of what she had lay'd out in the building, as might beare their charges back; y^e which after her haveing amiably concluded, she with y^e rest of her Company return'd home, bringing with them fower of their English Pensioners, whom we (contrary to our custome) got leave to take into our Monastery, til such time they might be otherwise provided for, or dispos'd of; but soon after M^rs Haws & M^rs Ritchison (who had come over with intention of being Religious at Ipers) took y^e scholers habit amongst us; tho: M^rs Ritchison after some little time haveing declar'd that her desire & vocation was rather to be amongst strangers than those of her own nation; Our Very Rev^d Mother Prioress, Moth: Catherine and some others did use such endeavours with those who had y^e charity to promiss to give them Portions, in case they Profess'd amongst us, that with some difficulty they obtain'd their consent to give that which they design'd (had she settled with us) to place her in a french Monastery of Benedictines.

Mother Catherine looking upon y^e overthrô of her designes as permitt'd by Almty God for her greater good, was so far from conplaining of y^e Injury she might think to have been done her, or bearing y^e least difficulty or grudg with those who went to take possession of that w^ch had cost her so great pains and labour; That when about 9. or 10. years after her having left Ipers that Rev^d Dame Mary Butler went thither to be Abbess; & she being pleas'd in her way thither to honour us with a visit and at y^e same time telling us of y^e great loss they had had there, of their Church-stuf for that some of y^e Dames who were then gone to begin a Monastery in Irland had (she said) carry'd away with them y^e very best suits that our Religious had left And her Lady^sp seem'd withal to be in that concern and trouble, as not knowing what to do for want of chang: that it did so extremly move Mother Catherine, and this our present Rev^d Moth: Prioress to Compassion (it happening to be a little after her R^nce first Election) as also some others y^t had y^e honour to entertain her, that they al unanimously agreed of making her Lady^sp a present of three Suits of Church-stuf, of different coulers, y^e which she was pleas'd to accept w^th gratful acknowledgments, owing that they had not receiv'd so much from any of their own convents.

It having pleas'd God out of his tender mercy & goodnes in this maner to free Moth: Catherine from y^e many encombrances & trouble-

some affaires wherein she was involv'd, to place her again in y^e^ secure haven of solitude and retirement; our very Rev^d^ Mother in conplyance w^th^ y^e^ divine conduct upon her, wou'd not to suddenly put her again into any office of Charge; that so al occasion of solicitous concerns being entirely remov'd she might with more freedom wholy attend unto herself by a serious continu'd Exercise of regular dutyes & faithful practise of Prayer. So that in these years of vacancy from y^e^ like Employes, She writ out y^e^ Epistles & Gospels for the principal Feasts of y^e^ year, to save us y^e^ trouble of having them to seek when we were to read them at y^e^ Table; (The w^ch^ does us good service). She also writ another Book for y^e^ Infermary of y^e^ Episles & Gospels for Lent, And in this time she made likwise a great many Reliquaryes & Flowers as wel to make presents off as to adorne our little Chapel of our Bl^d^ Lady in which there are at present some very faire large Reliquaryes of hers & her Sister's making, as also Bouqués of Flowers of al sorts & sizes. And after having in this sort past over some years, She was made Cellerare in w^ch^ she remain'd two years.

Her zeal for y^e^ Quire was so great, that she seem'd to take a particular satisfaction to teach y^e^ scholers & Novices to sing, (thô: she had naturally but a weak Breast) and wou'd also encourage those that had not good voyces to do y^e^ best they could.

At y^e^ second Election of Rev^d^ Mother Agnes Temple (our present very Rev^d^ Mother Prioress); her R^nce^ made Moth: Catherine Subprioress in w^ch^ she shew'd so much fevour and exactness ffor y^e^ Divine Office & al other Conventual Acts, that she was continu'd two Quadranians; that is til y^e^ Election w^ch^ was made y^e^ Aug: before her Death, she being then by reason of a cancer in her Breast wholy incapable of anything, having for some months before us'd a kind of violence upon herself to come (as she did) to y^e^ Quir & other Religious dutyes, as thô: she had ail'd nothing; And not only that; but she conceal'd her ilnes til t'was too far gone for a cure, out of y^e^ apprehension she had, that if she shou'd discover it, Doctors wou'd presently be for having her dispenced withal, both from Regular Fasts and those of y^e^ Church, & not apprehending it to be what it prou'd, & knowing herself to be of a healthful strong constitution, she could not perswade herself y^t^ such dispensations, were at al necessary for her. And she was likwise particularly devoted to those Saints in whose lives mention is made of their having chose rather to hazard y^e^ prejudiceing their healths and even shortening their days, then to break y^e^ Fasts & Abstinesses of our holy Mother y^e^ Church: But no sooner did she make it known to our very Rev^d^ Mother, then that Rev^nce^ got several of y^e^ most able & skilful Phisitians she could hear off, who al concluded that had she spoak of it at y^e^ first, it might easily have been cur'd but then t'was too late, as being come to be a form'd cancer & by consequence incurable. The which sentence of theirs thô harsh and bitter to nature she nevertheless receiv'd with an undanted courage and peace of mind, which plainly made appeare her interior disposition for sufferance, being otherways of her own nature very sensible and timerous.

Her patience in y^e^ long and grievous pains she endured was indeed admirable; For a Woman who pretended to have done wonderful

cures of that kind, haveing by y^e^ application of some Remedies she us'd to her Breast, struck, y^e^ cancerous humer inwardly) out of a pretence of curing it without its ever coming to break (w^ch^ Mother Catherine had always a very great dread off) it had so infected her whol body that from y^e^ time y^e^ woman undertook y^e^ cure (w^ch^ was about y^e^ middle of may) til her death, she was night and day as upon a continual rack and it seem'd to her that w^n^ she undrest herself to go to bed as thô her body was wholy disjoyntd and ready to drop in peeces. And as she happen'd one day to be extremly oppress'd, finding that not only her inward pains but likewise that of her Breast daily to encrease, and greatly apprehending their long durance; she said to one of our Religious (who was then with her in her Celle) that she had a strong dread least she shou'd not be able to support and beare with that patience & conformity to God's wil (as she ought) the long violent bitter sharp pains and tortures w^ch^ she expected she shou'd suffer before they bereav'd her of life; for said she I am sensible that I being of a strong constitution & not having had any sicknes to pul me down, I shal no doubt on't hold out y^e^ longer. The w^ch^ having said, she remain'd a little whil in silence, as t'were attentive to what y^e^ Religious spoak to her by way of comfort & encouragment; And then as awak'd out of a little slumber she suddenly break furth into these words (as in a transport of love) Wel (said she) I do now humbly trust & confide in y^e^ sweet Goodnes & Mercy of Alm^ty^ God; That as He hath been pleas'd to enable me to undergo and endure what I have hitherto done; He wil also give me strength & courage patiently to suffer to y^e^ very last whatsoever his Divine Majesty shal inflict upon me or permit to befal me; and I furthermore faithfully assure you, that I wou'd not chang this my present condition (in view of y^e^ good will and pleasure of God to have it so) to enjoy again my former health. And by these & y^e^ like reiterated Acts she became y^e^ better dispos'd for a greater exercise w^ch^ succeeded this. For y^e^ Woman seeing her Breast come to that pass, that she could no longer pretend a cure without applying things to break it, took her opportunity to tel Mother Catherine as much, saying y^t^ y^e^ difficulty she had on al occasions exprest against it had made her defer much longer then otherwise she shou'd have done, and therefore shou'd beforced (y^e^ humer was so fixed and grown to that hardnes) to apply Remedies w^ch^ would prove very nauscious and therefore wish'd her to get leave to have y^e^ hous at y^e^ corner of our low Garden to themselves, for that of necessity they must have a place distant from y^e^ Community, assuring her withal, y^t^ if she wou'd be content to comply with her desire in this, she was as certain of a cure as one can be of any-thing in this life; Mother Catherine being extremly struck at such her proposal and unwilling to speak of it to any til she had brought herself to a greater indefferency, wou'd sometimes (to divert y^e^ anguish & trouble of mind she was in about it) walk in y^e^ garden; where, whilst she wou'd be making Acts of Resignation & imploreing y^e^ Divine assistance that she might in al, do that which was most pleasing and agreable unto him; she shou'd find herself (as she tould us afterwards) al of a sudden seas'd with

new fears & apprehensions if she did but chance to cast an eye towards ye hous where ye opperation was to be made; But in fine at last by perseverance in prayer, and holy Comunion, which of late years she often frequented with much profit of soul, she became so perfecly resign'd to God's holy wil; that she wth al cheerfulnes of mind consent'd to whatever ye woman seem'd to think, or pretended wou'd contribut to her cure. And now I may truly say t'was, that ye courage, patience & other vertues wch Moth: Catherine had hitherto made appeare began to shine forth with a new luster; For her pains, were not only redoubled by ye vehement drawing of ye Remedies apply'd to her Breast, but they had moreover that insupportable stench, that it's certaine no carron could be worse; and yet not withstanding ye great weaknes wherin she then was, she bore it al, as if she had been insensable; and it was even charming to see with what easines and cheerfulnes she would at al times make us welcome; for let us go when we wou'd, we were sure to find her in ye same sweet disposition and serenity of countenance. And thô: she was about three weaks in ye said hous at end of our low garden, yet (so great was her devotion), that neither ye violence of ye pains, want of repose, nor ye cold season (we were then in of frost & snow) could hinder her coming up daily to ye Infermary to hear Mass, at which she also did frequently Communicate, And when that her Sister (Moth: Lucy) wou'd sometimes beg her to use a little moderation & not force herself in that maner beyond her strength, she wou'd answer, Oh: pray let me alone to do something for my God.

One of our Servants, who had been often eye wittnes of ye extraordinary affability and cheerful countenance wherwith she spoak and convers'd with every one, asking & enquiring about their little concerns and ailments as one in perfect health, and not being able to comprehend or beleeve t'was possible she could be in such continual pain & torture as we wou'd make appeare; soon chang'd oppinion after haveing once had a view of her Breast, wch thô t'was enough to strick horror into one, yet was it not ye greatest of her pains.

Some little time after all Saints (haveing left off those nauscious Remedyes) she came to Lye in ye Infirmary, where one might have hoped she wou'd have enjoy'd some little respit of repose, but it fel out very contrary, for that ye matter which ran out of her ulcerated Breast caus'd as bad a sent to ye ful, as that wch before had been apply'd thereto; And as she was naturally extreme nice in her smel; she wou'd sometime merrily say, God Almighty has fitted me now; as seeming wel pleas'd she suffer'd so much in that sense wherein she might particularly feare to have offended.

The joy and alacrity wherewith she accepted her own sufferance did not in ye least diminish ye tender concerne, she ever had for those of others; on ye contrary, her then present weak condition wherin she was, render'd them far more sensible, as she upon an occasion one day acknowledg'd, saying that they did more add to her sufferances by ye deep impression they made upon her spirits then she design'd ever to make known to any creature; And it pleas'd God to exercise her in this kind to ye very last. For it happen'd at ys time

that a poor woman who had a cancer in her Breast (wch rotted off, by peacemeals much in ye same maner Mother Catherins did) came to lodg in our Quarters, for whom she shew'd herself so solicitously careful, that besides, her sending ye poor Creature part of whatever she had for her own Breast which she thought might be proper or useful for hers, and that we also daily gave her vitals, she also endeavour'd to procure her what charityes she could from others. Whilst she was at Ipers there happen'd to come to ye Monastery a poor Creature who with much importunity beg'd an Almes, as being ready to starve with pinching cold & hungar; but there not being either vitals or other thing she could give, and her charity & natural conpassion not permitting her to let any poor body depart without something, she went & pul'd of one of her Peticoats and gave that. She who was thus charitable & compassionat to Externes did not fail in occasions to make us also sensibly resent ye effects thereof, as her Sister (Moth: Lucy) in a particular maner experienced, to whom she not only cary'd herself as an affectionat Sister, but likewise shew'd ye tendernes of a Mother ordering her (in ye time of her Superiority by reason of her frequent and almost continual infirmityes) to give her daily an account how she found herself, as wel to ye end she might thereby, be ye better able to give a guess what was most proper for her then present indisposition; as by some little discours to render them ye more sweet and easy to beare; And this charitable office to her Sister, she continu'd in ye greatest height of her ilnes til such time as she found her end to be near approaching, for then she carry'd her-self wth more reservednes towards her; The which she did on purpose (as she tould one of our Religious) that her death might prove ye less sensible & afflicting unto her. And indeed her charity to ye woman who had (for at least six Months space) amus'd her with ye hopes of a cure, was very particular; For when after, by dear bought experience she was convinc'd of her not having ye skil she pretended; she nevertheless, (without any shew of trouble) look'd upon her wth ye same easiness as before, and desir'd that after her death our very Revd Mother wou'd please to permit, that some little things she had in her Celle, wch she knew she had a mind to, might be given to her; And also that one of our Religious might make her a little peece of work; wch she herself had design'd her, had she effected her pretended cure.

There was a certain Person (a great Servant of God for whom she had a very particular respect & esteeme) that was very urgent wth her to suffer her Breast to be cut off, as haveing been inform'd by Persons of much skil & experience, that there was no other Remedy or cure for it; but she not consenting thereto; The said Person seem'd afterwards not to shew yt concern for her. as before; and as one day we happen'd to be discoursing about it in her hearing; She said, and I do also very wel perceive it; But God's Wil be done, who knows what is best for us al; for I wel know yt it proceeds from my not yealding to have my Breast cut off; Indeed t'is true, I have an humble confidence that God of his infinit goodness, wil enable me to beare, whatsoever He shal please to inflict upon me, or permit to

befal me; but must own, that I do not find in myself any such hope or confidence in that which I by my own choyce and election shou'd draw upon myself.

When ye Sister Infermary wou'd sometimes say unto her, wth much concerne, that she fear'd her vitals were not dress'd to her liking; she wou'd bid her not to be in any pain for that, since t'was always very wel done, and that we were not to eat for pleasure and to sattisfy sensuallity but meerly to sustain nature.

Her whol comportment in this time of her ilnes was most edifying, and there appear'd something so extraordinary sweet & saintly in her countenance (above what we had ever seen before), that we could not but take notice of it.

In measure as her pains encreas'd, so did likwise ye patience and courage with which it pleas'd God to strengthen and fortify her.

She desired for her greater support and comfort to have daily something red unto her, out of ye most pious sweet Entertainments (de R. P. Thomas de Jesus) upon ye sufferances of Jesus Christ; in wch her soul took so great delight and satisfaction that she wou'd remaine an entire half howre with that application of mind and devout attention, as thô. during that time she had been wholy insensible or forgetful of her own, which notwithstanding were so great, that set aside ye time of Mass & this half hower of reading, she was scarse from ye time she rise, til ye time she went to bed, one Miserere-space in ye same posture, being thrô. ye violence of ye pains almost in a continual motion; And yet tis not to be thought ye industry she us'd, that nothing might appeare, either by her words, actions, or countenance wch might draw from us expressions of tendernes & conpassion. And when it happen'd that we seeing her in such torture & excessive pain (as thô. she were in a very agony) could not forbeare sometimes to shew our concerne, she wou'd then immediatly smil upon us, as thô. with ye breath of our Mouths her pains had vanish'd, or to say better; As who having placed her comfort in God wou'd not admit of human Consolations. In fine ye 18 of Dec: about six of ye clock at night, she enter'd into her Agony, and ye next day betwixt 10. & 11. receiv'd her holy viaticum we al beleeving she could not pass 24 howers thô. to admiration she held out a whol fortnight; Two or three days before Christ Mass she said; That seeing it had pleas'd God beyound al expectation to prolong her life, she very much wish'd she could have ye happynes to Communicate on Christ Mass night, and that if t'were God's wil; she shou'd rather choose to remain in ye suffering condition she was in, til ye end of ye holy days: then that her death shou'd be an occasion of interupting those great mysteries we were about to Celebrate: And his Divine Majesty was pleas'd to give her not only ye consolation of receiveing him in ye Most Adorable Sacrament of ye Alter on Christ Mass night according to her desire, but also for ye greater encrease of her merit to accept of her offering. She now more frequently then before, desir'd us, to read by her, or recite some prayers, especially those of Preparation for a happy Death now & then intermixing them with some little short Acts of love.

After having passed over 4. or 5. days in this maner, she then began to signify unto us y^e^ longing desire she had to receive upon new years day her Beloved Jesus for her new-years Gift; but she was then reduced to that extremity of weaknes that we had little hopes of her being able to comunicate that day nowithstanding t'was so near; yet however it pleas'd her Divine Spouse to whom nothing's impossible to conserve her in life and perfect senses to give her that Pledg of his Love, who but some few days before, had made him so generous & wel-pleasing a Sacrifice of herself. And accordingly with al humility, Reverence and Devotion she receiv'd that day about two of y^e^ clock in y^e^ morning that most Signal Blessing and Prescious New-years Gift.

After y^e^ Comunitye Mass, one of our Religious Congratulating her, for y^e^ great favour and Mercy it had pleas'd God to do her; she presently took up y^e^ word; And in a great transport of joy said, He has indeed been above measure wonderfully good to me, for He seemes to me to do al himself to prepare me for my last Pasage, and that there's nothing now for me to do, but only to expect in peace & quietnes y^e^ moment wherein it shal please him to take me out of this miserable life.

Our Very Rev^d^ Mother Prioress having given her that afternoon three little wax-books, she desir'd to have them lighted at her departure in honour of y^e^ Bl^d^ Trinity, and to keep continually one burning in y^e^ mean time to be in readines to light y^e^ others. About six of y^e^ clock at night, w^ch^ was y^e^ day fortnight, she began her first Agony, At y^e^ very same hower, & moment (as near as we could guess) she enter'd into her last; and we being then several of us about her & she desir'd to have Rev^d^ Fa: Confessor, come in, that together w^th^ his R^nce^ we might pray by her til Compline; After our having said some Prayers, she casting her eyes upon a Picture of our Bl^d^ Lady w^ch^ was at her Bed's feet, most devoutly addressed herself unto her and with al y^e^ force and strength she had left, cal'd upon her by those sweet and comfortable Titles of Mother of Mercy. Mother of Pity & Compassion, beging she wou'd be unto her a Mother in that her greatest necessity & last extremity.

She had her Senses perfect to y^e^ very last, and a little before she expir'd embras'd and kissed her Crucifix, and afterwards said w^th^ a dying voyce two, two, the w^ch^ those that were about her not understanding, Rev^d^ Fa: Confessor happening to turn towards y^e^ Table where y^e^ little wax-book was burning, said, that he beleev'd t'was to put them in mind to light y^e^ other two, y^e^ which having done she a little time after render'd up her soul into y^e^ hands of her Creator about two of y^e^ clock in y^e^ morning. y^e^ second day of Jan: 1703.

No sooner was y^e^ Breath out of her Mouth but that y^e^ nauscious sent wholy vanish'd, in so much that there was not y^e^ least offensive smel either in y^e^ Bed or Roome where she dy'd nor even so much as about her Corps: The which we y^e^ more admir'd and blessed God for, in regard we had been seriously advis'd, as wel by Phisitians, as other persons of skil and experience in y^e^ like distempers, to have

a Coffin in readines, to nail her up in, as soon as ye breath was out of her Body, assureing us that she wou'd smel to that degree that t'wou'd be enough to infect ye whol hous: And whether or no this their advice had come to Mother Catherin's knowledg, or that t'was only her own apprehension that we shou'd not be able to expose her, after her death, I cannot tel; But whatever t'was; Some few dayes before she made great instance to Revd Mother Prioress to use al ye means and art she could possible for to remove ye bad sent wch might chance to anoy us after her Death, and for that end, desir'd she wou'd consult ye Surgeant, and if he found it necessary to have her Breast cut off: She wou'd please to permit him to do it, that so her Body (according to our custome) might be expos'd in ye Quire, for which she said she had a particular devotion: This her request put our very Revd Mother into some concerne and supence what to do in ye case, being both willing and desirous to comply with her desire and yet extremly apprehensive of indangering ye Cõunity, but it pleas'd God to take from her Rnce ye solicitous care & concern she was in about it, by her proving as sweet a Corps as any to our thinking we had ever had, and very probable, t'was, what she herself had beg'd of Almighty God before her Death, for she wou'd sometimes speak with great feeling and gratitude of ye obligation she had to al ye Cõunity for ye real affection and Charity wherwith we visited and tended her; saying that she hoped in sweet Jesus that ye harm wou'd only be to herself; and accordingly it prov'd, for both al ye time of her ilnes and several months after her death we enjoy'd better health yn ye Cõunity had done of some years before together with much comfort and satisfaction of mind for the happynes, we have just cause to beleeve she already enjoyes and wil now more than ever be a powerful Soliciter for us unto Almighty God, that we may al happily arrive where I trust in sweet Jesus, she is arrived. But as ye judgments of God are secret and that many are detain'd much longer then we think, from enjoying His Beatifical visition: let us say for her a Deprofundis.

XXI. 1704. Some brief Remarks of Revd **Mother Maria Apleby** of ye Bld Sacrament who departd ys life ye 9 of Jan: 1704.

Revd Mother Maria Apleby of the most Bld Sacrament was born at Linton in Yorkshire of Catholick Parents, her Father was Mr Thomas Apleby of Linton, and her Mother Mrs Helen Gascoigne, Daughter to Sir Thomas Gascoigne and Sister to our venerable Mother Justina Gascoigne of happy memory. It happen'd one day (that being with Child of Mother Maria) Mr Apleby her Husband in some little hate or passion threw a glass of red wine at her which lighting upon her hand and arme, the child when she was born had the very marks of ye wine al over its little hand and arme and so remain'd al her life, which I here mention for that the said accident prov'd in length of time (as you'l see) to have so fallen out by a special providence for us. Her Mother dyed in Child-bed of another Daughter named Helen after herself, Mother Maria being then but about fowre years old; And then my Lady Gascoigne their Grand-Mother took care of them, but surviveing their Mother but about six

years, her eldest Daughter who was marry'd to Sir Stephen Tempest and had no Child of her own, took her two little neeces to herself and brought them up with al the care and affection of a tender Mother in piety and devotion to which Mother Maria naturally inclin'd and had also a great compassion and charity for the poor, yet nevertheless being very forward for her years, as she grew in age, she likewise grew more and more vaine, and to love and affect y^e^ world and was wel pleas'd to hear talk of marrying her to some rich gentleman of a good Estate &c: til it pleas'd Almighty God (who wou'd that she shou'd make choice of him alone for her spouse) that being about 12, or 13 year old, she was, one night taken very suddenly most dangerously il and lay'd some howrs without sence or speech, but being again come to herself, She found her heart so entirely chang'd from al love and affection to the world that she began to have rather a disgust and aversion from it. And at y^e^ same time was so penetrated with the thoughts and consideration of God's infinit mercy to her, in not taking her out of this life in the dispossition she was then in that her soul seem'd to be wholy replenish'd with affections, of love, admiration and acknowledgments, wishing she could make some return for so great and unspeakable goodnes and mercy. And there upon she took the resolution of dedicating herself to the service of Almighty God in the state of holy Religion; And not many years before her Death, she tould one of our Religious, that from that time she had had as always present before her eyes, the infinit bounty and mercy of God to her. However she never recover'd so perfectly wel of that accident but that there remain'd some reliques of it which made her subject to convultion fits, having sometimes two or three in a day and sometimes again wou'd be two or three days free, but was troubled with them more or less al her life.

She had three Aunts at Cambray, one was Daughter to Sir Thomas Gascoigne her Grandfather and younger Sister to our Venerable Mother Justina Gas: The other two were his Sisters, one of which being Abbess gave her several invitations by letters. And notwithstanding she had none at al from her Aunt, Very Reverend Mother Justina, she found nevertheless in herself such pressing desires of being with her, that nothing could devert or put her of from it. Wherefore her Grandfather seeing her so fix'd upon comeing to us, and believing her to young (as being but between 13, and 14.) to enter upon a tryal in order to religion, and knowing we took no Pentioners, had thoughts of sending her for some time into a french monastery to learn the languish, but the ardent desire she had of consecrating herself to God by the holy vows of Religion could suffer no delay, and therefore ceas'd not importuning til she obtain'd his consent to come straight to us, and Sir Thomas her Grandfather being willing that her maid M^rs^ Bridgit Swales shou'd have the advantage of being admitted to religion upon her Portion, sent her over with her, as wel upon that account as to take care of her, and accordingly they were both taken into the monastery the 25. of June 1665. Very Rev^d^ Mother Justina her Aunt being then novice Mistress. She had very fortunatly the happines and con-

solation at her very first entry to come under her conduct ; The sixt of August following she was elected Prioress in which charge she remain'd til her Death which was 25. years : our Convent haveing not been at that time but few years begun they stil owed much for this hous we are now in, and had no prospect of geting wherewith to pay it, which made her Reverence and the rest of our Reverend Mothers Beginers to look upon it as a singular providence of God, that her Neece who was like to have a great fortune and seemed to be of a fine Religious Spirit, should make choice of our poor monastery preferable to any other, and that which stil augmented their comfort was to find her so firmly settled in such her resolution that it could not be shaken even by her maid who in other things had great power with her, for she had not been long in y^e^ hous but perceiving the Religious to be in a low condition had a mind to go to some other Monastery, and for that reason endeavor'd al she could to insinuate the same into Mother Maria, but not withstanding she was so very young, she was not in that able to prevaile any thing upon her, which gave our said Reverend Mothers to confide that as Almighty God had directed her to us, he would conduct al to a happy end, and so wholy casting al their care and concearns into the hands of divine providence they proceeded with her in the same mañer as with other Novices, without permitting her either dispensations or exemptions from any regular dutyes belonging to them, most particularly exerciseing her wel in works of mortification and humiliation, the better to try her spirit, if her vocation was truly from God (according as our holy Father ordains in the Chapter of his Rule about admittance of Novices) And the event made appeare how agreable to his divine Majesty such their dependance on his Paternall Providence was unto him, as wel by his sending a sicknes to Sister Bridgit Swales which in three weaks space carry'd her away ; as in giveing to Mother Maria so great a fervor as carryed her on thrô al difficulties and made her embrace al obediences with admirable cheerfulnes, promptitude and submission, the which she continued to do the whole time of her probation, to the true content of her own soul and no less satisfaction to the Cõunity.

As soon as she was attain'd to y^e^ age of 16. she made her holy Profession on the feast of the Presentation of our Blessed Lady. (21 of November) to whom al her life she bore a singular devotion, yet was notwithstanding afterwards forced to go into England to get her Portion, For thô. her Grandfather after the death of her Mother had prevail'd with her Father to settle upon her and her Sister each of them 2000 pound starling a piece yet he haveing marry'd a second Wife by whom he had five or six children Sons and Daughters, and that not only she herself but likwise his own Relations represented to him, as a thing very unreasonable that his two Daughters by his first Lady shou'd have fortunes so much greater then what the state could furnish the others, that they put it into law, not much doubting but to succeed according to their wish since they understood that Mother Maria was Professed, wel knowing that the Laws of England are in no sort favorable to Religious, however the better to proceed

upon good grounds and the more firmly to make sure their pretentions, they were at the expence of sending over a near Relation of hers to discover if possible whether or no she was professd, But as her Aunt our Very Reverend Mother Prioress was inform'd of their stratagemes, she wou'd not permit him to see her, but only speak to her. After that Sir Thomas her Grandfather perceiveing her presence wou'd be absolutely necessary, writ to have her sent into England with al possible secrecy, and accordingly she went (sending with her S^tr^ Scholastica Hodson a lay Sister who came from Cambray with Reverend Mother Clementia Cary), she changing her name and was in privat lodgings in London in expectation of being advertis'd to make her appearance. The day then appointed being arriv'd they went togeather with her Sister to the Court—where being placed, they heard their cause a long time hotly disputed on both sides, their Adversaries Counsel afferming, that as for M^rs^ Mary Apleby she was a profess'd Nun in Paris, and their Counsell as hotly on the other side pleaded that both she and her sister were in England and that they could produce them. Then the adverse Party gave them the defy, whereupon those of Mother Maria's Counsell calling them by their names, said, M^rs^ Mary and M^rs^ Helen Apleby come forward, Then adresing themselves to M^r^ Apleby their Father, asked him, whether or no he did not know that those were his Daughters to which he holding his peace and making no semblance to know them (as perhaps he might not, he haveing not seen them of several years) The advers party took from thence occasion to cry out, that they were a couple of young idle creatures which they had hired out of some hous or other, for said they, repeating againe, that they knew very wel M^rs^ Mary Apleby was a profest Nun in Paris, then some of her Counsel said, Madam draw of your glove and let us see your hand, the which having pul'd off, she held up her hand, they thereupon said to her Father, what do you say Sir, wil you deny your Daughters or own them ; the which infine put al to silence, and to be brief, it was those marks in her hand and arme that gain'd the law suit.

And besides the said 2000 pound, we also got 500. more (by Sir Thomas her Grandfather's solicitation) of [6 *or* 8]00 pound starling given or left her as a legacy, I cannot wel tel which, nor by whom, but was in such hands that we might have run risk to have lost it, or at least got very little thereof had not Sir Thomas her Grandfather very much interested himself therein for us ; but by his means she brought to the hous 2500. pound starling clear, he being very desirous to make his Grandaughter as a foundress haveing a great love and affection for our hous as in al occasions he was pleas'd to testify.

Reverend Mother Maria was of a most sweet charitable compassionate nature and of a solide judgment, haveing an extraordinary capacity for learning, she got by her own industry to understand perfectly wel both french and latin, taking great delight in reading spiritual Books, and was scarse ever without her Breverary or some good Book about her, haveing in a mañer the whol Psalter by heart, on which she meditated day and night finding therein great comfort and consolation, as wel appear'd by what she said one day to a

Sister in whom she had a great confidence, for she tould her, that there was nothing in this world so deare to her, as her Breverary.

She was also extreamly humble, desireing to be as an abject in the hous of God, endeavouring to hide the talents with which she was endow'd and not to be known to the world, that she might have the more time and leasure to attend to that one thing which our Blessed Saviour himself said to be only necessary; however she had something so very good and sweet in her countenance which drew a respect and esteeme for her person.

One may truly say that she practis'd holy poverty to the letter, never appropriating any thing to herself no not so much as a Book but wou'd have al in common, and when she could, she wou'd get the poorest and oldest Brevaryes &c: which she wou'd make use of preferable to new ones, neither had she in her cell, or cloathing &c: any thing particular from the rest, and if it might have stood with good order she wou'd certainly not so much as have had a Cell, or Bed to have lay'd on that she could look upon as particularly belonging to her, And when my Lady Tempest her Aunt came over and found that notwithstanding the Portion her Neece brought with her there had been no provission made for her by settlement of a yearly Pention which she lookd upon as not only reasonable but just since (as she said) none knew what might befal the hous, or whether it might not come to fail, and therefore desired y^{t} at least then something shou'd be drawn up for the settlement of a yearly Pention upon her, to which the Religious most willingly consenting, Mother Maria said to some of them, Let my Aunt do what she pleases for her own satisfaction, but she may assure herself I shal make no use thereof, for hap what hap wil I wil share with you and faire as the rest do's. Her great patience and conformity to God's wil in her long and continual souffrances was admirable, for haveing an il disgestion, she had not been many years in Religion, when her stoamack grew to that pass of weaknes, that after her repasts she wou'd be in that strif and conultions, as in a very agony and so continu'd for several howres, wholy uncapable of any thing haveing enough to do to support herself, and thô her fervor carry'd her to a great exactnes in performance of regular dutyes, and most expecially to the Divine Service haveing a great zeal for the Quire & as much as possible wou'd be at the night and day office, yet many times it happen'd that not being able to get two howres rest in bed she wou'd be forced to rise and wander about, til being tir'd and decoction wrought in her stomake she wou'd in some uneasy posture get a little repose as either sitting, kneeling or leaning against something, and more often upon the Bed then in bed, which rendred her uncapable of following the Comunity according to her desire, and inclination of Superiors, who finding no corporal remedies to do her any good but that she stil remain'd the same, and being much concearn'd at such her singular maner of liveing, fearing least in great part it might proceed from a strong imagination of greater perfection by her getting thereby more time for privat Devotions, and so neglect y^{e} common, and therefore in danger al her life to go on in y^{e} same way, thought it their obliga-

tion from time to time to try what severity would do, pritty sharply reprehending her singularity, representing to her y^e^ disedification she might wel feare to give to the Comunity, seeming to think she might help herself and do other ways if she wou'd : al which wou'd afflict her above measure, knowing by the many assays and experience she had made in herself that she did her uttermost & neither wanted good wil or esteeme for regular duties, yet however it always put her into so great anguish of mind as wholy disconsolate and dejected, till by Prayer, (which was her ordinary and sole remedy in al pressures and difficulties) she had a little calm'd and pacify'd her mind, for she was of so tender a conscience, and had always the fear of God so before her eyes, that even the very shadow of sin was insupportable to her, apprehending nothing so much in this world as where there might be the least appearance of offence to God; which made one of her Confesors say, speaking of her; that she was an Angel in purity,— And that which rendred her corporal infirmities the harder to bear, was, that they were accompagn'd with almost continual troubles of mind caus'd by scrupulosities which never fails to furnish sufficient matter to those who are tormented therewith.

She heard Mass w^th^ that attention to those sacred Mysteries of our Redemption as if she had had her body only upon earth and according to her devotion would have had Masses al the morning long in our Church, she was most especially devoted to the Blessed Sacrament of the Alter, and t'was from that celestial food (which she did frequent as offen as her infirmities of body and obscurities of mind wou'd permit) and her fidelity in prayer, that she got strength and courage to go thrô such long continued sharp exercises and tryals without ever being heard to complain or sought to be bemoan'd and always to the exterior easy and affable, thô. such her sufferances last'd to the end of her life, and after her Death we found that she had writ upon several bits of papers and little pictures this following vers of the Royal Prophet Psal: 93. *Secundum multitudinem dolorum meorum in corde meo, consolationes tuæ lœtificaverunt animam meam.*

In her last sicknes she desired to have her Matlace or beding to be layd upon y^e^ ground before the little grate in the Infirmary that looks upon the Alter, which shews the devotion she had to be as near her Beloved in Bl^d^ Sacram^t^ as was possible even in y^e^ time of her repose which was always but short not being able to ly many howres in bed but was forc'd to rise every day to the very last, she was al that time so continually in prayer, that even when she took some little sustinance, she was observ'd, every morsel she put in her mouth to lift up her eyes toward heaven where her heart already was, and whither her pure soul was shortly to take it's flight. The night of y^e^ feast of y^e^ Ephiphani she receiv'd Extream unction and ye next morning most devoutly upon her kneese she receiv'd her holy Viaticum haveing her senses perfect to y^e^ last moment y^t^ she gave up her spirit into y^e^ hands of her Creator, y^e^ 9. of Jan : 1704 about two o'clock in y^e^ morning. in y^e^ 53. year of her age and 37 of her Profession.

Yet least thrô : human frailty anything shou'd hinder her speedy

arrival to the eternal fruition of God, Let us according to our obligation to her, offer up our prayers in reciting a Deprofundis. this being her Aniversary Day.

[XXII. 1704. **Sister Dorothy Muttlebury** *should come here but is omitted. Hers is the second notice in the second book, before XXVII.*]

XXIII. 1710. Anno Domini 1710 the 17th of April, in our Convent of our Bd Lady of Good Hope in Paris, departed this life our dear Sister, **Mother Winefride Curtis** of the Passion. Requiescat in pace.

XXIV. 1710. Anno Domini 1710. the 21 of August, in our Convent of our Bd Lady of Good Hope in Paris departed this life our dear Sister, **Mother Clementia Godfrey** * of Saint Laurence. Requiescat in pace.

XXV. 1714. Anno Domini 1714 the 7th of Oct. in our Convent of our Bd Lady of Good Hope in Paris departed this life our dear Sister, **Mother Lucy Conyers** of Jesus & Mary. Requiescat in pace.

XXVI. 1715. Anno Domini 1715 28th of Oct. † in our Convent of our Bd Lady of Good Hope in Paris, departed this life our dear Sister, **Sister Frances Langworth** of our Lady & St. John Evangelist. Requiescat in pace.

[THE SECOND BOOK]

XVIII. 1700. On the 11th of September 1700 departed this life our dear religious Sister **Mother Maura Witham** of Saint Mary Magdalen.

She was it appears a very holy Religious, and was fulfilling her duties in the office of Sacristan dressing the Altar for some great festival, when she fell from the high steps on which she was mounted. In the act of falling she invoked Saint Sublerian whose feast it was, and received not the slightest injury. Requiescat in Pace.

XXII. 1704. Anno Domini 1704 Oct. 2d departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Dorothy Muttlebury** of St John Baptist. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XXVII. 1719. Anno Domini 1719 October 26th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Magdalen Nepthon** of Saint Maurus. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XXVIII. 1719. Anno Domini 1719 December 6th. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Bibiana Stones** of our blessed Lady of Good hope.

* She is called "Clementia" Godfrey in the first book, whilst in the later one "Constantia" Godfrey. In one case she is mentioned as "Constantia Clementia". The first was probably her name in the world, the second that in the cloister.

† A discrepancy appears in this date, which is given as in the first book. In the second book, where xxiii. to xxvii. are repeated, it is given "September 5th". It may be suggested that the copy was revised.

XXIX. 1719. Anno Dom. 1719. December 6th. Departed this life our dear religious Sr, **Mother Ethelred Risdon** of our bd Lady of Good hope. Requiescat in Pace.

XXX. 1721. Anno Domini 1721 August 25th. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Frances Laws.** Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXI. 1722. Anno Domini 1722. December 2d. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Mechtilda Tempest** of the holy Ghost. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXII. 1723. Anno Domini 1723. March 2d. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Clementia Husbans** of St John Evangelist. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXIII. 1726. Anno Domini 1726. May 17th. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Martina Tempest** of the holy Ghost. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXIV. 1726. Anno Domini 1726 July 3d. Departed this life our dear religious Mother, **Revd Mother Agnes Temple** of the Infant Jesus. Requiescat in Pace.

She was Prioress 28 years until her Death.

XXXV. 1726. Anno Domini 1726, January 26th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Elizabeth Hilton.** Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXVI. 1726. Anno Domini 1726 Feby 10th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Revd Mother Agatha Gillibord** of the Assumption. Requiescat in Pace.

She was Prioress 4 years.

XXXVII. 1726. Anno Domini 1726 August 14th. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Teresa Cook** of the Infant Jesus. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXVIII. 1728. Anno Domini 1728 November 2d, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Elizabeth Cook** of our blessed Lady. Requiescat in Pace.

XXXIX. 1732. Anno Domini 1732 January 15th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Helena Taylor** of the holy Cross. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XL. 1732. Anno Domini 1732 the 4th March Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Amandus Butcher** of Saint Austin. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XLI. 1732. Anno Domini 1732. March 14th. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Revd Mother Mary Buckingham** of the Incarnation. Requiescat in Pace.

She was Prioress 4 years.

XLII. 1735. Anno Domini 1735 March 24th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Scholastica Tempest** of the Incarnation. Requiescat in Pace.

XLIII. 1735. Anno Domini 1735 April 24th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Christina Milfort** of Saint Scholastica. Requiescat in Pace.

XLIV. 1737. Anno Domini 1737 December 5th, Departed this life our dear Sister, **Mother Benedicta de la Rue** of the blessed Sacrament. Requiescat in Pace.

XLV. 1740. Anno Domini 1740 September 3d, Departed this life our dear religious Mother, **Revd Mother Christina Witham** of the Assumption. Requiescat in Pace.
She was Prioress eight years.

XLVI. 1744. Anno Domini 1744 August 14th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Catharine Trumble** of the holy Ghost. Requiescat in Pace.

XLVII. 1749. Anno Domini 1749 July 28th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Amanda Bannister** of the Visitation. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XLVIII. 1750. Anno Domini 1750 October* 4th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Mary Gertrude Belarby** of the Nativity. Lay sister. Requiescat in Pace.

XLIX. 1753. Anno Domini 1753 January 23d†, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Margaret Lee** of the Passion. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

L. 1753. Anno Domini 1753 November 23d Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Alathea Clifton** of the Presentation. Requiescat in Pace.

LI. 1755. Anno Domini 1755 October 16th, Departed this life our dear religious Sr, **Sister Anne Rawcliffe** of the Visitation. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

LII. 1757. Anno Domini 1757 May 28th, Departed this life our dear religious Sr, **Mother Anne Teresa Couch** of Jesus. Requiescat in Pace.

LIII. 1759. Anno Domini 1759 June 23d Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Anne Austin Winkley** of the Presentation. Requiescat in Pace.

LIV. 1759. Anno Domini 1759 October‡ 11th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Maura Wills** of the holy Ghost. Requiescat in Pace.

LV. 1760. Anno Domini 1760 April 14th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Teresa Brenand** of the blessed Trinity. Requiescat in pace.

LVI. 1760. Anno Domini 1760 July 31st,§ Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Winifred Pattinson** of the Nativity Requiescat in pace.

* This was originally "August," but seems to have been corrected.
†The date has been corrected from "4th".
‡This has been corrected from "August".
§Corrected from "13th".

LVII. 1761. Anno Domini 1761 April 16th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister Revd **Mother Mary Benedict Dalley** of our Lady of Mercy. Requiescat in Pace.

LVIII. 1761. Anno Domini 1761 May 17th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, Sr **Frances Rawcliffe** of our Lady of Mercy. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

LIX. 1767. Anno Domini 1767 January 4th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Scholastica Laurenson** of the Assumption. Requiescat in pace.

LX. 1767. Anno Domini 1767 25th April. Departed this life our dear religious Sister **Mother Mary Joseph Constable** of the holy Ghost. Requiescat in Pace.

This dear Sister was blessed with *great simplicity in obedience*, but without entering into the edifying details, which might have been recorded of all the holy Religious who preceded, and followed her, we will only add that she died as she lived.

LXI. 1767. Anno Domini 1767 September 9th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Phillipea Ryeaut** of our Lady of Dolors.

LXII. 1772. Anno Domini 1772 August 9th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Margaret Tootal.** Postulant Requiescat in pace.

LXIII. 1774. Anno Domini 1774 May 6th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Mary Gertrude Wilkinson** of the sacred hearts of Jesus & Mary. Requiescat in Pace.

LXIV. 1774. Anno Domini 1774 May 28th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Sophia Barns** of the blessed Sacrament. Requiescat in Pace.

LXV. 1775. Anno Domini 1775 19th October. Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Mary Austin Wilks*** of the sacred hearts of Jesus & Mary.

She was a most useful, and edifying Religious, and remarkable for her perfect Submission to the wishes and orders of Superiors. Being endowed with great Prudence she was capable of discharging the duties of any office, and when Revd Mother Prioress suggested any new one to her, her only answer ever was, "Do with me whatever your Reverence pleases". When Infirmarian she watched over the sick with the most tender attention, and performed herself the little services most repugnant to nature with the greatest sweetness,

* John Wilks, steward to the Throckmortons at Coughton, co. Warwick, who mar. Mary, dau. of Ralph Lewys of Great Alne and Ullenhall, by will 26 Dec. 1764, left "to my dau. Mary Wilks £306 6s. od. on demand . . . likewise £100 after the death of my wife . . . and *in case of her return to England* the same share as her sisters Frances and Anne . . . to my daus. Mary and Bridget Wilks during their lives . . . £2 os. od. a year *if they continue where they are.* [One was with the Benedictines at Cambray] . . . to my daus. Frances and Anne Wilks £600 a-piece." He also left £14 yearly to his son Joseph (Cuthbert) Wilks, O.S.B. (*Extracts from copy made by his son John Wilks*).

and Patience. God called her to the reward of her many virtues by a very happy death. Requiescat in Pace.

LXVI. 1778. Anno Domini 1778 August 20th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Maria Money** of the holy Ghost. Jubilarian. Requiescat in pace.

LXVII. 1780. Anno Domini 1780 January 24th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Magdalen Simmes** of the blessed Sacrament*. Requiescat in pace.

LXVIII. 1780. Anno Domini 1780 March 23d, Departed this life our dear religious Mother, **Revd Mother Mary Anne Woodman.** Jubilarian. She was Prioress 28 years. Requiescat in Pace.

LXIX. 1781. Anno Domini 1781 March the 19th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Mary Scholastica Berry** of the sacred Hearts of Jesus & Mary. Junior. Requiescat in Pace.

LXX. 1784. Anno Domini 1784 June 8th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Anne Drewhurst** of the Visitation. Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXI. 1784. Anno Domini 1784 June 13th Departed this life our dear religious Mother, **Rd Mother Mary Magdalen Johnson.** of the holy Cross. She was Prioress 18 years being until her death.

This Venerable Religious very much resembled her Saintly Predecessor our most honored Revd Mother Justina Gascoigne. Mother Mary Benedict Hardwidge was the Mistress of Novices when the writer of this (M.T.C. McDonald) was in the Noviceship, who was a young Religious when Mother Mary Magdalen filled the office of Prioress; and she has often heard her speak of her many virtues, her Spirit of Mortification, and Prayer, her calmness and union with God amidst her sufferings, and pains. She was subject to very severe head-achs, which often disabled her from lying down when in Bed, and this time she spent in Prayer, resting her head at the side of her Bed—She communicated her sweet Spirit to her religious Daughters, who found in her a solace under their trials, as well as a guide in their Path to Perfection—To their deep regret God called her pure Soul to her everlasting reward in the 19th year of her superiority. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXII. 1789. Anno Domini 1789 January 17th departed this life our dear religious Mother, **Mother Xaveria Simmes.**

Revd Mother (Prioress) Xavier Simmes came to our Community from that in Pontoise of the same order, these Religious being dispersed by agreement, some time before the Revolution commenced in France. She was a venerable, and respectable Religious, but did not undertake the *Observance of the Constitutions* which she wished to have done at her entrance being too infirm and advanced in years, and soon became so sickly, that after three years had elapsed it pleased Almighty God to call her to himself, and she received all the last Sacraments and had her senses to the last. She edified all by her

* See note to LXXII.

saintly deportment. She had two sisters Professed in the Com^{ty}* Requiescat in Pace.

LXXIII. 1789. Anno Domini 1789 November 22^{d} Departed this life our dear religious Mother, **R^{d} Mother Mary Clare Bond** of Jesus. She was Prioress five years being until her death.

It was found that this dear Rev^{d} Mother Mary Clare Bond of Jesus, had a Cancer in her Breast which she had never discovered during her life. It was her earnest wish to have had the Comfort of the Perpetual Adoration of the most blessed Sacrament introduced into the Community before she died, as it was also that of her Daughters. But the Revolution then coming on in France, she made the entire Abandonment and Sacrifice of *that;* and every other holy desire into the divine hands, still hoping that in time God would grant that happiness to this Community. She lived thirty three or four y^{rs} in religion, and died at the age of fifty five. Most of the Clothes which had been given to her at her Profession were still good, when she departed this life.

One of the first who departed this life in our Convent in Paris known to me, was the dear, and ever to be lamented Rev^{d} Mother Mary Clare Bond Prioress. She had endeavored like S^{t} Teresa to attach herself to her beloved Jesus, by her constant, and earnest pursuit of the Cross, which having found, she gave full convincing proofs to all of it by her courageous Patience in supporting many trials, and afflicting sufferings, which only terminated with her Death. Her life was passed in the utmost fidelity to the strong Vocation with which she entered Religion, of seeking God in the interior of her soul, and therefore she found how truly it is said viz. "*Taste and see how sweet is* [*our* or *the* †] *Lord.*"

She fulfilled several important offices in the Community such as Subprioress, Mistress of Novices, and Cellerere, and near the end of her life that of Superior, in which office she ended her life having been Prioress only five years. During that short space of time she gave so much satisfaction in the whole course of her conduct; and especially with regard to the Spirituals, as to leave an impression which can never be effaced but by Death.

Mother Mary Clare Bond was ordered the year before her Death or thereabouts, to commit to writing the state of her interior which she did, but as she had no opportunity of writing such private things but by stealth, she took the time in which she could be most spared,

* Joseph Milburn Semmes (gd-son of Marmaduke S.) of Charles co., Maryland, had by his wife, Rachel Prat(h)er, three daus. sent to the Benedictine school at Pontoise, 1754-64—Rachel, Mary Anne and Clare. Rachel (Xaveria of the text) prof. 11 Sept. 1758 at Pontoise, at the dissolution of that abbey in 1786 joined the English Sepulchrines at Liège (where the last of four other sisters was a nun), but a few months later went to the English Benedictines in Paris. Clare, a novice at Pontoise in 1765, was not professed there. See also LXVII. and XCVI. Only one dau., Eleanor, married, whilst the only son, Joseph, became a Jesuit. The family is represented on our Roll by Mr. Raphael T. Semmes of Savannah, Georgia. From 1862-64 the name of another was on all tongues—the redoutable confederate Captain Raphael Semmes (later Admiral) of the Alabama. Both descend from James, bro. of Joseph Milburn S. † In the original it is *how*.

and alone, which was generally at Night. The Weather being extremely cold as she stood at her Window she was overtaken with the sciatic Gout in her thigh which became contracted, so as to cause her violent anguish which encreased on her till her Decease Novbr 22d 1789. These writings it is thought she finished, but they were never exposed to the view of the Community. One or two Persons only read them. Revd Mr Edgeworth to whom they were given took them away—he was afterwards if not at that time the extraordinary of the Community. They contained many events, and the description of a Soul led by God quite above the ordinary way—

She was a great admirer of the Instructions of Revd Father Baker, and of St John of the Cross. She was not singular, but constantly followed regularity. Rising to the divine office &c &c—She was a great lover of holy Poverty, and was ever thirsting after the divine Union of the Soul with God, the sight of her when she was preparing for the holy Communion, or going to receive, was sufficient to recollect and inflame those who beheld her. She told me that she has found her soul so inflamed with Ardor when she had obtained leave to communicate, that if she had had a fire to pass through in going up to the Choir Grate, she should not have considered the difficulty. Almighty God inspired into Mother Mary Clare Bond such strong and ardent desires for the Conversion of Souls, and in particular for that of England that her Prayers were continual for that purpose, and she became as a suffering Victim before the throne of God for the good of her fellow Creatures. In every Community of Women as well as Men there are divers spirits, so there were some very good Religious who not understanding the ways of an interior life by their own experience, did not therefore altogether appear satisfied with this dear Mother, and on that account were not so free with her as those who were better acquainted. Those who freely communicated their spiritual concerns ever found much satisfaction, & encouragement in their Interior.

In her Person she was venerable, sweet, and agreeable, of middle stature; rather full in habit, and ever pleasant and joyful, and although she was confined so long in the same posture on account of her surprising and acute sufferings, she retained to the last moments the same disposition of mind, and departed with a countenance which appeared to shine with a beautiful ray and left an assurance in the minds of those who surrounded her Bed, of her happy state. She was in a very particular manner devoted to the most adorable Trinity and she requested some of them to recite that Litany whilst she was in her Agony which was done; and she died when it was finished, on Sunday about four o'clock in the Afternoon, also to St Joseph. Mother Mary Clare Bond was about fifty-two years of age or thereabouts. On account of a report that the people intended to steal the Body in the Night, the Nuns had the Grave opened again about eight days after her Death, and transported it to another part of the Cemetery at the foot of a Mount which they named Mount Calvary near to the Chapel of our bd Lady. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXIV. 1792. Anno Domini 1792. March 30th Departed this life our dear religious Sister **Anne Benedict Jones** of our Lady of Mercy.

Mother Anne Benedict Jones was admitted into our Community at a very early age, and had lived a most religious life about forty years. She had fulfilled the office of Cellerere above twenty years, and departed this life in that of Infirmarian when she was about fifty three years of age. She was an example of every virtue, most pious & exact in all religious observance, had lived in religion nr 40 yrs aged 57—Requiescat in Pace.

LXXV. 1792. Anno Domini 1792 Sepbr 30th **Sr Mary Elizabeth Kirby** of the Nativity.

The next Deceased was Sister Mary Elizabeth Kirby, who ever had a fervent zeal for all religious duties, but not good health, although she fulfilled all regularities until a short time before her death. She retained her senses till a few weeks before, when she was deprived of them by a Fever which flew to the Brain, but they returned so as to enable her to receive the last Sacraments. She was Infirmarian & very charitable to the sick. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXVI. 1793. Anno Domini 1793 January 7th Departed this life our dr religious Sister, **Sister Agnes Norris** of our Lady of Mercy. Lay Sister, had lived about thirty years in the religious State, and was about sixty when she departed this life. She retained all her senses to the last, and devoutly received all the Last Sacraments. She was a very pious religious sister—but rather delicate. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXVII. 1793. Anno Domini 1793 April 1st Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Martina Bibby** of the blessed Sacrament—Lay Sister. Jubilarian.

The next who departed this life was Sister Martina Bibby Lay Sister, who lived to the advanced age of 84. She retained all her senses to the last day of her life, which had been spent in a continual observance of the Rule and Constitutions, and the sweet and peaceful dispositions in which she lived and died, although she had been bed ridden for several years, convinced all that she made a most happy end. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXVIII. 1794. Anno Domini 1794 October 13th Departed this life our dear religious Sister **Sister Lucy Parkinson** of the most blessed Sacrament.

Sister Mary Lucy Parkinson the next who departed this life, came with the last to Religion, and was professed with the last mentioned also the one lived in our Community about seven years, and the latter about eight. They were both young, six or seven and twenty when they departed this life. This dear sister died when the Community were in Prison. She was ever a most regular, and devout Soul, and appeared to be very much favoured by heaven. She died under the care of the good Nuns of Hotel Dieu—as she could not

The Castle of Vincennes

Cath. Rec. Soc. N.

have proper care taken of her in the Tower of Vincennes, she was removed there, & died about 2 months after. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXIX. 1795. Anno Domini 1795 October 10th Departed this life our dear religious Sister **Sr Mary Knight** of the sacred hearts of Jesus and Mary Lay Sister.

Sister Mary Knight was the next who departed this life. She came over from Paris in a sickly condition, and only lived three Months after the arrival of the Community in London. She had given every satisfaction by the regularity of her life, was very religious & pious, & died most happily having recd the last Sacraments. She was buried at Marylebone and 3 of our good Fathers attended her to the Grave, with a french Priest. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXX. 1799. Anno Domini 1799 March 24th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Mary Gertrude Parkinson** of the holy Ghost.

This dear Sister wished to enter our Community when she was about 15 years of age, and as she was considered too young, was placed for some time in a french School to learn french. She was admitted to the habit about sixteen, and made her Profession before she was full eighteen. She had been drawn to the service of Almighty God by very strong desires from her Infancy, and she told the Infirmarian when she was near her end, that she never remembered any others from five years old. Sister Mary Gertrude Parkinson was very much advanced in an Interior life, and enlightened by God in the knowledge, and value of his Gifts and Graces, and experienced in her soul much of what is written in the description of the Paths of an Interior life, and of true and real Contemplation. She was Grave, sweet, and agreeable, rather delicate, but of so fervent a spirit that she followed all regularity except when compelled to any dispensation from it; either through Infirmity, or Obedience. She had a weak Chest and was unable to recite the divine office in a loud Tone; therefore was taught to play on the Organ, and in that office of Organist she died. Her Death was answerable to her life attended with much peace; she had been long suffering in a Consumption which she suffered with joyful resignation retaining the use of her senses until she had received all the Sacraments with great devotion, and edification.

Sister Mary Gertrude was interred in a Cemetery which was made at Nash-house Marnhull Dorset, but when the Community had resolved under the Obedience, and with the permission of the Rt Revd Bishop Sharrock to remove to Cannington, they thought proper also to remove the remains of the Body, and carry them there. Accordingly with his Lordship's consent, the Nuns had the Grave opened it being full 8 years since their Interment, and they were enclosed in a Case, and brought to Cannington by the first Members of the Community who arrived at Court house in the beginning of Feby 1807. This Case was always kept privately in the Library until the first Death, and then it was put into the same Grave placed on the

Coffin of dear Mother Placid Brindle, April the 27th or 28th the same year.

Sister Mary Gertrude was rather under the common size and of a very religious appearance, and the last professed at Champ d'Alouette in Paris. Aged 29. Professed 10. Requiescat in pace.

LXXXI. 1807. Anno Domini 1807 April 25th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Mary Placid Brindle** of the most blessed Trinity.

She was a truly pious and respectable Mother, very much endowed with the Spirit of our holy Rule. She had filled several offices, and the last was Mistress of Novices in which she gave real satisfaction to her Superiors. This dear Mother had bad health, and had been in a suffering state most part of her religious life, but was very remarkable for her constant attendance at Choir duties &c and within a week of her Death was found in the Morning on the Ground trying to dress herself, and in the utmost fear that she should not arrive in time at the Choir for Mattins.

She was much devoted to our blessed Lady. She retained all her senses until she had received the last Sacraments of the Church in a most devout manner, and although she suffered much when asked how she found herself gave this answer—*Not amiss.* Mother Mary Placid Brindle was the first Religious buried at Cannington, and interred in the Cave under the Chapel. She departed in great peace and apparent comfort—was about 68 years of age and 40 of Profession. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXXII. 1807. Anno Domini 1807 August 31st Departed this life our dear religious Mother, **Revd Mother Teresa Johnson** of the holy Ghost.

This dear Mother was elected at the death of dear Mother Mary Clare Bond, and in the year after the commencement of the french Revolution. She therefore had, it must be allowed, the largest share of sufferings and afflictions of any who had Governed before her, and it was evident that Almighty God had prepared such a soul as hers, to uphold the Community under the pressure of those particular severe trials which he thought best in his Wisdom, and Goodness to send at that time.

Being yet but young when she was charged with the Office of Superior, she found herself bereft of all the advantages which former Prioress's had had with regard to the state of regularity, and support of the authority of Superiors, for very soon after her Election the Convent was seized, broken open, and stripped of all, converted into a Prison, and filled with Prisoners of both sexes. The worthy Confessor of the Community Revd Mr Nayler forced away even before he was recovered from a fit of sickness, (* with Blisters on his legs). Thus things became worse, and worse, until at length the Community were transferred from Paris to the Castle of Vincennes the account of which transactions are written elsewhere.

* This is in the original, but something has been written over it, but illegible.

The Court House, Cannington

Then it pleased God to cast her down by a violent Illness which began by bleeding at the Nose, and this continued a long time until it deprived her of her senses and her skin turned quite yellow. No necessary assistance could be had in such a place as they confined the Nuns, in which were four Rooms on one floor locked up, and at the top of the Tower, her Illness proceeded from fatigue and affliction. The Religious could only hope and pray which they did, and to their great comfort God spared this dear Mother at that time of such great need, as they were deprived of every Spiritual help from without, and in expectation of being put to death without any previous notice. The great Goodness of Almighty God supported this dr Superior and the Community by a singular Grace during that dreadful time, and at length restored her to her senses. The sweet peace and joy which was painted on her Countenance infused itself into all around her. In fact this disposition of mind was habitual to her, and was her support through all her afflictions and sufferings until her death.

Mother Teresa Joseph was niece to our Saintly Mother Mary Magdalen Johnson. She had received from God an excellent capacity, so that when she undertook a religious state, she made by her fidelity to her good Vocation great progress in an Interior life, and was an example to all who knew her for regularity and zeal. She was of a most peaceful, cheerful temper, the life and soul of the Community, and filled with burning ardor and love for our holy Institute, Intern Prayer, and Contemplation ever seeking the union of the Soul with God, and saying with Father Baker—"*Mind your call that's all in all*".

This dear Revd Mother passed herself through the ways which she inculcated to others whom she instructed and advised, and she had good experience in those heavenly Paths, her total confidence in God enabled her to fulfil the office of Superior in very difficult circumstances, until she had gained an establishment for the Community in Dorsetshire—when transferred to Somersetshire and after their arrival at Cannington she had still greater fatigue to endure—the house being in a very unfinished state as little had been done before she arrived with the Community. Soon after when our Confessor Revd Abbé Premord was speaking with her & he observed that she was in tears and on asking her the cause she replied "*Oh! I was thinking on the happiness of death when I shall be united to My God*"—Revd Mother Teresa Joseph Johnson when in Paris had been under the Spiritual direction of the Saintly Abbé Edgeworth who was extraordinary Confessor to our Community, and had from that time kept up an occasional correspondence with that enlightened Director on the affairs of her soul—he recommended the works of St John of the Cross as her Guide in the obscure Path of Prayer into which God had then led her. Her Spirit of discernment and Prudence were admirable; indeed she was highly Gifted both by Nature and Grace, her Countenance expressed a mixture of dignity, sweetness, good sense, and endearing sanctity.

But God in his unerring Wisdom deprived the Community of this our worthy Mother, at a time when to all human appearance she was

most wanted. She had long wished to establish the great Rule of our holy Father in our Community with perfect Enclosure, which our unsettled state since quitting France had interrupted. On our arrival at Cannington she hoped to effect both these objects—The fatigue annexed to the new settlement of the Community in all appearance brought on her last Illness—she suffered great pains which were supposed to proceed from an obstruction caused by the Stone, which terminated in Jaundice—but still preserved in her soul a constant peaceful application to the divine presence. With humble hope she resigned her Soul into the hands of God whom she had so faithfully served, having a sweet smile upon her face, about 4 Months after the removal of the Community to Cannington. Aged 55—Professed 33—

This dear Mother appeared to help us even after death, for those who had to lift her Body into the Coffin found it so heavy that they could scarcely move it, entreating therefore that she would assist them and renewing their efforts the Body seemed to be quite light, and was placed in the Coffin without any further difficulty—A little before she expired whilst the Religious were surrounding her Bed & the Confessor Abbé Premord reading the Agonising Prayers her countenance brightened, & she exclaimed as if she beheld some beautiful object—Stop! Stop! Requiescat in Pace.

LXXXIII. 1809. Anno Domini 1809 March 13th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Amandus Cooper** of the Nativity—Lay Sister.

This dear Sister was a very good Religious, but Almighty God was pleased to permit that she should suffer from derangement of her reason, notwithstanding she retained a great love for the holy religious State, and performed her duties in the very best manner she was able—Apparently this was the manner in which God was pleased to purify her soul—She died very peacefully and devoutly after receiving Extreme Unction—Aged 84 and 60 of Profession. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXXIV. 1809. Anno Domini 1809 March 17th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Mary Agnes Towsey** of the holy Ghost.

She was not very healthy, but very fervent and useful to the Community especially at the divine Office, and in attending the sick being Infirmarian—Her Strength was however not equal to her good Will, and she was seized with a Cold by rising in the Night to wait on the Sick, which was so severe, that it threw her into a Decline soon after she arrived at Cannington. She received all the last Sacraments with great presence of mind, and died in much peace—although she suffered a strong Agony. Sister Mary Agnes was 36 years of age 6 Professed. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXXV. 1809. Anno Domini 1809 October 3d Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Mary Scholastica Greenway** of the sacred hearts of Jesus & Mary.

This dear Mother came from Marnhull to Cannington in a poor state of health. She was considered recovered of many Infirmities

which she had labored under some years, but the change of air did not agree with her. She soon fell back, and had many inward Complaints which at length brought on a Decline. She was a most fervent and useful Member of the Community, and had a very strong voice for the Choir. Æt: 49. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXXVI. 1811. Anno Domini 1811 Feb^{y} 17th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **S^{r} Mary Magdalen Glynn** of the holy Cross.

This dear Sister came to Religion in the year 1791 at the end of that year, and about two years before the Com^{ty} was sent away from their Convent in Paris, at the Revolution. On account of the disturbances in France she was not admitted to her Clothing, but having a strong desire to become a Member of our Community she would not quit, but resolved to share in whatever God should permit the Nuns to suffer—She remained in Prison accordingly with them, & when they were set at liberty accompanied them to England, and was clothed the year after the establishment of the Community at Marnhull.

Sister Mary Magdalen had very bad health, and suffered much with great courage and edification until her death—During the Period in which she exercised the office of Infirmarian, a Cancer in her breast made its appearance, & after consultation she was advised to have it cut out—She submitted to the Operation with heroic patience and as they spoke of holding her she said "*No my dear, there is no need Nothing holds so fast as the love of God*". In fact she sat in her chair erect, with a Crucifix in one hand, & a bag of Relics in the other—She fainted during the operation from excruciating pain but soon revived—She lived some time after, but the Complaint in her system remained, and the Cancer broke out again of which she died, aged 49—Professed 14-23—Requiescat in pace.

LXXXVII. 1812. Anno Domini 1812 June 23^{d} Departed this life our dear religious Sister—**Mother Anna Maria Thickness.**

This dear Sister came from Pontoise, and had made her Profession in that Benedictine Convent. About eight or nine years after, the Religious were to be dispersed and go to other houses—and she wished to join our Community. She was admitted with the intention both on the side of the Committee and her own, to engage to our observances and Constitutions. But finding upon trial that she was unequal on account of her bad state of health, she was permitted to remain and follow Regularity as far as she was able. Mother Anna Maria had only a short Illness previous to her Death, received all the last Sacraments with great devotion, and died very happily—Aged 59 —Professed about 34.

LXXXVIII. 1813. Anno Domini 1813 April 26th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Rev^{d} Mother Mary Bernard Frost** of the holy Ghost. She was Prioress four years or near, being until her Death—

This dear Mother was favored by Almighty God with an early

Vocation to the Religious State, and came to the Convent at Marnhull when she was not yet seventeen—she was of a very mild and sweet disposition, and of a grave turn, but had very poor health excepting the two first years. When she went to Cannington it soon appeared that the air was too sharp for her Constitution for her health grew worse, and therefore she fell gradually into a Decline of which she died— She received all the Sacraments of the Church in great sentiments of Piety. Her care and attention to promote the Observance of Regularity &c rendered her very dear to the Community, and her character was the love of God, and her Neighbour. Requiescat in Pace.

LXXXIX. 1815. Anno Domini 1815 March the 1st Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Mary Bridget Strawbridge** of the sacred hearts of Jesus & Mary—Lay Sister—

She was very young when she came to Religion, and was a very good and faithful Lay Sister, and it may be said of her that she fulfilled much in a short time. She fell into a Decline under which she labored near two years, and after receiving the last Sacraments of the Church died very happily. Requiescat in Pace.

XC. 1816. Anno Domini 1816 October 28th Departed this life our dear religious sister—**Revd Mother Teresa Hagan** of the sacred hearts of Jesus & Mary—Subprioress and Jubilarian. This dear Mother was a Native of Maryland.

She exercised the office of Subprioress during twenty or thirty years, and with great zeal in every way that her weak health enabled her to do. She was a most venerable saintly Religious, exact to the very moment in all her duties; her spirit of Prayer, and constant union of her soul with God, was the divine source from which she drew all her strength, hence she was always serene, and the bright example of every virtue. She exercised the Office of Mistress of Juniors for many years until her happy death which took place in the 80th year of her Age. Requiescat in Pace.

XCI. 1816. Anno Domini 1816 November 27th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Anne Joseph Gee** of the holy family—Jubilarian.

This dear Mother came to Religion when she was about 14 years of age, and was admitted, and remained in the Postulant Habit until she was of age to be Clothed, and Professed which was about 18. She was a remarkable innocent suffering soul, quite a Martyr to the most painful sort of Gout which she bore with exemplary patience. Though delicate she was exceeding fervent, and became very serviceable especially in all Choir duties. She had been Portress and Librarian many years, and gave great satisfaction to Superiors in these Offices. Mother Ann Joseph labored under long suffering from a violent Cough which occasioned the rupture of a blood Vessel, and she could only receive the holy Oils before her death. She had long been making a special preparation for her last moment, and although too weak to walk to Mass was daily carried to the Choir in a Chair,

and she had received the holy Communion if not the day of her death, at least a day or two before—

She was favored by Almighty God with many interior Graces, and also endured many interior Crosses throughout her religious Career. She was much devoted to our blessed Lady and Saint Joseph. Requiescat in Pace.

XCII. 1820. Anno Domini 1820 January 21st Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sr Anne Teresa Bagnal** of the blessed Trinity. Lay Sister—Jubilarian.

She was a good religious Sister, and served the Community above twenty years in the office of Cook—She had good health until near the end of her life, received all the Sacraments of the Church, and died happily at the advanced age of 80. Requiescat in Pace.

XCIII. 1821. Anno Domini 1821 April the 30th, Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Mother Mary Joseph Worsley** of the most blessed Sacrament.

This dear Mother came to religion rather advanced in years, (about forty)—Notwithstanding she was enabled to render service many years to the Community. She was very humble in her comportment, and she fulfilled the office of the Wardrobe almost until her death. Requiescat in Pace.

XCIV. 1823. Anno Domini 1823 March 21st, Departed this life our dear religious sister, **Revd Mother Mary Benedict Hardwidge** of the Sacred hearts of Jesus & Mary.

This dear Mother was a peaceful, mild, and tender soul, and in these dispositions passed through her religious Career. She was very delicate, and never able to undergo great fatigue. She fulfilled the office of Touriere many years in Paris and after she came to England, and in the latter part of her life that of Prioress which office she held about five years—

She was singular for her universal Charity towards all—She died of an Apoplectic stroke on the day of her feast our holy Father Saint Benedict, having received all the last Sacraments. Aged 64—Professed 42. Requiescat in Pace.

XCV. 1823. Anno Domini 1823 August 24th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Mary Magdalen Knight** of the most blessed Sacrament.

She was from her Infancy remarkably innocent in her manners, and of a very sweet mild disposition. Having also a solid judgement, she made great progress during the years of her education in the different branches of useful learning, but particularly in the most important of all, that of the science of the Saints. Her two elder sisters being Pensioners in the Convent of the Austin Nuns, she was sent by her virtuous Parents to join them, and thence with a younger sister to finish her education with the Franciscan Nuns. On her return home she was a Model of Piety to her family, and exact to all that duty demanded of her. She never seemed to neglect her private devotions, and approached frequently to the holy Sacra-

ments. Some few years after she left the Convent, her two elder Sisters entered this our Monastery to take the holy habit of religion; this separation cost her a severe trial, but the Sovereign Master called them, and she was perfectly submissive. She did not then shew any inclination to follow their example, but continued to live an edifying life in the bosom of her family by whom she was tenderly, and justly beloved. Though her Paternal house was then situated very near our Convent she never importuned the Nuns with visits, but constantly exhibited a discreet, wise, prudent, and amiable conduct towards all, and on all occasions. She seemed to increase in Piety as she advanced in Years. By the affliction of losing her excellent Mother in the 27th Year of her Age, the chief direction of the family devolved upon her, but this did not prevent her from giving herself much to Prayer.

When she was about 30 years of age she conceived a strong desire of consecrating the remainder of her life in the most perfect manner to her Creator: these pious inclinations greatly augmented after holy Communion, but created great alarm amongst all who knew the delicacy of her Constitution. Her desires were too ardent to be restrained by these fears, and after mature deliberation she trusted entirely in the assistance of God, whom alone she considered in this important step. Our Community was at that time reduced to so small a number by the rapid decease of many of the most able Members, that we apprehended being obliged to join some other Community or return to France, but the tender Providence of God ordained otherwise, and inspired several young Persons of good Vocations to prefer our poor Convent to many more flourishing Monasteries; of this number was the youngest Sister of our dr Sister Mary Magdalen—who entered with her on the 24th October 1818. She was then in the 32d year of her age, took the habit the 29th, and began her religious Career with the utmost fervor. All who knew her extreme delicacy of Constitution were surprised at her courageous resolution, indeed her very weakly appearance seemed to prognosticate that she would never have strength to persevere, however her fervor which never relented carried her through all the duties of her Noviceship with surprising fervor, and ease. She was a Model of the most perfect exactitude in every religious duty—mild, humble, and docile to all, and her health apparently improved though we never expected that she would be otherwise than extremely delicate, and require some exemptions with regard to diet in Lent and Advent, as she could not fast without difficulty, but stood in need of animal food. The excellent Vocation which God had given Sr Mary Magdalen supplied for the debility of her Constitution, and she was unanimously admitted to her Clothing which took place the 29th of April 6 months from her reception of the habit. She began her strict Noviceship with encreased fervor, embraced little abject employments which did not require much strength with cheerful alacrity, and was scrupulously exact to the least, as well as the most important of her duties, always inclined to do more than her strength would permit, which required a watchful eye to keep pace with her fervent inclinations—The

time of her Probation being nearly expired, she was unanimously admitted to her holy Profession by the Community. About this time Almighty God was pleased to let her experience the weakness of her Constitution by sending her a serious Indisposition which mostly proceeded from debility, but this did not cool the ardor of her desires to consummate her sacrifice, and having recovered her usual state of health, and calmed her fears with regard to the undertaking being above her strength, she settled everything with our Superior who was then the R^{t} Rev^{d} D^{r} Collingridge (a Man of the greatest Prudence, and extreme Propagator of religious discipline). With our Father Confessor a very holy Man she likewise consulted. Both being satisfied as to the solidity of her Vocation, she commenced her Retreat animated with those heroic dispositions calculated to render her a pleasing, and acceptable Victim to God. She pronounced her solemn Vows on the 13th of June 1820 in the 34th year of her age, and we may justly hope that the entire sacrifice of herself was ratified in heaven. When the usual time of Retreat was expired, the Com^{ty} assembled in the Workroom after Dinner according to our custom to take her out of her silence, and then in embracing one of the Nuns she was so transported with joy at the thought of what God had done for her, that it was too much for her weak frame to bear, and she was obliged to take something to revive her. S^{r} Mary Magdalen continued to edify the Nuns as much as she had done her Companions in the Noviceship by the greatest fidelity in every duty, never [medling with things which did not concern her, extremely prudent and discreet in all her actions, most sparing in her words, always composed in her exterior, preserving the same religious Modesty, gravity, and equanimity of temper. She bore the Cold and other hardships of our holy state with surprising alacrity and courage, and never made complaints whatever her weak & delicate frame might feel. She was employed in the Noviceship as a sort of second Mistress. She won the hearts of the Novices by her mild, sweet, compassionate conduct towards them, and in her they had a model of every religious virtue. Though unable to undergo many vigorous exertions, she made herself however useful to the Community by working writing & painting all which she did well. She had some severe interior trials and supported them with peace & fortitude, still the favorite occupation of her heart was in the heavenly exercise of Prayer. In the discharge of this great duty she was most exact and fervent, retiring to her Cell when Obedience did not call her out of it there to entertain herself alone with her heavenly Spouse—The time of Prayer was indeed that of Spiritual harvest, she appeared to pray with the greatest fervor—Her religious comportment; her Countenance, and her eyes modestly cast down evinced the recollection of her heart in all places of Silence, but particularly before she entered the Choir to recite the divine Office—& when sickness prevented her attendance, she performed this great duty privately with the utmost respect & devotion and as much as possible at the same time as the Choir. She frequently read our holy Rule and endeavored to conform herself to it's Spirit. Almighty God having lent us this Model of

virtue for a short time, was pleased to send her her last Illness and prepare her more perfectly for the entire possession of himself— About two years and half after her holy Profession Nov^br^ 1822 she was obliged to leave the Noviceship, and take entirely to the Infirmary and here she displayed if possible an encrease of every virtue —An entire abandonment of herself into the hands of her divine Spouse, and to the will of her Superiors either for life or death. She never uttered the least word of Complaint, or evinced the least sign of impatience, feeling and compassionate for all—always extremely exact to her present duties, spending most of her time in Prayer, holy recollection, & sweet union of her soul with God. She made herself a little Corner in the Infirmary which she screened off by her Bed Curtain, and there she retired in times of recollection as she would do in her Cell—When a little recovered she made herself as useful as she could by working, copying Books, making flowers &c.— always composed, and perfectly resigned to whatever it pleased God to do with her, receiving the Nuns with much sweetness when they wished to visit her, and quite contented to be left alone—Her debilitated state was such that she could not even walk to the Choir, and being very little, extremely thin, & consequently very light, she was carried in arms like an Infant. She would stand at the Infirmary door in hopes of hearing some one pass who would perform this charitable office, for which she was always most grateful. She said her only wish was to have sufficient strength to enable her to get to the Choir but she contrived in general to go there twice every day excepting when by obedience she did not go to Mass, at which she was always most desirous of assisting. She was still, as frequently before, her Illness very earnest with Mother Prioress to let her do some Penance, always thinking herself the most unworthy Creature living, who neither did good to herself, or any one else. These sentiments of profound humility appeared to encrease as she drew nearer her end, her words breathed the most sincere & lively conviction of her own nothingness, the deepest regret for her past miserable life as she really thought it, and the little profit which she had made of the inestimable grace of her vocation to Religion—These were the real & genuine sentiments of her contrite and innocent heart *which God will never despise*, but this was joined to the most tender hope & confidence in the infinite merits, and mercies of our divine Redeemer.

It cannot be said whether she really had a Presentiment of her near approaching happy Death, but about a fortnight or three weeks before, she collected all her little things (which were truly very little) and gave up to Mother Prioress what she no longer needed. Her principal care was to prepare her heart to meet it's heavenly Bridegroom by the greatest diligence in purifying her Conscience, and removing the smallest doubt or stain which might appear in the pure and sacred eyes of God. She was still anxious to expiate these her miseries as she thought them by some voluntary Mortifications naming some little things which she thought would not hurt her health—She continued receiving the holy Communion twice, &

sometimes three or four times every week, except when she was prevented by an unusual degree of weakness—On the 12th of June 1823 Sister Mary Magdalen was taken more seriously ill but revived sufficiently to hear Mass & communicate with the Nuns on the feast of the Assumption—She had been anxious to finish for this great day four Bouquets of Lilies and had been helping another young Nun with them who was then in the Infirmary. The following day being Sunday she was so much oppressed that we sent for the Doctor who had been in the habit of calling upon her occasionally. He ordered a Blister which revived her a little but her weakness encreased, and we feared much that she would not last long. She evinced the same tranquillity of mind, sweetness of temper, and perfect resignation to God's holy will in all things. On the Saturday Morning when the Infirmarian called upon her earlier than usual she found her much changed, but in such saintly dispositions that it softened the sorrow we felt at the prospect of losing so soon our beloved Sister—On coming to her she said—"*Oh! I am too happy I have never deserved to be so*". When Mother Prioress came to the Infirmary she found by her death-like Countenance that no time was to be lost, and desired the Confessor might be called, and the last Sacraments administered to her immediately. She received the awful Summons with the most perfect sentiments of peace, & composure of mind. On the Confessor's asking her if she was willing to receive the holy Oils she answered "*that she desired to do what her Superiors thought proper for her*". When she enquired if anything gave her pain she said *Nothing*, but spoke a few words in private to the Confessor. She received the last Sacraments with a heart penetrated with holy Compunction from the most sincere conviction of her own great unworthiness joined to a tender confidence in the merits of her Redeemer, and animated by ardent love. She answered all the Prayers herself with the utmost fervor, and was continually pouring forth her pure contrite heart before God by the most tender ejaculations, devoutly kissing her crucifix, and lifting up her eyes frequently to those Mansions of bliss whither she was soon (as we hope) going to wing her happy flight. She had the most perfect use of all her faculties, and put Mother Prioress in mind of some Memorandums about the Directory of which she had the care, in order to prevent any Mistakes—A heavenly smile frequently appeared in her Countenance, and the most perfect peace reigned in her heart. She spoke of death with great cheerfulness and composure of mind, and continued apparently in an almost uninterrupted sweet union of her Soul with God. When Night came on she said that she wanted no one to sit up with her saying that she would call if she grew worse—and passed it in great peace & quietness, excepting once something appeared to disturb her a little. She desired the Sister who watched by her to sprinkle her with holy water, and was quite satisfied. She continued in the same sentiments of peace, joy, & love attentive even to the least things which she knew to be our custom, and expressed that something was wanting being without her Night Girdle. When Father Confessor begged her to pray for him—"*I base Creature*,"

she replied (flipping her finger & thumb) "*I have never done that much good in all my life*". Rev[d] Mother desired her to put all her trust in the mercies & merits of her Redeemer. "*O! yes*" (she answered) "*there is my only hope*". A joy appeared in her Countenance when she was told by M[o] Prioress that the holy Sacrifice had been offered for her, and that she was going to hear Mass for the same intention as she could not do so herself. S[r] M. Magdalen then requested Mother Prioress to make the intention to her, and it cannot be doubted that she united hers, as well as she could. She had had before a sort of Agony, from the great difficulty she experienced in breathing, but was then revived. Before the Confessor left her to say Mass he gave her the last Absolution which again she received with the most lively compunction and fervor possible, and put him in mind to give her a Penance—She had three sisters in the Community to whom she carried herself always as to the rest of her religious Sisters, and not the slightest mark of natural affection ever appeared in these her last moments. When the youngest who had entered the Convent with her, was weeping near her, she sweetly checked her and said, "It was quite Nonsense to cry"—On Mother Prioress's recommending her to renew the solemn Consecration she had made of herself to God, and to tell him that had she a thousand lives she would dedicate them all to his service she continued repeating in a kind of transport of fervor—"*O! yes that I would, that I would, that I would!*" . . . On Sunday afternoon her Countenance appeared unusually pleasant, her heart remained in perfect peace, and breathing the most fervent Aspirations to her divine Spouse. About two o'clock in the afternoon she sent to Mother Prioress to know if she was to make her Mental Prayer as usual, neglecting nothing to the last which she thought herself capable of doing. Soon after this she fell into a gentle calm agony but her heart appeared still to pray; the difficulty of breathing still gradually encreased till she breathed her last, and resigned her pure soul into the hands of her merciful Redeemer, about four o'clock on Sunday the 24[th] of August the feast of S[t] Bartholomew 1823 in the 37[th] year of her Age and fourth of her religious Profession. A sweet smile appeared on her countenance after her death, and her hands which at first grew stiff became perfectly flexible, and remained so till her Burial which was performed on the 28[th] Our worthy Superior and Bishop felt severely the loss of our dear little Sister, and said publicly that he had never known so many virtues centered in the same Person as he had witnessed in her, and this observation was made by a Bishop of eminent Piety and great experience.

XCVI. 1824. Anno Domini 1824 June 11[th] Departed this life, our dear religious Sister, **Mother Mary Frances Simmes**, Of our blessed Lady of Mercy. Jubilarian. Requiescat in pace.

XCVII. 1829. Anno Domini 1829 November 17[th] Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Lucy Magdalen Whitechurch** of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus & Mary. Requiescat in Pace.

XCVIII. 1831. Anno Domini 1831 November 29[th] Departed this

St Benedict's Convent, Colwich

To face p. 283

life our dear religious Mother, **Mother Teresa Catherine Macdonald** of the Blessed Sacrament. Subprioress.

Mother Teresa Catherine Macdonald was a very interior holy soul known to God, but not much by Creatures. Of a mortified Spirit, but full of Charity for others. She filled the Office of Infirmarian with great comfort to the Community for several years, and worked much in making little useful, and ornamental articles for sale after our arrival in England, to contribute to the support of the Community. On our arrival at Cannington she was made Cellerere, and on the death of Rev^{d} Mother Teresa Joseph Johnson was elected Prioress.

These distracting Offices at the period of our new Building and establishment of Court house was too much for this dear Mother and she sunk under it, but recovered, and survived some years, spending most of her time in Prayer which had always been her element; and in copying and translating Books from french and Italian into English for our Library, and writing Records for the History of our House relative to the french Revolution &c.

She was seized with Pleurisy, and after a few days Illness devoutly receiving the last Sacraments, rendered up her pious Soul to God who had been the sole object of her love on earth. Requiescat in Pace.

XCIX. 1850. Anno Domini December 31st 1850 Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Benedict Roe**—Of the sacred Hearts of Jesus & Mary—Lay Sister. Requiescat in Pace.

C. 1845. Anno Domini October 28th 1845 Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Mary Gonzaga Pickering** having made her religious Vows on her Death-bed. Requiescat in Pace.

CI. 1853. Anno Domini 1853 January 18th Departed this life our dear religious Sister, **Sister Teresa Gertrude Tempest** of the holy Names of Jesus & Mary. Requiescat in Pace.

This dear Sister was of the ancient Catholic family of the Tempests; her Father was Stephen Tempest, Broughton Hall in Yorkshire, her Mother Elizabeth Blundell of Ince.

The religious principles of the family were so well known that in consequence, a curious incident occurred during the Period when Catholics were under severe Persecution in England. An unknown Person came to Broughton in the Night-time with a horse and Cart laden with Church-Plate; requesting that the family would receive it, and keep it until demanded. This was never done, and it still remains at Broughton—Sister Teresa Gertrude was remarkable when living in the World for her tender Charity towards the Poor, and though she had not as fully the means after entering the religious state of following her pious attraction, she contrived by making little sacrifices, and requesting her religious Sisters to do the same, to procure them all the comforts she could in addition to the daily charities given at the Turn.

Her Parents lived in a manner suitable to their station in life & large fortune, but always evinced their attachment to our holy

Religion, & gave their numerous family which consisted of ten Children every advantage for the first education in our Colleges, and Convents. Our dear Sister finished her education at the Fossé S[t] Victor Convent Paris. The World presented itself to her view in all its charms, but it did not appear to suit her inclination, she determined to quit it to enter the religious state ; and wished to make a trial in our Community. She was naturally delicate, quite an interior hidden soul, and so addicted to Prayer & mortification, that the authority of a vigilant, and discreet Superior was always requisite to make her take necessary relaxation, and prevent her from injuring her health. Her spirit of Prayer was indeed so well known in the Community that if any desired some special Prayers should be offered for themselves or others, they had recourse to their dear Sister Teresa Gertrude ; who always entered into their views, and took a pious interest in them. The Lay Sister who baked the Bread for the Community especially found (as she said herself) in her a great friend and helpmate before God. She would seek for her when she found that any extra work would trespass upon her usual hours of Prayer, and she was always ready to supply her place before the Altar, and pray in her stead, and for her. She was devoted to our b[d] Lady and for many years it had been her practice to keep a little Print taken from a miraculous Picture of her, pinned to her bed Pillow, which she often kissed in the night to remind her of her blessed Mother, and beg her Prayers. She was most laborious and diligent in all duties appointed by holy Obedience, always ready for abject employments, and having a great facility in languages she was most useful to the Community by translating Books from french and Italian, working for the Altar &c. Her love for holy Poverty was admirably conspicuous. Sister Teresa Gertrude was especially attracted to our Community by the Perpetual Adoration, and she became a Model of fervor in the discharge of all its sacred obligations—Almighty God appeared to reward her fidelity in his service by granting her the favor of fulfilling these duties so dear to her heart almost to the last moment, as shall be now related.

During the Christmas holidays she was observed to enter with particular cheerfulness into the little recreations customary at that Season of the year. A short time before her Illness she painted an Emblem for Rev[d] Mother Prioress with peculiar Interest expressing to one of the Nuns her great affection for the Subject. *It was a Lamb Sacrificed on the Cross.* She also assured three or four of the Nuns with an air of conviction that she should not be long in this world, as if she had had quite a presentiment of her approaching death. Our dear Sister spent the last three days of her life almost entirely in the Choir. She took her turn for the Night Adoration, Thursday was as usual a day of special Prayer being Exposition of the most b[d] Sacrament, Friday she performed the sacred duty of Victim, Saturday was also Exposition being the feast of S[t] Maurus. She assisted that Evening at Mattins, (the eve of the holy Name) a feast to which she was much devoted, and exerted herself wonderfully, though she did not then feel very well, several of the Religious

being at that time ill. She then retired as usual to her Cell. The next Morning she was called by an ancient Nun who had been her Mistress of Novices & Juniors and had taken particular care of her health. She heard her moan and upon enquiry, found that our dear sister had passed a suffering Night but disturbed no one. She acknowledged that she had occupied her mind during the Night with some edifying details which our venerated Bishop (who had just made us a visit) gave us relative to a holy Soul abroad who was a *perfect Victim*, and always prayed for Patience. Her Illness was an attack of Pleurisy but no danger was apprehended. Being unable to see our dear Superior who was herself very Ill, on Monday she expressed her hope to the Infirmarian that she would take care of her receiving the last Sacraments which she promised to do. That same day she was moved to the Infirmary a great change then took place, she became insensible. Neither Medical Advice or remedies availed, & having rec^{d} Extreme Unction she expired before the Conventual Mass Tuesday with a sweet smile on her face. Her death though deplored by the Com^{ty} left a most happy impression on the minds of all, & sweet hope of her happiness. R.I.P.

CII. 1857. Anno Domini 1857 March 16th Departed this life our dear Religious Sister—**Mother Aloysia Joseph Halloran** of the Adorable Sacrament.

This dear Mother was born of respectable Parents. She had long desired when in the world to enter Religion, but circumstances long prevented the accomplishment of her desires. When she was at liberty to follow her pious inclinations, she entered the Noviceship with great fervor, happily persevered, and made her holy Profession in due time. She was much devoted to the Adorable Sacrament of the Altar, but the Sacred Institute of the Perpetual Adoration was not then established amongst us, though it had been for forty years the object of the ardent wishes of the Community. This dear Mother after her Profession suffered from a violent attack of Illness from which she recovered though she often had bad health during her religious Career and was Infirm. In the year 1828 Mother Aloysia Joseph was taken most seriously Ill during Advent, & continued in a very alarming state. She was a holy ; Interior, humble Soul, truly a Child of the Cross, was quite resigned to Death, and even ardently desired it. She had received all the last Sacraments, and no expectation was entertained of her recovery. During this attack of Illness however she conceived a great desire of being cured if such was the divine Will in order that she might devote herself entirely to the adoration of our divine Lord in the Adorable Sacrament of the Altar. A private Novena was made in honor of the most holy Name of Jesus to which Mystery she was exceedingly devoted and she was wonderfully restored to health. There is a full detail of the particulars of her Cure kept in Depositum. Mother Aloysia Joseph lived about 29 years afterwards. During her last Illness she received all the last Sacraments and expired in great peace and tranquillity of mind. Æ. 69.

CIII. 1857. Anno Domini 1857 March 19th Departed this life our dear Religious Sister—**Sister Teresa Chantal Weld** of the Sd Heart of Jesus.

This our beloved Sister was Daughter of Charles Lord Clifford who had been a great Benefactor to our Community.

She was placed for education (with an elder Sister who died at the age of 17) with the Comty of Sepulchrine Nuns from Liege; settled at New Hall Essex, to whom she was much attached, and married young, Humphry Weld Esqr of Chediock Dorset. Our dear Sister from early youth had had a strong predilection for the religious state, and ever retained an affection, & esteem for it during the years she spent in the World, fulfilling with great perfection the duties of Wife, & Mother. As soon as she became at liberty by her Widowhood to give herself entirely to God, the most ardent wish of her heart was to quit *all* for his sake and retire into the solitude of the Cloister, appreciating the advantage of living under holy Obedience, before any mode of life however pious elsewhere: although she feared her advanced age of 61. would be an obstacle to her admission into any Noviceship. Her first application on the subject was received with great pleasure by Revd Mother Mary Clare Knight, who was well acquainted with her, and knew what a favored soul she was, but in her answer she placed before her all the consequences of such a step, & the difficulties she might expect. Also that our Order being strictly contemplative it was essential that the mind should have nothing to disturb its peace; nor the heart to divide its affections; that she had still as a Mother many tender ties in the World, and altho' her five dr Daughters were happily given to God, (one Son died young a Professed Jesuit in the exercise of Charity on the Mission in India) still 3 sons remained in the World who had claims on her for advice, correspondence &c. On this our dear Sister proposed a Visit to our out quarters which was immediately granted, & she arrived here in the beginning of May 1853.

Our dr Revd Mother had a long communication with her the next morning which at once convinced her of the solidity of her Vocation, & the loving designs of God over her soul. She was consequently admitted into the Novitiate—& took the Postulants Habit on the 2d of July in transports of Joy & Gratitude, with a young Postulant of 23 whom she used playfully to call her *Twin Sister*. She was never tired of expressing her thanks to the Comty for having received her, & set a due value on her precious Vocation. "What can I ever do in return for such a favor!" would she often exclaim. All her letters at this time spoke of the great happiness she experienced. She entreated Superiors to allow her to live exactly like others without consideration or distinction. This was in general complied with, but her delicate Lungs & weakened Constitution, made it not only prudent but necessary to place her in a Room where she could have a fire in cold weather, instead of giving her a little cell without one. She took great pains to learn the ceremonies and customs of the House, & was always grateful for being reminded of them, or found fault with for omitting them—it was difficult for her to remember

every little practice but all our observances however small were of consequence in her eyes, & she never wilfully deviated from them: hence she gave great edification to all who saw her. She went from place to place with her eyes cast down bowing respectfully to all she met; & smiling with pleasure if asked to assist anyone. From the time of her entrance into the Noviceship she devoted herself with great Humility to simple obedience & exact compliance with the wishes of her Superiors, desiring to advance daily in the Path of Perfection. In the World she had secretly practised many more austerities than Superiors thought prudent to permit her. She renounced her own inclinations and judgment on this point as on all others with edifying docility, but seemed the more to apply herself to Interior Mortification & eagerly embraced the daily little occasions of self denial, that occur in a religious life. After some months thus past she was admitted to her Clothing on the feast of St Gertrude Nov^br^ 17^th^ 1858. This was a day of Gratitude & Joy for the pious Novice, who endeavored with more fervor if possible than before, to enter into the spirit of our holy Rule, & Institute of the Perpetual Adoration. Her great delight was to perform the Office of Victim Reparatrix, & to pray in the night: She would at these times appear so penetrated with the divine Presence, & so absorpt in God, that those who saw her were filled with veneration for her sanctity. Her fervor & the Grace of her Vocation enabled her to undergo the different trials of the Noviceship; & to observe the fasts & abstinence of the Rule &c. this joined to her progress in the virtues of her holy State, obtained her admission to her holy Profession which she made in the most perfect dispositions 15^th^ Dec^br^ 1854. It was soon evident that she had given herself to God entirely & without reserve. Her dear Children were the objects of her greatest sacrifice, she loved them tenderly, her sons she could see again, but her five Daughters never. Religion does *not* destroy the feelings, but *purifies* them & enobles them. She was not required to be insensible to natures reasonable claims, & when circumstances, or an affectionate letter recalled her Children in an especial manner to her mind & heart, her Countenance would light up, & her happy looks & joyful tone, would tell those who observed her, how much it must have cost her to part with them for ever here below.

Our d^r^ Sister was gifted with a lively Faith; she was ever looking towards the life to come, hence this vain world & its maxims were entirely banished from her heart. She loved Obedience, Humility, Poverty, & Sufferings for the sake of her divine Spouse—Who embraced all these in mercy & goodness for His poor sinful creatures. In imitation of Him she was mild, kind, courteous, sincere, & simple in her dealings with others—her Conversation was cheerful, unaffected, & easy. She had a great facility in introducing spiritual reflections in a pleasant manner, so as to render recreation hours useful, as well as agreeable. This lively Faith made her regard her Superiors as representatives of God, & her uniform conduct towards them was respectful, cordial, affec^te^, confiding, & submissive. She was with them truly a little Child such a one as the Gospel tells us Our Lord drew

to his heart, & gave as a Model to His Disciples—Obedience was her particular attraction, her comfort, support, & delight; because it secured to her the accomplishment of the Will of God. She used to speak of Obedience in transports of love & admiration. She desired all she did to bear the stamp of this Virtue—the mere wishes of a Superior were for her a Rule, & not content with punctually performing the orders she received, she submitted her Judgment in the most edifying manner. It is not surprising she should have acted thus towards our dr venerated Rd Mother whom she justly loved & esteemed much, but she was equally docile & submissive to every one who had any authority over her. Some idea may be formed of the perfection of her Obedience from the following accident. Purely from this motive she adopted the Homœopathic System in her Noviceship. In the autumn of 1854 she was threatened with one of her Inflamatory attacks: the only remedy for which had always been bleeding or cupping. She mentioned this to the Nun who had the charge of administering the Homœopathic medicines who appeared to pay no attention to the Novice's representations (although she intended to refer the case to Revd Mother) & objected entirely to bleeding as contrary to the System; Our dr Sister retired humbly & continued to take the prescribed Medicine until she felt convinced her life was in danger; then having a scruple of being any longer silent, she went to her Mistress & expressed her apprehensions. Her Mistress told her to explain exactly what she felt & the consequence she apprehended to Revd Mother Prioress & to abide by her decision, who ordered her then to be cupped immediately; & she was speedily relieved & well.

Her Humility struck every one with admiration; & cast a bloom of Modesty over all her actions. She not only never said anything in her own praise, but she had a low opinion of herself, & thought highly of others: "I used often" said one of the Juniors "to admire Sr Teresa Chantal's great dexterity in finding out some perfection in every one." She behaved towards the Religious with as much respect as if they had all been her Superiors, & when engaged on business, or something of importance with Revd Mother Prioress she was interrupted by some one coming to ask a permission, or to speak upon some subject quite foreign to her purpose, she would immediately arise, give place to the Sister, & retiring to another part of the room would quietly wait until she had finished. The manner in which she received reproofs was beautiful; she would instantly prostrate, & when told to arise would kneel with her eyes cast down, & listen with the greatest sweetness of Temper to what was said. She would look quite joyous, & often thanked the Superior who pointed out her defects, & beg her not to spare her. She regarded those as her best friends who would do her this charitable office, which in fact was no easy one to fulfil, as she had no real faults. Never was the slightest disapprobation or complaint against Superiors heard from her lips; she interpreted all they said & did in the most favorable light. She was indeed so dead to self, that she rejoiced in circumstances wherein those swayed by feelings of nature, would have experienced extreme annoyance & vexation. On one occasion whilst yet a

Novice, her Mistress found fault with her for not having better complied with an injunction she had given her; in reality the dear Sister had done her best to obey, but circumstances rendered it impossible for her to succeed. Sometime after this, she expressed herself much pleased with her Mistresses conduct towards her, & alluding to the above mentioned order, told a Superior to whom she was speaking, the reason why she could not succeed. The Religious was in admiration of her virtue, but concealing her feelings merely asked if her Mistress had been aware of the difficulty of the command? Oh yes, she replied smiling, Our Mistress knew it, but when she reprimanded me next morning in the Noviceship, she said what was so true, viz. "That we came here to suffer, that it could only be for a short time, & we should not spare ourselves so much". What did you feel asked the Nun when your Mistress said this? *Feel, d^r^ Mother* she rejoined, *I felt delighted* & she looked so while she spoke.

With regard to her faults she was her own calumniator; when she acknowledged them in public, we knew not when she would end, although before she began, it would have been difficult to guess what grounds she had for self accusation excepting mere accidents. After her Decease we found in her own handwriting an abridgment of the 12 degrees of Humility (to be seen at length in our H: F: Rule). She must have studied them continually to have practised them as perfectly as she did, and as the Saint promises those who act thus had attained to that "love of God which casts out Fear". Her love was at once ardent, tender, generous, sincere, devoted, & confiding. She placed all that concerned her, and those dearest to her (whom she had quitted solely for His sake) under the care of divine Providence, in whose arms she reposed as a Child in those of a tender & watchful Mother. Her Charity for her Neighbour sprung from her love of God, & a sentiment of natural benevolence, (imparted by Him) which made her wish well to all her fellow creatures. When Mistress of her own house, her Charity had had a large sphere of action among the poor and the afflicted who had recourse to her on all sides. After her Holy Profession, (at which she gave up at once all to God) her Charity was chiefly confined within the walls of her Enclosure, and perhaps from being more concentrated became more tender, & intense. As soon as she was employed as second Infirmarian, she had constant opportunities of exercising it: the sick indiscriminately felt its benign effects in the numberless attentions she paid them, & the inventions to which she had recourse for their comfort. She spared herself no trouble, & was continually working for others, & preferring their interest to her own, their convenience also. She joined mortification to Charity by taking upon herself the most abject occupations. She said to one of the ancient Religious who had a bad cold in her head "I have some things very convenient for an Infirmarian viz. plenty of pocket handkerchiefs let me lend you some". This kind offer was declined civilly as the Invalid could contrive otherwise, then our d^r^ Sister immediately begged her to allow her to wash those which she had *used* that she might have clean sooner. The Nun quite confused at her humility would not of course listen to such a

proposal, but it shewed how far she carried her Charity. (On relating this to another Nun she said "it was the more admirable because before our dr Sister left the world she told a Director in whom she had great confidence "that one of the difficulties that occurred to her on entering Religion was, she feared she might be told to take care of an old Nun, & have to wash her dirty Pocket handkerchiefs" but she assured her that this was not likely to be the case.) She would often run away with things belonging to the Infirm which it was the Lay Sisters' business to clean as Candlesticks, Lamps, knives, & forks, and when caught in the fact or remonstrated with, she would make nothing of it & exclaim "Oh let me work while I can". About 3 weeks last winter she attended one of the Juniors, who had a bad knee dressing it two or three times a day although she had to go the length of the house from her own Cell to that of the Invalid each time. Then rising from her knees she would carry away the Poultices & secretly wash out the dirty Linen herself. It would be impossible to relate all the edifying services she rendered her religious Sisters & it was the opinion of all those who were best acquainted with her that it was not the Will but only the opportunity that was wanting to make her perform many of the heroic actions of the Saints. Her spirit of Poverty was remarkable. She would render every thing useful one way or the other. When in the Garden she would gather sticks to light her fire & do without things that seemed necessary. She had no Tongs for her fireplace & to the last took up the Coals to throw on it with a piece of black Stuff or Paper. Had our dr Revd Mother known this she would soon have been supplied but she rather dreaded than courted the indulgence of Superiors. Any thing was good enough for her—when she had her choice she chose the worst. If she happened to waste or break any thing she was inconsolable & once when she happened to break a pretty flower Vase she shed so many Tears that our dear Revd Mother was obliged to console her. She never lost a moment of Time & when duty did not call her to some particular Exercise she was either praying, reading, writing, or working. Not having been long professed her own Clothes were in good repair so she was constantly offering to work for others especially the Lay Sisters. She darned & mended things so well that they lasted much longer than they would otherwise have done. So detached was she from every thing, that provided, she could obtain permission she would give away anything she had for her use. The little Altar of St Joseph was under her care, & devoted as she was to this great Saint it might have been supposed that she would have kept the best flowers in her Garden for him, but no, so generous & disinterested was she in her disposition that if asked for some flowers on the eve of a festival she would press some of the choicest of her stock upon the Petitioner saying: "Your altar is in a conspicuous place & ought to have good flowers" yet the Sister's Altar was only in the Cloister & her's was in the Choir! Forgetfulness of self was a striking feature in her character. The many graces with which Almighty God favored her were stimulants to love & Gratitude. Prayer was her light,

support, & strength & life it was in a manner continual as she had a sweet familiar way of conversing with God during her exterior employments which she had practised even in the World. When she went to the Choir, no sooner was she on her knees than she seemed profoundly recollected & would remain in the most humble posture annihilated as it were in the divine presence. To adore in the divine presence or to fulfil the office of Victim & Reparatrix was her delight. She seemed insensible to fatigue and would remain kneeling unless told to sit down. The ardour of her love drew her frequently to holy Communion but a deep sense of her unworthiness made her fear to approach too often. Obedience alone reassured her for she always submitted her Judgment to that of her Superior. Speaking one day upon submission of Judgment she said, " She could imimagine *young* People having sometimes a difficulty on this point " but as for me she added " I have no merit because I know I have none to submit ". Those who are aware how much her advice was sought by her friends in the World may be surprised that Humility thus blinded her, but so it was with all the rest. At a time when her relig. Sisters could scarcely help expressing their admiration for her virtue she said in a cheerful tone, " Thank God I can have no temptations to Vanity knowing what I am ". She loved her own abjection so much that when she had done or said any thing imperfect which in her eyes was *dreadful* instead of being concerned for her *reputation* she would exclaim : " Well one thing at least *comforts* me the Community will at length know me " then she would regain her Spirits and be quite joyful. This might be considered a digression from the account of her Prayer yet may it not all be traced back to Prayer and its effects ? To Prayer she had recourse on all occasions and by the Grace it imparted she triumphed not only over her spiritual enemies but over natural dislikes and repugnances for she was not one of those cold quiet gentle natures that feel no difficulties ; on the contrary her sanguine Temperament made her feel *acutely*, but she always sacrificed natural feelings when Duty required it ; and combated her repugnances with courage & perseverance. This had been her habitual conduct in the World so that she was a Saintly Person when she joined us and during the few years she spent in the Cloister she so faithfully corresponded with divine Grace as to have become a perfect Religious and fitted for heaven. Our Lord had only *lent* her to us as an example of what might be done with his assistance in a short space. The time was come for Him to call her home.

On Friday the 15th of March she attended the recreation after Dinner with her usual cheerfulness. One of the Nuns having told Revd Mother that our dr Sister was not very well she called her to her and enquired what was the matter ? Only a *little pain* in my chest was the reply. Our dear Revd Mother then ordered her to say her Mattins as early as she could and to be cupped as she desired, after that to put her feet in Mustard and Water and go to Bed. The next morning finding she was not relieved Mr Taunton our Doctor was sent for, he ordered several remedies but without effect. On Sunday

the pain settled in her side & encreased and she thought bleeding in the arm her only cure. Mr Taunton bled her copiously, she urging him cheerfully to take plenty of blood. On Monday night she became worse and an express was sent for the Doctor at four o'clock in the morning and when he came he found her dangerously Ill. On Tuesday it was proposed to give her the last Sacraments which she received with edifying devotion our dear Revd Mother having previously helped her to prepare for holy Communion.

As Mother Prioress wished for further Medical advice she sent for a very clever Physician from Stafford, who when he had seen the dr Invalid gave us very little hopes of her recovery and we began to dread the worst. After receiving the holy Viaticum she turned to me and said "Oh how good God is . . . how good *He has been to me* especially in bringing me into religion!" A little while after she said sweetly: "Oh I am so happy". On Wednesday feeling too sure she was dying; (* one of the Religious in whom she had confidence says) I asked a blessing for her Children thinking this would be a precious Legacy "Yes I bless them, and tell them to pardon all the disedification I have ever given them, say this particularly to Appo who lived the longest with me." I told her that all the Convents in which her Daughters were, by that time knew of her Illness & that she would have many Prayers. "Yes," she replied & then turning to God said: "O my God, if it should be for Thy Glory I would be willing to remain in Purgatory till the day of Judgment". I sat up with her some hours one night & offered her a piece of orange. She said dont you think it is too great an Indulgence? No, I replied: not when taken by Obedience. She then readily accepted it & took indifferently every thing from that time.

Her Union with God I believe to have been very perfect even when her mind had wandered a little on other subjects; that Night I heard her with emphasis say, "I want nothing but to do the Will of God! No I desire nothing but to do the Will of God." On the last day of her life, while the Community was at Mass, she asked one of the Nuns who remained with her, to give her her Profession Veil and blessed Candle, and taking a copy of her Vows into her hand she renewed them with great fervor. None could value the Grace of a religious Vocation more than she did. I used often to observe with pleasure the animation of her countenance & manner whenever she spoke of this great Grace. In reading a Prayer to her for the agonizing, an expression occured that indicated the tribulation of a soul at the approach of Death. I stopt and said, dearest Sister this does not suit you! You have no terrors. "Oh no!" she replied "I am very happy and in great peace." Our dear Revd Mother Prioress was frequently with her, & felt it a consoling & cherished duty to watch by the Bedside of this saintly and devoted Daughter.

About a quarter of an hour before she expired, the Confessor entered for the last time, he had always had the highest opinion of our beloved Sister, he desired Mother Prioress to remain, & she was

* What is in brackets is in the margin.

much edified by the pious sentiments expressed by the dear Invalid who answered all the Confessor said to her in a clear audible voice with perfect consciousness. He gave her the last absolution & left her, not thinking we should lose her so soon. A change rapidly came on & without a struggle she sweetly gave up her pure Soul into the hands of her Creator about a quarter before 2 P.M. On the Feast of her great Patron St Joseph amidst the Prayers & tears of her affectionate Mothers and Sisters several of whom were in the room. Her precious remains were carried to an Infirmary which has a Tribune opening into the Choir with a large pane of Glass in the Door that same evening. Thus she was placed opposite the Altar where her heart had continually dwelt! her Countenance breathing as in life Sanctity and Sweetness. R.I.P.

CIV. 1859. Anno Domini 1859 Feb^{y} 5th Departed this life our dear Religious Sister **Mother Teresa Joseph Knight** of the B^{d} Sacrament.

The words of Ecclesiasticus "was beloved of God & men whose memory is in benediction" may be fitly applied to this our venerable & dear Mother Teresa Joseph for her name is associated in our minds with love for God & kindness goodness & charity to her sisters: anyone conspicuous for these virtues & a motherly spirit is, even now, after the lapse of so many years said to be "another Mother Teresa Joseph".

Mary was the eldest surviving daughter (Frances having died at the age of 2) of M^{r} & M^{rs} James Knight of Cannington. She was born June 24th 1784 & baptized on the 29th, she & her sister Frances the 2nd of that name (Ven^{ble} Mother Mary Clare) were educated by the Augustinian nuns at Amesbury in Wiltshire. These Religious were obliged to leave Louvain owing to the Revolution & settled at Amesbury in 1799 where they remained about 5 years whence they removed to Spettisbury & from Spettisbury to their present abode Newtown Abbot in 1863. M^{r} & M^{rs} Knight lived very near our Convent at Court House—four of their daughters were blessed with a call to the religious life & it was in this Convent all wished to try their vocation & that all made their Profession. These virtuous & exemplary parents shared in the merit of the sacrifice of their beloved children in consecrating themselves to the service of God in holy religion, which deprived them of their presence & ministrations of love in their happy home. This sacrifice was however made for the love of God, although not without causing many a pang to their natural affections. Frances was the first to enter & Mary followed her at the end of one year.

At this period, the Convent was in a state of great poverty, with very few members, who were mostly, very old & infirm. This circumstance must have been a source of much anxiety to their father & mother, who assisted the nuns to the very utmost of their means, & should ever be numbered amongst our first & most constant benefactors. These four members of the Knight family were chosen by Almighty God to be, as it were, the pillars & support of Court House, & their pensions & fortunes were of material

assistance to the Com^ty in its impoverished state. We shall see in the memoir of Ven^ble Mother Mary Clare that she was the instrument chosen for the restoration of the house, which was a cause of joy & thanksgiving to all its inmates, & showed that our B^d Lady was watching over her children, & that it was not in vain that our house was dedicated to our B^d Lady of Good Hope. Mary Knight was about 22 years of age when she entered the noviciate taking the name of St^r Teresa Joseph. She was clothed on the 7^th of March 1809 & set out on her religious career with great fervour, great cheerfulness & great courage, for the Com^ty was reduced to so few in number, & these, aged & infirm, that there was a fear of its becoming extinct. Having passed her canonical year of probation to the satisfaction of all, she was admitted to her holy Profession which she made on March 19^th 1810 together with S^r Benedict Roe a lay sister. The Ven^ble Abbé Prémord preached for the occasion. S^r Teresa Joseph readily accepted the most abject & laborious employments, especially about the sick, & of these, she had a large share, as no novice joined the Com^ty for ten years after S^r M. Clare & herself. Nothing came amiss to her, & in these beginning days, while full of youth & spirits, when she w^d naturally have enjoyed the recreation hour she habitually left it to attend the sick of whom she had the care. Her life, in a word, was a continual self-sacrifice. She was possessed of great natural simplicity, as well as of that species which may be termed a virtue & is the fruit of total detachment from self, in order to attend to God & His Interests. Of this, she gave constant proofs in her daily conduct. Her humility concealed whatever c^d draw upon herself the esteem of others, yet it was visible to all, that she was a proficient in that fundamental virtue. S^r T. Joseph was soon named Infirmarian & in 1814 she was made Secretary to the Council & in 1818 appointed to the office of Cellerere in which she continued for nearly 40 years.

Our Holy Father in his beautiful chapter of the Rule speaking of the Cellarer of the Monastery says: "Let him have a diligent care of the sick, of the infants, of the guests, of the poor. . . . Let him be as a father to all the Convent." These words exactly describe our dear M^o Teresa Joseph. Towards herself she was hard & austere, content with any inconvenience. The room she occupied for many years, is now what is called St Gertrude's room, in which she had an old bureau, kept her accounts, saw her lay sisters, wrote her business letters &c. Not having a room on the ground floor necessitated many a journey up & down stairs to the Prioress' room, the Turn, garden, or elsewhere when called.

Her patience was very admirable, as well as her recollection in the most troublesome & distractive Office in the house—it bespoke her habitual union with God. She once owned, that when going about her different active duties, she enjoyed the presence of God more intimately than during her prayers. She had sometimes scarcely a moment to herself. Strangers, the poor, the secular servants, the workmen, the infirm, were all objects of her care & charity, & she was extremely kind in providing remedies to the young nuns for their

little infirmities, but, before & above all things, were the sick & the dying her special care—these she served as Christ Himself. To her dear lay Sisters she was particularly devoted, they were her children, & she was truly their Mother in all their little wants & they had recourse to her as such—she gave to them all she could reserving the worst for herself. When she became the most ancient in the Com^{ty}, she acted as if she considered herself the last & inferior to all. She was ever ready to assist anyone in any need & often contrived her kindness in such a manner as to make it appear that others were rather obliging her. To the men servants & even those employed occasionally by the Com^{ty}, she was as a good Mother, devoted to their spiritual & temporal interests, & she did her best to give work to those who had no regular employment. Her exterior comportment was truly that of a Benedictine Nun, grave & recollected. In conversation, she combined religious sedateness with great cheerfulness & a natural humour which showed itself & made her very agreeable, but, a certain appreciation of & attention to what others said, together with an undervaluing of herself were quite apparent. It has been remarked, with admiration, the perfection to which she carried her Obedience. No matter if the Superior were younger than herself & only a subaltern Superior, she was all respect & acquiescence in whatever they might require. The least wish or sign of the Prioress, was a law for her. She considered her Reverence's judgment so superior to her own that she had never any difficulty in yielding to it when their views happened to differ. It is superfluous to add that she always treated Rev Mother Prioress with the greatest deference, her lively Faith seeing in her, the representative of God. She kept strictly the Fasts of the Church, & was always most assiduous at the Divine Office. And so she continued working & praying until she became very infirm with frequent attacks of pain & weakness. Humility & charity were her two prominent virtues. these she practised in such a variety of ways & in every day occurrences, that it is easier to give a general idea of them than to select particular instances. This seems to be the proof of the solidity of her virtue—that it was not only when some great occasion called it forth that it appeared, but it flowed on, in an even, quiet, unobtrusive course.

That her stock of virtue, although she seemed gifted with natural amiability, was the fruit of labour, might be gathered from what M^{o} Teresa Joseph said in confidence to a Sister about 16 years before her death, " that when she looked back at times to what she was before she entered religion & at what she was at that present day she found herself so completely changed, that she c^{d} hardly recognize herself as the same person ". This was said with great simplicity, never dreaming how great an eulogium she was passing on herself, but it made an impression on the Sister that has not been effaced, who writes : " May it please our dear Lord to revive in me & in all the members of this House, present & to come, her spirit of simplicity humility & charity ".

" As in life so in death."—Some years before her death our dear

Mother Teresa Joseph had a stroke of paralysis which deprived her of the use of one hand, though for a time she was able to superintend the office she had held so long & so wisely. Stʳ Editha, being a very competent sister was able to carry on a good deal of the business. During this time, this dear Mother was able to get down to the Choir for Holy Communion by means of the Lift & was wheeled up to the Grate—She however had other strokes which incapacitated her powers of motion, though her mental powers were unimpared. She was confined to the Great Infirmary about seven years: the two last, she was bedridden, but even then, her charity in thinking of all, was visible. During her long & tedious illness, she was ever blessing God for it & in the midst of her own sufferings, both exterior & interior, she was ever thinking of & compassionating the sorrows of others so tenderly, that it greatly moved those who heard her. Her calm & even cheerful resignation to the Holy Will of God in her afflicted state, was depicted on her countenance & shown in her manners. She received every one who came to visit her with sweet cordiality and appeared to take a kind interest in all that concerned them. Needless to say, that this our dear Mother was, during her illness, most exact to all her religious duties & prayers & she never omitted daily saying the prayers for the conversion of England, but continued in the practice of prayer & mortification to which she had ever been much addicted.

Venᵇˡᵉ Mother M. Clare visited her Sister every day to consult with her about matters—this she was able to accomplish by going up & down in the Lift, as our dear Mother Prioress was unable to walk up & down the stairs.

Dear Mᵒ T. Joseph gradually sank & her faculties became weaker, but she continued to be the edification of all who approached her. Her sweetness, patience, charity & close union with God were most striking. The circumstances connected with her receiving Holy Viaticum were so very providential, that her inseparable Infirmarian (Mother Mary Magdalen) deemed them almost miraculous. From Sunday night till Tuesday evening she had been lying in a state apparently almost unconscious, when she suddenly revived & seeing the Altar dressed in her room expressed a longing desire for the Holy Viaticum. Her desires were complied with, but so much did she rally that some were inclined to think it might have been delayed longer. The Divine Spouse who knew when He meant to call her, had however timed it well, for, a few hours later, she fell into her agony. Dʳ Mᵒ M. Clare was in constant attendance at the bedside of her beloved dying sister, exhorting her to make acts of contrition & love, & if possible, to die breathing an act of the pure Love of God, so that her precious soul might be at once united to her Lord & Spouse—the God of her heart & her Portion for ever. Dear Mo. T. Joseph retained consciousness to the end after receiving Holy Viaticum & Extreme Unction & died calmly & peacefully on Saturday Febʸ 5th 1859 about 10.30 a.m. aged 75, just one month wanting to complete her golden Jubilee. One of the Religious, who had been under Mᵒ Teresa Joseph, affirmed, that she had never seen her commit an

imperfection during the 22 years she had known her & added, though I watched her very closely. Although this dear Mother was very indulgent she was a most vigilant Mistress, & sought to ground those under her in the fundamental virtue of Humility. One Sister said to her " If I am not humble, dear Mother, I am sure it is not y^r^ fault ". & another remarked " She is as good as it is possible for anyone to be ". Much more might have been said by those who knew M^o^ T. Joseph more intimately, but sufficient has been said to edify & to give an example of humility, simplicity & charity. R.I.P.

CV. 1859. Anno Domini May 11^th^ 1859. Departed this life our dear Religious Sister **Mother Mary Scholastica Leeming** of the Passion.

Our dear Mother M. Scholastica Leeming whose death is this day recorded was the eldest daughter of M^r^ Leeming of Preston, a good Catholic, who brought up his family religiously & piously as far as he was able in those early days. His daughter Maria was under the spiritual direction of a Jesuit father, & it was through the means of her Confessor the Rev^nd^ M^r^ Gold, to whom she had confided her desire of entering a Convent that she heard of the Benedictine Com^ty^ lately settled at Court House Cannington, & applied to Rev. Mother Clare Knight of Jesus, (then in the 3^rd^ year of her first quadrennial, to be received as a Choir Novice.

Her Confessor gave her an exceptionally good character so the old records say. She was at once admitted on Jan^ry^ 1^st^ 1821, & clothed on June 7^th^ of the same year, & going fervently through the year of canonical probation was received to her Profession on May 24^th^ making her sacred Vows on the 11^th^ of July 1822. She was employed as Tourière & also Infirmarian at Cannington, but had a severe illness from which, though she recovered, she felt the effects all her life & was unable to recite aloud in the Choir. Dear Mo. M. Scholastica had a very sweet temper & always made the best of little troubles, inconveniences &c. She had straightforward good sense & a joyous disposition & thoroughly entered into a joke. She was an universal favourite with the young religious & always ready to assist them in many ways. She was 1^st^ Sacristan from 1841 until a fortnight before her death in 1859. Besides taking great care of the Vestments in the Sacristy she arranged two oak Reliquaries & placed in them the Relics which had been brought over from Paris, the cases & authentications of which had been seized by the French government. These reliquaries are now kept in the Infirmary.

In 1859 towards the end of Lent dear M^o^ M. Scholastica had a bad Influenza cold, but a fortnight's nursing in the Infirmary partially restored her—She did not however appear equal to the Sacristy work, therefore dear Mother M. Clare appointed another Sacristan & gave M^o^ M. Scholastica the office of Tourière, which office requiring scarcely any labour, she thought would be a little occupation for her without fatigue. M^o^ M. Scholastica took it up at once & began collecting her stamps & postal book together that she might commence her new work. She also gave directions to her successor in the Sacristy as to the Vestments & Church articles which were to be

packed up for Atherstone, as the nuns chosen for the filiation, were to leave in the following week. During these days there was not much apparent change in her, but one evening in Low week May 11th an old French clock in the Calefactory where she was sitting was accidentally thrown down, & falling with a great crash is supposed to have seriously affected her heart, which, (though unknown at the time), was in a very diseased state. She retired to her cell & was found the next morning kneeling by her bedside, dressed—but quite dead: Though the shock to Mo M. Clare & the Comty was very great, all were comforted in the thought of her holy & edifying life. She was 61 years of age & had been professed 37 years. R.I.P.

CVI. 1861. Anno Domini 1861. May 18th. Departed this life our dearReligious Sister, **Sister M. Austin Welch** of the Nativity.

This dear Sister entered the Comty at Cannington A.D. 1827. Her Christian name was Ann & she had been highly recommended by Rev. Father Scott O.S.B. & other persons to whom she was well known & who spoke most favourably of her. She was midway in life ere she was able to commence her religious course. She was born in London & the daughter of a Physician, who in her early days had been possessed of good property mostly West Indian, but owing to circumstances unknown to us, they lost nearly all & had very little to live upon. Sr M. Austin was educated at Princenhorf in Belgium, with the Franciscan Nuns, who later on emigrated to Winchester during the French Revolution & afterwards settled at Taunton, the superior of that comty at this time being Mo Mechtilde Plowden.

That Sr M. Austin made good progress in her studies in her school days was well evinced by her varied gifts & acquirements in later life. After her father's death she went to reside with her Mother & an Aunt (Mrs Egan) at Winchester, where she renewed her acquaintance with the Franciscan Comty, by whom she had been educated, particularly with Mo Frances Teresa Bird & she found her counsels of great use & value, for, after her aunt's death the dear nuns used to direct her reading & advise her in all her difficulties spiritual & temporal.

Mrs Egan was a very sensible person & so was Mrs Welch but the latter was an invalid. Sr M. Austin was very young when her Mother died & Miss Louisa Bird gave what assistance & help she could to her at this time. As her Aunt (Mrs Egan), was already dead Sr M. Austin now went to her brother in London, who was engaged in some business there.

The next we hear of her early days was, that she lived with Mrs Walmsley as a companion where she was much esteemed & saw a great deal of good society. She lived with Mrs Selby afterwards & had the care of her twin daughters, who loved her greatly. One of these young ladies married Sir Charles Wolsley, father of the present baronet & the other married Mr Weld of Leagram. In 1827, as we have already said, Miss Welch entered at Cannington, took the religious habit with the name of Sr M. Austin on the 5th of August & was clothed on the 5th of Feby 1828—Septuagesima Sunday, on

which day the Gospel speaks of those who were hired at the eleventh hour & she loved to commemorate this little coincidence, as it was to her mind, that her sacrifice was acceptable to the Lord of the Vineyard. A Noviceship Sister of hers says: "She found many things in the Noviceship very hard, but, she was, from her first entrance into religion, a model of humility and Obedience". All her desire seemed, to be a little child in submission & simplicity. Naturally, she was full of vivacity & energy & she passed through the canonical year of probation to the full satisfaction of her Superiors & was professed on the 10th of Feby 1829, taking as her Mystery, the Nativity. She had a great devotion to the Divine Office & as she understood Latin, she could enter into the full beauty of it. One of her Noviceship Sisters says: "It did me good to say it with her". She also knew French & Italian & translated a great many works for the Comty 2 vols. of Insinuations of St Gertrude—Calmet's Commentaries, & a number of sermons & small treatises. She had in her a real vein of poetry & wrote many verses full of piety, others also, in which merry & witty thoughts came out, also some cantos in blank verse describing the meeting of our Holy Father & Mother & the thunder storm at Plombariola, the deaths of these Saints &c. Sr M. Austin was appointed Tourière very soon after her Profession & later on to fill the office of 2nd Chantress which she did with great devotion. She had a nice voice & could sing well. She was thoroughly well read & her talents, good sense, tact & judgment, much heightened & enlivened by her ready wit & cheerful repartee, were a source of constant entertainment to all who knew her best. She acted as Librarian for a long time & was later on Depositarian which office she retained as long as her strength permitted. She was very fond of worsted work & her taste in this was quite original. We have still specimens of it in the house. She was often appealed to during recreation for a pretty story, a pious anecdote, some historical adventure & her well stored memory always brought forth something edifying & interesting. She knew well how to impart information without showing any self sufficiency, always with amiability & modesty. Sr M. Austin had an immense amount of vivacity which broke out sometimes almost unexpectedly *during recreation.* One day we were talking over the circumstances of a death, saying how very frequently it happened that the dying Sister could not ask the pardon which is customary before the Last Sacraments. Sr M. Austin said "Yes, so I will ask it now," down she went upon her knees before we could stop her & made her request with all humility & earnestness. Sr M. Austin became very infirm about three years before she died, & gave up the office of Depositarian to Sr M. Catherine, who had been acting as 2nd for some time back, but, though old age & infirmity prevented her from following the Conventual duties, she continued wonderfully cheerful always being as a little child in the hands of her Superiors & so grateful to those who attended or did anything for her. She was able to rise until the last two or three days before her death & she heard with a sweet smile & joyful expression that her case was very dangerous, & at one of the last visits

that the Doctor paid her on her death bed, she told him that she had cheated the devil, meaning that she had entered religion so late in life. She went to Mass in the Tribune almost to the last & in these sweet dispositions of holy joy & thanksgiving, received the last Sacraments from Fr Dullard & joined in all the prayers, on the 18th of May, being Pentecost Eve, sweetly & joyfully went to receive her reward from her divine Spouse, retaining her consciousness & power of speech until the end. She was 85 years of age & professed 32 years R.I.P. Two little anecdotes which seem to touch upon the supernatural were treasured up, but are only related as loving recollections of a generous & fervent soul who spared herself in nothing. Once, when she was at Cannington, passing through the Chapter room, she seemed to hear these words intellectually, "*Be thou faithful* unto death & I will give thee *the crown of life*". Once, when she was sitting in St Anne's room, thinking rather fearfully about death & judgment, Sr Teresa Gertrude, who had just expired in the Great Infirmary, seemed to pass through the room & said, "Oh, Mother M. Austin, we have to do with a good & merciful God".

In order to check her impetuosity she was accustomed to ask herself this question "quid ad te, tu me sequere?" & one of her resolutions was to endeavour to preserve calm or to regain it as soon as possible. "Study only myself & my Model—nothing but entire submission to the adorable Will of God in all events, O my God, this is all I desire." In fine, St Teresa's maxim "Only God & myself in the Monastery, in one sense, but if to [be] obliged to yield & endure, then only God & my neighbour". These words of Mo M. Austin, show how earnestly she set about the work of perfection, & we may humbly hope that having been *faithful unto death* she has received the *Crown of Life!*

EDITORIAL NOTES.

The Benedictine Convent at Cambray* was founded in 1623; but the financial position not keeping pace with its personal progress and popularity, to decrease the growing expenditure it was decided to establish an independent house in the French capital, a start being made in 1651. In October the President of the Anglo-Benedictine congregation, Abbot John Placid Gascoigne, issued instructions to Fr Hugh Paulin Serenus Cressy to escort the first small colony from Cambray to Paris, which he accordingly did in the following month, continuing as their chaplain for about a year. After various temporary arrangements the Community settled in 1664 in the *Rue du Chant* or *Champ de l'alouette*, variously rendered and abbreviated in the text. As an affiliation of the English Benedictines the Paris house did not get that support which was expected, and which was actually promised to it as a monastery under the jurisdiction of the ordinary, the Archbishop of Paris. The separation was strongly urged, influentially supported, carefully considered by all parties, and accordingly took place.

At the *Terror* the house was seized, nuns were imprisoned, but most

* Similar work to this relating to the Cambray Community, now at Stanbrook, near Worcester, are to be printed in one of the next volumes of the Catholic Record Society.

of them finally found their way to their native country, which had formerly proscribed them.

After a short stay in London they went in 1795 to Marnhull in Dorset. In 1807 they moved to Cannington in Somerset, and finally settled in 1836 at Colwich. To them we are indebted for the first institution in England of the Perpetual Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament, besides the other usual good works of the Convent life. We see that it was in contemplation during the brief priority of Mother Mary Clare Bond (LXXIII.); but inexorable events dissipated the holy project for many years. For an account of the Community, its migrations, etc., the reader is referred to the sketch of the history of the house to be obtained at the Convent at Colwich.

When the nuns were driven out of France they had little left them of anything. Amongst books kept in the refectory for pious, public reading during meals was one, "The Lives of the Mother Beginners," from which commemorations were read on the anniversaries of deaths, concluding with a "De profundis" for each one's soul. This and the other books had been seized by the municipal officers and never recovered. Fortunately a copy had been made a short time previously, and was brought over to England. It is here printed as "the first book," and concludes with Sister Frances Langworth (XXVI.), but omits, except for a brief notice at the end, one nun, and another altogether, both being given in the later book. It occupies 199 pages, about three-quarters of the book, which is on paper 11½ by 7½ inches. It is thought to have been written by Sister Theresa of the Infant Jesus (XXXVII.), whose signature it agrees with. "The second book" continues the series down to modern times, occupying 329 pages out of about 670, 13½ by 8 inches. The foregoing paper gives particulars of the members, with some genealogical notes.

Owing to a request having been made for *brief* notes these memoirs had been cut down to the most meagre necrology, omitting most of their interest. When it was pointed out that extracts from records were against the regulations of the Society, Mother Prioress directed a full transcript to be prepared. This necessarily entailed considerable loss of time over the whole volume, and the memoirs being transferred from their original chronological position to the last of this volume. Many circumstances of importance would otherwise have gone unrecorded; but above all we must rejoice that we are not losers of many witnesses of heroic, individual acts of Christian Faith and fortitude of these daughters of St. Benedict, in trying circumstances. They were written for the edification and emulation of the community, and we are now privileged to share them with their descendants.

To meet a difficulty which arose these Editorial Notes are fittingly transposed from an introductory position to the last of all. Finally I have to thank Mother Prioress and her community for patience in my own difficulties, and also for putting me in communication with the one she knew would be the most welcome correspondent. J. S. H.

INDEX

OF PERSONS AND PLACES

COMPILED BY MISS EDITH RIX

* An asterisk signifies more than one entry on a page
[n] Signifies a note on the page

Abbot[t], Alice, 264; Ann, 206, 208, 211; Jane, 197; Rich[ard], 251; Sarah, 251; Thomas Burgess, priest, 132, 145, 165*[n]
Abel, [surname wanting], 221
Abergavenny, 136*, 137*, 144
Abraham, Jane, 208; Laurence, 208; Mary, 208
Ackers, Margaret, 205
Adams, Adamos, *see* Adams
Adamson, Alice, 286, 318, 322, 331; Eliz[abeth], 286*; Hugh, 286, 299, 319; Jane, 286, 293; John, 307, 329; Mary, 298; Richard, 318; Tho[ma]s, 286, 318
Adcroft, Mary, 333; Matthew, 333; Winefrid, 333
Ad[d]ams, Adamos, Cicely, 199; Dorothea, 4; George, 138; Mary, 143, 298; Robert, bart., 4; Rowland, 143; William, 161
Ad[d]erton, Ann, 222; Bridget, 284; Elizabeth, 222; Peter, 248, 259; Will[ia]m, 259
Addis, Ann, 142, 152*, 153*, 154, 155, 156, 157*, 158*, 159; Elizabeth, 152*, 156, 161; James, 142, 151, 152, 153*, 154, 156, 157, 158, 159, 161; John, 159; Joseph, 142*, 156; Mary Ann, 151, 159; Philip James, 157; Sarah, 154; William Edward, 158
Aderton, *see* Adderton
Adlington, Margaret, 193
Adshead, Adam, 325; Magdalen, [Maddlen,] 323, 325; Will[ia]m, 325
Ady, Jane, 286
Agazzari, Alphonsus, S.J., 14-43 *passim*, 70-75 *passim*, 80, 81, 94, 95
Ailwork, Ailworth, Carol, 201; Catherine, 201; Mary, 307; Rich[ard], 201
Ainsworth[y], Aynsworth, Eliz[abeth], 272, 274, 287, 288, 302; Elizabeth Mary, 288; Ellen, 241; Francis, 302; Joseph, 241; Ralph, 267, 277*, 288, 302; ——, Mr., 301; *see* Answorth
Albrighton, Salop, 114[n]
Alcester, Warwicks., 211[n]
Alcock, Ann, 210; Elizabeth, 215, 217, 219, 221, 250, 252; Gilbert, 210, 274, 279, 325; Margery, 226, 239*, 245*; Pelly, 209; Richard, 251, 259, 267, 278, 293; ——, Miss, 235; ——, Mrs., 310; ——, Mr., 204*, 310
Aldred, Robert, S.J., 183
Aldreth, Elizabeth, 290; John, 290; Martha, 290
Ales, John, 255; Rob[er]t, 255
Alice, [surname wanting], 219, 330
Alington, Giles, 123*[n]; Margaret, 123
A[lisk ?], Ann, 205; James, 205; Mary, 205
Allen, Allane, Allin, Ann, 237; Catharine, 147, 148, 150*, 151; Celia, 222; Elizabeth, 222; Gabriel, S.J., 20, 21; John, 147, 148, 150, 157, 207; Margaret, 196*, 205, 207, 209; Mary, 147, 148, 152, 156, 157, 232, 233; Patrick, 196*; Sarah, 157, 158; William, 123*[n], 205, 207, 209, 222, 254; William, Cardinal, 16-105 *passim*, 169*, 170
Allonson, ——, *olim* Newport, *see* Watson, 369, 370*
Almond, Thomas Bede, O.S.B., 191, 192
Alne, Great Warw., 396[n]
Alred, Solomon, 30, 31
Alston Lane, Longridge, Lancs., 250
Altenhead, John, 248; Mary, 248
Amanda, O.S.B., 379
Ambleton, Rob[er]t, 237
Amesbury Convent, O.S.A., Wilts., 423
[Amorium], Francis Petre, Bishop of, 180[n]
Ampleforth College, O.S.B., Yorks., 192
Anders, John, 265; Joshua, 265
Anderson, John, 226
Anderton, family 181; A——, 236; Ann, 227; Elizabeth, 232; Francis, bart., 233; Isabel, 241; James, 209, 214, 218*, 232; Jane, 209; John, 225, 240; Mary, 176; Robert, S.J., Ven., martyr, 38, 39; Roger, 176; Tho[mas], 225; Will[ia]m, 264. 301
Andlesark [Anglezark], Lancs., 196*
Andrew[s], Andrus, Alice, 242, 249; Cath[erine], 273; Elizabeth, 264; George, 264, 273; James, 279*; John, 136*, 137; Simon, 136; Teresa, 157
Androld, John, 231; Thomas, 231
Angel, John, 258; Tho[ma]s, 258
Anglaise, ——, 341
Angon, *see* Anyon
Ankison, Catherine, 195

Ann, [surname wanting], 193, 221, 308, 312; George, 144; Mary, 144; ——, Mrs., 218
Anne [Bullein,] queen, 3
Ann[e] Arundell co., Maryland, 127*
Anne of Austria, queen regent of France, 49, 50*
Annis, James, 298; John, 298; Margaret, 298
Annion, *see* Anyon
Answorth, John, 268; Joseph Chrestopher, 268; Mary, 262; Ralph, 245, 256, 262, 268; Rich[ard], 256; *see* Ainsworth
Anthony, George, 134
Antigua, West Indies, 186
Antwerp, 185
Anyon, Anyan, Angon, An[n]ian, Agnes, 197*, 204; Charles, 208; George, 196*, 199*, 207, 208, 209, 211*, 213, 214, 216, 217, 218*, 219, 229, 230; William, 202; *see* Aynion
Ap[p]leby, Helen, 387*; Maria, O.S.B., 338, 358, 387-393 *passim;* Thomas, 387*, 389
Appleton, Anne, 258, 296; Cath[erine], 296; Ed[war]d, 221, 226, 244, 253*, 269, 296; Elizabeth, 269; John, 202, 221, 256, 331; Mary, 226, 244, 256, 341
Aquaviva, Claudius, S.J., 13*, 22, 23, 76-98 *passim.*
Arbury, Lancs., 174n
Archbold, Barnaby, 201
Archer, James, 150
Archevêché, Rheims, 13
Arde[r]n, Bridget, 313; Joseph, 313*
Argall, Argoll, Margaret, 123n; Mary, 123n; Richard, 123n; Sarah, 123*n; Thomas, 123n; ——, Lady, 123n
Arkwrite, Ann, 203
Armstrong, Bridget, 291; Henry, 291; John, 263; Margaret, 291
Arnet[t], Richard, 208*, 219, 274; Sarah, 194; Susan, 208
Arnold, Joan, 245; Mary, 232; Nelly, 267; Richard, 221*, 230, 232, 235, 241, 242, 247, 251*, 294
Arro[w]smith[e], Char[les], 244; Edmund, [martyr, S.J. ?], 40*n, 41; John, 252; Mary, 262; Will[iam], 230, 244, 262
Arthorn, Rich[ard], 232*
Arthur, [surname wanting], 316; Anne, 181; Daniel, 181; Francis, *vere* Mannock, priest, 181, 182*
Arundel[l], family, 64, 65; Ann[e], 127*; Blanche, 127; Clara, 127; Elizabeth Maria, 127; Frances, 127; Katharine, 127; Mary, 127*; Margaret, 127; Thomas, baron of Wardour, 127-130 *passim*, 188; William, 127; ——, Mr., 114; [Anne,] Lady, 129
Ascroft, Ann, 252; Mary, 319; Thomas, 232
Ash, *see* Esh
Ashe, *see* Nashe
Asher, Rob[er]t, 229; Tho[ma]s, 229
Ashton, Agnes, 176, 178; Anne, 266; Charles, 266; ——, 178, 276
Ashton, Lancs., 185*
Asly, Helen, 259
Asmall, Ferdinand, 114
Aspinal, Elizabeth, 203; James, 203, 239; John, 239; Mary, 239
Aspull, Wigan, Lancs., 185
Asshewell Hall, Finch[ing]feld, Essex 6,
Asthley, *see* Astley
Astley, Lancs., 178
Ast[h]l[e]y, Ann, 319; Ed[ward], 306, 319; Helen, 300, 306, 311, 319, 326; John, 306
Asto, Mary, 299; Richard, 299; Tho[ma]s, 299
Aston[e], George, 204; James, baron, 183; Molly, 204
Atherstone, Warw., 428
Atherton, Athurton, Bridget, 255; Eliz[abeth], 280, 316, 328; Henry, 300; Jane, 239; John, 328; Tho[ma]s, 328
Atkins, ——, 124
Atkinson, Barbara, 200, 240, 250, 251, 261; Bart[holomew], 236; Daniel, 200; David, 245; Ellen, 204; John, O.S.B., 191
Aughton, Char[les], 250; John, 252
Augustina, O.S.B., 33
Austin, Eliz[abeth], 229; John, 237; Margaret, 202; Mary, 204; Rich[ard], 229, 237; ——, Mrs., 246
Aylwardston Castle, Kilkenny, 11
Aynion, Aymion, Geor[ge], 223, 227, 228?, 229; *see* Anyon
Aynsworth, *see* Ainsworth

Bade, Mary, 194
Badger, ——, Mr., 121*
Bagnal, Anna Teresa, O.S.B., 407
Bagshawe, Christopher, priest, 115*
Bail, ——, Mrs., 200
Bailey, Bayl[e]y, Ann, 147, 148n, 149n, 150, 151, 152*, 160; Thomas, S.J., 18, 19, 38, 39, 64, 65; William, 160; ——, Dr., 42, 43; ——, 169
Baines, [Peter Augustine], Bishop of Siga, 138
Baites, John, *als* Lodge, priest, 112
Baker, Augustine, O.S.B., 334-70 *passim*, 403; Mary, 316; Thomas, 6, 9
Balger, *see* Boulger
Ball, Bale, Ann, 203; Mary, 236, 326; Peter, 203; ——, Mrs., 200
Ballard, John, 139; Richard, 139*, 140; ——, 139
Balliol College, Oxford, 115*
Balter, Neeston, 241
Baltimore, Cecil Calvert, baron, 127*, 128,

129*, 130; John Carroll, Archbishop of, 187; ——, Lady, 129*
Baltimore, Longford, 127
Baltimore, Maryland, 127*
Banaber, Cath[erine], 304, 308; Eliz., 315, 332; John, 304; Mary, 304
Banbury, [William] Knowles, Earl of, 3*
Banks, John, 296, 306; Margaret, 306; Martha, 291, 306*; Will[ia]m, 296
Ban[n]ister, Bannester, Amanda, O.S.B., 395; Ann, 193, 207, 212, 219, 259, 283*, 291*; Edmund, 226; Ellen, 203, 226, 230; Ellen [Elizabeth], 235; Eliza[beth], 223, 275; Isabel, 212, 283; John, 193, 195, 207, 212, 220, 268, 272, 281, 283, 291, 309; Mary, 291; Tho[ma]s, 323; Will[iam], 331; Wills [?], 226
Banton, Bantham, Banten, Ann, 247; Eliz[abeth], 253; Ellen, 202, 246, 253, 266, 277; Helen, 299, 300, 310; N——y, 277
Barber, Mary, 214*; ——, 124
Barbican, London, 122*, 126*n
Bardfield, Bardfeild, Essex, 6, 9
Bareford, *see* Burford
Barkenwood, Henry, 238; James, 238
Barker, Barkor, Elizabeth, 197, 214, 216, 218, 235; Isabel[la], 200, 223; Jane, 266; John, 7*, 8, 10*, 266
Barlow, Barloo, Alice, 268, 275; Geo[rge], 262; Mary, 262; Rudisand, O.S.B., 336; ——, Mr., 107
Barn, *see* Barnes
Barnan, Hugh, 155; James, 137
Barnard's Inn, London, 4
Barnbow, Barwick, Yorks., 112, 350*
Barn[e]s, Barn, Dorothy, 126n; Eleanor, 126n*; Eliz[abeth], 231; George, 310; John, 303*, 310; Mary, 303, 310; Richard, 126n; Rob[er]t, 326; Sophia, O.S.B., 396; Tho[ma]s, 243; ——, 173*, 228
Barnet[t], Ann, 325; Cath[erine], 251; Jos[eph], 251
Barns, *see* Barnes
Barnsley, Yorks., 110n
Barret[t], Ann, 313; George, Protestant clergyman [?], 113*; William, 171, 172*; ——, S.J., 30, 31
Barrie, *see* Barry
Barrow, Ailes, [? Alice], 266; Alice, 288; Edward, 260, 273*, 288; James, 260, 288; Marg[are]t, 279; W[illia]m, 279
Barrow-in-Furness, Lancs., 174
Barry, Barrie, Cath[erine], 291; Edw[ard], 251; Judith, Judy, 251*
Barten, Bartin, *see* Barton
Bartlett, *see* Bercelett
Bartoli, ——, S.J., 42, 43
Barton, Barten, Bartin, Bartum, Agnes, 242, 244, 257; Ann, 202, 227, 271*, 289, 294, 298, 302, 312, 315, 327, 330; Cecily, 238; Charles, 327, 330, 243; Cuthbert, 312, 331; Dorothy, 279, 280, 282, 313, 327; Elizabeth, 231, 261; Ellen, 257; George, 207; Hen[ry], 238, 258*; Hugh, Hugo, 253, 272, 279, 286*, 312, 314; James, 199, 216, 217, 219, 220, 226, 227, 228, 231, 235, 242, 271*, 278, 322, 323; Jane, Jennet, 312*, 331; John, 312; Jo[h]n Tho[ma]s, 272; Jonathan, 240; Mary, 240, 282, 286*, 294, 312, 314; Ric[hard], 279; Sylvester, 286*; Tho[ma]s, 312, 331, 343
Barwick, George F., 179n
Baskerville, Eleanor, 124n; Thomas, 124n
Basln, Pat[rick], 255
Basson, Richard, 329*; Rose, 329
Batter[s]by, John, 299; Tho[ma]s, 201
Baughan, *see* Vaughan
Bause, Jo[h]n, 312
Bavand, ——, 32*n, 33*n
Bavisor, *see* Vavassour, 112
Bawdwyn, Evelyn, 169; Nicholas, 168, 169; ——, priest, 170, 173
Bawls, Ann, 206; John, 206; Mary, 206
Baxtendale, Anne, 285; Elizab[eth], 285; Jonathan, 285
Baxter, Eliz[abeth], 276, 296; Jeane, 256; Robert, 124*; Tho[ma]s, 256
Bayl[e]s, Christopher, martyr, 40, 41
Baynham, Monm., 138
Baynham's Farm, Welsh Bicknor, Monm., 162
Bayton, Elizabeth, 156; Frances, 155; James, 157; Sarah, 155, 157; Thomas, 155, 157
Beachfield, Flints., 106
Be[a]ghan, Bearan, Ann, 317; Catherine, 329; Eliz[abeth], 290; Hugh, 273, 295; Jane, 316; Mary, 295; Sarah, 295; Susanna, 273
Bearnsdale, Monm., 108
Beats, *see* Betts
Beaument, [Mary], O.S.B., 378*, 379*
Bebsy, Eliz[abeth], 327
Becket, Becquet, Ann, 309; Elizabeth, 196; Ja[me]s, 224; Joseph, 196; Margaret, 224
Beckwith, ——, Mr., 109
Becquet, *see* Beckett
Bedford, Leigh, Lancs., 186
Bedingfield, Anthony, S.J., 183*, 184*, 185*; Francis, 183; Henry, 124n; Mary, 2*; Thomas, 2*
Bedlow, ——, 350
Beedoch, Mary, 224
Bees[e]l[e]y, Beez[e]l[e]y, Helen, 326; Henry, 281; Joseph, 239, 243, 273; Mary, 203, 261, 297, 302, 308, 319, 322, 326, 332; Ruth, 332; Thomas,

261*, 272, 273, 281, 297, 308, 316, 319*, 326, 332; William, 297, 308
Beeston, family, 123n; Andrea, 123n; Christopher, priest, *vere* Hutchenson, 123*n; James, 134; Jane, 123*n; Robert, 123n
Be[e]tham, B[e]ethom, Alice, 251; Ann, 296; Eliz[abeth], 278, 295, 318, 330; Ellen, Helen, 229, 295, 330; Jane, Jean, Jenny, 198, 221, 258, 271, 296, 318; Jane [Elizabeth], 244; Joseph, 237, 242, 270, 271, 280, 284, 293, 295, 296, 298, 299, 300, 305, 306, 318*, 330; Margaret, 280, 306; Martha, 264, 290; Mary, 270, 296; Richard, 318; Thomas, 198*, 202, 222*, 229, 231, 237, 251, 264, 270, 273, 278*, 290, 295, 296; ——, Mrs., 202, 253, 260, 273, 306; ——, priest, 107
Beez[e]l[e]y, *see* Beesley
Belarby, Mary Gertrude, O.S.B., 395
Belch[i]er, Belch, Mary, 208, 211; Thomas, 140; Urcilla, 140*n
Bell, Catherine, 202
Bellard, Bellart, Henry, 303, 321, 332
Bellew, Elizabeth, 290
Bellis, Bella[s], Elizabeth, 248; Mary, 199; Rice, Rees, 197*, 198*, 199*, 218
Belmont, Herefs., 192
Bemester [Beaminster], Dorset., 171
Benion, Benian, Benyien, Eliz[abeth], 243, 244; Mary, Molly, 238, 250; Rich[ar]d, 255, 263, 264
Ben[n]et[t], Dennis, 251, 264, 271, 282, 301; Edw[ar]d, 264; Ja[me]s, 271; Marg[are]t, 251, 282; Rachael, 135; Rose, 301; Sarah, 301; Timothy, 248
Benson, Marg[are]t, 242; Mary, 285; Nic[holas], 271; Samuel, 285; Timothy, 271, 285
Bent, Mary, 198
Bentley, Ann, 320; Joseph, 320; William, 320
Benyien, *see* Benion
Bercelett, Bartlett, ——, Mr., 113*
Berchill, Bertchal, Marg[are]t, 297; Mich[ael], 244; Will[ia]m, 297
Berchley, Mary, 228*
Berchonough, Ja——, 259
Bergen, Bergin[s], —— Meroda, marquis of, 3*; Mary, 243, 264; Michael, 219, 243
Berington, Frances, 157; William, 157
Bermingham, Gerald, 198
Bernard, St., *quoted*, 355
Bernard[y], Ann, 268; Ja——, 262; Richard, S.J., 18, 19; Stephen, 262; Tho[ma]s, 238; William, *vere* Husband, priest, 107*n
Berne, Joseph, 196
Berry, Berrie, Ann, 218; Elizabeth, 217; James, 217, 234; John, 284, 295, 308, 323, 325; Joseph, 218*, 230; Mary, 218, 234; Mary Scholastica, O.S.B., 397; Matthew, priest, 111; Paul, 230; Peter, 218; *see* Verry
Bertchal, *see* Berchill
Bertin, James, 259
Bertinot, Ja——, 261
Beswick, ——, Mrs., 236
Beswick, Ellen, 229; John, 229
Beth, Dennis, 319; Helen, 319; Joseph, 319
Betham, Bethom, *see* Beetham
Bet[t]s, Beats, Betss, Cor——ls, 274; Denis, 204, 240, 248, 255, 263, 274, 290, 299; Eleanor, 290; Ellen, 204; Helen, 299*; James, 290; John, 263; Margaret, 240; Mary, 255; Tho[ma]s, 248
Bevens, ——, Mrs., 228
Bibb[e]y, Elizabeth, 325; James, 316; John, 325; Martina, O.S.B., 400
Bichleth, Cecilia, 221; John, 221
Bi[c]kerstaf[f][e], Big[g]erstaf[f], Ann, 194; Cicely, 212; Dorothy, 195; Eliz[abeth], 226; Henry, 217; James, 212; Jane, 200, 230; John, 195, 204, 217, 219, 225, 237; Margaret, 225; Mary, 212, 245; William, 195*, 198, 200, 212*, 219, 244
Bicknor Court, Glouces., 135
Bicksteth Street, Liverpool, 185
Bide, Ellen, 236; Mary, Molly, 246, 251; Pat[rick], 251
Big[g]erstaf[f], *see* Bickerstaff
Bigland, Ann, 202
Bilbao, Bilboa, Spain, 100*, 101*, 188
Billing[e][s], Ann, 209*, 213, [223], [251], 275; Christopher, 213; Eliz[abeth], 251; Henry, 190, 199, 209, 212, 213, 220, 223, 245; Isaac, 133; James, 251, 275*, 277, 303; Jean, 199; John, 303; Mary, 303; Tho[ma]s, 275, 303
Billington, Bellington, Ann[a], 141*, 149; Ann Sarah, 141, 146, 147; Charles, 140, 142; Francis, 140; Hannah, 147; James, 140; John, 134, 140*, 141*, 145, 146*, 147*, 149, 160*; Mary, 140*, 141*, 146, 147, 149*, 150, 151*, 152*, 160, 161*; Samuel, 140; Sarah, 140*, 141, 147*, 149
Bil[l]sborrow, Bil[l][s]barrow, Ellen, 195, 201, 226, 233; Richard, 293, 294; W[illia]m, 252
Bingham, Mary, 156
Binington, John, 266
Birch, Ann, 293; John, 293; Margaret, 293, 329
Birchal[l], Birchill, Ann, 318, 328; Bridgett, 212; Eliz[abeth], 195, 318, 328*; James, 194, 212, 285; Jno——, 195; Mary, 212; Peggy, 285; Tho[ma]s, 318, 328; William, 285; *see* Burchill
Birchson, Marg[are]t, 301
Bird[e], Charles, 246; Daniel, 234; Ellen, 266; Frances Teresa, O.S.B., 428; James, 217*, 234, 242, 246, 266;

Louisa, 428; Susy, 241; Tho[ma]s, 241; *see* Burn
Birdsal[l], Ann, 310; Cottam, 299, 310, 314, 319, 331; Eliz[abeth], 299, 310, 319, 331; Mary, 299; Sophia, 331; ——, Mr., 306
Birmingham, 174
Birum, Ja[me]s, 308
Biseley, [? Thomas], 205
Bishopsgate, London, 169
Bixter, Jane, Jennet, Jean, 269, 270, 282
Black, Bla[i]ke, Bridget, 327; Catherine, 327; Charles, 332; Daniel, 250, 264, 332; Eleanor, 289*; Francis, 289*; Hugh, 265, 322, 327; Isabella, 239; John, 193; Mary, 250, 332; Michael, 239; Sarah, 243
Blackbord, Tho[mas], 209
Blackb[o]urn[e], Blakeb[o]urn, Blakebarn, Blekbern, Blackboarr, Ann, 178, 208, 214, 216, 233; Catherine, 328; Eliz[abeth], 253, 274, 293, 304, 328; Ellen, 216; Hugh, 282, 293, 304*, 315, 328; John, 208, 214*, 250, 278; Joseph, 315; Lydia, 298; Mary, Molly, 236, 250, 293; Richard, 178; Robert, 236, 250, 253*, 259, 260*, 274, 298, 304, 322; Thomas, 208, 216, 220; W[illia]m, 274; ——, 315
Blackbrook, Monm., 134, 189
Blackshaw, Blackshee, Blackshy, Eliz[abeth], 266; Jean, 257; Mary, 276, 296, 302, 309, 314; Sam[uel], 257, 266, 276, 302*
Blaike, *see* Black
Blak[e]burn, *see* Blackburn
Blakeledge, Blakelidge, Blakolidge, Ann, 199, 227, 229; Eliz[abeth], 332*; Mary, 199, 307, 330; Robert, 307; William, 199; ——, 200
Blakestone, ——, Mrs., 248
Blakolidge, *see* Blakeledge
Blakstock [?], ——, 193
Blanchard, Blanchart, [? Blunshert], Ann, 213, 275; Ellen, 195, 213, 233, 262; Hannah, 219; Hel[en], 262; John, 195, 201, 213, 233; Mary, 238; ——, 219
Blayne, Maurice, *als* Gruffith, priest, 60n
Bleaklock, Bleaklost, Ann, 210
Bleakney, James, 285; John, 285; Mary, 285
Blekburn, *see* Blackburn
Blevin, Blivin[g], Ann, 199; Catherine, 200, 201*, 202, 230, 243, 248; Margaret, 208
Blewett, Nicolas, 171
Blisland, Cornwall, 168
[? Block], Edwin, 205; Margery, 205
Bloundel[l], *see* Blundell
Blue Boar, Holborn, London, 170*
Blundel[l], Blo[u]ndel[l], Blunden, Blundall, Blunder, family, 181*, 190; Alice, 205; Ann, 209, 273; Bryant Thomas, 206; Cath[erine], 277; Eliz[abeth], 266, 290, 413; Frances, 205; Henry, 188*, 189*; James, 206, 212, 240; Jane, 200, 209, 248, 290, 321; John, 230, 290; Joshua, 278*; Laurence, 240, 248, 257, 266*, 321; Mary, 206, 212, 254, 260, 264, 278, 290; Nicolas, 181, 182*, 209; Peter, 212; Rich[ard], 234, 244; Tho[ma]s, 257; Will[ia]m, 321; ——, Mr., 183, 184; ——, Miss, 184; ——, 217
Blundeston, Laurence, 1*n; Margaret, 1*n
Blunshert, *see* Blanchard
Blunt, James, 248
Bobison, Henry, 194; Susanna, 194
Bodwell, Charles, *vere* Gwynne, *als* Brown, priest, 126n
Bodye, ——, 173
Boile, *see* Boyle
Boilen, Boilan[d], Christian, 266, 269; Margaret, 211; Mary, 211; William, 211
Bois, William, 202
Bold, Ann, 315; Luke, 315; Will[ia]m, 315
Boller, Cath[erine], 215
Bolron, Robert, 110n
Bolton, M[ar]y, 271*, 286
Bond, Ann, 154; Edward, 222; Elizabeth, 222; James, 221; John, 221; Mary Clare, O.S.B., 398*, 399*, 402, 431
Boners, Ann, 199
Bonn, Anne, 262; Henry, 262
Bonner, Edmund, bishop of London, 52n
Bonny, John, 203, 234, 252, 255, 256
Booker, Frances, 150; Mary, 150
Booth, Ann, 216; Jos[eph], *vere* Marmaduke Dalton, priest, 110, 111; Thomas, 194, 213
Bootle, Lancs., 215
Bord, James, 225
Borger, Elizabeth, 209
Borgia, Francis, S.J., Saint, 46*
Borromeo, Charles, Saint, 40*, 41, 42
Boss, Ja[mes], 273; John, 273
Bostock, Bostoke, Prostoke, Helen[a], 212, 295, 300; Isabel, 212, 254; James, 263; John, 228; Margaret, 217; W[illia]m, 212, 217, 228, 254, 263; ——, priest, 108
Bosvile, Hugh, 135, 136; John, 135, 136; William, 137
Bouchil, Jeffry, 201; Sarah, 201
Boudrot, Magdalene, 251
Bough, Jane, 248; Rich[ar]d, 248
B[o]ulger, Balger, Els——, 214; James, 214*; *see* Bulger
Boulton, Grace, 193
Bourdaloue, ——, author, priest, 188
Bourn[e], Edward, 327; Helen, 325; George, 322; Ja[me]s, 325; Margaret, 239; Mary, 314, 322*; Phil[ip], 239

Boushard, Ann, 202; George, 202
Bowen, Michael, 309
Bown, *see* Brown
Bowsey, Francis, 6, 9; William, 6, 9
Boyce, Boys, Ann, 283, 290; Elizabeth, 148*, 151, 152, 153; John, 242; Mary Ann, 151; Patrick, 151
Boyd[e], Boid[e], Edward, 263; George, 325, 331; Hel[en], 278; Isabella, 247; John, 234, 314; Margaret, 331; Mary, 322, 325, 331; Robert, 243, 247, 263, 270; Tho[ma]s, 270; Will[ia]m, 243, 325
Boyer, Judith, 217
Boyland, Boyl[e]n, Boylin[g], Boylon, Christian, 255; Eliz[abeth], 250; John, 239, 250, 253; Margaret, 193, 207; Mary, 315; Rich[ard], 239; Tho[ma]s, 261; William, 193
Boyle, Boil[e], Bridget, 250; Catherine, 225, 231*; Charles, 305; Christian, 235; Edward, 229; Hugh, 295; John, 260, 280, 295, 305, 318, 319, 320, 325, 331; Laurence, 211*; Mary, 200, 320, 328, 330; Peggy, 268; Sarah, 295, 305, 307; Will[ia]m, 229, 250
Boyme, Michael, 299
Braddocks, Braddox, *see* Broadoaks
Brade[y], Bre[a]dy, Catherine, 219; Ellen, 236; Helen, 290; Henry, 227; Ja——, 276; John, 227*, 236, 276, 288, 290*; Martha, 201; ——, 219
Bradl[e]y, Alice, 212, 263; Bridget, 215; Elizabeth, 208; Elsie, 285; James, 212; Jane, 214; Margaret, 207; Tho[ma]s, 296
Bradney, J[oseph] A[lfred], *quoted*, 143n, 144, 164*
Bradock, Breddock, Mary, 239; ——, Mrs., 218
Bradokes, *see* Broadoaks
Bradshaw, Bra[d]shy, Ann, 279, 302, 308, 311, 328*; Daniel, 252; Easter, 231, 245; Eliz[abeth], 279; Ellen, 238; Jane, 291; John, 264, 302, 311, 328; Joseph, 302, 311; Margaret, 201; Rich[ar]d, 330; W[illia]m, 201, 231, 238, 245, 252, 279*, 291
Brakens, Ann, 198; Margaret, 198; Matthew [Malhen], 198
Bramason, William, 320
Brambridge, Hants., 108
Bram[p]ton, Yorks., W.R., 112
Brann[ig]an, Branagan, Brannagen, Brannegin, Bran[n]in[g], Brannigen, Ann, 297, 307*, 323; Ed[ward], 278; Ellen, Eleanor, 196, 216; Isabel[la], 279, 321; James, 216; John, 216; Philip, 278, 290, 297, 307, 321, 323; Terence, 196, 216; William, 297
Bransby, Yorks., 109*
Brashy, *see* Bradshaw
Bray, Peter, 235; ——, 170
Brazendale, Mary, 178
Bready, *see* Brady
Brecon, 136, 153, 162
Breddock, *see* Braddock
Bredy, *see* Brady
Brenand, Teresa, O.S.B., 395
Brent, Ann, 293; Christina, O.S.B., 363; Eleanor, 285, 318; Elizabeth, 305; Elizabeth, O.S.B., 335*, 339, 341, 354, 366; Helen, 293, 305, 316; Henry, 293, 305, 316; Mary, 285; William, 335
Brescia, 40, 41
Bresland, Michael, 314
Bretherton, Eliza, 206
Brettargh, Ellen, 178; Richard, 178
Brew[er], Breuer, Ann, 270, 280, 285; Deborah, 290, 301, 329; Grace, 208; John Bede, O.S.B., 188, 189*; Rich[ar]d, 290; Sarah, Sally, 279, 283, 311*; [*name deleted*], 319
Brewerton, Ann, 204
Brewet, Jean, 205
Bri, ——, O.S.B., 367
Brian[t], Brians, Anna, 321; [Alexander], S.J., martyr, Ven., 38, 39; Jeremiah, 330; [Peter], 267, 271, 275, 277; ——, Mr., 145; *see also* Bryan
Bride, Ann, 291, 300; Eleanor, 285; Helen, 322*; Hugh, 291; Mary, 268; Robert, 291, 300*; Susanna, 285; Tho[ma]s, 285, 204, 237, 238, 240, 271, 272, 279, 297, 303, 322; ——, Mr., 268
Bridge, Cath[erine], 289, 305; Ellen, 229; Henry, 255; Rich[ard], 270
Bridget, [*surname wanting*], 230
Bridgett, Thomas E., C.SS.R., *quoted*, 59n
Bridgewater, Somerset, 172*
Bridport, Dorset, 125*n
Brien, Dan[ie]l, 280; Ja[me]s, 280; John, 304
Brierley, Harwood, *quoted*, 110n
Briers, Cath[erine], 217
Briggs, Clement Kane, 140; Frances, 141; Frances Teresa, 134, 140; John, 140*, 141; John Henry Lindsey Scudamore, 142; Maria, 141
Bright, Sam[ue]l, 264
Brindle, Placid, O.S.B., 402*
Bringhurst, Isaac, 125*n
Brisco[w], Pet[er], 281; Tho[ma]s, 272, 281, 283
Brisk, Sarah, 298; Tho[ma]s, 298; Will[ia]m, 298
Bristow, Richard, priest, 64, 65
British Museum, London, 179n
Broad Oak, Garway, Herefs., 162, 163*
Broadoak[s], Braddocks, Bradokes, Broadocks, Braddox, Broddaks, Wimbish, Essex, 1*n, 3, 4*, 6, 148

Brockholes, Joseph, 190
Brockholl[e]s, [Brockells], Essex, 8; Manor of, Essex, 7*, 8, 10*
Brockle, Tho[ma]s, 278; Will[iam], 278
Brocock, Will[ia]m, 129
Broddaks, *see* Broadoaks
Brodly, Edmund, 217
Brodway, Will[ia]m, 270*
Brokesby, *see* Brookesby
Brom[b]ley, Ann, 318; Jane, 318; Stephen, 286*, 287*, 300, 310, 316, 321*, 332; Thomas, 318
Bromelow, Bromilow, *see* Broumelow
Bromwich, Andrew, priest, 108
Bronbill, Bronbid, *see* Brownbill
Brooke, Ann, 213, 218; Robert, 6, 9; William, 6, 9
Bro[o]kesby, Dorothy, 2*; Mary, 2*; William, 2*, 26, 27; Winifred, 2*
Brookfield, Catherine, 287; John, 287; Margaret, 287; Rob[ert], 287
Brook Lodge, Sussex, 11
Brough Hall, Yorks., 187
Broughton, Jane, 283
Broughton Hall, Yorks., 413*
Bro[u]melow, Bromilow, Ann, 310*, 331; Frances, 310, 331; Helen, 310; Thomas, 298, 304, 310*, 311, 315, 323
Brown, *see* Browne, Bodwell
Brownbill, Brownbell, Bronbill, Bronbid, Ann, 199, 209, 218, 220; Ellen, 200*; James, 210; Mar——, 195*n; Mary, 195, 275; Thomas, 182*, 194, 195*, 211, 220, 225, 270, 275; ——, Mrs., 182; ——, Miss, 227, 242, 244*
Brown[e], family, 64, 65; Andrew, 194; Anne, 284*, 295, 299*, 313, 323*; Ann Mary, 245; Anthony Mary, Viscount Montagu, 127*; Barn[y], 239, 246; Bridget, 246; Charles, 220, 293; Charles, *vere* Gwynne, *als* Bodwell, priest, 126n; Dorothy, 195; Edward, 218, 220*, 227, 232, 239*, 240, 241; Eleanor, 318; Elizabeth, 220*, 256, 328; Elizabeth Susanna, 227; Esther, 256, 308; Frances, 293; George, priest, 108; Grace, 201; J——, 221; Ja——, 254; James, 239; Jane, 207, 293; John, 210, 220, 272, 293; Mary, 127*, 195, 207, 326; Matthew, 308; Michael, 308; Patrick, 256; Peter, 293; Sarah, 244; Tobias, 217; Robert, 232; William, 207, 275, 293; ——, captain, 245; ——, priest, 107; ——, Mr., 228; —— Mrs., 218, 222, 251, 254, 280; ——, Miss, 202; [negro servant], 254; ——, widow, 173*; ——, 310
Bruckfield, Eliz[abeth], 323; Esther, 323; Robert, 323
Bruen, *see* Bruin
Brünn, 68, 69
Bruges, Catherine, 336
Bruges, 187, 192; Little College S.J., 187
Bruin, Bruen, Ann, 302, 306; James, 326, 329
Brumborough, Cheshire, 195
Brussells, Flanders, 174, 339
Bruten, John, 229; Joseph, 229
Bryan, Briant, O'Brien, Daniel, 234; John, priest, 106; Peter, S.J., 186*
Bryn, Flint, 183
Br——, Cath[erine], 304
Bucher, James, 210; Jane, 210; John, 210
Buck, Ann, 208; Christine, 208; Will., 208
Buckholt, Dixton, Monm., 163*
Buckhurst, Thomas Sackville, Baron, 52, 53*n, 54, 55
Buckingham, Mary, O.S.B., 394
Buckley, Helen, 297; John, 297; Margaret, 297
Buckstone, Mary, 135; *see* Buxton
Buesd, Jane, 224
Bulger, Bulg[?e], Andrew, 208; Elizabeth, 208; James, 208, 216, 221; Peter, 227; Thomas, 215; *see* Boulger
Bullar, Buller, Agnes, 267; Ann, 303; George, 315; Grace, 259; Isabel, 291, 303, 315, 327; Ja[me]s, 263, 277; Jean, 259; John, 259, 267, 273, 277, 291, 303, 310, 315, 327; Mary, 291; William, 263
Bullard, Winifred, 312
Bulle[i]n, Bullin, Bullan, Ann[a], 247, 289, 298; Ann, Queen, 3*; Christ[ophe]r, 277; John, 260; Margaret, 219; M[ar]y, 277; Tho[ma]s, 225, 232, 234; Thomas, Earl of Wiltshire, 3; Winifred, 310; ——, *see* Carey, 3
Buller, *see* Bullar
Bulton, *see* Oulton
Buon, Michael, 300
Burch[e], *see* Burke
Burchill, Mary, 202, 219; *see* Birchall
Burck, *see* Burke
Bures Hall, Suffolk, 183
Burford, Bareford, 154*n; Elizabeth, 154*, 161*; Jane, 155; John, 154, 155, 161; Joseph, 154
Burgess, Eliz[abeth], 277; Thomas, Bishop of Clifton, 132, 145*
Burgh, Marie, 141
Burk[e], Burch[e], Burck, Alice, 250; Ann, 199, 274, 331; Barry, 199; Eliz[abeth], 328; Fanny Xaveria, 11; James, 245; John, 282, 328*; Patrick, 261; Mary, 248; Rich[ard], 282; Rob[er]t, 273; William, 11; ——, Mrs., 224, 236, 248
Burn[e][s], Bird, Alice, 233, 238, 244, 253; Andrew, 230, 238, 239, 243, 245, 252; Ann, 198; Anth[ony], 239; Barnaby, 225; Bart——, 253; Edw[ar]d, 250, 261; Ellen, Eleanor, 196, 236, 245, 301; [?] Esther, 219; Henry, 230; James, 241, 246; Jane, 239; Jean,

257; John, 219, 225, 244; Marg[are]t, 256; Mary, Molly, 241, 253; Michael, 221, 245, 301; Patrick, 239, 258; Phil[ip], 230; Sarah, 273, 301; Simon, 257; Thomas, 230, 236, 244, 245*, 247, 252; Timothy, 241; William, 196, 198*
Burton, Hugh, 279; Rich[ard], 279; Thomas Adhelm, O.S.B., 192
Burton-on-Trent, 194
Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, 183
Bustud, John, 225; William, 225
Butcher, Amandus, O.S.B., 394
Butler, *see* Buttler
Bu[t]t[er]l[e]y, Alice, 199, 200; Andrew, 255; Margaret, 224; N——, 230; Tho[ma]s, 223, 224; ——, Mrs., 229.
But[t]ler, Alice, 252; Ann, 214, 216, 290, 303; Christopher, 190, 277, 280, 290, 303, 314, 323; Eleanor, 327; James, 252; Jane, 276; John, 327; Margaret, 280, 303; Mary, 272; Nicholson, 287; Patrick, 327; Philip, 299; Rich[ard], 230, 290; Richard Bernard, O.S.B., 191
Button [? Boughton], Cheshire, 108
Buxter, ——, 304
Buxton, Buckstone, Christopher, martyr, 40, 41
Byrn[e], Byram, Byern, Ann, 208, 215, 275, 309, 326; Briant, 215; Den[nis], O.S.F.M., 136*; Edmund, 208; Edward, 215; Elizabeth, 298; Ellen, 193; Hannah, 208; Helen, 290, 299; James, 295, 309, 326*; Michael, 193, 196, 206, 295; Patrick, 216, 290, 299*, 312; Paul, 306; Rose, 215; Sarah, 295; Tho[ma]s, 309
Byrne, Ashton, Lancs., 185
Bytham, Eliz[abeth], 256; Joseph, 256; Tho[ma]s, 256

Cabbage, Cubbage, Cubbige, John, 233; Thom[as], 264, 271; Win[ter], 247, 249
Cadal, Joseph, 224*
Cadwallader, Mary, 154
Caens, Ann, 217; Ellen, 217
Caerleon, Monm., 137, 165
Caerwent, Monm., 135
Caffrey, Hubert Michael, O.S.B., 193
Caimus, ——, Dr., priest, 40, 41
Cain, Eleanor, 276
Caiton, Cath[erine], 248; John, 247; Tho[ma]s, 248
Cala[t]han, Calag[h]an, *see* Callighan
Caldwell, Arthur, 289; George, 218; Marg[are]t, 289
Calf, ——, Mrs., 232; ——, Miss, 233, 238
Cal[lig]an, Cal[l]ag[h]an, Cal[l]a[t]han, Callin[g], Callon, Alice, 203; Ann, 220, 256, 278, 332*; Cat[herine], 279; Daniel, 203, 246; Elizabeth, 203, 243; James, 236; Jane, Jean, 220, 301; John, 226, 301; Laurence, 332; Mary, 246; Mic[hael], 255, 278, 279; Nicholas, 256; Peter Ignatius, O.S.B., 191; Tho[mas], 220; William, 223, 301
Callipolis, *see* Smith
Callon, *see* Callighan
Calvert, Ann, 127*; Cecil, baron Baltimore, 127*, 128, 129*, 130*; ——, Lady, 129*; ——, priest, 111
Cambo[r]n[e], Cornwall, 122*n
Cambray, Francisco de Carondolet, Archdeacon of, 120*; Convent, 396n
Cambridge, 54n, 64*, 65, 115*
Cam[p][b]el[l], Camp[ble], Canrel, Cannel, Cainmel[l], Caunnels, Kaunnell, Ann[a], 195, 266, 268, 291*, 301, 315; Barab——, 276; Bridget, 205, 246, 258, 267, 274, 332; Charles, 332; Daniel, 139, 251; Donaley, 246; Ed——, 295; Eleanor, 275, 288; Elizabeth, 291, 295, 307; Ellen, 243, 246; Frances, 139*, 140*; Fran[cis], 246; George, 240; Hannah, 207*, 211, 213, 217; Henry Martin, O.S.B., 192; Ja[me]s, 280; John, 246, 252, 260, 266, 280, 291, 301, 315, 321; Judith, Judy, 210, 231; Marg[are]t, 332; Mary, 139*, 246, 251, 295, 316; Miles, 301; Patrick, 207, 210, 211, 214, 321; Richard, 240, 321; Sarah, 315; Tho[ma]s, 243, 252, 261, 275, 291, 299, 301 ——, 307*, 315, 316; W[illia]m, 139, 261
Campion, Edmund, S.J., martyr, Blessed, 22-43 *passim*, 68*n, 69*, 78*n, 80*, 81*, 86-89 *passim*, 98-101 *passim*
Can[a]ley, John, 199; Pat[rick], 230; Rebecca, 199
Cane, *see* Kane
Canley, *see* Canaley
Canncan, Catherine, 206
Cannel, *see* Campbell
Cannington, Somerset, 401*, 402, 403, 404*, 406, 413, 427*, 431; *see* Court House
Cannon, Mary, 254*, 271*; Tho[ma]s, 243; William, 243
Canrel, *see* Campbell
Canterbury, John Whitgift, protestant archbishop of, 116*n, 121
Canterbury, ——, 43
Cantuar, *see* Whitgift
Cantwell, Tho[ma]s, 234*
[Capecci], Ferdinard, S.J., 14-27 *passim*
Capper, Jos[eph], 312; Mary, 312*
Carb[erre]y, Margaret, 221; Mary, 198
Carden, Edw[ard], 241
Cardwell, Catherine, 203; Thomas, 203
Carens, Philip, 200
Car[e]y, Carew, Carys, Catherine, 208; Clementia, O.S.B., 335, 336, 339*,

340, 353, 354*, 359*, 366, 390; Elizabeth, 339; Henry, baron Hunsdon, K.G., 3*; Henry, viscount Faulkland, 339; John Maurus, O.S.B., 192; Katherine, 3*; Maria, O.S.B., 363; ——, *olim* Bullein, 3
Carfoot, Catherine, 294; Eliz[abeth], 300; Helen, 300; Rob[ert], 300; William, 294
Cariss, Cha[rles], 262; John, 262
Carlidge, Geor[ge], 247
Carlton, Yorks., 110*n, 112*, 182
[? C]arman, Jane, 198; ——, 204
Carnes, Stephen, 321
Carney, Cath[erine], 329; James, 329; John, 329
Carol[l], *see* Caryll
Carondolet, Francisco de, Archdeacon of Cambray, 120*
Carpenter, Hermenegild, S.J., 183*, 184; John, 152, 153; Mary, 152, 153; William, 152
Carr, Frances, 116; James, 230; Patrick, 326; Robert, viscount Rochester, earl of Somerset, 116*
Carrent, Ann, 194
Carr Hall, Wilts., 183
Car[r]ol[l], Caryll, Ann, 203, 225, 236, 284*; Anthony, S.J., 187*; Barn——, 277; Bernard, 211, 213, 236, 258; Brian, 215; Cath[erine], 222, 228, 244*; Edward, 203, 234, 237*; Frances, 281; Frances Helen, 291; Helen, 283; Hugh, Hugo, 234, 260, 267; James, 221; John, 239, 297; John, Archbishop of Baltimore, 187; Mary Ann, 234; Patrick, 284; Philip, 108;——, Mr., 267; ——, Mrs., 273.
Carter, Cartan, Carty, Ann, 239, 300; Cather[ine], 301*; James, 301*; John, 329; Marg[are]t, 329*; Mary, 305; Peter, 301; Tho[ma]s, 312
Carthage, Foy, Herefs., 160n
Cartwright, Mary, 704
Caruff, ——, Mrs., 234, 240, 247
Carus, Frances, 177; Sarah, 177
Car[v]on, Pat[rick], 279
Case, Ann, 129, 231, 248, 319; Betty, Elizabeth, 213, 256, 285, 319, 331; James, 213, 233*, 244, 256, 265*, 319; John, 129, 213, 233, 244; Mary, 233; Richard, 129, 319; Thomas, 256, 265
Casey, Mary, 152; Thomas, 152
Cashly, Cashey, John, 283; Molly, 204
Cas[s]ed[y], Cassidy, Cassody, Abigail, 160; Ann, 319; Bartley, 322; Catherine, 328; Charles, 209, 254; Jane, 205; James, 319; Jo[h]n, 277, 296; Johnston, 310; Mary, 205, 209, 296; Matth[e]w, 277; Patrick, 319; Peter, 160, 209, 254
Castaloe, Castoloe, Henrietta, 218; William, 218; ——, Mrs., 210
Cat[a]rell, Catheril, Jane, 268; Margaret, 315, 328, 330; William, 268
Catholic Chapels, *see under towns respectively*
Catholic King [Spain], [Pedro II.] 60, 64
Catrer, Catro, Eliz[abeth], 267, 280
Catterick, Alice, 185
Caufe, Marg[aret], 281
Caulin, Ann, 302; Henry, 302; Mary, 302
Caunce, Henry, 312
Cave, *see* Grius, Will[ia]m, 325
Cavena[h], Cavenan, Cavanough, Caverner, Cavenenigh, Cavenah, Catherine, 303, 314; Ellen, 202, 203, 331; Eliz[abeth], 229; Esther, 314; James, 240, 247; John, 303, 314; Margaret, 202, 240, 303; Tho[ma]s, 247; *see* Cuvenagh, Kavenagh
Cawden, John, 213; Rebecca, 213; Thomas, 213
Cawfield, ——, Mrs., 243
C[?]ayn, Cayle, Eliz[abeth], 311; Mary, 261.
Cecil, Sissell, Robert, Earl of Salisbury, 118*, 119; ——, two professors, 173
Ceilchay, see Culcheth
Cerle, Jane, 1*n
Chaberline, ——-, Mrs., 223
Chadwick, Chad[d]ock, Agnes, 322; Alice, 326; Clara, 298, 301, 302, 308; Eleanor, 287; Eliz[abeth], 287, 313, 319, 321, 326, 331, 332*; Helen, 313; John, priest, 187, 188*; John, 193, 232, 301, 302, 308, 322, 323, 325; Joseph, 308, 321; Margaret, 196, 197, 230, 282, 287; Mary, 255, 326; Rob[ert], 301, 302; Samuel, 232, 255, 282, 287; Sarah, 193, 270; Thomas, 313, 319, 321; William, 196, 326
Chaffer[s], Chafres, Chilffer, Ann, 195, 218, 259, 286, 318, 320; Anthony, 286; Elizabeth, 218, 278, 294; James, 254; Johnson, 273; Mary, 271*, 286; Richard, 195, 218, 220, 243*, 254, 259, 273, 278, 286, 326, 329; Robert, 286, 318; Rob[er]t Joseph, 232; Thomas, 278; Will[iam], 249; Will[iam] Jos[eph], 237; ——, Mr., 225, 232, 237, 266; ——, Miss, 266
Chamberlane, Chamberlene, Bridget, 198, 218
Chamber[s], David Dunstan, O.S.B., 192; ——, priest, 114*
Champ[t] d'Al[l]ou[e]t[t][e], Monastery of Good Hope, O.S.B., Paris, 347, 348, 358, 365, 368, 370, 371, 376, 402
Chandler, Ann, 199; John, 199
Chanler, *see* Charnley

Chant[e][r]el[l], Chantrill, Ann, 231, 319, 331; Darcy, 201, 231, 239; Elizabath, 239, 322, 329; Mary, 201, 262, 268; ——, Mrs., 231
Chaplin, Michael Anselm, O.S.B., 190.
Chapman, John, 6, 9
Chapel Street, Liverpool, 208
Chard, Somerset, 172
Charles I., 5, 110n, 339, 372, 376; II., 5*, 350
Charles Borromeo, Saint, 40, 41
Charles Edward, prince, 184*, 185
Charles, Clara, 159; Teresa, 159
Charlinch, Somerset, 116*
Charnley, Cha[r]nler, Churnelly, Alice, 279; Ann, 281, 291, 299*; Cath[erine], 281, 308; Dorothy, 151; Eliz[abeth], 280, 284; Ja[me]s, 278, 290, 291, 308, 321, 331; Jane, 291; John, 228, 236*, 279; Jos[eph], 203, 258, 266, 278, 281, 299; Marg[are]t, 324; Mary, 258, 291, 299, 300, 301, 321*, 332; Peter, 278; Tho[ma]s, 228; ——, 203
Char[n]ock, Charnick, Edward, 318; Elizabeth, 209, 211; Helen, 305; James, 238, 295, 305*; John, 237*; Joseph, 238; Margaret, 237; Mary, 295, 305, 318; Peter, 238; Rich[ar]d, 295, 305, 318; Robert, novice S.J., 18, 19; Tho[ma]s, 287, 295
Chasty, *see* Chester
Chediock, *see* Chidiock
Cheek Lane, *see* Chick
Chelm[e]sford, Essex, 6, 8
Chene, *see* Shene
Cherry, Cath[erine], 325
Chester, [Edmund Keene], protestant bishop of, 185, 187
Chester, Chesty, Ja[mes], 272, 299*; M——, 227; Tho[ma]s, 272, 282; ——, captain, 201, 224; ——, 199
Chester, 62, 63, 182
[Chick], Cheek Lane, St. Sepulchre's, London, 122
[Chidiock], Chediock, Dorset., 416
Chievers, Michael, 216
Chilchay, Chulshy, *see* Culcheth
Childwal[l], Lancs., 195, 196, 207
Chilffer, *see* Chaffer
Chillam, Peter, 241*
Chillington, Staffs., 108
Chipping, Lancs., 174
Chojey, John, 317
Cholmley, ——, 109*
Chorley, Elizabeth, 181; Richard, 181
Chorley, Lancs., 181*, 188
Chorley, *vel* Gillibrand Hall, Lancs., 181*
Chorley Street, Liverpool, 187*
Christchurch, Oxford, 107*n
Christchurch [-Twineham], Hants., 107, 127-130 *passim*
Christian, Ann, 213, 218; Jane, 213, 307; Mary, 213; Philip, 213, 218*, 300, 307; Robert, 225*; ——, Mr., 236; ——, Miss, 277
Christy, Charles, 227; John, 229
Chri[t]chl[e]y, Chretchley, Chritchey, Alice, 282; Ann, 231, 239; Eliz[abeth], 234, 255; Ellen, 207; George, 205, 207; Margaret, 220; Mary, 205*, 207, 239; Tho[ma]s, 231, 239; William, 255
Chulshy, *see* Culcheth
Churcher, John, priest, 107
Churnelly, *see* Charnley
Civitar, Siveter, Rose, 249*, 260, 318, 328; *see* Sybster, Synister
Clagett, Dorothy, Dorothea, 4*; Elizabeth, 3*, 4; Richard, 3*, 4; Wiseman, 4; ——, Colonel, 4
Claisson, *see* Clarkson
Clancy, Clansey, James, 198, 224*
Clark[e], Ann, 271, 297, 307, 313; Barnaby, 273, 307; Bernard, 266, 286*; Bridget, 255*, 257; Cath[erine], 282; Daniel, 241, 271; E—— John, 118; Elizabeth, 218, 221, 302; Ellen, 228; Eneas, 297, 309; George, 221, 302; Helen, 286, 307; Henry, 275; Ja[me]s, 281, 307, 313; Jane, 277, 287*, 303; John, 118*, 119*, 120*, 227, 229, 235, 273, 275, 298; Margaret, 307; Mary, 199, 246, 262, 266, 277; Matthew, 199, 229; Rich[ard], 222, 223, 235, 241, 313; Susan[na], Susy, 220, 239, 277; Thomas, 223, 235; William, 235, 307; ——, Mr., 227, 230; ——, Mrs., 218, 230, 237, 241*, 249
Clarkson, Claisson, Classon, Clerkson, Ann, 252, 279, 308, 314, 324; Anna Maria, 318; Daniel, 260; Elizabeth, 275; Henry, 270, 318; James, 294; John, 295, 318; Margaret, 318; Mary, 318; Matth[ew], 273; Perpetua, 294, 298, 305; Sarah, 315; Thomas, 256, 282, 324; Will[iam], 260, 273; ——, Mr., 269
Claughton, Lancs., 190
Clayton, James, priest, 170; ——, priest, 113*; ——, 113*
Clearwell, Glouces., 135
Clemens, Susan, Susy, 200*, 215
Clementia, O.S.B., *see* Carey
Clenog, Morris, [Maurice Clenock,] Dr., priest, 47*
Clerkenwell, London, 3, 116, 123-126 *passim*
Clerkson, *see* Clarkson
Cleve, Eliz[abeth], 254
Cleveland, John, 321
Cleveland, Yorks., 111*
Clevis, Eliz[abeth], 239
Cliffe, Yorks., 111*
Clifton, family, 183, 190; Bella, 236;

Cuthbert, 184; Elizabeth, 184; Juliana, 225; Thomas, 188*, 189; Thomas, bart., 184; Thomas Burgess, bishop of, 132; ——, Mr., 220; ——, Miss, 217
Clifton, Lancs., 184, 225
Clinton, Eliz[abeth], 314, 325; James, 198, 199, 314; Thomas, 314, 325*
Closon, Bodwin, 229; Will[iam], 229
Clough, John, 303; Ralph, 288; Sarah, 288, 303; Tho[ma]s, 288, 303
Clover, Mary, 284
Clytha, Monm., 166
Cockering, Coccering, Isabel, 200, 228; John, 200
Cockshead, Ann, 329
Cock[s]hoot, Cookshoot, Catherine, 195, 215; Edmund, 193, 215; Joseph, 195*, 215; Mary, 215; Prudence, 215
Cod, Will[iam], 224
Codrington, Bonaventure, priest, 107
Coesneau, *see* Quyno
Coffey, Francis, 151; James, 150, 151, 152
Coffice, Elizabeth, 326
Cofield, Will[iam], 244; ——, Mr., 244, 251; ——, Mrs., 251
Coguey, Cogui, Bernard, Barnard, 327, 332*
Coid, Ellen, 261
Colan [? Coghlan], Mary, 317
Colbeck, Edward, *vere* Hunt, 107*n
Coleman, Charles, 231; James, 150; Jane, 150; Sarah, 150; William, 6, 9
Coleford, Glouces., 135, 138
Colgan, Fran[cis], 225; Peter, 225
College, Catholic, London, 127; Yorks., 114; of Physicians, London, 115
Colley, Eleanor, 199
Colliard, Ann, 206
Collier, Eliza, 178
Collingridge, Bernardine Peter, Bishop of Thespiae, 161; ——, priest, 409
Collin[g][s], Collyn, Ann, 267; Cath[erine], 309; Charles, 236, 261; Elizabeth, 154; James, 245; Jane, 202; M——, 236; Mary, 271; Mich[ael], 202, 245, 261, 271; Nicholas, 267; Patrick, 329; Phil[ip], 221, 251*; Sarah, 306, 307, 321; Will[ia]m, 306*, 307, 321, 327; William Joseph, O.S.B., 191
Colonna, ——, Spanish Ambassador, 120*, 121
Colothan, Alice, 198; Thomas, 198
Coltley, Maxton, Dorset., 172
Colwich, Prioress of, O.S.B., *contributor*, 334
Colwich, Staffs., 431.
[Comana], Matthew Gibson, Bishop of, 188*, 189
Commercial Road, London, 11
Commin, Sarah, 230
Commobet, ——, S.J., 102, 103
Como, [Tolomeo Galli,] Cardinal of, 45, 46*, 47*
Compagna, Province S.J. of, 186
Compter prison, Wood Street, London, 123n
Compton, Hants, 107
Con——, Ann, 207
Conath, Catherine, 300; John, 300; Michael, 300
Conception nuns, Abbess of, 377*
Conch, ——, Mrs., 202
Concilia, Eliz[abeth], 321
Condroy, Condrey, Condron, Ann, 326; Martha, 326; Mary, 196, 326; Peter, 282, 326; Thomas, 196
Coney, Michael, 208
Coniers, *see* Conyers
Conlan, Christopher, 332; James, 310, 324, 327, 332*; Mary, 324, 332; Moses, 324
Connel[l][e]y, Conolly, Conl[e]y, Ann, 305; Eliz[abeth], 305; Henry, 232*; Jo[h]n, 232, 305; Martha, 329; Mary, 329; Patrick, 239, 305; Peter, 266*, 329; Thomas, 287
Conner, Con[n]or, Ann, 212, 218, 237, 270; Catherine, 200, 203; Eliz[abeth], 278; John, 242, 244, 289*, 312; Judah, 255; Judy, 244*; Marg[are]t, 279; Martin, 289, 312; Mary, 289, 312; Peter, 279; Owen, 238; Rog[er], 202, 238, 244, 279; Rose, 328; R[ichar]d, 249; Tho[ma]s, 242; ——, Mr., 279
Connick, Elizabeth, 288
Con[n]igen, Gonigen, Barn[ab]y, 246, 276; John, 238; Martha, 246; Mary, 276; Sarah, 238
Connoway, Margery, 207
Constable, Harry, 109*; Mary Joseph, O.S.B., 396; ——, 109*
Conway, Con[e]r[o]y, Ann, 276; Cat[herine], 269; Edmund, 233; John, 205, 267; Margery, 205; Mary, 269; Peter, 266*, 276; Sarah, 200; Thomas, 215, 219*; Wm., 269, 270, 276
Conyers, Coniers, Catherine, [Elizabeth], O.S.B., 376-387 *passim*; Cuthbert, 376; Lucy, O.S.B., 377, 379, 383, 384, 393; Ralph, 376; Samuel, 38, 39
Coogan, John, S.J., 13
Cook[e][s], family, 123*n; Bridget, 123n; Charles Francis, O.S.B., 191; Edward, 154, 161; Elizabeth, 123n, 159, 161; Elizabeth, O.S.B., 334*n, 394; Helen, 260; John, 227; Joseph, 221, 227; Margaret, 123n; Mary, 156, 161, 203; Teresa, O.S.B., 334*n, 372, 394; Thomas, 221; William, 123n, 203, 240*; ——, Mr., 123

Cookshoot, see Cockshoot
Cookson, Elizabeth, 207; Henry, 207; John, 207
Cooly, Mary, 266*
Coombs, W[illia]m, 139
Co[o]p[e], Alice, 209, 287; Ann, 209, 287; James, 209; John Hautenville, 4
Cop[p]el[l], Copple, Copwell, Copper, Coppow, Edward, 319; Eleanor, 288; Eliz[abeth], 262, 327; Ellen, 274; Isabel, 330; James, 250; Jane, 250; John, 247*, 250, 252, 262, 266, 297; Joseph, 288, 327; Marg[are]t, 330; Mary, 252, 261*, 288, 327; Mich[ael], 252; Rich[ard], 252; Tho[ma]s, 252, 261; Will[ia]m, 252, 261, 270, 274, 288, 297, 319, 320, 330
Copperas hill, Liverpool, 187
Coray, John, 300
Corbett, John, 329
Cordwell, Arthur, 256
Corf[f][e], Marget, 219, 223, 258
Corker, Maurus, O.S.B., 348, 351, 370, 371, 373
Corless, family, 174; Ann, 174, 178*; John, 178
Cornelius, John, novice S.J., 18, 19
Cornellys, John, priest, 170, 171, 172
Cornforth, Tho[ma]s, 111
Corns, Ann, 277
Corol, James, 236*
Corron, Ann, 208; Edward, 208*
Corseley, Hannah, 301
Corsfy, Elizab[eth], 285
Corsica, 188
Coscombe, Dorset., 172
Costo[l]lo[w], Costerlock, Ellen, 207, 223, 228; James, 248; Jordan, 207; Jordan Samuel, 207; Mary, 248; ——, Mr., 228; ——, Mrs., 223
Cottam, family, 64, 65
Cotter, James, 316
Cotton, ——, widow, 371
Cottop, Judith, 307
Couch, Anne Teresa, O.S.B., 395
Coughlan, Elizabeth, 152*; James, 152
Coughton, Warw., 396n
Couley, Coulay, Est., 243, 245; Sarah, 248
Counce, Eliz[abeth], 289; Henry, 289; Mary, 289
Couper, *see* Cowper
Couplus, Mary, 248; W——, 248
Couran, Patrick, 323
Courcy, Peter, 257
Courtfield, Monm. [now Heref.], 131, 134, 135, 138, 141n, 156
Court House Convent, O.S.B., Cannington, Somerset, 427*, 428*
Cour[t]ney, Courtenay, Alexander, 229; Anne, 245, 255, 282; Catherine, 211; Edw[ard], 228; Esther, 241; Henry, 221; Law[rence], 221, 228, 237, 242, 245; Roger, 229
Covert, Thomas, 42*, 43*; ——, 102*, 103*, 104, 105
Cowen, John, 290; Mary, 290*
Cowl[e]y, Cowling, Ann, 270; Cat[herine], 280; Hen[ry], 252*, 259, 265, 270, 276*, 280, 308; Mary, 265, 287, 291, 297, 318; W[illia]m, 259*
Cow[l]son, Anne, 324; Jane, 311, 324; Mary, 311
Cowper, Cooper, Couper, Amandus, O.S.B., 404; Ann, 244, 308; Charles, 267; Francis, 272; George, 198, 200, 216, 218, 225, 235, 240, 251, 258, 267; John, 236, 258; M——, 266; Mary, 240, 308; Michael, 253; Peter, 304, 308; Ralph Wilfrid, O.S.B., 191; Thomas, 236; Will[ia]m, 240, 244, 246, 251, 253, 256, 257, 272, *quoted*, 115*n; ——, Miss, 234
Cox[e], family, 140*n; Elizabeth, 140, 143; George Bede, O.S.B., 179*, 192; Maria, 141; Mary, 140; Mercy, 140*, 141; William, 140*
Coxhead, Ann, 321
Coxhoe, Coxa, Kelloe, Durham, 114*
Coyle, Archib[al]d, 265; Eleanor, 265
Coyney, Edward, priest, 108
Craff, Edward, 256; George, 256
Crafton, Francis, 270; Geo[rge], 270
Craik, Mary, 327
Crane, Dan[iel], 254; Judy, 200; Rich[ard], 254; Susan, 197, 225; Susan, ——, 197
Crathorn, ——, Mr., 299
Craven, Ann, 235; Edward, 319; James, 237; John, 319*; Margaret, 319; Mary, 327; Richard, 318, 319; Will[iam], 235
Crawder, John, 260*
Crawford, Eliz[abeth], 221, 226
Crawl[e]y, Cro[w]ley, Cornelius, 205; James, 200, 232; Margaret, 258, 288, 291, 293; Sally, 232; ——, Mrs., 198, 218, 220, 228, 237, 253, 265*
Crean, Owen, 225
Creighton, ——, Mrs., 126
Cresner, Mary, 150
Cressy, Hugh Paulin Serenus, O.S.B., 430
Cretchley, *see* Crutchley
Crier, John, 206
Crilley, Den[i]s, 264
Crisp[e], Crips, Dorothy, 218; Frances, Fanny, 228, 232, 264, 268, 288, 289, 294, 299, 302, 317, 323; Mary, 196*, 263, 305, 319, 325; Rich[ard], 221
Critchley, Cretchley, Crutch[ley], Eliz[abeth], 321; George, 225; James, 325; John, 240; Margaret, 221; Mary, 225, 230, 325; Thomas, 212, 224, 225; Will[ia]m, 248, 252, 325; ——, Mrs., 224

Croan, Abigail, 160.
Crocket, Eliz[abeth], 296
Croesfaen, Trebella, Skenfrith, Herefs., 162, 163
Croft, Lancs., 177
Croft[s], Crauft, Ann, 244; Catherine, 195, 200; Charles, 151, 152; Elizabeth, 199, 221, 226, 237, 238, 244*; Hugh, 198; James, 135, 136, 195, 205*, 206, 208, 209*, 210, 213, 214*, 216, 218, 220, 226, 237, 244, 254, 257; Joseph, 195, 218, 220; Marg[are]t, 272; M——, 245; Mary, Molly, 195, 220, 229, 257; Richard Clement, O.S.B., 191; Thomas, 134; ——, Mrs., 247
Crokhourne, Dorset., 172
Croley, see Crawley
Crondson, Grace, 245; John, 245
Crook, Westmoreland, 127*
Crookel, Crookhill, James, 241, 320
Crookem, Ellen, 284
Cropet, Eliz[abeth], 273
Cropper, Helen, 323; John, 332*, 333; Tho[ma]s, 323
Crosby, James, 248; Joseph, 219; Judy, 248
Crosby [Great], Lancs., 182, 183*, 194*
Crosby Hall, Lancs., 181*
Cross, Elizabeth, 200, 233, 252, 257, 310; George, 208, 252, 269; James, 294; Joseph, 294, 310; Rebecca, 310; ——, Mrs., 237, 265
Cross Keys, Holywell, Flints., 106*n
Croston, Lancs., 177*, 185
Crowder, ——, priest, 172
Crowdson, Ann, 204; John, 204
Crowe, Alexander, martyr, 38, 39
Crowland, Edward, 219; John, 219
Crowley, see Crawley
Croxdale, Durham, 114*
Croxteth Hall, Lancs., 181
Croyland, Abigail, 157
Crutch[ley], see Critchley
Crwys, Llangatoc, Monm., 162, 163*
Cubbage, see Cabbage
Cudden, Catherine, 328*; Patrick, 328
Cuerdon, Cuendon, Ann, 271; Edmund, 266
Culchet[h], Culshaw, Culsheth, Culshin, Chulshy, Chilchay, Ceilchay, Kulcheth, family, 185; Alice, 239, 291*, 330; Anne, 208, 213, 286; Ellen, 305; Gabriel, 194, 208, 213, 230, 242*; Helen, 290, 307, 320; Henry, 291; James, 208; John, 180, 206*n, 290, 294*, 295, 296, 297, 298, 300, 305, 307, 315; Joseph, 290, 315; Margaret, 230, 298, 307, 315; Mary, 213, 284, 330; Richard, 320; Robert, 275, 284; Sarah, 284; Thomas, 291; William, 275*, 290, 296, 298, 305, 320
Culcheth, Lancs., 178, 185*, 186*
Cullen, Cul[l]in, Cullum[e], Cullune, Ann, 223, 224*, 225, 231, 276; Catherine, 195*; Cornelius, 213, 223, 233, 234, 282; James, 290; Marg[are]t, 231; Sarah, 290; Tho[ma]s, 222, 223, 224, 228, 231; William, 228, 231, 290, 295
Culloden, 184
Cullum, Cullune, see Cullen
Culshaw, Culsheth, Culshin, see Culcheth
Cu[n]ni[n]gham[e], Ann, 261; Barnaby, 261*, 284, 299, 312; Catherine, 284, 312; Debora, 328; Felix, 297; Ja[mes], 284; John, 283*; Mary, 283, 299; Matthew, 328; Rosanna, 328; Sarah, 258, 283, 299; Tho[ma]s, 299; William, 312
Cunston, Mary, 204; Thomas, 204
Cupolo, Mary, 206
Curden, Edw[ard], 254
Curph[e]y, Curfy, Elizabeth, 262, 301, 308, 329; Hannah, 301*n; Hugh, 262, 301; Mary, 327
Curren[s], Curran[t], Current, Currow, Couran, Edmund, 214; Edward, 199, 226; Ellen, Eleanor, 199, 211, 214; Flora, 196; Grace, 324; James, 196, 226; John, 259; Lawrence, 246, 274; Mary, 246; Patrick, 323; Peter, 274; Thomas, 214
Currigan, Peter, 323
Curry, John, 303; John, S.J., 173*; Mary, 314
Curtin, Nicholas, 193
Curtis, Mary, 332; Winifred, O.S.B., 367, 393
Curzon, family, 186
Cusack, Mary, 156; Michael, 156; Patrick, 156
Custon, James, 247; Nich[olas], 247
Cuvenagh, *see* Cuvenagh
Cwm, Llanrothal, Monm., 131n
Cwmcarvon, Monm., 146, 159

Dagnall, Dagnar, Alice, 303, 311, 321, 328; Ann, 330; Edmund, 311, 321, 323, 330; Elizabeth, 311, 314, 316, 323, 330; George, 311, 321; Henry, 303, 311*, 321, 326, 328, 330; Margaret, 323; Mary, 303, 323; Rich[ar]d, 316; Thomas, 328; Will[ia]m, 323
Da[h]urty, see Dogherty
Da[i]l[e]y, Dealy, Ann, 257, 268; Bridget, 218, 226; Ellen, 237; John, 219, 237; May, 218; Nicholas, 257; Pet[er], 218*, 237*, 268; Richard, 272; Thomas, 307
Dale, William Vincent, O.S.B., 191
Dale Street, Liverpool, 184, 187
Daley, see Dailey

Dalley, Mary Benedict O.S.B., 396
Dallyson, ——, priest, 173*
Dalton, Marmaduke *als* Booth, Jos[eph], 110, 111; ——, *olim* Darcey, 110, 111
Dalton, North, Yorks., 110
Daly, see Dailey
Danby-on-Wiske, Yorks., N.R., 124*n
Danby-on-Yore, Yorks., N.R., 111, 186
Dandy, Dandie, Pat[rick], 234*, 246*
Dangerfield, [Thomas,] spy, 110*n
Damont, Mary, 221; Michael, 221
Dane[l]ley, see Donnelley
Daniel, Eliz[abeth], 256, 275, 276, 296, 300, 303, 331; Francis, 288, 289, 302; James, 255; Margaret, 285, 307, 321*, 331*; Samuel, 255; ——, Mr., 202, 224; ——, Mrs., 113, 200, 306; ——, priest, 113; ——, 217, 321*
Danson, Ann, 202; Eliz[abeth], 272
Danver, Thomas, 202
Darbishire, Darbyshire, Derbyshire, Margaret, 230; Mary, Molly, 203, 222, 231, 286*, 296, 304, 308, 321; Mat[thew], 222, 230; [Thomas], S.J., 14, 17, 20, 21, 42, 43
Darcey, ——, see Dalton, 110, 111; ——, baron, 110
Daren, Darel, James, 222; John, 305; Mary, 305; Sarah, 305
Darnley, Mary, 261
Darnwell, Thomas, 284
Darsnuk, Catharine, 307; Mary, 307; Michael, 307
Darton, Barnsley, Yorks., 110n
Darum, ——, Miss, 221
Daubty, *see* Dogherty
Daudel, James, 262; Mary, 269, 306; Patrick, 262
Daughlen, Hen[ry], 239
Dau[g][h]e[r]ty, Dau[r]t[e]y, see Dogherty
Daventry, Staffs., 183
Davi[e]s, Davyes, Davey, Alice, 248, 287, 318, 330; Ann, 151, 152*, 157, 160, 211, 246; Charles, 211, 226, 238, 246, 252, 268; Eliz[abeth], 242, 252, 262, 267*; Ellen, 204, 250; Frederick, 262; Helen, 258; Gilbert, 330; James, 226; Jane, 318; John, 122*n, 137, 151*, 152*, 201, 226, 231, 238, 242, 250, 258; John, prot. vicar of Monmouth, 133*n; John, prot., 160; Laur[ence], 277; Marg[are]t, 201, 276; Martha, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158; Mary, 211, 238, 239, 252, 330; Mary Ann, 152; M[at], 243, 318; Patrick, 260; Richard, 136*; T——, 145; Thomas, 122*n, 125*, 133, 137; William, 152, 157, 231, 293, 318; William Austin, O.S.B., 191; ——, Mrs., 200, 201, 224, 228, 237, 245
Davis[on], 264; Helen, 257; Pat[rick], 259, 268; ——, Mr., 264
Davyes, *see* Davies
Dawson, Ann, 277; John, 277; Margaret, 274, 285*; Mary, 280
Day, Eliz[abeth], 296; John, 296; Will[ia]m, 296
Deacon, Ann, 196
Dealtry, ——, Mr., 112
Dean[e], Eleanor, 307; Jane, 307; Will[ia]m, 307; William, priest, martyr, 38, 39
Debden, Essex, 3, 9*
Dee, John, priest, apostate, 52n, 53*n
Deechan, Margaret, 293
Deering, Ja[me]s, 315; John, 315; Sarah, 315
Delany, Deley, Ann, 199, 206*; Bridget, 279; Charles, 199; Jo[h]n, 278
Dempsey, James, 201
Dennet[t], James, 247, 272, 283, 299, 309, 320; Ellen, 234; Jo[h]n, 308; Joseph, 299; Martha, 327; Mary, 268, 283, 298; ——, Mr., 299; ——, Mrs., 299
[? Denis], Ellen, 231
Derby, 62, 63; [? West], Lancs., 219
Derbyshire, *see* Darbishire
Derkson, Fred[eric]k, 270*; Mary, 270*
Derry, John, 272
Desimpel, Emilius Augustine, O.S.B., 193
Despiet, Bernard, 298, 326; Esther, 326; Frances Eleanor [Helen], 298, 300; Francis, 326; Joanna, 310; ——, Mr., 310; ——, Mrs., 310
Deureux, *see* Devereux
Dev[e]lin, Ann, 320; Cath[erine], 251; Isabel, 239; Margaret, 295, 320; Peter, 295, 320; Will[ia]m, 295
Dever[e]ux, Deverix, Deureux, Ambrose, 211; Cath[erine], 312*; Christopher, 312, 313; Frances, 116; John, 230; Michael, 312; Nicholas, 230; Robert, Earl of Essex, 116*
Devine, Devign, Devans, Anne, 262; Cecily, 258; Edw[ar]d, 267; Elizabeth, 284; Henry, 203; Jane, 241; John, 231; Mary, 236, 284; Patrick, 231, 236, 241, 258, 262, 267, 284; Peter, 322
Devist, Elizabeth, 205
Devlin, *see* Develin
Dey, ——, captain, 244
Dicconson, Dick[i]son, Dickeson, Cath[erine], 294; Edward, Bishop of Mallus, 183, 184; Eleanor, 289; Hen[ry], 294; Prudence, 255, 262, 265, 288*, 289; Robert, 294; Thomas, 256; William, 185, 255, 256, [? 261], 265, 268, 289
Dieppe, Normandy, 169
Diery, John, 203

Digby, William Jerome, O.S.B., 190, 191
Dignan, Dignum, Dignend, Digtaum, Ann, 215; Char[les], 242, 252, 254; Mary, 215
Dillon, Bridget, 221, 298; Cath[erine], 274, 296; Charles, 286; Edmund, 243; Elizabeth, 222; Garrot, 257; Gerald, 221; Isabella, 286; John, 523; Nicholas, 265; Redmond, 238, 253, 257, 265, 274, 286; Rich[ard], 257; William Placid, 192
Dimont, Arth[ur], 230; Ber——, 230
Dindele, *see* Dinsdale
Dingastow, *als* Llanddingad, Monm., 143n, 162
Dinmore, ——, priest, 112
Dinsdal, Dindele, Margaret, 213; Mary, 213; Patrick, 213
Ditton, Dutton, Dytton, Kent, 6, 9; Lancs., 196, 213
Divine, see Devine
Dixon, Ann, 311; Cath[erine], 311, 322; Henry, 322; Rob[er]t, 311, 322
Dixton, Monm., *als* Welsh Newton, 132*, 146, 161, 163
Dizl[e]y, Alice, 229, 231, 241; Edw[ar]d, 241; Elizabeth, 201
Dizon, John, 251
Dob, Richard, 320
[D][oggets,] Ann, 320; Michael, 320; Tho[ma]s, 320
Do[ghe]rty, Dought[r]y, Dogherdy, Dou-[ga]rty, Docherty, D[a][h]urty, Doughardy, Dau[g][h]e[r]ty, Daughely, Doughly, Dau[r]t[e]y, Daubty, *probably also* Doran, Andrew, 221; Ann, 240, 242*n, 245, 283, 293, 311, 313*; Bernard, Barnard, 198, 221, 234, 240, 245, 253, 255, 269; Catherine, 198, 236, 253; Charles, 255*; Daniel [?], 199; Edw[ar]d, 261, 295, 313; Elizabeth, 195; Fanny, 254; George, 240*; Henry, 217, 227, 242, 253, 262; Hugh, 313; James, 227, 293; John, 221, 233, 283, 305; Manus, 221; Margaret, 311; Mary, 243, 248; Matthew, 195, 244; Meredith, 248; Michael, 240, 283, 293, 311; Patrick, 243; Peggy, 269; Ric[har]d, 269; Robert, 233, 245*; Ros[a], 234, 248; Thomas *vel* Simon Stock, Disc. Cal., 120*n
Doil[e], *see* Doyle
Dolan, John Gilbert, O.S.B., 192
Dol[e]man, Charles, 150*; Charles Thomas, 150; Eleanor, 150; Helena, 150; Frances, 150*; Frances Dorothy, 150; John, 159*; Martha, 149, 150*, 152, 162; Mary, 149; Mary Ann, 149; Thomas, 149*, 150*, 160*n
Dolily, Cecily, 215
Dollen, Christopher, 248
Dolman, see Doleman
Dolochan, see Dullaghan, Christopher, 255; James, 255
Donahow, Arth[ur], 248
Donald, Mary, 255
Doncaster, Thomas, protestant, 190
Don[n]el[l][e]y, Don[n]ol[l]ey, Do[n]nal-[l][e]y, Dane[l]ley, Ann, 246, 297, 305; Arthur, 200, 223, 228, 234, 236, 247, 254, 267; Cath[erine], 226, 248, 261, 277, 310, 322, 326, 332; Catherine Mayhalt, 297; Cicely, 197; Charles, 253, 257, 277*, 278, 310, 312, 321, 326; Ch——d Sarah, 277; Francis, 318; Hannah, 323; Henry, 297, 305; James, 200, 202, 223, 238, 242, 243, 257, 265, 283, 310; Margaret, 326; Mary, 200, 234, 244*, 264, 297, 318*; Michael, 256, 318; Rose, 305
Donovan, Donowen, Donowon, Bartholomy, 226; Daniel, 221, 226, 233; John, 269; Rob[er]t, 233
Doodell, see Dowdall
Doom, Anth[ony], 249
Doran, Dorum, Dorren, Dowran, Ann, 287; Barnaby, Barry, Bern[ard], 222, 231, 238; Bridget, 252*; Catherine, 214, 215, 223, 237; Christopher, 243; Daniel, 276, 296, 304; Darby, 214; Edward, 287, 312; Elizabeth, 265; Esther, 214; Felix, 258, 278; James, 256, 296; Jude, 198; Judith, 219; Mary, 214, 287, 288; Patrick, 237, 275; Peter, 229; Rose, 215, 229, 230, 232; Sarah, Sally, 267, 296; Thierry, 197; W[illia]m, 288; ——, Miss, 225, 249*
Dordogne, Doram, France, 173
Dore, Henry, 6, 9
Dormer[s], [Charles], baron, 144, 180n, 185*; Charles, baron, S.J., 185, 186; Francis, priest, 144; William, 108
Dornent, Alexander, 210; James, 210; Sarah, 210
Dorning, John, 222
Dorren, see Doran
Dorset, Thomas Sackville, Earl of, 118*.
Dorty, see Dogherty
Dorum, see Doran
Douai, Douay, Doway, 13, 26*, 27, 44*n, 45*n, 46*, 47, 62*, 64*, 65, 106-120 *passim*, 127*, 167
Dough[e][r]ty, Dougarty, Doughardy, *see* Dogherty
Doughty, Thomas *Simon Stock*, O.C.D., 120n
Dove, Michael, 330
Dover, Richard Roger[s], protestant bishop of, 60*n, 61
Doway, see Douay
Dowdal[l][e], Doodell, Dowdel, Anna, 256; Laurence, 274; Mary, 260, 271,

274, 279, 286, 290, 300*; Pat[rick], 256, 267*, 274, 284; ——, S.J., 182
Dowlen, Ellen, 230
Downall, Mary, 280; Tho[mas], 280, 312, 322, 323
Downey, Arthur, 332; Cath[erine], 332; John, 332
Downshire, 215
Downside, Midsomer-Norton, Somerset, 166
Dowran. see Doran
Doyle, Doil[e], Doyla, Ann, 260; Catherine, 196; Darby, 243; James, 196*; John, 260; Mary, 196; Miles, 276; Patrick, 327; ——, captain, 228 250
Draycott, ——, Mr., 108
Drayton, Oxon., 125
Drewhurst, Ann, O.S.B., 397
Drogheda, Ireland, 196; deleted, 320
Dromagen, Matth[ew], 229; Pat, 228
Dromgo[u]ld, Drumgold, Drumgole, Dromgoole, Alexander, 194, 215, 222; Ann, 194, 210, 215; Eleanor Teresa, 215; Else [Esther], 256; Fran[cis], 275; Jean, 218; Peter Wilfrid, O.S.B., 192; ——, Mrs., 198, 204, 218*, 222, 229, 232, 234, 238, 250, 256; ——, Mr., 225, 229, 238; ——, 217
Dromore, Capel Wiseman, protestant bishop of, 11
Drumgo[u]ld, Drumgoole, see Dromgold
Dublin, 1*, 215, 216
Ducket[t], Rebecca, 198; Tho[ma]s, 293, 302
Duckworth, Jane, 296
Dudley, [Edmund], 5
Duffield, Duffold, Duffel, Duffeild, Duffill, family, 140n; Elizabeth, 141*; James, 140; Margaret, 132*, 133*, 142; Martha, 140; Mary, 132*, 133*
Duffields Farm, Monmouth, 132n
Duffold, see Duffield
Duf[f]ty, Ann, 265; Terence, 269; ——, Mrs., 261
Dugdale, Jane, 302; Margaret, 302; William, 302
Duggan, Duggin, Ed[ward], 301; Elizabeth, 200; Ja——, 271; Mary Ann, 299; Thomas, 223; Tobiah, 299; William, 200, 223, 271, 282*, 299
Dugget, William, 247
Dugmore, family, 141n; Ann, 141, 147, 148, 149*; Ann Sara, 141*, 146*, 147; Elizabeth, 147, 149; James, 146, 150, 156*; Margaret, 150, 156; Mary, 141, 147; Mary Ann, 150; Sarah, 147, 148; Thomas, 140, 141, 146*, 147*, 148, 149*; William, 146
Duhan, Hen[ry], 272
Dulan, Ellen, 234
Dull[a]ghan, *perhaps* Dolochan [Dologhan], Alice, 315; Ann, 302; Christopher, 302, 315; Mary, 302, 315
Dullard, ——, priest, 430
Dun, see Dunn
Dunbar, John, 193; Mary, 193; ——, baron, 109
Dundalk, Ireland, 193
Dunken, Mary, 330; Susanna, 330; William, 330
Dunkerk, Dunkirk, 379
Dunmowe, Essex, 6*, 9
Dun[n], Agnes, 301; Ann, 264; Cath[erine], 281; Dan[ie]l, 279; Henry, 316; James, 326; Jane, 293, 316, 326; John, 273, 293; Michael, 248, 273, 293, 316, 326; Sarah, 301, 313*; Terence, 264*; Will[ia]m, 301, 313
Dunphy, Bridget, 159; Edward, 159; Helene, 11; John, 159; Marianne, 11
Dunshaughlin, Waterford, 11*
Dunton, Warwicks., 2, 3
Duon, Cyprian, 251
Durham, 62, 63, 114*
Durkenson, Cath[erine], 273
Durryhouse, *see* Dwerryhouse
Durty, *see* Dogherty
Dutton, Edmund, *als* Ireland, priest, 127*; Elizabeth, 291, 303; John, 193, 281*, 291, 303; Tho[ma]s, 291; W[illia]m, 303
Dutton, *see* Ditton
Duzon, François, 327
Dwerryhouse, Durryhouse, John, 262, 314, 330
Dwire, John, 271; Mary Ann, 271
Dytton, *see* Ditton

E[a]gan, Eeagan, Abigal, 267; Ailes, 275; Arthur, 276; Cath[erine], 271; Charles, 265, 276; Hen[ry], 271; Marg[aret], 265; Mary, 276; Rose, 276; ——, Mrs., 428*
Ea[g]les, John N——, 225; Mary, 225; ——, Mrs., 224
East Bergholt, Suffolk, 174
Easter, Mary, 158, 159
Eastom, Easton, Estom, Edw[ard], 201; Elizabeth, 201; Ellen, 252, 254; Margaret, 209; Mary, 201*, 208, 209, 226, 265; Thomas, 208, 209, 226
East Sutton, Kent, 123n
Eastwood, George, 300, 313*, 315; Hannah, 300, 313; Mary, 300
Eathorn, Margaret, 202; Richard, 202
Eaton, Eaten, Ann, 202; Catherine, 255; Eliz[abeth], 232, 254, 267; Michael, 255; Thomas, 199, 202; ——, 197
Eaton Bishop, Herefs., 160n
Eccelstone, *see* Ecclestone
Eccles, family, 174, 178; Agnes, 176, 178, 291; Ann, 174*, 175*, 176*, 178*;

Ann (Philippa), O.S.B., 174, 178; Barth[olomew], 267; Edmund, 174; Elizabeth, 175, 176*, 178; Elizabeth (Catherine), O.S.B., 174, 178; Ellen, 175, 176, 178; George, 174*, 175*, 176*, 178; G[eorge] H[enry], 174, 178; Grace, 281; Harriet, 178; Henry, 174*, 175*, 176*, 178*; Jane, 175, 176*, 178*; John, 175-178 *passim*; John Henry, 178*; Mary, 175*, 176*, 178*; Richard, 175, 178; Thomas, 175, 176, 178*
Eccleston, Eccelstone, family 190; Ann, 270, 291, 303, 317, 321, 325; Edward, 273, 291; Elizabeth, 256, 257, 264, 278; Hannah, 329; Helen, 273; James, 248, 270, 278, 279, 321; John, 248, 254, 257, 259, 260, 270, 273, 279*; Margaret, 254; Mary, 193, 240, 303; Rich[ar]d, 240, 246, 256, 257, 264, 277*, 291, 301, 303, 321; Sus[ann]a, 277; Thomas, 189, 242; Thomas, priest, 181; William, 205, 240, 250*, 254; ——, Mrs., 248
Eccleston, Lancs., 184, 186
Ed[d]en, Edding, Alice, 305; Ann, 286, 294, 305, 309, 314*, 326; Helen, 294; John, 240, 294, 305, 314
Edgcomb, John, 201; Martha, 201
Edge[s], Cha[rles], 282; Eliz[abeth], 282; Thomas, 220*
Edgeworth, ——, priest, 399, 403
Editha, O.S.B., 426
Edmond, [surname wanting], 239
Edmonds, William, 138
Edmund Street, Liverpool, 183-192 *passim*
Edmunson, Elizabeth, 193; James, 193
Edward VI., 55n
Edward[s], Catherine, 329; Dorothy, 273; Edward, 322; George, 247; Helen, 291, 308*, 322; Humphrey, 235; Jane, 329; John, 266, 329; Mary, 276; Richard, 235, 247, 266, 273, 291, 308, 322; Robert, priest, 106; ——, priest, 170, 173
Edwards Wills, Mary, 319
Eeagan, *see* Eagan
Effrin, *see* Hefferan
Eglesfield, Joseph, *vere* Metcalf, priest, 109*
Egton Bridge, Yorks., N.R., 110
Eives, *see* Eves
E—— Jr., *see* Ireland
El[e]y, [Humphrey], S.J., 20, 21, 38, 39; ——, Dr., 169
Elham, Ellam, George, 210, 211
Eligate, Rich[ar]d, 320
Elis, *see* Ellis
Eliz[abeth], [surname wanting], 126, 224, 229, 280, 309, 316, 333
Elizabeth, Queen, 1, 3*, 6*, 8, 9*, 52n, 55n, 58*, 59*, 115*n, 118*, 123*n, 125*n, 168
Ellam, *see* Elham
Elle[n] [surname illegible], 205; [surname wanting], 219
Elle[r]t, *see* Elliott
Ellingham, Northumberland, 182
Ell[i]ot[t][e], Elle[r]t, Barbary, Barbara, 281*, 288, 290, 305, 307, 308, 314*, 316, 320, 321, 329, 330, 332; Cath[erine], 314; Elizabeth, 314; Will[ia]m, 314
El[l]is, Anne, 141, 146, 147, 149, 156*, 158, 161; Daniel, 309; Elizabeth, 147, 155; Helen, 311; James, 147, 148; John, 146*, 147, 149, 276, 287, 314, 328*; Joseph, 149; Margaret, 287, 314, 328; Mary, 157
Ellison, Richard, 286
Elme, Eliz[abeth], 300; George, 300
Elmor, Eliz[abeth], 224
Eltonhead, Eltenhead, Eltonnead, Ann, 129, 332*, 329; Else, 256; Eliz[abeth], 269; Jo[h]n, 256, 269, 281; Marg[are]t, 281
Ely, *see* Eley
Emano, ——, priest, 170
Emanuel, D——, 204
Emb[l]em, Emblen, Cath[erine], 202, 236*, 241, 245; John, 201, 202
Embleton, Esther, 202
Embry, Jane, 134; Maria, 134, 141; Mary, 148, 157, 160, 161; Sarah, 162; Thomas, 134, 138, 141, 144, 150, 161
Emerson, Elizabeth, 203
Emmott, Joseph, S.J., 189*, 190
Empson, [Richard], 5
Enfield, Middlesex, 125n
England, John, 159; Richard, 159; Susanna, 159
Englefield, Francis, bart., 2, 46, 47; Winifred, 2
Englefield, ——, 62*
English Bicknor, Glouces., 135n
English Ladies, Brussells, Convent of, 339
Ennis, And——, 302
Enwood, Mary, 256; Rich[ar]d, 256
Ephem, Pat[rick], 229
Ercall, Salop, 123n
Errington, ——, priest, 114*
Esh, Ash, Durham, 114
Esketh, Alice, 206
Essex, Robert Devereux, Earl of, 3*, 116
Estco[ur]t[e], Dorothea, 234; Giles, 167, 168*, 173
Esther, [surname wanting], 323
Estom, *see* Eastom
Eu, France, 173
Eure, Katharine, 127*; Ralph, baron, 127n; William, baron, 127*; ——, Mr., 129*, 130

Eustace, Christopher, 194; Mary, 194
Evans, Ewans, Alex[ander], 257; Ann, 148; Bennet, 229, 234, 235, 268*, 271, 284; Charlotte, 144; David, 137; Dorothy, 144; Elizabeth, 135, 144, 158, 159, 161, 240; Frances, 144; Frances Mary, 144; James, 231; John, 140, 158, 159, 161; Mary, 144, 232, 252, 256, 259, 265, 268, 270; Michael, 202; Rachael, 202; Sarah, 257; Thomas, 141, 144, 159, 232; Thomas, S.J., 28, 29
Everett, Everade, Dunstan, O.S.B., 339; Ellis, protestant vicar of Perthîr, 166*
Eve[s], Eives, Ben, 247; Ellen, 206, 210; J[oh]n, 196, 206, 210; Margaret, 196, 206, 210, 227; Peter, 230; Rich[ard], 227; Rose, 259, 260; Thomas, 206; William, 6, 9, 210
Ewans, *see* Evans
Ewhurst, Hants., 107
Exeter College, Oxford, 168

Faceby, *see* Faesby
Faceby, Stokesley, Yorks., N.R., 110n
F[a]esby, Feasby, Faceby, Thomas, *als* Roodon, Rowdon, priest, 110*n
Fagan, *see* Feagan
Fairbrother, Catherine, 221, 283, 306, 315; Frances, 223, 312, 332; J[ohn], 209, 233; M[ary], Molly, 198, 219, 225, 228, 230, 245, 247
Fairclough, Robert, 324; Thomas Francis, O.S.B., 191
Fairfax, ——, *see* Widdrington, 373*; ——, count, 373; ——, lady, 373
Fairh[o]urst, Fairest, Elizabeth, 296, 314*; Ja[me]s, 266, 322; John, 296; Peter, 296, 314; Sarah, 314; Tho[ma]s, 276, 309, 314; William, 296
Fairn, Barn[abas], 269; Jo[h]n, 274; Rich[ar]d, 269
Falk[e]ner, Eliz[abeth], 323; George, 314, 323; John, 323, 324; Ric[har]d, 323, 324
Fane, Cath[erine], 302; John, 302*
Fanigan, *see* Fenegen
Fanner, Ann, 301*; John, 301
Fannie, [? Fany], Cath[erine], 251; John, 251; [Y——], Miss, 204
Fannin[g], Ann, 313, 326; Ellen, 212; John, 212, 213, 313, 323, 326*
Fany, *see* Fannie
Farel[l], *see* Farrell
Farrar[s], Ferrar[s], Farrat, Farer, Æmula, 314; Alice, Ailes, 271, 274, 281, 305, 324; Ann, 202, 256*, 274, 277, 330; Bar[na]by, 260; Edw[ar]d, 209, 271, 283, 312; Elizabeth, Betsy, 206, 209, 216, 255, 262, 263, 264, 266, 270, 271, 272, 278; Ellen, 216, 234, 237; Emy, 234; Francis, 272, 330; Helen, 319; James, 206, 209, 216*, 217, 223, 227, 234, 244, 250, 251, 252, 263*, 272, 297, 312; Jane, Jean[nie], 221, 223, 225, 227, 257; John, 217, 223, 235, 243, 246, 250, 253, 255, 262, 263, 272, 275*, 287, 295, 298, 302, 305, 312, 313, 319, 327; Joseph, 295; Mary, 201, 203, 206, 242, 260, 302*, 305, 308*, 313, 314, 324, 330; Ralph, 244; Sarah, 295*, 302, 312, 319, 324, 328; Tho[ma]s, 304, 305, 314; William, 201, 202, 207, 210, 211, 213, 214, 218 [*see* text], 221, 223, 224, 229, 234*, 241, 242, 251, 260, 270, 274, 312
Far[r]el[l], Farrol, Faruld, Bridget, 256; Catherine, [?] Cerath, 216, 248; Eliz[abeth], 296, 307, 328; James, 216*, 296; Jo[h]n, 296, 301, 307, 319, 328*; Mark, 252; Mary, 319*; Michael, 252, 256; Richard, 199, 248; Susan, 199
Farrer[s], *see* Farrar
Farrol, *see* Farrell
Farthy, Michael, 202
Faruld, *see* Farrell
Fauche, Hugh, 267; Marg[are]t, 267
Faulkland, Henry Cary, Viscount of, 339
Fazakerly, Walton-on-hill, Lancs., 179, 190, 194
Faza[r]kerl[e]y, Fezakerl[e]y, Fizakerly, Fisakerly, Alice, 209, 267; Ann, 282, 298; Bridget, 322; Elizabeth, 235, 303; George Bernard, O.S.B., 192; Hawarden, 190; Henry, 282; Howard, 298; James, 223*, 270, 281, 282, 284, 289, 298, 302, 318, 319, 320, 322; Jean, 270; John, 209, 211, 225, 235, 244, 247, 258, 260, 274, 286, 303; Laurence, 303; Margaret, 274, 279, 280*, 282*; Robert, 209, 225, 244; Susanna, 286; Thomas, 209, 270, 282; William, 260, 280*; ——, Mr., 252; ——, Mrs., 252; ——, Miss, 250; *see* Phesakeley
F[e]agan, Cath[erine], 309; Eliz[abeth], 302; Jane, 309; Rich[ar]d, 302, 309; Tob-tha, 272
Fe[a]ron[s], Ferens, F[i]erans, Ferrin, Ferron, Faron, Fieron, Fe[e]ron[e][s], Agnes, 321, 331; Barnard, Bernard, 263*; Cath[erine], 306, 319, 329; Dan[ie]l, 277; Edward, 331; Eliz[abeth], 327, 331; John, 294, 304, 321, 331; Lynn, 327; Mary, 306, 327; Peter, 284, 306; Rich[ar]d, 327, 329; Sarah, 284, 293, 299, 304, 315, 324, 327, 332; William, 293, 306, 311, 316, 318, 321
Feasby, *see* Faesby
Feathernan, Mary, 310
Fee, Hen[ry], 267; Mary, 267

Fee[-]rone, *see* Fearon
Fegen, Francis, 224; Henry, 234, 236, 238, 240, 241*, 247, 250; John, 222; Mary, 222; Neal, 201, 224
Fe[i]ld, *see* Field
Felste[a]d, Essex, 1*n, 9
Felton, Char[les], 232, 243, 255*, 268, 326; Eliz[abeth],243; James,232; Mary,268
Fe[ne]gen, Fanigan, Barny, 237; Edward, 229; Hannah, 230; John, 237; Margaret, 229; Patrick, 275; Susanna, 229
Fenningham, ——, 217
Fenny, John, 235; Mary, 235
Ferans, Ferens, Ferrin, Fer[r]on[e][s], *see* Fearon
Fercher, *see* Forcher
Feren[ce], Barn——, 243; Sarah, 243
Ferist, *see* Feuist
Fern, Bernard, 232; Will[iam], 232
Ferrar, *see* Farrar
Ferry, Maurice, 309
Ferzi, Joanna, 319; Lawrence, 319; Rosolia, 319
Fesby, *see* Faesby
Fetter Lane, London, 115, 116
Fettyplace, Francis, bart., 145; ——, lady, 145
Feuist, Ferist, John, 257, 260
Feu, le, Essex, 6, 9
Fezakerl[e]y, *see* Fazakerley
Fidding, Cecily, 310
Field, Fe[i]ld, Margaret, 206, 210, 215*; Mary, 206; Thomas, 206, 210, 215*, 222*; William, 210
Fielding, Alex[ander], 270; Ele[anor], 272, 295; Hannah, 296; Laurence, 270; Nathaniel, 296; Tho[ma]s, 296
Fierans, Fieron, *see* Fearon
Figen, Edward, 213
Finch, *see* Finchet
Finchead, Finchet, George, 297; Henry, 297; Ja[me]s, 271*; Marg[are]t, 271*; Mary, 297
Finch[e], Ann, 249, 265, 283; Edward,242, 249; Eleanor, 283; Eliz[abeth], 271; Helen, 280, 302; Henry, 270; James, 225, 228*, 235*, 239*, 240, 242, 247, 249, 252, 265, 269, 272, 280, 283, 294, 300, 327; Jane, 236, 239, 247, 258, 273; John, 283; Margaret, 302; Mary, 178; Richard, [?] 198, 271, 274, 283, 302, 307*; Simon Benedict O.S.B., 192; William, 225, 242, 249*; ——, Mrs., 267
Finchfeld, Finchfild, *see* Finchinfield
Finch[in]field, Finchf[i][e]ld, Wetherfeild, Essex, 4, 6, 9*
Fi[ne]gen, Finnegham, Finigam, Finnagen, Finigen, Bridget, 300; Catherine, 214; Ed., 213; Elizabeth, 196, 214; Patrick, 196, 210, 214, 300
Finn[e]y, Catherine, 305; Marg[aret], 305; Tho[ma]s, 301, 305
Firlong, Mich[ael], 306
Fisaherly, *see* Fazakerley
Fisher, Barb[ara], 268; Catherine, 307; George, *als* Musket, priest, 120*n; John, O.S.B., 180n; Joshua, 301, 311, 320; Mary, 301, 311*, 319, 320; Sarah, 301; Thomas Wilfrid, O.S.B., 191*; Will[ia]m, 288
Fishwick, ——, priest, 294
Fitter, Dan[iel], priest, 108; Francis, priest, 108
Fitzger[r]ald, Fitchgerald, Garnutt [sic], 196; Margaret, 280*; Mary, 202, 203; Richard, 202; Thomas, 224
Fitzherbert, family, 64, 65; Robert, priest, 108*; William, 182; ——, Mr., 118*
FitzLucas, family, 1; *see* Lucas
Fitzpatrick, Eliz[abeth], 252; Laurence, 197; Sarah, 321, 323*, 325*, 330
Fi[t]zsim[m]ons, FitzSymons, Fitsim-[m]on[s], Fitzsummons, Fizsims, Ann, 271, 287, 304, 316*; Catherine, 222; Edward, 276, 295; Eleanor, Ellen, 221, 222, 228*; Elizabeth, 227, 295; Felix, 264; Hannah, 287; Henry, 234; Ja[me]s, 276; Jane, 295; Michael, 243; Morris, 194*; Nicholas, 271, 275, 287, 290, 301, 304, 316; Patrick, 227, 264, 268, 269; Robert, 222, 304; Tho[ma]s, 244, 269; William, 199; ——, Miss, 219
Fixar, ——, 173
Fizakerly, *see* Fazakerley
Fizsim[mon]s, Fizsimons, *see* Fitzsimmons
Flaherty, Eliza[beth], 158, 159; Owen, 159; Thomas, 159
Flan[n]agan, Flanagen, Flanegan, Flenegan, Flannicken, Flanniken, Ann, 327; Bridget, 317; Brien, 214; Dennis, 304*, 317, 327; Eliz[abeth], 267, 304, 317, 327; Hannah, 228; Hugh, 329; Joseph Dunstan, O.S.B., 192; Locklen, 248; Mark, 329; Martha, 329; Mary, 210, 211; Matthew, 304; Patrick, 224, 267; Tho[ma]s, 228; Will[iam], 224, 228, 242*, 248
Fleet Street, London, 171*, 187
Fleetwood, Fletwodd, Flethood, Flitwood, Alice, 207, 312, 323; Ann, 207, 239, 264, 275*; Anthony, 208; Elizabeth, 201, 208, 302; James, 204, 219, 229, 264; Margaret, 239; Mary, 208, 225, 234, 235, 259, 312; Rob[er]t, 283, 290, 312, 313, 323; Thomas, 207, 219, 229, 233, 247, 264, 305, 307, 314, 323; William, 252

Flem[m]ing, James, 331; John, 331; Margaret, 331; Mary, 221, 222, 246, 249, 316; Matth[ew], 249; William Alphonsus, O.S.B., 192
Fletcher, Ann[a], 266, 312; Eliz[abeth], 241; Helen, 305, 312; James, 215, 220, 289; Jane, 289; John, 263, 289, 318*; Margaret, 312; Martha, 305; Mary, 318, 329; Will[ia]m, 305; ——, Mrs., 249
Fletwodd, Flethood, *see* Fleetwood
Flingri[n]ge, Essex, 1*n
Flinn, *see* Flynn
Flitwood, *see* Fleetwood
Flixton Hall, Suffolk, 184
Florence, Italy, 20, 21, 117
Floyd, Margaret, 219, 232
Flynn, Flinn, Anne, 289; Charles, 289; James, 206; John, 289; Margaret, 289; Rose, 287, 289
Fogg, Ellen, 206
Fo[o]ley, Catherine, 290; Elizabeth, 290; Thom[as], 290; Henry, S.J., *quoted*, 118*n, 187*, 188
Forcher, Fercher, Cath[erine], 312; Rich[ard], 312
Ford[e], Ann, 134; Elizabeth, 141; Henry, 308; Tho[mas], 218
Forden, Mary, 203
Foreman, Mary, 290
Forest [of Dean], 153n
Forgison, Margaret, 200
Forman, Simon, 116*; ——, *see* Turner, 116
Formby, Fornby, Lancs., 181, 185, 196
Form[e]by, Fornby, family, 181; Adam, 266; Alice, 282, 294; Ann, 273; Cuthbert, 332; Elizabeth, 285, 295, 307, 321, 322, 323, 330, 331, 332, 333; Francis, 314; Helen, 306, 308, 323, 325; Henry, 273, 295, 303, 310*, 311; Jean, 266; James, 247*, 254, 265, 311, 325; John, 254, 285, [307], 311, 313, 314*, 315, 316, 319, 321, 322, 323, 325, 326, 330; Lawrence, 285; Margaret, Margery, 303*, 311, 312, 323, 331*; Mary, 265; Philip, 265, 303, 312; Sarah, 295, 319, 325, 329, 331, 333; Thomas, 307, 309, 311, 314, 321, 323*; William, 254, 285, 295, 303, 306, 307, 312, 318, 323, 331, 333
Forrest, Ann, 297, 313; Eleanora, 284; Jane, 237; Joseph, 280, 284, 295*; Margaret, 284, 295
Forshaw, Elizabeth, 326; *see* Forthia
Fo[r]ster, Fostet, Ann, 252, 287*, 305, 318, 331; Charles, 246; Edward, 64, 65; Eliz[abeth], 274; Henry, 331; Henry, *vere* Tatlock, S.J., 179; Ja[me]s, 275; Mary, 315, 329; Mary Overa, 246; Richard, 315, 329; Sarah, 329; Tho[ma]s, 266*, 275, 287, 291, 305*, 318, 331; ——, *quoted*, 115*n
Fortescu[e]. Foskew, Ignatia, O.S.B., 40, 44; John, 127*; Margaret, 127*; ——, priest, 168*, 169*
Forthia, Ailse, 281; Hugh, 281; *see* Forshaw
Fortune, Eliz[abeth], 266; John, 232
Fossé St. Victor Convent, Paris, 414
Foster, Fostet, *see* Forster
Fountains Abbey, Yorks., 112
Fowke, Elizabeth, 125*n; Robert, 125
Fox, Henry, 310; Margaret, 284
Foy, Herefs., 160n
France, Susan, 323
Frances, Marg[are]t, 228
Frances, [surname wanting], 320, 327
Francis Borgia, S.J., Saint, 46*
Franck, Richard, priest, 108, 109*, 110, 112
Frascati, 78n
Frazer, Jean, 260
Freeman, ——, priest, 107
French, Pat[rick], 270, 283, 297, 330; Rose, 297
Frision, ——, 22, 23*n
Frith, Fritt, Edward, 262; John, 317; Mary, 302, 309, 311, 317; Robert, 309; Tho[ma]s, 309
Frost, Ellen, 252; John, 260; Mary Bernard, O.S.B., 405, 406*; Peter, 252, 260, 262; Tho[ma]s, 244
Fulford, John, 172; ——, 172*; ——, his betrothed, 172*
Fullen, Alice, 198
Fulstow[e], Dorothy, 125*n; Peregrine, 125n
Fury, James, 258
Fylde, The, Lancs., 185

Gabriel, John, 133
Gabrielli, Andrea, 11; Frances Xaveria, 11
Gadds, Robert, 259; Will[ia]m, 259
Gadlow, Ann, 282; Tho[ma]s, 282
Gadmore, Eliz[abeth], 248; Tho[ma]s, 248
Gaf[f]ney, Eleanor, 300, 323; John, 300 323, 328
Gage, family, 64, 65; Edward, bart., 365 Penelope, 365
Gahnan, Jane, 288; Michael, 288; Susanna, 288
Gailey, Gayl[ey], Ann, 146, 148, 152*; Charles, 159; Elizabeth, 143, 146, 147, 148, 149*, 150*, 152, 159; Frances, 158; Jane, 149; Joseph, 159; Mary, 158, 159; William, 143, 145, 146, 147*, 148, 149*, 150*, 155, 158, 159
Gainford, Durham, 114
Galar, Ellen, 196

Galaspy, G[al]lasby, Gelasby, Golaspi, Gulaspy, Cecil[y], 246, 260, 274, 282, 296, 298, 299, 300, 301, 303, 308, 309, 310, 311, 320
Galf, *see* Gaulfe
Gallag[h]er, Gollachar, Gollacher, Dan[ie]l, 277; Esther, 285; Hugh, 277, 285, 286, 298, 315; James, 160; John, 268; Mary, 298
Gallamore, Gall[o]more, Gallanor, Ja[me]s, 251, 283; John, 271*, 283; Mary, 283; Sarah, 193
Gallasby, *see* Galaspy
Gallaway, *see* Galloway
Gallomore, *see* Gallamore
Gall[o]way, Gallaway, Gallois, Galloys, Galloo, family, 124n; Elizabeth, 124n; John, 124*n, 125; Mary, 124n; Stephen, 124*n; Tho[ma]s, 262; ——, Dr., 124; ——, 123
Galloway, Ireland, 196
Gallway, *see* Galloway
Galmore, *see* Gallamore
Gandy, Gundy, Esther, 201; Francis, 190, 272, 280, 289, 290, 294, 302, 321, 328; James, 229; Jeremy, 200, 229; Sarah, 200; ——, [? James], 232, 233*, 235, 242, 245; ——, Mrs., 249; —— ——, 198
Gant, [Ghent], 379
Garagan, James, 270; Laurence, 270
Garden, Ann, 220
Gardener, Ann, 298; John, 298*
Gardland[y], Gart[hl]ony, Ann, 303; Bar——, 249; Bridget, 269, 282; Tho[ma]s, 249
Garet, *see* Garrett
Garlick, Nicholas, martyr, 38*, 39*
Garrard, W[illia]m, 260
Garrels, Elizabeth, 228; James, 228
Gar[r]et, Mary, 250; Phil[ip], 268; Tho[ma]s, 268
Garton, Holderness, Yorks., 109
Garway, Broad Oak in, Herefs., 162
Gary, Catherine, 293
Gascoi[g]n[e], family, 351; Ann, 350; Catherine, O.S.B., 335, 340, 345-354 *passim;* George, 112*; Helen, 387*; [John], Placid, O.S.B., 335, 340, 350, 354, 430; Justina, O.S.B., 334, 335, 336, 341-353 *passim*, 364-370 *passim*, 378, 387, 388*; Mary, Molly, 204, 302; Sarah, 302; Tho[ma]s, 302; Thomas, bart., 350*, 351*, 358*, 387-390 *passim;* William, 350
Gateacre, near Liverpool, 192
Gateshead, Durham, 114*
Ga[u]lf[e], Eleanor, 296; Margaret, 293; Mich[ael], 282; Martha, 293; William, 293, 296
Gawen, [Mary], Francis, O.S.B., 335
Gayson, Mary, 273
Geary, William Gabriel, O.S.B., 193
Gee, Anne Joseph, O.S.B., 406*, 407
Gelasby, *see* Galaspy
Gellygate, *see* Giles' Gate
General S.J., 28, 29, 36, 37, 42, 43, 62*, *see* Aquaviva, Mercurian
George, ——, heretic, 53
George II., 164; III., 131, [134]
Gerard, *see* Gerrard
Gerlington, John, priest, 114
German, Eliz[abeth], 293, 305, 314
Ger[r]ard[e], family, 64, 65, 190; Alexander, 38, 39; Alice, 310; Ann[a], 238, 279; Eliz[abeth], 304, 318; Helen, 269; Jane, 294; John, 238, 269, 279, 304, 310, 311, 318; John, S.J., confessor, 1n, 2, 4; Mary, 294, 304, 331; Miles, martyr, 38, 39; Robert, 225, bart., 189; Samuel, 294; Thomas, 217, bart., 183; William, 304, 310, baron, 108; William, priest, 136, [144]; ——, priest, 170
Getter, *see* Jetter
Ghanan, Michael, 291
Ghent, *see* Gant
Ghidloe, Jo[h]n, 208
Gibben, Gibbins, Gib[b]ons, Bridget, 237; John, 202; Margery, 202; Sarah, 255; Tobie, 255; ——, 92, 93
Giberson, Joseph, 194; Mary, 194; *see* Gilbertson
Gibson, Matthew, bishop of Comana, 188*, 189; T[homas], E——, priest, 186
Gid[o]low, Gidlaw, Gidley, Alice, 194; James, 194; Tho[ma]s, 249, 259*, 315
Giffords Hall, Suffolk, 181, 182
Gilbert, George, scholastic S.J., 34, 35, 38, 39, 90, 91, 92, 93; John Augustine, O.S.B., 191; ——, 100, 101
Gilber[t]son, Jo[h]n, 283, 291; William, 201; *see* Giberson
Gildart, George, priest, 132, 145, 149-153 *passim*, 160*
Giles, Francis Stanislaus, O.S.B., 191
Giles' Gate, Gillyate, Gellygate, Durham, 114*n
Gilibrand, *see* Gillibrand
Gill, Patrick, 277; Tho[ma]s, 277; ——, Mr., 265; ——, Miss, 200
Gillett, George Ambrose, O.S.B., 191
Gillibord, Agatha, O.S.B., 394
Gil[l]ibrand, Isabella, 229; John, 181, 229; William, S.J., 181*; ——, 258
Gillibrand, *olim* Chorley, Hall, Lancs., 181*
Gillmoss, Lancs., 189
Gillow, Ellen, 273; [Joseph], *quoted*, 13*, 110n, 120n, 126n, 127*, 179*, 181, 190; Matt[he]w, 270; Richard, 190; Tho[ma]s, 270

Gillyate, *see* Giles' Gate
Gilmore, Matthew, 197
Gilpin, Thomas, *als* Stevenson, priest, 109
Girdlington, John, 315
Gittins, Joseph, *als* Williams, S.J., 187, 188*, 189*
Gladstone, family, 190
Glasby, *see* Galaspy
Glascoed Hall, near Wrexham, 192
Glascok, Philip, 6, 9
Glassbrook, Edward Anselm, O.S.B., 191*
Glassney, John, 287
Glastonbury, Somerset, 191
Glayson, Gle[as]ton, *see* Glisson
Glin, *see* Glynn
Glinton, Alice, 211; Judith, 211; Peter, 211
Glis[s]on, Glissen, Gle[as]ton, Glayson, Cath[erine], 252; Cornelius, 285; Mary, 247; Nicholas, 304; Sarah, 285, 304; Will[ia]m, 215, 247, 252, 285, 305, 326
Glo[u]ver, Ann, 291, 299; Edward Benedict, O.S.B., 191; Elizabeth, 271, 291, 297; Frances, 208, 212; Grace, 193; James, 291, 303; Jane, 193; John, 299, 301, 307, 309, 311; Marg[are]t, 208, 299; Mary, 201; Peter, 328; Robert, 201, 208, 212, 269; Thomas, 193, 201, 212; William, 208; ——, Mr., 301; ——, Mrs., 301
Glynn, Glin, Alexander, 323, 327; Anne, 323; Cath[erine], 323; Mary Magdalene, O.S.B., 405*
Godeson, ——, Mr., 169
Godfrey, Clementia, O.S.B., 393*n
Godlow, Tho[ma]s, 254
Godlroy, James, 311; ——, 311
Godsall, ——, priest, 170
Goff, Helen, 309
Goin, *see* Gwynne
Golaspi, *see* Galaspy
Gold, Julien, 322; Will[ia]m, 322; ——, priest, 427
Golden, Goldin, Alice, 203; John, 214, 262
Goldwell, Thomas, bishop of St. Asaph, 28, 29, 32, 33, 47, 58*n, 59*n
Gollachar, Gollacher, *see* Gallagher
Golotha, George, 224; Joan, 224
Gonigen, *see* Conigem
Gonner, Catherine, 203; Hugh, 203
Gonzales, Gil, S.J., 83n, 100, 101
Goodacre, Goodeger, Elizabeth, 199, 213
Good[e], William, S.J., 32, 33; ——, priest, 114*; ——, Mr., 171*
Gooden, Hannah, 151; James, 151; Margaret, 151
Good Hope, *now* St. Benedict's Priory, Colwich, 334-429 *passim*
Goodman, John, 284
Goodrich, Pencraig in, Herefs., 135, 162*
Goolding, *see* Goulding
Go[o]re, Agnes, 272, 281; Alice, 290; Bridget, 319; Catherine Dolly, 271; Ed[ward], 269, 275, 284, 295, 307, 319, 331; Eleanor, 284; Elizabeth, 284, 295, 307, 319, 331; Hen[ry], 278, 281; Jane, 331; John, 269, 295; Rob[er]t, 271; Sarah, 275; William, 231, 290
Goring, Elizabeth, 324*; Jane, 324*; Robe[er]t, 324
Gorman, Anne, 233; James, 233
Gornall, Agnes, 332*; Richard, 332*; Tho[ma]s, 332*
Gorrol, Gorrel, Ann, 197; James, 197; 198, 236
Gorton, Gorten, Helen, 313, 314, 320, 323; Mary, 262, 295, 309; Tho[ma]s, 295; ——, 295
Gough, Margaret, 152; Mary, 152
Goulding, Goolding, John, 6, 9, 291
Gowring, Richard, 309
Grafton, Alice, 241; Charles William, 284; Denis, 236; [Elizabeth], 200; Frances, 202, 284, 301, 315; George, 202, 236, 241, 267, 269, 284, 286, 301*, 315, 332; Thomas, O.S.F., 139; ——, 322
Gragson, *see* Gregson
Graham, Edm[und], 235; James, 220; Margaret, 287; Mary, 287; Patrick, 287
Graig, The, Llantilio Croseny, Monm., 163, 165
Graig y dorth, Michel Troy, Monm., 162
Grampton, Ellen, 216; John, 216; Thomas, 216
Grange, The, Langattock, Monm., 137*, 144*, 166n
Grant, Ann, 221, 240; Catherine, 231; James, 259, 261*, 263, 271, 281; James, S.J., 186*; Marg[are]t, 245; Mary, 229, 230; Peter, 221, 225, 231, 244
Gratbey ——, and companions, 30, 31
Gravestone, Henry, 308; Mary, 301, 308; Ro[w]land, 311, 320
Gray, *see* Grey
Grayons, Francis, 258
Gray's Inn, London, 170, 171*, 173
Great Missenden, Bucks, 186
Greear[s], Bridget, 331; John, 208; Mary, 331
Green, [The], St. Maughan's, Monm., 162
Green[e], family, 190; Alice, 235; Ann, 225, 244, 293, 300, 320; Arthur, 310, 320*; Catherine, 296, 297, 308, 314; Elizabeth, 184, 207, 261*, 296; Frances, 220, 305, 316; Francis, 184, 217*, 220*, 270, 293; Guy, 295; Hannah

Teresa, 151; Helen, 312, 313, 320, 331; James, 258, 279*, 290, 296, 314; Jane, 203, 295, 298, 303; John, 151, 160, 251, 258, [? 263], 267, 295, 314; Margaret, 151, 160; Margaret, O.S.B., 347*; Mary, 225, 314; Nicholas, 207, 247; Owen, 222; Rebecca, 207; Samuel, 244, 261*; Sarah, 222, 261; Thomas, 184*, 185, 188; Thomas Joseph, 236; William, 289, 320, 331; ——, captain, 219, 225, 236; ——, Mrs., 223, 229, 239, 244
Greenough, James Ignatius, O.S.B., 191
Greenway, [C]tesimond, 94, 95; Mary, 146; Mary Scholastica, O.S.B, 404, 405
Greenwood, Ann[a], 282, 307; Eliz-[abeth], 278; Jane, 307, 318, 329; Tho[ma]s, 307, 324, 329*
Greg, *see* Grey
[Gregory XIII.], 38, 39, 42*, 46, 47, 62, 68, 69, 78n, 82*, 83*, 84*, 85*, 88*, 89, 96*, 97*; XIV., 42*
Gregson, Gragson, Greggston, Grexson, Ann, 199; Cath[erine], 326; George, 326; Gilbert, 199; James, 283, 290; John, 249, 320, 326; Margaret, 219, 283, 290, 304, 320; Mary, 294, 302, 304, 316; Thomas, 283, 290, 304, 320; Will[ia]m, 304; Winefred, 219
Grene, Christopher, S.J., *quoted*, 12-16 *passim*, 20n, 26*n, 27n, 32-43 *passim*
Grexson, *see* Gregson
Grey, Gray, Greg, Ann, 226; Elizabeth, 318, Gilbert, *vere* Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury, S.J., 108*n; James, 312, 318, 320; Jeane, 259; Mary, Molly, 202, 236, 240, 241, 242*, 253, 254; Tho[ma]s, 318; ——, 170
Greyms, *see* Grimes
Griffin, Griffen, Cath[erine], 254, 256, 260, 268, 271; Howine, Owen, 254, 256, 259, 267, 268; Katty, 260.
Griffith, Gruffith, John, *vere* Morgan, priest, 106; Maurice, *vere* Blayne, priest, 60n; ——, *vere* Smith, priest, 108; ——, priest, 108
Griffi[th]s, Griffy, Cave, 312; Isabella, 312; John, 312*; Martha, 149*, 150; Martha Leach, 160*n; Mary, 277, 284, 299, 301; Rachael, 202; Susanna, 242
Grimes, Greyms, Ann, 197; Frances, 254, 258; James, 228; Mary, 294, 300; Patrick, 282, 294; Tho[ma]s, 295; Winifred, 294
Grimsditch, Grim Stitch, Alice, 195
Grim[shaw], [?] Grinsargh, Ann, 206*, 214; James, 214; Richard, 195, 206, 207, 214; William, 287
Grimstedge, Mary, 263
Grinsargh, *see* Grimshaw
Grocock, *see* Growcock
Grove Street, Liverpool, 11
Groves, ——, Mr., priest, 114*
Gro[w]cock, Alice, 332; Helen, 308; Richard, 308; W[illia]m, 282, 289, 308, 332*
Gruffith, *see* Griffith
Grundy, John, 195
Gues, James, 240; Mary, 240
Guildford, Surrey, 114*
Guillard, Tho[ma]s, 274
Guin, *see* Gwynne
Guise, ——, Cardinal, 170*
Gulaspy, *see* Galaspy
Gundy, *see* Gandy
Gunn, Nich[olas], 264
Gunnery, James, 207; Patrick, 207; Rose, 207
Gunnis, Jo[h]n, 310
Gurney, Marg[are]t, 230
Guy, Alice, 232; Helen, 205
Guyon, Anne, 305, 324, 326, 300
Gwen, Helen, 316
Gwillym, Gwilli[a]m, Ann, 160; Edward, 135, 162; Elizabeth, 139; John, 152; Mary, 152, 153, 162; William, 139, 146, 149, 150, 152*, 156, 157*, 158, 159, 160, 162
Gwyn[ne], Gwin, Guin, Goin (ap.) Ann, 268; Charles, *als* Bodwell, *als* Brown, priest, 126n; David, 268, 298, 310, 323, 332; Elizabeth, 323; George, 332; John, 298; Mary, 137, 145, 298, [310], 323, 332; Robert, priest, 126n; Robert, 137, 145; Roger, priest, 126n; Will[iam], 310; William, priest, 126n; ——, priest, 126*n
Gyfford, ——, priest, 170*

Hacket, H[?ackett], Ellen, 204; Margaret, 325; Thomas, 204
Hadd, Mary, 308
Haddon, Henry Leo, priest, 138; Thomas priest, 143*n
Hadekeson, Barb——ie; 257
Hadsor, Joseph, 202; Mary, 202, 228, 229
Hadwin, James, 218; Jane, 209, 214
Hagan, Hagen, *see* Hagnan
Haggerston, family, 182
Hag[u]an, Ha[y]gen, Hegen, Hegam, Ann, 264; Arthur, 238; Cath[erine], 230, 237, 251, 309; Charles [Thomas], 230, 238, 255, 309; Henry, 227, 237, 244, 251, 253; John, 253, 295, 301; Mary, 227, 295, 310; Patr[ic]k, 255; Rose, 237, 281, 295; Sarah, 244; Terence, 266; Teresa, O.S.B., 406
Hails, Rob[er]t, 266
Hailwood, John, 225; Mary, 283

Hainault, 60, 61
Hainton Hall, Lincolns., 181
Halcroft, Catherine, 203; James, 203; Margaret, 203
Hale[s], Ann, 314; Eliz[abeth], 293, 314, 329; He[le]n, 272; Mary, 281; Rob[er]t, 272, 281, 287, 293, 310, 314; Thomas, 208, 210
Halewood, John, 223
Haley, Ann, 154; *see* Handley
Ha[lf]pen[n]y, Ann, 210; Jane, 210; Margaret, 215*; Michael, 210, 215; *see* Hippeny
Hall, Agnes, 148; Ann, 287, 294, 314, 321; Catherine, 324; Daniel, 309; Denis, 318; Dorothy, 300, 321, 325; Eliza[beth], 139, 148, 155, 159, 200, 309, 318; Frances, 139; Henry, 287; Isabel[la], 210, 222, 237; James, 289, 294, 324, 326; Jane, 324; Joseph, 161; John, 139, 154, 309, 318; Margaret, 197, 294, [321]; Mary, 147, 148*, 154, 161, 162, 197, 222, 300*, 311*, 323; Peter, 148; Ric[hard], 271; Richard, priest, 64, 65; Sarah, Sibby, 147*, 148, 154*, 161, 197, 245, 316, 320; Thomas, 147, 148*, 270, 321; William, 148*, 154*, 155*, 158, 222, 287
Hallen, John, 233, 322*; Mary, 322; W[illia]m, 322
Halloran, Aloysia Joseph, O.S.B., 415*
Halme, Eliz[abeth], 263; Tho[ma]s, 263
Halsal[l], Halso, Alice, 288, 290, 303; Ann, 242; Edw[ard], 242, 265; Susan, 291
Halstan, Mary, 284
Ham[b]le[ton], Amb[rose], 250; Cath[erine], 197, 236; John, 197, 227; Tho[ma]s, 250
Hambleton, Hamilton, Fylde, Lancs., 194
Hambly, John, *als* Tregwethan, priest, martyr, 167*-173 *passim*
Hamill, Hamel, Ann, 281; Eliz[abeth], 291
Hamilton, Hamleton, *see* Hambleton
Hammer, ——, priest, 170
Ham[p]son, *see* Hansom
Hamy, Sarah, 231
Han[a]way, Daniel, 268; Mary, 268; Rob[er]t, 229
Hand, Agnes, 300; Eliz[abeth], 309; Mary, 309; Patrick, 300; Pet[er], 273, 309; William, 300
Handish, Mary, 262
Handlen, *see* Hanlon
Han[d]l[e]y, Handy, Ha[n]ley, Dudley, 154; Francis, 194; James, 243, 323; John, 210, 249; Mary, 323, 330; Nely, 269; Patrick Dudley, 153; Paul, 249*; Rose, 323
Handlin, *see* Hanlon
Handy, *see* Handley
Handyke, Eliz[abeth], 277
Hangon, John, 224
Hanksey, Ann, 199; Thomas, 199
Hanl[e]y, *see* Handley
Hanlon, Handlin, Handlen, Hanllem, Hanllen, Dorothy, 288, 303; Felix, 210, 303; Helen, 312; Hugh, 286; James, 288*, 303; John, 206; Mary, 206, 209, 211, 312; Patrick, 206; Rose, 210; Terence, 210; William, 312
Hannah, And[rew], 308; James, 148
Hannally, Daniel M——, 314
Hannavy, Rob[er]t, 228; Tho[ma]s, 228
Hanne, Gertrude, [Anne], O.S.B., 372*-376 *passim*; John, 372; Mary, 372
Hannowan, Rob[er]t, 226
Hansom, Ham[p]son, Ann, 306; Elizabeth, 215; Henry, 308*; James, 324; J[oseph] S[tanislaus], *contributor*, 106, 115*, 122, 127, 128, 179, 334*n, 431; Michael, 318, 326; Tho[ma]s, 306; William, 212
Hant, Martha, 202; William, 202
Hanton, James, 303; Elizabeth, 303; Tho[ma]s Elme, 303
Hapeny, *see* Halfpenny
Harald, *see* Harrold
Hard, Pet[er], 281
Hardcastle, ——, priest, 112
Hard[e]man, Eliz[abeth], 258; James, 313; Jane, 322; John, 261, 262, 276, 278*, 281, 282, 322*; Marg[are]t, 237; Will[iam], 258
Harden, Hardine, Harding, Bryan, 256, 269, 275; James, 306; Jean, Jane, 198, 225, 268, 282, 306; John, 306; Tho[ma]s, 258; ——, protestant vicar of Perthîr, 166
Hardenhill, Yorks., 111
Hardesty, Hardestie, John, *als* Tempest, S.J., 182*, 183*; Mary, 182; William, 182
Harding, Hardine, *see* Harden
Hardman, *see* Hardeman
Hardwicke, Hardwidge [Philip Yorke], lord, 180*; Mary Benedict, O.S.B., 407*
Hardwicke Hall, Durham, 186
Hardwin, ——, Mr., 204, 249
Hare, Edward, 237*
Hargreaves, Mary, 182; Rose, 301; William, 182
Harkinson, *see* Parkinson
Harkirke cemetery, Crosby, Lancs., 183
[H]arismith, Lucy, 276; W[illia]m, 276
Harle, *see* Hart
Harl[e]y, Catharine, 297; Marg[are]t, 276; Tho[ma]s, 297; Will[ia]m, 297
Harlwood, Marg[are]t, 259
Harly, *see* Harley

Harnage, Henry, priest, 114*n
Harnel, Eliz[abeth], 305
Harold, *see* Harrold
Harpe[r], Catherine, 329; Jaspar, 204, 264; Thomas, 329; William, 133
Harri[e]s, Cha[rle]s, 142; Edward, 137; Margaret, 142; Raymond, *vere* Hormasa, priest, 188*, 189*; Susan 125n
Harrington, family, 181
Harris, *see* Harries
Har[r]ison, Harryson, Alice, 221, 325; Anne, 194, 311, 323; Cat[herine], 277, 281, 284, 285, 289*, 297, 311, 325; Edw[ard], 193, 201, 211, 229, 250; Eleanor, Ellen, 221, 252, 260, 327; Elizabeth, 194*, 206, 207, 210, 212, 217, 230, 246*, 297, 306; Helen, 256, 280, 309; Hen[ry], 234, 246; James, 210, 227; John, 233*, 306, 312, 313, 323; Margaret, 224; Mary, 254, 266, 281, 284, 303, 323*; Peter, 237, 284, 289, 297, 311, 325; Philip, *als* Tremaine, S.J., 118*n; Rich[ar]d, 306; Tho[ma]s, 212, 224, 227, 237, 246, 248, 254, 261*, 281; William, 212, 221, 230, 254; ——, Mrs., 249; ——, priest, 170; ——, protestant clergyman, 2*
Harrock, Mary, 202
Har[r]rold, Har[r]ald, He[r]rald, Alice, 246; Andrew, 202, 211, 218, 228*, 240, 246, 263, 269, 286, 300; Ann[a], 211, 216, 262, 269, 285, 288, 322, 326; B—r, 218; Catherine, 202; Elizabeth, Else, 202, 211*, 216, 231, 252, 258; Michael, 220; Peter, 218; Thomas, 202, 210, 211, 216, 269; ——, Miss, 232, 240; ——, Mrs., 246; ——, Mr., 258*, 269
Harrow, *see* Harwell
Harryson, *see* Harrison
Harsnop, ——, Miss, 2
Harswell, Elizabeth, 203
Hart, *see* Heart
Harti[e]y, Hartleg, *see* Heartley
Harv[e]y, [?] Hauvy, Daniel, 289; Eleanor, 289; Hamie, 304, 321; Ismay, 287; James, 243; John, 250, 256, 257, 287, 304, 321; Jos[eph], 350; Margaret, 321; Mary, 304; Michael, 289; Nicholas, 287; Sarah, 226, 241; Thomas, 141, 241
Harvington, Worces., 113
Harvy, *see* Harvey
Harwell, Harrow, Berks., 125*n
Harwen, Lucy, 269
Haslem, Haslum, John, 242; Mary, 328
Hastings, Eliz[abeth], 304, 309; Henry, 128*
Hatkinson, James, 237; John, 237
Hatten, Hatton, Ann, 244; Jane, 202
Haughton, *see* Houghton
Hau[k], Ann, 209
Hault[on], Cath[erine], 243; Marg[are]t, 252; Mary, 251; Peter, 243
Hauvy, *see* Harvey
Havard, Lewis, 136
Haven, Man——, 251
Haw[e]s, Ann, 347; Henry, 347; Mary, O.S.B., 347*, [380]
Hawett, Hawitt, James, 207*
Hawkins, Ann, 203; Anthony Moutonnier, 137; Henry Moutonnier, 136, 137
Haw[k]sey, Jaewksey, Catherine, 210; Hen[ry], 214
Hawksworth, William, 26, 27
Haws, *see* Hawes
Hawsey, *see* Hawksey
Hawson, Jos[eph], 265
Hay, *see* Heyes
Ha[y]dock, George, priest, martyr, 28, 29, 38, 39
Hayes, *see* Heyes
Hayles, Eleanor, 300; Eliz[abeth], 300; Rob[ert], 300
Hayne, Ambr[ose], 228, 229; Eliz[abeth], 228
Hays[e], *see* Heyes
Haywood, Ann, 290
Hazelwood *vel* Staplewood, Yorks., W.R., 112
H[e]art, [?] Hart, Hurt, Daniel, 238; Eliza[beth], 230; John, 230; John, S.J., 90*n, 91; Martha, 239; Mary, Molly, 198*, 214, 217, 222, 226, 235, 236, 242; Peter, 327, 331
H[e]artl[e]y, Hartleg, Ann, 323, 332; Henry, 241, 255, 282, 298*, 323, 332; John, 323; Jos[eph], 282; Martha, 212, 225; Mary, 291, 299; Nancy, 298; William, 212, 312; ——, 220
Heaten, *see* Heaton
Heath, ——, *quoted*, 131n
Heaton, Heaten, Heatun, Ann, 242; Elizabeth, 224, 226; Isabella, 228, 229; James, 242, 248; John, 248; Will[iam], 248; ——, Mr., 248
Hebcair, Ann, 253
Hedgewood, Daniel, 236; John, 236
Heelands, Rich[ard], 222
Hefferan, Hefrem, Hefron, Hefrin, Effrin, 153*n, 154*n; Ann, 157; Daniel, 158; Hannah, 154; James William, 153; Martha, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158; Patrick, 157; Thomas, 153, 154, 155*, 157, 158
Hegam, Hegen, *see* Haguan
Heidon, Marg[are]t, 252; Rich[ar]d, 252
Helen, [surname wanting], 308
Hellan, Esther, 290; Mary, 290; Robert, 290
Hellet, Rich[ard], 231
Hemerford [Thomas], 26*n, 27

Hempsted, Essex, 7, 10
Henderson, Elizabeth, 199
Henéage, George, 181; Mary, 181
Hen[e]ry, Hugh, 206; W[illia]m, 268
Henes[s]y, Henery, *see* Hennessy
Henl[e]y, Charles, 212, 230; Isabel, 212; James, 323; Joseph, 212; Patrick, 205; Rose, 226; Terence, 230, 237; ——, captain, 326
Hen[n]es[s]y, Hel[en], 281; John, 296; Patrick, 237; Richard, 270; Rob[er]t, 270, 271, 281
Henney, Ann, 197
Henries, James, 246; Will[iam], 247
Henrietta Maria, Queen, 340*
Henry VII., 5; VIII., 3*, 55n
Henry, *see* Henery
Henshaw, Eliz[abeth], 315
Hent, John, 232
Herald, *see* Harrold
Herbert, Hy., 139; Lucy, 139; ——, 166
Hereford, 160
Herrald, *see* Harrold
Herring, Abigail, 157; Michael, 157*
Her[r]on, Catherine, 197; John, 197; Will[iam], 270
Herst, Jos[eph], 280
Hesketh, Hescat, Heskey, Alice, 194, 208; Ann, 202; John, 303; Mary, 193; Thomas, 40, 41
Hewett, Hewart, Hewit[t], Huet, Eliz[abeth], 234; Francis, 220; James, 212, 213; Jane, 212; John, martyr, 40, 41; ——, Mrs., 218
Hewin, Ja[me]s, 281
Hewit[t], *see* Hewett
Hewlett, Margaret, 151
Hexon, Elizabeth, 203
Hey, *see* Heyes
Heyden, Michael, 256
Hey[e][s], Hay[e][s], Hayse, Ann, 178, 226; Catherine, 153, 161; Edward, 197, 245, 251, 258, 280, 321; Elizabeth, 177; Helen, 321; James, 226, 313, 321; John, 177, 245; Joseph, 153, 161; Joseph William, 153; Margaret, 197, 258, 280; Mary, 176; Ralph, 232; Robert, 226; William, 251; ——, 333
Heygin, Mary, 327
Heyham, Henry, S.J., 32*n, 33*n
Heys, *see* Heyes
Heywood, Jaspar, S.J., 78*, 79*, 82*, 83*, 92, 93, 96*, 97*, 100*, 101*
Hichins, *see* Hitchings
Hickey, Francis Paulinus, O.S.B., 192
Hickins, *see* Hitchings
Hickson, Eliz[abeth], 324; Jane, 309
Hidalgo, *see* Wentworth; *see* Hildalgo
Hides, Julie, 265
Higgen[s], Higgins, Higgons, Adam, 86, 87; Ann, 224; Charles, 200; James, 226; Margaret, 318; Mary, 200, 318, 327; Pat[rick], 201, 226; William, 318, 327; William, priest, 108
Higgeson, Eliz[abeth], 281
Higgins, Higgons, *see* Higgens
Highfield Street, Liverpool, 179, 192
High Holborn, London, 122n, 125n
Highmeadow, Newland, Glouces., 134*n
Higson, Anne, 260*
Hi[l]dalgo, Hydalgo, John, *vere* Wentworth, [?] priest, 115, 120*, 121*n
Hildreth, ——, priest, 111
Hill, Augustin, O.S.F., 107; John, 302; Mary, 159
Hillard, Hillart, Ann, 275; Helen, 323; Mary, 307*, 313, 323; Rob[er]t, 275, 307
Hill-end, Worces., 113*
Hil[l]ston[e], St. Maughan's, Monm., 140, 152, 163, 165*
Hilton, Elizabeth, O.S.B., 394
Hiltonhead, Ann, 324
Hind, Philip, 230; William, 230
Hindle, Ellen, 208; George, 208; Isabel, 208
Hinley, Mary, 236; Torrens, 236
Hippeny, ——, 239; *see* Halfpenny
Hi[t]chin[g]s, Hickins, Ann, 156, 158*, 159, 161, 310; Frances, 158, 161; James, 156, 161; Richard, 150; ——, Mr., 310; —— Mrs., 310; ——, 162
Hoalt, *see* Holte
Hobb[e]s, Mary, 135*; P——, 144
Hoborn, David, 332
Hochsworth, Eliz[abeth], 201
Hockshea, Hochshea, *see* Hoeshea
Hodge[o]n, Hudgson, Hudge[o]n[s], Hudctions, Hodgshaw, Hel[en], 278*; John, 261, 262, 269, 278, 282; Mary, 298; Tho[ma]s, 282; Will[ia]m, 262
Hodgshaw, *see* Hodgeon
Hodkison, *see* Hodskison
Ho[d]shison, Hoskinson, Hod[s]kison, Constantia, 200; Joseph, 200; Sally, 229*; Tho[ma]s, 244
Hodson, Hudson, Gertrude, laysister, O.S.B., 335*, 336; Scholastica, O.S.B., 363, 366, 390; ——, 170, 219
Hoeshea, Hockshea, Hochshea, Hokshy, Hogsky, Alice, 197; Andrew, 233, 246, 253; Edward, 222, 233; Henry, 238, 241, 247, 258*; Jane, 229, 233, 240; John, 197, 229, 234; Jos[eph], 234; Martha, 222; Tho[ma]s, 222*, 233; ——, Mr., 233, 234; ——, Mrs., 233, 241, 243
Hofywell, *see* Holliwell
Hogan, Ann, 267; Henry, 260; Mich[ae]l, 267; Rose, 260
Hohwell, *see* Holliwell
Hokshy, Hogsky, *see* Hoeshea

Holborn, London, 118*, 123, 124*n, 125*n, 170*, 171
Holden, Alice, 318; Dorothy, 293, 302; George, 293, 301, 302, 318; Rob[er]t, 293; Stephen, 318; William, 302
Holdenshire, [Howdenshire,] Yorks., N.R., 111
Holderness, Holdonter, Yorks., E.R., 109*n
Holes, Rob[er]t, 249
Holighton, *see* Houghton
Holiwell, *see* Holliwell
Holland, Ellen, 194; Laurence, 194; Tho[ma]s, 268; [Henry Rich ?], Earl of, 3
Hol[l]iwell, Hol[l][y]well, Hohwell, Hofywell, Eliz[abeth], 193, 287, 297*, 304, 312*, 324; Joshua, 193; Margaret, 279, 304; Mary, 271, 288, 324; Tho[ma]s, 244; T——, publisher, 174; Will[ia]m, 324, 271, 278, 279, 287*, 297, 304, 312, 324
Hollyeast, Ann, 212
Hollyngworth, Mary, 210
Holme on Spalding Moor, Yorks., 180n
Ho[l]me[s], Ann, 307, 324; Cath[erine], 254; Dorothy, 265; Edward, 274; Eleanor, Ellen, 270, 285; Hel[en], 276, 289, 297, 307, 310, 324*; James, 329; Jane, 200*; John, 158, 159, 200, 275; Joseph, 218, 274; Jos[eph] Randol, 274; Margaret, Peggy, 158, 200, 329; Mary, 158, 159, 257, 271, 329; Matt[hia]s, 253, 258, 261, 271*, 279, 305, 307, 320; Robert, 222, 261; Tho[ma]s, 218*, 248, 252, 259, 264, 265, 274, 275, 285, 297, 303, 307, 324, 326, 330; ——, captain, 249; ——, Mr., 223, 229*, 243
Holsten, Elean[or], 281
Holt[e], Hotl, Hoalt, Alice, 169*; Elizabeth, 289; George, 289; Ellen, 241; Jane, 273; John, 289*; Marg[are]t, 244; Mary, 289*; Peter, 289; Ralph, 273; William, S.J., 30, 31, 32, 33, 43; *also see* Hoult
Holton-Beckering, Howis-Berking, Lincoln, 116*n
Holwell, *see* Holliwell
Holyday, Mary, 214
Holywell, *see* Holliwell
Holywell, Flints, 106*n, 107*n, 132, 145
Homan, *see* Hosnan
Hood, Wood, Peter, 305, 313
Hookheath, Hants., 108
Hooks, John, 234; Jos[eph], 234
Hool[e], Alice, 197; William, 197, 258*
Hooten, Richard, 303
Hooton Hall, Cheshire, 185, 187
Hopkins, ——, Mr., 143
Hopwood, John, 230
Hore Cross, Staffs., 108
Horm, *see* Horn
Hormasa, Raymond, *als* Harris, priest, 188*, 189*
Hornby, Ann, 208; Anthony, 208; James, 208, 272; Jean, 261; Marg[are]t, 272; Will[ia]m, 261, 262; ——, S.J., 108
Horn[e], Horm, Alice, 195; James, 255, 276; [?] Jane, 209
Horningsham, Wilts., 127*
Horseheath, Cambs., 123*n
Horwell, Berks., 122
Hoskin[s], Arabella, 201; Ralph, S.J., 187*
Hoskinson, *see* Hodskinson
Hosnan, Homan, Eliz[abeth], 253, 295; Mary, 295; Stephen, 295
Hothersall, Richard, 302
Hotl, *see* Holt
Hottush [?], 126
Houghton, Haughton, Holighton, Alice, 313; Ann, 274, 293, 308; Cecily, 263; Charles, 244*; Eliz[abeth], 240; Helen, 205; James, 313; Jane, 198; John, 213, 313; Mary, 199, 200, 225 [249], 267, 268; Sara, 201, 275
Houghton-on-the-Wolds, Yorks, E.R., 109
Houghton, Winwick, Lancs., 174n
Hoult, Tho[ma]s, 249; *see* Holt
Howard, Ailes, 269; Ann, 127*; Blanche, 127; Bridget, 265; Catherine, 127; Clara, 127; Easter, 204; Elizabeth Maria, 127; Frances, 116*, 127; Isabel 289; James, 204, 289; John, 204, 253, 282*; Margaret, 127, 172; Martha, 285; Mary, 127*, 250, 294; Mat[thew], 229; Patrick, 265, 272; Ralph, 212; Richard, 301; Thomas, 127, 252, 257, 258*, 270, 282, 289; Thomas, Earl of Suffolk, 116; William, 127 253; ——, 184; ——, 204,
Howdenshire, *see* Holdenshire
Howel, Elizabeth, 138
Howen, Howine, Ann, 256, 265, 304; Francis, 260; George, 260; John, 257; Marg[are]t, 257
Howet, Francis, 200; ——, Mrs., 243
Howine, *see* Howen
Howis-Berking, *see* Holton-Beckering
Hoyls, Marg[are]t, 302
Hubbersty, Ann, 178
Huber[t], Jos[eph], 253; Magda[len], 251; Paul, 253
Hudctions, *see* Hodgeon
Hud[d]leston[e], family, 182; Edmond, 2*, 8, 10*; Jane, 2*; Richard, 182
Hudgson, Hudge[o]n[s], *see* Hodgeon
Hudson, *see* Hodson
Hu[e]son, Ann, 221; Elizabeth, 195
Huet, *see* Hewett
Hugh[e][s], Huse, Alice, 247, 270; Ann,

194, 248, 252; Catherine, 303, 312, 324, 332; Edward, 137, 145, 209, 241; Elizabeth, Betty, 137, 145*, 201, 249, 264; Emanuel, 278; George, 235; Giles, 310, 324; Griffy, 194; Helen, 322; Hugh, 278, 304, 322, 332; John, 133, 231, 247, 256; Marg[are]t, 269, 311; Mary, 199, 254*, 322; Patrick, 247; Rich[ard], 201, 231, 235, 241, 247, 252; Sarah, 332; Thomas, 133, 137, 145, 247, 256, 271, 302, 318, 325; ——, Miss, 232; ——, Mr., 253; ——, 219
Hull, Elizabeth, 290; John, 246, 288, 290, 303, 327; Mary, 287; Will[iam], 246
Hulsworth, Daniel, 26, 27
Hume, Mary, 286; Michael, 286
Hunlock, Henry, 108
Hunsdon, Henry Carey, baron, 3
Hunt, Ann, 228; Edward, *als* Colbeck, priest, 107*n; Elizabeth, 209; James, 231*; John, 209, 216, 276; Joseph, 300; Martha, 300, 322; Mary, 264; Ric[har]d, 209, 220; Thomas, 220; William, 216, 222, 229, 251*, 258, 264, 276, 285, 300, 309, 325
Hunter, Anne, 261; Margaret, 290; Mary, 290; Robert, 290; Tho[ma]s, 261
Hurst, Martha, 201, 248; Mary, 201; Tho[ma]s, 231; Will[iam], 231
Hurt, *see* Heart
Hurworth, Henry Basil, O.S.B., 192
Husband, William, *als* Bernard, priest, 107*n
Husbans, Clementia, O.S.B., 394
Hutchenson, Hutchinson, family, 123n; Christopher *als* Beeston, 123*n
Hutton, Ann, 135
Huyton Hey, Lancs., 181
Hwlwn, 310*n; W[illia]m, 310
Hyde, Catherine, 159; Thomas, 64, 65; William, 159

Idden, Ann, 326; John, 326*
Idsworth, Hants., 108
Ilchester gaol, Somerset, 172
Immes, Janmes, ——, priest, 170
Ince, Ann, 273; Elizabeth, 270, 286; James, 286; Jean, 286; Sus[ann]a, 270; Thomas, 273, 286
Ince Blundell, Blondell, Lancs., 181, 188, 189*, 215, 413
Ingham, Ingum, Alice, 296, 311; Ann, 296; James, 281, 296, 311; Mary, 311; Sarah, 281
Inglefield, Francis, bart., 2; Winifred, 2
Ingram, Alice, 324; Ellen, 200; James, 324; Richard, 324
Ingum, *see* Ingham
Inns of Court, London, 169, 171
Ipers, 378*, 379, 380
Ipswich, Suffolk, 170
Ireland, family, 181; Edmund, [? E. Jr.] *vere* Dutton, O.S.B., 127*, 128; Mary 199, 212; Nath[aniel], 212*, 227, 245; Paul, 227; Will[iam], 235
Isely, *see* Jsely
Islington, Middlesex, 117*n
Ismay, Frances, 319, 327; Joseph, 319, 327; Mary Ann, 319; Tho[ma]s, 327
Ixon, Jane, 272

Jac[k]son, Alice, 216*, 241, 310; Ann, 249, 251, 293, 308; Bridget, 293, 331; Catherine, 208, 272; Dorothy, 282; Eliz[abeth], 233, 252, 281, 283*, 285, 301, 310, 324; Ellen, 214, 287; Frances, 284; George, 208, 214, 231*; Jane, 201, 266, 277; John, 283, 310, 324; Laurence, 324; Mary, 224, 260, 279, 284, 293; Ralph, 308; Thomas, 308; William, 214, [224], 233, 241, 257, 260, 266, 272, 277, 284, 293, 308; ——, Mr., 204, 208; ——, 218, 223
Jacob, Eliz[abeth], 274
Jacobi, ——, 7
Jacques, Alie, 203
Jaewksey, *see* Hawksey
Jakerta, Ja[me]s, 275; Peter, 275
James, Ann, 146, 147*, 149, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159; Armand, 251; Eliza, 155; James, 156, 158; John, 136, 158; John Peter, 251; Mary, 148, 155, 156, 158, 161; Peter, 134, 138, 144; Rosetta, 147, 148; Samuel, 148*; Sarah, 134; William, 155*, 156; ——, priest, 148*; ——, 204
James, [surname wanting], 267, 323
[James I.], 118*; II., 107n, 131
Jamson, Jhamson [?], Hel[e]n, 271; Tho[ma]s, 271; ——, Mr., 278; ——, Mrs., 278; ——, captain, 204
Jane [?], Winifred, 160, 161
Jane, [surname wanting], 211, 306
Jarrett, Thomas, 133
Jefferson, ——, priest, 114*
Jenkins, Ann, 146, 147; Elizabeth, 146; Mary, 147; Walter, 146, 147; William, 159
Jenner, Harriet, 178
Jennin[gs], Jennions, Anne, 285, 299, 314, 329; Edward, 285; James, 254, 285, 299, 314, 329; Ja——, 273*; Mary, 314; Rich[ar]d, 329; Tho[ma]s, 299; W[illia]m, 254
Jerlington, John, 114
Jerme, Amand, 253
Jerrard, *see* Gerard
Jetter, Getter, John, confessor, 40, 41
Jewsbery, Esther, 257
Jhamson [?], *see* Jameson
Jinnons, Ja——, 265; Rich[ar]d, 265
John Street, Liverpool, 182

John, [surname wanting], 193, 206, 316
Jo[h]nson, Ann, 195, 208, 210, 223, 278, 288, 297, 300, 309, 320; An——s, 263; Catherine, 159, 197; Eliza[beth], Betty, 159, 218, 223, 259, 261, 273, 326; Frances, Fanny, 213, 267, 285, 298; Francis, 216, 261; Hannah, 317; Helen, 300; John, 159, 218, 277, 294, 302, 305, 306, 309*, 317, 322, 329; John Joseph, 277; Jonathan, 234; Jos[eph], 201, 209, 218, 219, 223, 224, 229, 231, 234, 239, 242, 245, 247, 250, 254, 266, 267, 268, 277, 279, 281*, 284, 285, 290, 294, 296, 300*, 304, 305, 306, 310, 313, 316, 319, 320, 324, 326*, 327, 331; Judith, 210; M——, 196, 310; Margaret, Peggy, 31, 207, 210*, 211, 214, 216, 221, 242, 270, 294, 306, 317, 329, 332; Mary, Molly, 199, 210, 216, 249, 285, 300, 302, 313, 329; Mary Magdalen, O.S.B., 403; Nicholas, 194, 210*, 216, 218, 223, 230, 242; P——, 265; Peter, 219, 242, 247; Rich[ar]d, 230, 309; Robert, Bobby, 20*n, 21, 195, 216, 220, 225, 237, 243, 273; Robert, S.J., 187*; Teresa Joseph, O.S.B., 402*, 403*, 404*; Tho[ma]s, 197, 282, 294, 325; Thomas Joseph, 326; William, 195, 196, 205, 207, 210, 216, 218, 220, 232, 236, 239, 241, 264; ——, Mr., 259; ——, Mrs., 222, 225, 227*, 235, 247, 249, 250, 251, 269; ——, Miss, 225
Jolley, James Bede, O.S.B., 191
Jones, family, 141n; Alice, 227; Amelia Mary, 157; Ann, 134, 152, 153, 154*, 155*, 156*, 157, 158*, 159, 161, 286, 333; Catherine, 155, 200, 202, 225, 243, 251; Charles, 147, 154, 157; David, 152, 196*, 200, 209, 212*, 214, 216, 219, 221, 238; Dorothy, 134, 146; Dorothy Maria, 141n; Edward, 136*, 156, 158*, 161, 228; Edward, priest, 136; Eleanor, 145; Elizabeth, 135, 136, 148, 154, 155, 157, 161, 297, 301, 313, 316, 317, 329*; Evan, 152, 153; George, 157; Hannah, 136; Henry, 158*; James, 134, 135*, 145, 151, 154*, 156, 158, 159*, 161; Jane, 152, 162, 196, 201, 212, 225; Jane Mary, 153; John, 134, 135*, 136*, 137, 142, 145, 147, 152, 153*n, 154*, 155, 158*, 159, 161, 263, 277, 295, 307, 316, 318, 322, 326, 329; John, priest, 132, 145, 156-161 *passim*; Joseph, 297; Louisa, 158; Martha, 135, 142, 156, 157, 158*, 159*; Maria, 141, 161; Mary, 135, 136, 138, 143n, 147, 152, 153*, 154*, 155*, 156*, 160, 162*, 196, 238, 263; Mary Ann, 161; Matilda, 161; Peter, 145; Peter, O.S.F., 132*, 153*; Philip, 135* 139*, 153, 160; Rebecca, 329; Richard, 277, 286; Robert, 134, 141*n, 286; Sally, 246; Teresa, 162; Thomas, 155*, 157, 159, 161, 297, 313, 329; William, 136, 137, 139, 153, 154, 155*, 156*, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161*, 162, 201, 225, 227, 228, 234; William Michael, 156; Winifred [Jane], 134, 160, 161; ——, Miss, 203
Jordan, Ann, 210
Joseph, [surname wanting], 204
Joseph, Ann, 319*; Anthony, 319*; Peggy, 319*
Joy[c]e, Joice, Joy, Bridget, 234; Edmund, 305; Elizabeth, 228, 229, 248, 260, 266, 282, 307; Marg[are]t, 238; Martha, 305; Patrick, 281, 296, 300, 303, 305; Richard, 228; Walter, 228, 234, 238, 242
Jsely, [Isely ?], Charles, 265; John, 265,
Jump[e], Juny, Alice, 198; Ann, 240, 331; Catherine, 277, 297; Elizabeth, 195, 257, 264; James, 240, 247; John, 247; Margaret, Margery, 195, 202, 212, 240, 302; Sarah, 255; Thomas, 198, 202, 217, 225, 240, 252, 257, 263; ——, Mrs., 264, 298, 312

Kaen[s], *see* Kane
Kagan, Keegan, Laurence, 273; Pat[rick], 277*
Kaile, John, 299
Kai[r]n, *see* Kane
Kallothon, Eliz[abeth], 279
Kalshaw, Catherine, 308; Helen, 308; Patrick, 308
Kammell, *see* Cam[p]bell
Kan[e], Cane, Kaen[s], Kai[r]n, Kayne, Kean, Ann, 280; Bridget, 151, 159; Charles, 140*n; Clare, 140; Clement, 140; Eleanor, 294; Elizabeth, 316; Frances Teresa, 140; G——, 144; Grace, 134, 148; Helen, 300; James, 300; John, 268; M——, 144; Margaret, 268; Mary, 131, 140*n, 142*n, 274, 289, 296, 316, 328; Matth[ew], 278; Priscilla, 296; Tho[ma]s [?], 280, 300; Tob[ias], 268, 278, 289, 296, 316, 328
Kap, *see* Kass
Kar[r]y, Charles, 276*; Grace, 258, 263
Kass, Kap, Ja——, 26*
Katon, Mich[ael], 279; Tho[mas], 279
Katter, Ann, 275; Pet[er], 275
Kavenagh, Bridget, 329; Cath[erine], 329; John, 329; *see* Cavenah
Kay[e], Key[e], Ann, 288; Catherine, 213, 250, 299, 332*; Edward, 276; Eliz[abeth], 288, 313, 321; Hen[ry], 261, 266, 277, 282; Ja[me]s, 266; Jerome, 6, 9; John, 256, 273, 277, 278, 288,

293, 299, 321, 330; Margaret, 276; Mary, 288; Richard, 219, 220*, 239*; Tho[ma]s, 299; ——, Mr., 229
Kayne, *see* Kane
Kealon, Mary, 303, 306
Kean, *see* Kane
Kearon, Barnaby, 306
K[e]ating, Keeton, Keaton, Keeting, Eliz[abeth], 328, 331; John, 284*, 297, 299, 310, 321*, 332*; Mary, 326
Keegan, *see* Kagan
Keiling, George, 240
Keily, Charles, 282
Kelethan, *see* Kelleton
Kellet, Margaret, 231; Matthias, 231; Thomas, 232; Richard, 198, 199
Kelleton, Kelethan, Eliz[abeth], 230, 234
Kell[e]y, Kelty, Kally, Ann, 283, 307, 315*, 320; Arthur, 258, 262; Bridget, 259, 262; Catherine, 269, 291, 321, 328; Cecily, 216, 221; Charles, 232, 233, 239, 240; Daniel, 297; Ed——, 313; Edmond, 238, 260*; Edmund, O.S.B., 13; Edward, 224, 260, 274, 283, 287, 298, 313*, 323; Eleanor, 262; Ellen, 253; Esther, 331; George, 281; Grace, 272; Henry, 311; James, 224, 284, 303, 304, 311, 331*; John, 232, 262*, 263, 269*, 281*, 287*, 291*, 293, 304, 308, 310, 315*, 321, 326, 328, 331*, 332*; Judith, 297, 307, 320; Margaret, 209, 281, 282, 283, 287, 304, 315, 321, 328, 331; Martha, 233; Martin, 221, 226, 238, 269, 282, 291, 297, 307, 320; Matthias [? Matthew], 272; Mary, 209, 221, 234, 239, 240*, 242, 264*, 270*, 274*, 284, 304, 321; Pat[rick], 216*, 233, 260, 270, 284; Peter, 223, 235, 268; Philip, 272, 281, 283; Rob[er]t, 328; Rose, 226; Terence, 209; Thomas, 281; William, 272, 296; ——, 218, 269, 283, 311: *see* Killay
Kelshea, Kelshaw, *see* Kilshaw
Kemble, family, 136; John, 136*; [John], priest, martyr, 166
Kemmel, Mary, 256
Kempe, David, *als* Tomson, priest, 168*, 169
Kench, Mary, 226
Kendries, Barnaby M——, 230; Sarah, 230
Kenelly, Jonathan, 328; Jos[eph], 328; Marg[are]t, 328
Kenion, Kenyon, Cath[erine], 238; Charles, 325; Tho[ma]s, 238
Ken[n][e]dy, Keniday, Catharine, 303; Daniel, 240; Denis, 197; Edmond, 210; Edward, 211, 215*; James, 326; James Basil, O.S.B., 189, 190; John, 193, 194*, 195, 196*, 207, 209, 213, 303; Marg[are]t, 247, 333; Mary, 299, 306, 308*, 320, 333; Patrick, 247; Sarah, 326; Thomas, 320; W——, 193; W[illia]m, 303
Kennett[s], ——, Mr., 114*
Ken[n][e]y, David, 274*; G——, priest, 114*; M——, 254; Tho[ma]s, 266*
Kenyon, *see* Kenion
Kerloe, William, 220
Kerney, Luke, 329
Kettern, Ellen, 232
Ket[tle]well, Catherine, 212, 217
Kevlin, Lawrence, 288
Keys, Ann, 158; Eliza, 156; Mary, 156, 157, 158; Thomas, 156*, 157*, 158, 161*
Kia[w]n, Marg[are]t, 282
Kickley, Law[rence], 236
Kiddel, Ellen, 287; Eleanor, 287; William, 287
Kilbroth, Kilbeath, John, 247; Mary, 247
Kildart[s], George, priest, 145*; ——, 145
Killarney, 192
Killay, Hel[en], 261; *see* Kelley
Kil[l]in, Killen, Kellon, Ann, 299, 311, 325; Hugh, 299, 311, 314, 325; Martha, 325; [?] Mary, 307, 320
Kilshaw, Kelshea, Kelshaw, Alice, 234; Elizabeth, 221; Gabriel, 221, 226; Mary, 325; Robert, 283
Kilson, Welsh Pool, Montogmery, 146*n
Kindlin, Kinlan, James, 306; ——, 313
King, Kine, Charles, 209; Elizabeth, 199, 269; John, 199; John, bishop of London, 122*n; Margaret, 206, 207, 209, 212, 214, 267
Kingley, Kinsley, Adam, 254; Ann, 243; Anthony, 231, 243; Rich[ard], 254; Teresa, 231
Kingston, William, 134, 145, 146*
Kipage, Mary, 297
Kirb[e]y, Ann, 309, 324; Mary Elizabeth, O.S.B., 400; Tho[ma]s, 309; ——, Mr., 309, 312
Kirbin, Mary, 249; Tho[ma]s, 249
Kirby, *see* Kirbey
Kirgles [?], Alice, 251; John, 251
Kirk, John, priest, *quoted*, 110n, 114n
Kirkham, Marg[are]t, 248; Will[iam], 248
Kirkman, Rebecca, 326; Tho[ma]s, 263; W[illia]m, 232, 263, 276*, 320; ——, Mrs., 276
Kirn, Monmouth, 162
Kitchen, Kitchyn, Kytchen, Kitchon, 117n; Cath[erine], 316; Christopher, 233, 248, 249, 254; D—— John, 117; Frances, 233; Francis, 117n; Jane, 254; John, 117*n, 118*, 217; Rich[ard], 239; Tho[ma]s, 289, 316*, 329; ——, 118, 217
Kn[e]ipe, Knype, Edward, 128*; William, 127*, 128*

Knight, Clare, O.S.B., 416, 423, 424*, 426; Frances, 423*; George, S.J., 141*n; James, 423*; Mary, O.S.B., 401*; Mary Magdalen, O.S.B., 407-412 *passim*; Teresa Joseph, O.S.B., 423-427 *passim*; ——, Mrs., 423*
Knightly, ——, Mr., 109
Knoch, James, 226
Knocknagur, Galway, 11
Know [?], George, 223; Susanna, 223
Knowlen, Dan[iel], 264
Knowl[e]s, Ann, 289, 315; Eliz[abeth], 307; Francis, K.G., 3*; Hugh, 286; Isabel, 326; Jean, 286; Katherine, 3; Lettice, 3*; Marg[aret], 326; Odela, 3*; Rob[ert], 289, 315*, 326; Peter, 307*; Thomas, 3*, 286, 289; William, Earl of Banbury, 3
Knox, Thomas Francis, Oratorian, *quoted*, 12*n, 23n, 44n, 59n, 68n
Knoyle, Salisbury, 167, 173
Knype, *see* Kneipe
Kockshead, Marg[are]t, 227
Koe, *see* Roe
Kolley, Edw[ard], 228; Michael, 228
Kook, Joseph, 241*
Kostka, Stanislaus, Saint, 68n
Koupe, Alice, 215; James, 215
Kulcheth, *see* Culcheth
Kyn[aston], family, Rog[er], 145*; Roger, priest, 106
Kynne, Edward, priest, 112*, 113*
Kytchen, *see* Kitchyn

Lac[e]y, La[i]sey, Ann, 279; Catharine Maria, 142; John, 285, 290, 311, 327; Margaret, 290, 306, 313, 316, 322; Mary, 203; Nicholas, 203
Lacon, ——, Mr., 114*
Lacy, *see* Lacey
La Flèche, 124*n
Laisey, *see* Lacey
Laithwill [?], Hel[en], 277
Lalwish, James, 219
Lamare, J——, A——, priest, 160
Lamb, Neale, 330
Lambert, John, 147; Jos[eph], 267; Winifred, 147
Lambeth, London, 116
Lambs Hall, Broadoaks, Essex, 4
Lambspring, Lamespring, Abbey O.S.B., of, 350
Lammel, Elizabeth, 203
Lancaster, family, 181; Eliz[abeth], 228, 286, 303; James, 282; Jane, 232; Joseph, 239; Margaret, 223, 243, 268, 314; Mary, 268; Tho[ma]s, 221, 268, 282; William, 181; Winny, 266; ——, priest, 170; ——, Mr., 181*, 223*, 228, 232, 239, 243
Lancaster, 62, 63, 165*n, 188, 189*, 190
Lancelet, N——, 199
Lanchaster, Eliz., 259; Tho[ma]s, 259
Lancayo, Usk, Monm., 136
Landon, Bryan, 254
Lane, Henry Gregory, 191
Lanellen, *see* Llanelen
Langad, *see* Llangad
Langat[t]oc[k], *see* Llangatoc
Langdale, Margaret, 146; Philip, 109; Thomas, 100, 101
Langhorne, Mary, 164
Langton, Ja[me]s, 281*
Langworth, Frances, O.S.B., 393, 431
Lanherne, Cornwall, 187
Lanning, Catherine, 336; Rachel, O.S.B., 336*; Thomas, 336
Lanshard, Langshaw, Cathe[rine], 225 John, 271*
Lanwarn[e], John, 140, 162
Laon, ——, Bishop of, 170
Larkins, Larkam, Cath[erine], 238; Hen[ry], 246; John, 238, 246
Lasey, *see* Lacey
Lashland, Ann, 218; John, 218
Lasingcrofte, Yorks., 350
Lathem, *see* Laytham
Laton, Yorks., 376
Laungthy, John, 269*
Laurcanson, Laureason, John, 196
Laurence, *see* Lawrence
Laurenson, *see* Lawrenson
Lauret, Char[les], 253; Eliz[abeth], 253
Lavender, Ann, 151, 152, 153; Elizabeth, 153; James, 151, 152, 153; Mary Ann, 151
Lavry, Arthur, 287
Laweer, Mich[ae]l, 262
Lawford, Richard, 147
Lawler, Michael, 302
Lawn, Nichol[as], 311
Lawrence, Lau[r]ence, Elizabeth, 178; Henry, 259; John, 245, 264, 275; Rob[er]t, 259*, 262, 264, 266, 275, 325
Lawrenson, Laurenson, Elizabeth, 212, 215, 221, 234, 242; Ellen, 234; M[ar]y, 276; Matthew, 212; Scholastica, O.S.B., 396; Tho[ma]s, 212, 234*, 243*; ——, 219*
Laws, Frances, O.S.B., 394
La[w]son, Leeson, family, 187; Catherine, 215; George, 215, 237; James, 215; Tho[ma]s, 274
Laytham, Laythom, Le[a]tham, L[e]athem, Leathom, Lothom, Ann, 200, 203, 207, 208, 213, 225, 227; Becker, 210; Catherine, 197, 212, 215; Hugh, 273; Jane, 238; Mary, 207, 210*, 229, 269*, 274, 276; Richard, 207; Thomas, 185, 200, 206, 207, 213; ——, Mr., 237*; ——, Mrs., 237
Lea, *see* Lee
Leach, *see* Leech
Leadbitter, Eliz[abeth], 237

Leat[h]erty, Catherine, 301*; Wm., 301
Leag[h]s, Ellen, 226; Will[iam], 226
Leagram, Lancs., 428
Leatham, Leathem, Leathom, *see* Laytham
Le[a]therbarrow, Litherbarrow, Ann, 245, 254; Barbary, 200, 222; Cecil[y], [?], 205, 265, 276, 308, 322; Ellen, 199; J——, 204; Henry, 250, 259*, 263, 265*, 271, 272, 276, 277, 282*, 285*, 303, 304*, 325; Mary, 204, 263, 277, 284, 289, 291, 293, 296, 307, 315, 316; Robert, 284, 291; Thomas, 199, 251; ——, 219
Leavy, Patrick Aloysius, 191
Le Blanc, Alex[ander], 265; Charles, 257
Lecklen, Chris[topher], 232
Lec[k]onby, Ann, 196; W[illia]m, 198, 219, 220; ——, Mr., 225; ——, Mrs., 232, 240*
Ledwi[t]ch, Ledwhich, Ledwish, Ledwidge, Eliz[abeth], 243, 248; James, 202, 222, 223, 236, 250, 257, 268, 291; Patrick, 238, 285
Lee, Lea, Elizabeth, Betty, 266, 312, 322; Ellen, 178*; John, 178; Martha, 312, 322; Margaret, O.S.B., 395; Mary, 298; Richard, 312
Leech, Leach, Alice, 303, 323; Edward, 133; Ja[me]s, 303; Robert, 303
Leeds, Yorks., 138, 182
Leeming, (Maria) Mary Scholastica, O.S.B., 427*, 428*; ——, Mr., 427
Leesam, George, 239; Mary, 239
Leeston, Cath[erine], 240
Lege, *see* Lucas
Leghorn, Livorno, Ligorno, 117*n
Leicester, Lettice, Countess of, 3*
Leigh, Alice, 185; Cecily, 310, 323; Elizabeth, 265; Helen, 323; John, 310, 323; Peter, 310; Roger, 185; Roger, S.J., martyr, 38*, 39*, 40*, 41*, 184, 185*
Lelham, Ann, 217; ——, 219
Lemen, John, 145
Lemord, *see* Leynord
Lenan, Daniel, 213; Edward, 213; Emelia, [213
Lenarards, *see* Leynord
Le Neve, ——, *quoted*, 60n
Lennon, Lanon, 156*n; Hugh, 156*n
Lenord, Lennard, *see* Leynord
Leppard, Edward, 235; Tho[ma]s, 235
Lep[p][s], John, 249; Mary, 305, 315*; Tho[ma]s, 249
Lessy, John, 257
Lester, John, 314, 316
Letham, [Lytham], Lancs., 220; *see* Laytham
Lettish, James, 226
Levesley, ——, Mr., 237
Levin[e][s], Livin[g][s], Li[e]vens, Levis, Alan, 263; Alice, Alie, 222, 286, 295, 301, 311, 325, 331*; Elizabeth, 290; Jane, 331; John, 276; Margaret, 213, 257, 258, 260, 263*, 269; Mary, 213, 238, 245, 277*; Patrick, 316; Peter, 217; Thomas, 213, 217, 222, 228*, 276, 277*, 297; ——, Miss, 310
Lewis, Ann, 161; James, 156, 157; Martha, 147, 148; Owen, priest, 22, 23, 40, 41; Philip, 136; Richard, 133; Sarah, 147, 148*; Theodore, *als* Francis Shelley, S.J., 108
Lewkner, ——, 170
Lewthwate, Hel[e]n, 266
Leybourne, [John, bishop], 110
Leyburn, Yorks., 186*
Le[y]nord, Lemord, Lenward, Lenarards, Cath[erine], 234; Christian, 222; Daniel, 226, 234, 238, 240*, 246, 249; James, 246*; Wa[l]ter, 222
Liddel[l][e], Liddol, Lyd[d]all, Eleanor, 315; Elizabeth, 213, 237*, 245, 246, 316; Ellen, 213, 316; Helen, 259; John, 125*n; Margaret, 125*n; William, 213, 237*, 245, 246, 259, 266, 315, 316
[Lidgett ?], Liget, Catherine, 209; Peter, 209; William, 209
Liège, 182, 185, 187*
Liget, *see* Lidgett
Ligorno, *see* Leghorn
Lille, 183
Lin[ch], *see* Lynch
Lincoln, 62, 63, 116*, 187
Lindal[l], Lindow, Lindol, Lindle, Lindaw, Lindew, Alice, 291, 323; Ann, 281; Catherine, 255, 264, 291, 323, 332; John, 269, 281, 291, 323; Mary, 269; Sarah, 249; ——, Mr., 249; *see* Linderley
Linderley, Cath[erine], 309; John, 309; Richard, 309
Lindew, Lindow, Lindol, Lindle, *see* Lindall
Liney, Nich[olas], 246
Linfo[r]d, Linfurd, Catherine, 271, 287; Ellen, 251; Mary, 260, 294, 304, 305; W[illia]m, 251
Liniker, Elizabeth, 222
Lin[i]s, Linus, Barnaby, 158*, 159; Eleanor, 300; Jane, 300; John, 300; Toby, 251
Linley, Salop, 114*
Lins, *see* Linis
Linsell, Essex, 6
Linton [on Ouse], Yorks., 387
Linus, *see* Linis
Lion[s], *see* Lyons
Liptrot, Martha, 235; Rich[ard], 230, 235; Sarah, 230
Liquorice, Licarish, Alman, 310; Ann, 324; Isabel, 295, 299, 310, 324; John, 310; Margaret, 295; Mary, 324; Ormond, 295, 324

Lisbon, Lisboe, 1, 108*, 113*, 114*
Litelton, Littleton, Ann, 201; Barnaby, 214; Elizabeth, 214; James, 214
Litherbarrow, *see* Leatherbarrow
Litherland, Eliz[abeth], 222; John, 239; Robert, 273; Will[iam], 219, 239, 246, 262
Littleton, *see* Litelton
Liverpool, 11, 178-288 *passim*
Livorno, *see* Leghorn
Llanarth [Court], Monm., 135, 136*, 145
Llancaio, Monm., 136
Llanddingad, [Dingastow], Monm., 162
Llandogo, Monm., 156, 159
Llanelen, Lanellen, Monm., 135*n, 137
Llanfair Cilgoed, Monm., 140, 164
Llanfihangel ystern llewern, Monm., 163
Llanfochan, [St. Maughan's], Monm., 162*
[Llangad], Langad, Monm, 137
Llangarren, Herefs., 146, 154-159 *passim*, 161n, 162
Llangattock, [John Rolls], baron, 144
L[l]angat[t]oc[k] feibion Afel, Monm., 137, 144, 154*, 155*, 156, 157, 160
Llangrove [Common], Llangaran, 150, 162, 163
Llanmelling, Monm., 135
Llanrothal, Monm., 131n
Llantillio Cr[e]sse[n]ny, Monm., 134, 163
Lloyd, Loyd[e], Ann, 195, 207, 299, 309; Charlotte, 157, 158; Hel——e, 259; Honorata, 299; James, 148; John, 59*, 60*n, 61 [?]; Margaret, 193, 195, 205, 232; Mary [Maria] Charlotte, 141*, 150, 151*, 152, 153, 154, 155; Rachael, 147; Thomas, 147, 299; ——, Mr., 113; ——, Mrs., 160; ——, priest, 113
Locke, Mary, 327
Locker, Henry, 200, 226; Priscilla, 200; Richard, 226
Lockson, George, 233
Lodge, John, *vere* Baites, priest, 112; Miles, priest, 112
Logeen, Farrell, 207
Lollar, Mich[ael], 263
Lolli, Lolly, Eleanor, 299; Else Margaret, 299; Helen, 316; Henry, 326*; Henry Rutter, 326*; W[illia]m, 299, 316*, 326*
L'omaria, ——, marquis, 358
Lomax, James, novice S.J., 18, 19
London, [John King], bishop of, 116, 117*, 122n, 125
London, 1*, 3, 12, 26, 27, 58, 59, 64*, 65, 107, 110, 118*, 123, 124n, 127, 186, 188*, 190, 401, 428*
London places, Barbican, 122*, 126*n; Barnard's Inn, 4; Bishopsgate, 169; Blue Boar, Holborn, 170*; British Museum, 179n; Chick Lane, St. Sepulchre's, 122; Clerkenwell, 3, 116, 123-126 *passim;* College of Physicians, 115; Commercial Road, 11; Compter prison, Wood Street, 123n; Fetter Lane, 115, 116; Fleet Street, 171*, 187; Gray's Inn, 170, 171*, 173; High Holborn, 122*, 125n; Holborn, 118, 122*n, 124*n, 125*n, 170*, 171; Inns of Court, 169, 171; Islington, 117n; Lombard Street, 118; Marshalsea prison, 169*; Marylebone, 401; Red Bull playhouse, 123n; Red Lion, Holborn, 168, 170, 187; St. Andrew's, Holborn, 118*, 122, 123*, 124*n, 125*n; St. Bartholomew's Hospital, 188; St. Botolph's Without, 7n; St. Edmund's, Lombard Street, 118; St. Giles-in-the-Fields, 120*, 124*n; St. James, Clerkenwell, 3, 120*, 124*n, 125*n; St. John's St., Smithfield, 124n, 173; St. Martin's, Ludgate, 3*; St. Sepulchre's, 122*n, 124; Shoe Lane, 125*n; Spanish Embassy, Barbican, 120-126 *passim;* Westminster, 11; Wood Street, 123n
Lone, Rose, 303
Lonergan, Timothy, 159
Long, Sarah, 155
Longbirch, Derbyshire, 108
Longford, Salop, 1, 113*
Longmore, Benjamin, 150; Mary, 150; William, 150
Longshaw, Helen, 290; Gilbert, 290; Mary, 290
Longshunk, Ant[hony], 249
Loppen, James, 246
Lorayne, ——, O.S.F., 108
Lordinck, *see* Lorting
Loreman, Roreman, Ellen, 198
Lorkan, *see* Lorting
Lor[r]imer, *see* Lorymer
Lorrison, Ann, 309; Jane, 309; John, 309
Lortin[g], Lorten, Lorton, Lorkan, Lorthy, Lordinck, Eliz[abeth], 275, 296, 327; Jean, Jane, 272, 295, 296, 318; Joseph, 260; Margaret, 193*, 206, 271, 283; Mary, 295, 322; Rich[ar]d, 271, 281, 283, 295, 296, 303, 318; Sarah, 270; Tho[ma]s, 275, 276, 295, 296, 322*; William, 276, 318; *see* Lurtin, Lurkin
Lorym[i]er, Lorymore, Lor[r]imer, Powell——, family, 165*; Bridget, 142, 143; Catherine, 137, 140, 143n; Clement, 143, 153*; Jane, 153*; John, 135, 137, 138, 141, 142, 143*n, 144, 147*, 148*, 162; Martha, 140*n; Mary, 138, 140, 142*n, 143, 146*n, 147, 151*; Michael, 143*n; Sarah, 134, 138*n, 143; Thomas, 138, 140,

143*n, 146*n; William, 137, 140, 142*, 143*, 150, 151; ——, 142
Lothel, Ann, 199
Lothom, *see* Laytham
Loughton, [Coughton, Warw.], 211n
Louis XIV., 367
Louker, Hen[ry], 235; Tho[ma]s, 235
Louvain, 1*n, 64, 65, 423; St. Monica's Convent, 1n; St. Ursula's Convent, 1n
Lovat, Lovet, Cath[erine], 243, 246
Lovelady, Loveladie, Francis, 326*; Helen, 326*; Jean, 257; John, 249, 253, 256, 261, 272, 275, 308, 311*; Mary, 253, 259 [?], 266, 272; Sarah, 311; Thomas, 237, 250, 256, 262, 266, 326; William, 256
Low, *see* Lowe
Lowder, Joseph, 321; Peter, 321
Low[e], Cath[erine], 316; Edward, 203; Ellen, 178; Frances, 176; George Austin, O.S.B., 191; Henry, 225; James, 225; Jane, 203; Mary, 299; Matthew, 330; Robert, 225; Thomas, 178; William, 120*
Lowe House, St. Helens, Lancs., 187
Lowhill, Liverpool, 194*, 206, 210
Lowland, Ann, 273; Dan[ie]l, 273
Loyns, Helen, 159; John, 159; Michael, 159
Lucas, Fitzlucas, Lege, Catherine, 194, 210, 238; Edmond, 194, 210; Elizabeth, 178, 321; Joan, Johan, 1*; Jo[h]n, 210, 273, 278, 309*, 312, 315, 328; Mary, 309, 321; Robert, 178; Thomas, 133
Lucken, Tho[ma]s, 242
Ludgate, London, 3*
Ludlam, Robert, priest, martyr, 38, 39
Luk, *see* Lutt
Lulworth Castle, Dorset., 127*, 149, 176*n, 178
Lumber Street, Liverpool, 185
Lumpton, Ja[mes], 271
Lund, Robert, 200; Susy, 200
Lunn, John, 322; Mary, 314, 322; Rob[er]t, 322
Lunt, Henry, 288
Lure, Eliz[abeth], 201
Lurkin, Sally, 234; *see* Lorting
Lurtin, Jane, 288; *see* Lorting
Luson, Felix, 232; George, 232
Lutt, Luk, Susan, 199*
Lyd[d]all, *see* Liddell
Lydiate [Hall], Lancs., 181, 182, 187*, 189, 190
Lygow, Lyger, *see* Lythgo
Lynch, Lin[ch], Ann, 243; Anthony, 215; Bridget, 259, 328; Char——, 225; Christopher, 259; Eliz[abeth], 289; Garrith, 192; Gerard, 192; James, 259, 274, 277*, 290, 302, 328; John, 192, 280; John Jerome, O.S.B, 192*; Margaret, 228; Mart——, 271; Mary, 192, 202, 213, 224, 225, 267, 270, 286, 290, 302, 304, 314, 328; Patrick, 222, 228, 229, 230, 237; Peter, 203* [?], 324; Philip, 302; Rich[ar]d, 317; Tho[ma]s, 237; W[illia]m, 280; ——, Mr., 237, 249, 252, 267
Lyon[s], Lion[s], Catherine, 288; Gervas[e], 266, 278, 291; Jane, 310, 322, 331; John, 310, 322, 331; Joseph, 266; Mary, 279, 288, 331; Patrick, 237; Sarah, 226; W[illia]m, 322
Lyons, 18*, 19*
Lyp, Tho[ma]s, 244
Lyster, ——, priest, 170
Lytham [Hall], Lancs., 183, 184, 188; *see* Latham
Lythgo[e], Lygow, Ligo, Lyger, Ann, 221, 248, 258, 293, 330; George, 253; Winifred, 318

MACAGART, *see* McEntagart
Macalathan, James, 199; Mary, 199
Mcalbuy, Macleby, Alice, 329; Daniel, 329; Edward, 329; Luke, 229
McAlister, Alexander, 197
Macamagaret, *see* McEntagart
Macan, *see* McCann
Mcanahran, *see* Mcnamara
Macanally, M'anally, Maccanalley, Maganley, McKonely, Mconolly, Macanelly, Mcenally, M'Nelly, M'Nolly, Cath[erine], 245; Christian, 199, 279; Daniel, 296; Edw[ard], 227; Elizabeth, 235; Hugh, Hugo, 235, 245, 264*, 267, 280; Ja[me]s, 280; Job, 225; John, 199, 225, 236*; Law[rence], 231; Margaret, 232; Mary, 204; Pat[rick], 230; Thomas, 204
Macand[e]rick, Macandry, M'candry, Archibald, 225, 231, 236, 241; Bar[naby], 234, 243; Mary, 201, 238, 243
Macanelly, *see* Macanally
McAnn, *see* McCann
Mcansey, Macanster, George, 241; James, 246; John, 246
Macantagert, Macantagot, Macantegrety, *see* McEntagart
Macard, *see* McCabe
Macarmoch, *see* MacCormick
Macart[e]y, MacCarthy, Alice, 318; Cath[erine], 332*; Charles, 310; Ellen, 299; Isaac, 251; John, 251; Maurice, 207; Michael, 319; Robert, 316; Teresa, 136; ——, 319*
Macartney, Hugh, 193; Mary, 193
Macatagot, *see* McEntagart
[Macaulay], Macawley, Magawley, Macorly, Christian, 314; John, 247; Mary, 198; Michael, 198; ——, Mr., 250

McAvoy, *see* MacEvoy
Macawley, *see* [Macaulay]
Macboy, Cath[erine], 257
McB[r]id[e], Hen[ry], 250; James, 248, 257; Mich[ael], 254; Peter, 153; Tho[ma]s, 250, 257
MacBryers, Mackbryar, Margaret, 196, 201; Peter, 196
MacCabe, Mac[c][h]ard, Ann, 309*; Elizabeth, 197, 220; Mary, 242; Matthew, 323; Patrick, 197, 235, 242; Tho[ma]s, 309
McCallow, Macolough, McCollaugh, *see* Maccullough
Maccamaugh, *see* Mcnamara
Maccanalley, *see* Macanally
M'Candry, *see* Macandrick
McCann, McAnn, Mc[C]an[n], Magan, Mac[k][i]an, Ann[a], 223, 284, 300*, 313*, 319; Barnaby, 283, 284, 297, 300, 313, 319; Bryan, 231; Elizabeth, 319; George, 268, 310; Hannah, 247; Hugh, 330, 332; James, 268, 313; Loughlin, 284; Margaret, 275, 295, 310; Mary, 310; Pat[rick], 268; Tho[ma]s, 223, 234*, 247; Will[iam], 268; *see* Michann
M'Can[n]on, Ann, 244; Ed——, 246; John, 244
M'Card, *see* MacCabe
MacCarthy, *see* Macarty
Maccherry, M'cherry, Eliz[abeth], 253; Grace, 236; John, 224; ——, Mrs., 251
McClace, Tho[ma]s, 278
Mcclane, *see* McLane
M'Clay, ——, 310
McClick, Tho[ma]s, 282
McComb, Macoun, Mary, 211; Roger, 290; Thomas, 211*
McConnell, Patrick, 157
Macorly, *see* [Macauley]
Ma[c]Cormick, Macarmock, Macholmuch, McGormick, Maco[l]muck, Mackormik, Mac[c]ormock, Mocomuck, Ann, 242, 255, 293, 296; Hen[ry], 225, 226, 238, 245, 248, 257; Hugh, 245; Patrick, 218; S[arah], Sally, 195, 197, 198, 199, 237, 245; Thomas, 195, 222
M'Coy, Hugh, 320*; Mary, 320
Maccullough, McCallow, McCollaugh, M'Culla[gh], Magulla, Macolough, McKullock, Ann, 244*, 283, 304, 309, 320, 331; Bridget, 230*; Charles, 267, 309; Edward, 331; Jean, 257; Mich[ael], 257, 267, 283, 309, 320, 327, 331; Owen, 230*
Macdaniel, Anthony, 316*; Catherine, 198, 316; Pat[rick], 267
McDanno, Eliz[abeth], 279
McDermot[h], Catherine, 152; Mary, 280
Mac[d]on[n]al[d], Macdon[n]el[l], MacDon[o]no[u]gh, Ma[c]don[n]a[u][g]h, McDonold, Alice, 282; Amelia, 207; Angus, 291; Ann, 281, 306; Anthony, 263, 271, 281, 303*; Archibald Benedict, O.S.B., 188, 189*, 190; Cath[erine], 240, 321, 303; Charles, 201, 236, 241, 277; Cornelius, 306; Daniel, 306; Elizabeth, 201, 264, 271, 284; George, 238; James, 282, 306; John, 263, 282, 291; Marg[are]t, 283; Mary, 238, 258, 271, 277, 291, 306, 316; Matthew, 282; Michael, 249*; Patrick, 269; Rose, 306; Teresa Catherine, O.S.B., 412, 413*; ——, 327
Macenally, *see* Macanally
Macenny, *see* M'Kenny
Mc[Ent]agart, McEntegart, Mctagard Macantagert, Maca[n]tagot, Macantegrety, Magatagat, Mcamagert, Mcontagard, Bridget, 285; Cath[erine], 278, 288, 301, 313; Francis, 258; James, 267, 310, 313; John, 258, 267; Sam[uel], 255; Tho[ma]s, 253, 254, 259, 263; ——, Mr., 236; ——, Mrs., 269
Macer, *see* Massey
MacEvoy, McAvoy, MaCevey, Alfred Joseph, O.S.B., 193; Eliz[abeth], 310; Hugh, 310; James, 310*, 325; Marg[are]t, 310, 325; M——, 310; Sarah, 325
M'Ga[l]arey, MacGa[la]r[e]y, Ann, 321; Christ[opher], 261; Daniel, 321; Eliz[abe]th, 261; Margaret, 321
McGew, *see* Macghee
Ma[c]g[h]ee, Magij, Maghie, Mague, Mackey, Ma[i]g[u]y[s], Magui, McGew, Maghy, Magae, Agnes, 204, 288*, 323; Ann, Nancy, 232, 235, 253, 267*, 282, 283, 296*; Arthur, 254, 261, 264, 282, 298, 309; Barnaby, 283, 287, 288, 332; Bryan, 236, 254; Cath[erine], 213; Eleanor, 296; Elizabeth, 205, 247; Emy, 231, 239, 241; Esther, 202, 275; Francis, 259; Henry, 253; Hugh, 228; James [?], 205, 215; John, 204, 241, 251, 253, 259, 269, 288, 323; Judith, 296; Margaret, 282, 306; Mary, 209*, 215, 238, 261, 275 [?], 296, 309; Owen, 202, 235, 236, 247, 252, 261, 267; Patrick, 209, 210, 211, 215, 259, 265; Rachael, 203; Robert, 278*; Rose, 241; Sarah, 253; Tho[ma]s, 252, 267, 285, 294; [?] Tole, 228; Will[ia]m, 261; ——, Mr., 306; ——, Mrs., 306
Ma[c]gil[l], Maghgil, Moghil[ye], Magile, Catherine, 209; Charles, 253; Francis, 238, 268; Hannah, 258; Mar-

garet, 203, 241, 282; Patrick, 203, 238, 246, 253, 258, 268; Peter, 209; Sarah, 209
McGinnes, Magen[n]is, Megennis, Magineas, Alice, 198; Daniel, 295; John, 198*; Margaret, 233; Molly, 198; Michael, 226, 233; Patrick, 319
Mcglish, Jenny, 285; Joanna, 285; Thom[as], 285
MacGlockhan, M'Glorton, *see* McLaughlin
McGormick, *see* MacCormick
Mcgough, John, 306; Marg[are]t, 306; Will[ia]m, 306
Ma[c]gra[h], Abigail, 230; James, 302, 304, 309, 315; Mich[ael], 230
Mcguire, Maguir[e], Maguiars, Magarr, Ann, Nan, 207, 215, 223, 228, 230, 251, 261, 263, 274; Charles, 234, 241, 247*, 253*, 257, 258, 260, 264, 269, 270, 271, 276, 278, 281, 287, 293, 301, 302, 328; Christopher, 275; Elizabeth, 276, 287, 293, 301; George, 241; Hannah, 207, 208, 213; Hugo, Hugh, 247, 257, 330; Ja——, 263; James, 270, 275*; John, 257; Margaret, 203, 234, 269, 287; Mary, 218, 260, 275; Michael, 194, 215; Patrick, 269; Robert, 307; Rose, 294; Sarah, 315; ——, Mr., 218
Machard, M'Chard, *see* MacCabe
Machet, Hen[ry], 200; Jane, 200
McHobel, Judith, 262
Macholmuch, *see* MacCormick
McHowen, *see* Macowen
Machoy, *see* McKay
MacHugo, Anth[ony], 201; Jane, 201
Mac[Indoes ?], Barnaby, 217; Mary, 217
M'Kalavey, Daniel, 320
Mackan, *see* McCann
McKanan, Edw[ar]d, 254, 267; Pet[er], 254; Sarah, 267
McKavren, John, 267
McKay, Mac[h]oy, Markey, Markie, Jane, 328; John, 328; Mary, 321; Michael, 313, 332; Nich[olas], 331; Patrick, 328; Ric[hard], 308; Sus[an], 268; Tho[ma]s, 268
Mackbryar, *see* MacBryers
McKemmel, *see* McManes
M'Kenny, Makinny, Macenny, Ann, 294; Barnaby, 294*; James, 254; Sarah, 285
McKensie, Mackensey, Makinsey, Ann, 298; Mary, 224; Teren[ce], 201
McKeoin, *see* Macowen
Mack[i]an, *see* McCann
Mackiernan, Catherine, 290; Margery, 290; Terence, 290
Macklecrew, Pat[rick], 273
Macklehan, *see* Maclane
Mackloughland, *see* McLaughlin
McKonely, *see* Macanally
MacKormik, *see* MacCormick
McKowen, *see* Macowen
McKullock, *see* Maccullough
[McLade], Maglade, Helen, 330; Mary, 330*; Peter, 330
Macla[i]ne, Macland, Maclehan, Anne, 255; Cath[erine], 275, 293; Elizabeth, 310, 329; Mary, 205; Tho[ma]s, 329; W[illia]m, 270
McLaughlin, Maclocklin, Maclaughton, Ma[c]lo[u]ghlin, MacGlockhan, M'Glorton, Magloug[h]len, Mag[?k]lorthin, Maclo[c]h[e]lin, Mackloughland, Maglolin, Magloughton, Ann, 327; Catherine, 327; Daniel, 203, 302; Denis, 224, 233, 241, 327; Dorothy, 206; Eleanor, Ellen, 244, 294; Elizabeth, 203, 224, 302; James, 195, 206, 209*, 210, 211, 212, 315; Jane, 270; John, 206*, 225, 234, 294; Mary, 225, 235; Neal, 201; Nicholas, 206*, 210, 211; Patrick, 312; Rose, 294; Sarah, 201; Susy, 201; William, 233, 234, 241
McLea, Maclue, Eliz[abeth], 309; Kenneth, 290, 309; Mary, 290; Thomas, 288
Macleby, *see* Mcalbuy
Maclegui, Rose, 266
Maclocklin, Macloghlin, Maclo[c]h[e]lin, *see* McLaughlin
M'Loskley, Ann, 313*; Hugh, 313
Macloughlin, *see* McLaughlin
McMahon, Charles, 333; Henry, 221; Peter, 293
Macmakin, Rose, 195
Macmanus, Mcmane[s], [McKemmel], 256*; Cornelius, 246; Daniel, 245; Ellen, 199, 200; Easter, 256; Hen[ry], 245, 228*, 234, 235, 245; John, 235; Mary, 239, 247; Philip, 199, 246, 256; Thomas, 228
Macmarah, *see* Mcnamara
Macmorris, Ellen, 208
Macmullon, Alexander, 288, 301, 311; James, 301; Jane, Jean, 288, 301; Mary, 288; Ralph, 260
Mcnamara, M'nemara, Macnamarrow, Macnamore, Macmarah, Maccamaugh, Mcanahran [?], 267; Anne, 255, 283; Denis, 238; Ellen, 207; Francis, 199; Henry, 200; Ja[me]s, 283; John, 214, 227, 238; Mary, 307; Pat[rick], 227; Rog[er], 254*; Rose, 267; ——, Mrs., 231, 236
McNeal[e], Catharine, 286*, 308; Cornelius, 286*, 296, 308; Daniel, 228; Eliz[abeth], 286*, 296, 308; Hugh, 296; John, 228
M'nemara, *see* Mcnamara

M'Nolly, M'Nelly, *see* Macanally
Maco[l]muck, *see* MacCormick
Macomly, Hen[ry], 228; James, 228
Mconolly, *see* Macanelly
Mcontagard, *see* McEntagart
Macormick, Macormock, *see* MacCormick
Macoun, *see* MacComb
Macowen, McKowen, McKeoin, Mc[H]ow-[e]n, Alexander, 291; Cath[erine], 327; Hannah, 296; Jane, 296; John, 327; Patrick, 295, 296; Tully, 228
Macrenas, Arthur, 217; Elizabeth, 217
McSherry, Eliz[abeth], 269
MacVarry, Castor, 207
M'ullagh, Jo[h]n, 274; Mic[hael], 274
Madder, Thomas, 206
Maddin, Eliz[abeth], 332*; Esther, 332; Philip, 332
Mad[d]ison, John, 6, 9; ——, Canon, *quoted*, 123*n
Maddocks, John, 11
Madeley Court, Salop, 114*
Madley, Elizabeth, 155*
Madison, *see* Maddison
Madrid, 62, 68
Madrine, ——, priest, 114
Magae, *see* Mcghee
Magaery, Pat[rick], 228; Tho[ma]s, 228
Magalogart, Magalogst, Eliz[abeth], 241; John, 241; Tho[ma]s, 249
Magan, *see* McAnn
Maganley, *see* Macanally
Magarr, *see* Mcguire
Magartlaney, Magartleney, Bridget, 286, 306; Eliz[abeth], 297, 303, 307, 327
Magary, *see* M'Galarey
Magataga[r]t, *see* McEntagart
Magavan, Magavern, John, 277, 308
Magawley, *see* [Macaulay]
Magdalen, O.S.B., 339, 426
Magee, *see* Mcghee
Magen[n]is, Magineas, *see* McGinnes
Mag[h]ee, Magij, Maghie, Ma[i]g[u]y[s], Maghy, *see* Macghee
Magil[l], Magile, Maghgil, *see* Macgill
Maginen, Margaret, 240
Mag[?k]lorthin, *see* McLaughlin
Maglade, *see* [McLade]
Maglolin, *see* McLaughlin
Magloug[h]len, *see* McLaughlin
Magloughton, *see* McLaughlin
Magra[h], *see* Macgrah
Mague, Magui, *see* Mcghee
Maguire, Maguiars, *see* Mcguire
Magulla, *see* Macullough
Magum[e]ry, *see* Montgomery
Mahan, Mahon, Daniel, 224; John, 257; Timothy, 221, 224, 257
Mahoney, Brigit, 228; Charlotta, 223; Christian, 223; Edw[ard], 228; Jane, 202
Mahorty, Molly, 232
Maide, Susan, 327
Maig[u]y[s], *see* Mcghee
Mailane, Elizabeth, 326
Mainfields, *see* Meanfields
Main[s], Alexander, 327; Ann, 299, 306, 327; Cha[rles], 279; David, 299; John, 265; Mary, 306; [Maurice], Mules, Mullis, 279, 299, 306, 327; *see* Mayne
Mair[e], family, 186; Ralph, 114*n; ——, [? Mayor], 181, 203
Maison, *see* Mason
Makinney, *see* M'Kenny
Makinsey, *see* McKensie
Malborough, Hannah, 235
Malden, Ann, 231
Mall[o]y, Ann, 198; Edw[ar]d, 326; John, 198
[Mallus], Edward Dicconson, bishop of, 183, 184
Mally, *see* Malloy
Malone, Mallon, Mallen, Agnes, 327; Elizabeth, 256; Peter, 309; Tho[ma]s, 256; W[illia]m, 327; *see* Molone, Melone
Malt, Anna, 285; Margaret, 285; William, 285
Malvern, Little, Worces., 113*
Man, Matthew, 243
Manare, Oliver, S.J., 20, 21, 22, 23, 70, 71, 72, 73
Manchester, Hannah, 313
Mandefield, Eleanor, 199; Edward, 199
Man[n]on, Man[n]en, Manning, Manna, Eliz[abeth], 201; James, 239; John, 261; Matthew, 201, 226, 239, 247*, 248, 261, 311
Mannock, Francis, bart., 181, 182; Francis, *als* Arthur, S.J., 181, 182*; Mary, 181
Mansfield, Mansell, John, *vere* Talbot, S.J., 183*
Manson, *see* Mason
Manuel, Catherine, 328; Jos[eph], 328; Mary Ann, 328
Mara, John, 297
Marcer, *see* Massey
Marchant, Eliz[abeth], 268
Mardemont, Math[ew], 235
Margean, *see* Marijean
Margison, Ann, 212
Marijean, Mary John, Margean, Ann, 295, 327; Edmund, 318; Eliz[abeth], 299, 306; Esther, 295, 309, 327; Ignatius, 295, 299, 309*; John, 306, 327; Joseph, 309
Marinet, Elizab[eth], 288; Richard, 288; Thomas, 288
Mark, [surname wanting], 211
Markey, Markie, *see* McKay
Marks, John, 313
Marley, Andrew, 226

Marmaduke, James, *publisher*, 190
Marnhilad, Usk, Monm., 136
Marnhull, Dorset., 404, 405, 406, 431
Marrow, C—— Thomas, 17*n; Daniel, 293, 306*, 311*; Helen, 291, 293, 306, 311; Honora, 306, 311; Margaret, 293; Nelly, 285*
Marschal, *see* Marshall
Mars[c]hal[l], Elizabeth, 151; George, 242; John, 4, 64, 65; Lucy, 4, 287; Marg[are]t, 258, 262; Mary, 267; Tho[ma]s, 242; ——, S.J., 96, 97
Marsden, William, martyr, 38, 39
Ma[r]sh, March, Ann, 227, 247; Ellen, 227; James, 227; John, priest, 110
Marshalsea, prison, [Southwark], 169*
Marston Moor, Yorks., 110n
Martin, Catherine, 241, 244, 277, 320; Charles, 280*; Edward *negro servant*, 280; Elizabeth, 215; [Gregory], S.J., 18, 19, 38, 39, 64, 65, 108; Helen, 297, 320; James, 227, 229, 235, 240; John, 193, 227, 252*, 257, 270, 272, 304; Kelly, 270; Martha, 200, 256; Mary, Molly, 198, 251, 287; Tho[ma]s, 272; ——, Miss, 245
Martin, [surname wanting], 276*
Marton-in-Holderness, Yorks., E.R., 109
Mary, Maria, [surname wanting], 208, 211, 218, 308, 316*; O.S.B., 339
Maryland, 187
Marylebone, Middlesex, 401
Mash, *see* Marsh
Masie, *see* Massey
Mason, Ma[?n]son, Maison, Mayson, Alice, 289; Ann, 237; Dorothy, 289; Francis, 198; John, 202, 229, 235, 237; Margaret, 237, 246, 250; Mary, 235; Rebecca, 198; Tho[ma]s, 221, 229, 250; Will[iam], 221, 232; ——, priest, 113*; ——, Mr. [?], 113
Massengill Hall, Thornton-in-Lonsdale, Yorks., 174
Mass[e]y, Masser, Macer, Messe[y], Masie, *perhaps v.* Mercer, family, 185; Agnes, 240; Alice, 234; Bridget, 126*n; Catherine, 126*n; Edward, 283, 306; Edward, dean of Christ Church, Oxford, priest, 107*n; ——, Elizabeth, 200, 229, 233, 236, 237, 238, 242; Francis, 245, 246; Hannah, 234; James, 227; John, 301, 306; Joseph, 223; Mary, 222, 256; Sarah, 206; Tho[ma]s, 223, 234, 256, 258; William, 222, 227, 233; ——, 106, 229, 306
Masterson, Mary, 274
Matchet[t], Mutchett, George, 122*n, 123, 124*n; Mary, 122*n; ——, 122n
Matines, Mary Elizabeth, 239; Paul, 239
Mattershed, Thomas, 122*
Mat[t]hew[s], Mattheus, Alice, 160; Ann, 221; Hugh, 221; Elizabeth, 196; Fel——, 248; Hugh, 221; James, 160, 204, 241; John, 328; John Hobson, *contributor*, 131; Mary, 163, 204; Michael, 217; W[illia]m, 298, 306
Maudesly, Ellen, 195, 209; Jean, 198
Maughans, Monm., 162*
Maundy, ——, Mr., 169; ——, Mrs., 169
Maurice, Charles, 216, 217; John, 217, 220, 266; Michael, 217; Peter, 216; Ralph, 220; Will[ia]m, 266; *see* Morris
Maxton, [? Manston], Dorset., 172
May, Arth[ur], 246, 265; David, 246; James, 265; John, priest, 108, 109; Martha, 290, 303, 309, 323; Matthew, 290, 303; Vincent, 290
Mayenac[t], Marg[are]t, 229
Maynard, Charles, baron, 4; [Frances Evelyn], countess of Warwick, 4
Mayne, Ann, 314*; Mules, 314; *see* Mains
Mayson, *see* Mason
Mead, Judith, 322
Meadow, Meddow[s], Ann, 313; Jos[eph], 234; Margaret, 195, 231, 234; William, 195
Meanfields, Mainfields, Winwick, Lancs., 174*n, 175, 178
Medsey, Cath[erine], 231
Meehann, Marg[are]t, 267
Mehet, Jane, 204
Megee, *see* Mcghee
Megennis, *see* Mcginnes
Meglenen, John, 197
Meighan, Ann, 291; Molles [sic], 291; Thomas 291
Melhollen, Melholem, *see* [Mulholland]
Mellan, Peggy, 279
Mellieg, *see* Melling
Mellikin, John, 331; Joseph, 331; Margaret, 331
Mellin[g], Mely, Mellieg, Ann, 299; Betty, 270; Cornelius, 299; John, 249; Marg[are]t, 248, 295; Mary, 249; Tho[ma]s, 248, 249
Mellini, ——, Cardinal, 120
Melone, Mary, 206; *see* Malone
Mely, *see* Melling
Mercer, Mucer, *see also* Massey, Agnes, 217*; Ann, 210, 211, 215, 283, 303; Edward, 220, 276; Eliz[abeth], Elsie, 197, 203, 268, 285, 301, 331; Ellen, 193, 215; George, 210, 216, 300, 303; Helen, 272; James, 272, 283, 315; John, 210, 215, 281; Margaret, 210, 216; Mary, 331; Ralph, 266, 276; Richard, 210; Roger, 215; Sarah, 266; Susan, 199; Thomas, 197, 216, 217; William, 210, 217, 331
Mercurian, [Everard], S.J., 20, 21, 62, 63, 68, 69, 70, 71, 78, 79

Meredith, Cecily, 135; Mary, 138
Meroda, Lettice, 3; Odela, 3; ——, marquis of Bergen, 3*
Merrie, Mary, 146
Mesoponte, [? Pont à Mousson], 173
Messenger, ——, Mr., 112
Messe[y], *see* Massey
Metcalf[e], Edward, O.S.B., 132*n, 138*n; Eliz[abeth], 304, 309, 316, 330; John, 304, 309, 316*, 330; Joseph, 330; Joseph, *als* Eglesfield, priest, 109*; Sarah, 309; Will[ia]m, 304
Metham, Thomas, 64, 65
Mettam, John, 173
Meynell, ——, Mr., 110*
Micar, Mich[ael], 250
Michann, perhaps McCann, Rich[ar]d, 256; Tho-[ma]s, 256
Michell, ——, priest, 170
Michel Troy, *see* Mitchel Troy
Middlemore, Dorothy, 125n; Elizabeth, 125n; Henry, 125n; Robert, 125n
Middleton, Winwick, Lancs., 174n
Middleton, Midilton, Anthony, 40, 41; Barnabas, 208; Elizabeth, 208; John, 208; William, 139
Milady, Ann, 312
Milan, 40*, 41*
Milfort, Christina, O.S.B., 395
Millar, Mil[l]er[s], Alice, 198; Ann, 296, 327; Edward, 231; James, 234*, 245; Martha, 288; Mary, 329; William, 271
Milliagan, *see* Mulligan
Milling Lane, Newland, Monm., 156
Millingan, Marg[are]t, 246
Millington, *see* Mullington
Millom Castle, Cumb., 182
Mill[s], Agnes, 224*; Ann, 224; Daniel, 224*; Eliz[abeth], 199, 229; William, 199, 224, 248
Milward, John, priest, 108
Mi[t]chel Troy, Llanfihangel Troy, Monm., 154, 158, 162*; Graig y derth, 162; Red house, 162
Mocomuck, *see* MacCormick
Modesley, *see* Moseley
Moghil[ye], *see* Macgill
Mogummery, *see* Montgomery
Molay, *see* Moseley
Molesdale, Ann, 320; Joseph, 310, 320; Mary, 310, 320
Molligen, Mol[l]igan, *see* Mulligan
Mol[l]ineux, *see* Molyneux
Mollin, *see* Mullen
Mollington, Mary, 267; Tho[ma]s, 267
Mol[l]on[e], Daniel, 279; Jo[h]n, 279, *see* Malone
Molloy, Bridget, 159; Christopher, 159; Cornelius, 159
Molyneux, Mollyneux, Mol[l]ineux, Mullineux, family, 181*; Alice, 267, 279, 281, 286, 295, 311, 313*, 321, 322, 325; Anne, 201, 289, 315, 325*, 327; Caryll, 282, 284; Charles, 264; Eliz[abeth], 307, 315, 322; Ellen, 258; Helen, 313, 322, 326, 332*; Henry, 270, 274, 289, 307, 325, 327; John, 244*, 250*, 257, 258, 289; Joshua, 244; Margaret, 195, 256, 275; Martha, 200, 307, 322, 327; Mary, 201, 289, 307, 325; Rob[er]t, 235; Tho[ma]s, 258, 274*, 313, 315, 322, 327; William, viscount, S.J., 183, 186 [?], 249 [?]; ——, Lady, 233; ——, Miss, 220; ——, Mrs., 262
Monachon, Owen, 295
Monck, *see* Monks
Monesh, Jane, 239*
Mon[e]y, Ellen, 298; George, 307; Hugo, 226; James, 298; John, 255*, 281*, 298; Mary, 307; Mary, O.S.B., 397; Patrick, 307
Mong, Barney, 329
Mongom[m]ery, Mongemey, *see* Montgomery
Monhy, *see* Morney
Monks, Monck, Ambrose, 295; Jane, 204
Monmouth, Monmow, 131-166 *passim*; Catholic Chapel, 132; Monmow Street, 131; Priory, 131*n; Saint Mary Street, 161
Monson, Munson, William, 117*n
Montagu, Mountague, Anthony Mary Browne, viscount, 127*; Aubigny, 314
Mon[t]gom[m]ery, Mountgomery, Mongemery, Mungumery, Magum[e]ry, Mogummery, Bridget, 211; Bryant, 214; Hannah, 238; Helen, 314; John, 314*; Mary, 198, 217; Patrick, 195, 198, 211, 214, 238, 247*; Rose, 208, 211, 214, 235*
Mony, *see* Money
Moody, Hugo, 223
Mooney, Edw[ard], 234; Hen[ry], 250; Peter, 234
Moor Street, Birmingham, 174
Mo[o]r[e], Mores, Ann, 125n, 197, 235; Bridget, O.S.B., 335, 336, 338*, 341, 358, 365-368 *passim*, 377; Christ-[opher], 255; Elizabeth, 125*n, 232, 324; Garrett, 328; George, 125*n; Gertrude, O.S.B., 346, 365, 373; Hugo, Hugh, 197, 235; James, 286; James Bolton, priest, 132; Mary, 125n; Nicolas, 301; Patrick, 286; Rosanna, 286; Tho[ma]s, 304; Thomas, martyr, Blessed, 365; William, 367; ——, priest, 108; —— ——, 125n
Morant, Philip, *quoted*, 4
Mordan, *see* Morduck
Mordaunt, Edmund, 1*
Morduck, Mordux, Mordan, Mordow, Alexander, 200, 228, 232, 237; Cath-

erine, 202, 227; Edmund, 228; Eleanora, 237; Francis, 223; Patrick, 223
More, *see* Moore
Morecroft, Mary, 276
Mores, *see* Moore
Mor[e]ton, Mortin, Mortan, Alice, 305; Ann, 277, 294; Elizabeth, 313; Hugh, 286; James, 275, 277, 286, 299, 331; Mark, 283, 284, 294, 305; Mary, 296, 303, 329, 331*; Sarah, 283, 286, 294, 299, 305; Thomas, 265; William, 283
Morgan, Alice, 286, 305; Ann, 135, 153, 154*, 155*, 157, 159, 329; Bridget, 224; Catherine, 251; Clara, 159; David, 332*; Edward, 134, 137, 148, 154*, 155, 157, 160, 241, 315; Elizabeth, 137, 138, 157; Esther, 284*; Francis, 214; George, 134, 138*[11], 148, 154, 158; Henry, 223, 224, 258; Hugh, 251, 258, 262, 270*; Ignatius, 284; James, 162, 315; Jane, 158; John, 154, 214, 242*, 329; John *als* Griffith, priest, 106, 108; Joseph, 275; Joseph Romuald, O.S.B., 192; Margaret, 214; Mary, 137, 138, 142, 146*, 148, 152, 153, 155*, 156, 158, 160*, 204, 214, 286, 294, 305, 315, 332; Michael, 155, 156; Sarah, 148; Teresa, 159; Tho[ma]s, 236, 241, 275, 276, 286, 294, 305, 315, 328, 332; Toll, Foll [?], 327; William, 142, 146, 155, 156, 157*, 153, 159; ——, Madam, 133
Moriarty, Alice, 199
Morley, Morlay, Mourley, Ann, 238, 247; Eliz[abeth], 327; Henry, 308*, 327; John, 224; Mary, 308, 318, 327; Rob[er]t, 224, 233, 235, 237, 241*; Will[iam], 233
Morlrixs [sic], John, 219; Robert, 219
Morney, Monhy, Mornley, Alice, 327; Cath[erine], 308; Charles, 211, 316; Edward, 196; Eliz[abeth], 230, 237, 314, 326, 332; J——, 220; James, 300, 316, 323, 324, 327; Jane, 196; John, 196*, 211, 255, 267, 285, 301, 327; Margaret, 323; M[ar]y, 211, 278, 282, 285, 308*, 315, 321; Michael, 323; Nelly, 285; Rose, 305, 316, 327; Terence, 230; ——, Mrs., 258
Mornin, Susanna, 194
Mornley, *see* Morney
Morph[e]y, Ann, 234, 277, 323; Bridget, 225; Cath[erin]e, 258; Denis, 236; Edw[ard], 230, 231, 240, 249, 275; Elizabeth, 249; Ellen, 236; George, 231; Hannah, 249; Henry, 197, 224, 230, 236; Hugo, 238, 276; James, 225, 230; Jenny, 231; John, S.J., 182*; Marg[are]t, 227, 248; Mary, 215, 314*, 323; Peter, 257, 281; Richard, 248, 314, 323; William, 240, 249; W——, 248; ——, 315; *see* Murphey
Morris[s], Morry[s], Morise, Morrice, Agnes, 196, 250, 289, 310; Ann, 213*, 227, 255, 296; Charles, 227; Darby, 232; Dorothy, 298, 324; Elizabeth, 233, 237; Emilia, 236; Hannah, 208; Henry, 239; Hugh, 252; James, 237, 242; Jean, 265; Jo[h]n, 196*, 226, 227, 232, 242, 245, 246, 252, 255, 257, 268, 289*, 305, 306, 310, 311; John, S.J., *quoted*, 1[11], 2, 12*, 13; Law-r[ence], 230; Margaret, 202, 310; Mary, 232, 239, 251; Michael, 310; Peter, 208, 213, 219*, 227, 237; Peter Anastasius, 298; Philip, 226; Ralph, 208; Rose, 230; Sarah, 234; Stephen, 257; William, 298, 324; ——, Mr., 298, 309, 311; ——, Mrs., 309, 311; ——, 170; *see* Maurice
Morrow, Margorie, 257; Molly, 236
Mort, Ann, 298, 316, 318; James, 316; Will[ia]m, 298*, 316, 324
Morton, Mortan, Mortin, *see* Moreton
Moseley, Modesley, Ellen, 212; Mary, 158
Moss[e][s], [Abraham], 272; Ann, 225, 242; Elizabeth, Betty, 242, 298; Ellen, 222, 229, 230, 240, 242; George, 240; Jane, 225; Lily, 203; Margaret, 298; Mary, 274; Patrick, 298; Peter, 233, 250, 265; Richard, 218; Robert, 215*, 218, 220, 225, 228, 233*, 242, 250, 256, 260, 265, 268, 274, 278, 290, 297, 316; William, 256
Mostyn, Charles Browne, 13; John, S.J., 182
Moulden, Ann, 240
Moulsdale, Joseph, 330; Mary, 330*
Mount, The, Caerleon, Somerset., 165
Mountague, *see* Montagu
Mountain, Ann, 321; John, 305, 321; Mary, 321
Mountgomery, *see* Montgomery
Mouran, Ann Mary, 263; Gabriel, 263
Mourley, *see* Morley
Moutonnier, Antho[ny], priest, 136
Moyle, Elizabeth, 135
Much, Mush, Mviches, Ann, 199, 325, 328; Eleanor, 287, 325; Helen, 304; Ja[me]s, 287, 304, 325, 328*; John, 222; Martha, 287; Sarah, 328; Thomas, 222, 325, 328; Will[ia]m, 287, 325
Mucharty, Mary, 222
Muc[k]leby, Muuleby, Eliz[abeth], 251; Luke, 240, 244, 251; Mary, 240
Mucklegrew, Ja[me]s, 272; Pat[rick], 272
Mulanny, Mary, 330*; Tho[ma]s, 330
[Mulholland], Mulhollom, Melhollen, Melholem, Ambrose, 194, 210; Mary, 210; Sarah, 194, 210

Muligan, Mulgen, Mullaghan, *see* Mulligan
Mullen, Mullin, Mollin, Edward, 239, 246*
Mul[l]igan, Mullican, Mullaghan, Millagan, Molligen, Mol[l]igan, Mulgen, Anne, 281; Edw[ard], 242; Ellen, 237; Esther, 267; Felix, 283; Ja[mes], 282, 323, 324; Jane, 296; John, 223, 266, 267, 273, 281, 283, 296, 304*, 305*, 324; Margaret, 304; Mary, 324; Patrick, 223, 237; Ruth, 282, 283; Sarah, 283, 296, 323; W[illia]m, 273
Mullineux, *see* Molyneux
Mullington, Millington, Helen, 275; Jane, 287, 300, 316, 318, 321; Tho[ma]s, 275
Muncaster Hall, Cumberland, 182
Munday, Andrew, 171, 172*; Henry, 172
Mungumery, *see* Mon[t]gomery
Munson, *see* Monson
Murney, Eliz[abeth], 253; [Terence], 233
Murph[e]y, Anthony, 296; Arth[ur], 244*; Catherine, 288, 320; Charles, 260; Edm[un]d, 260; Edw[ar]d, 269*, 296, 310, 320; Elizabeth, 286, 330, 331; George, 256, 296; Henry, 226, 310; Humphrey, 288; James, 319, 331; Jane, 226, 296, 310*, 320; Margaret, 297, 300, 308, 319, 327, 331; Mary, 319; Patrick, 297; Paul, 330*; Pet[er], 267, 271, 286, 288, 300, 331; Richard, 308, 327; Thomas, 288; Timothy, 294, 297, 308, 319, 328, 331; Will[iam], 244; *see* Morphey
Murr[a]y, Alexander, 196; Bartholomew, 333; Berny, 259; Bridget, 263; Catherine, 217; Ellen, 196, 199, 217; James, 257, 281; John, 194, 217, 255, 263, 268; Margaret, 199, 259; Mary, 194, 333; Michael, 333; Robert, 201; Susy, 201
Musket[t] George, *vere* Fisher, priest, 120*n
Mutchett, *see* Matchet[t]
Muttlebury, Dorothy, O.S.B., 393*
Muuleby, *see* Muckleby
Mviches, *see* Muches
Myner, Mynor, M[ar]y, 278, 287
[Myra], [Matthew] Prichard, Bishop of, 165
Myres, ——, Mrs., 268

Nabourne, Yorks., E.R., 110
Nagle, *see* Neagle
Nail, *see* Neale
Nailor, Nailer, Na[i]lon, *see* Naylor
Nandy[c]k[e], John, 215, 217, 218; Rose, 220; ——, Mr., 223, 231; ——, Mrs., 217, 230
Nann, Cecily, 247
"Nan to Kirn," Monmouth, 162
Narmore, Kildare, 194
Nascia, Nasica, Francis, priest, 428*n
[N]ash[e], Ann, 214, 223, 238, 245; James, 214, 218*, 227; Thomas, 214
Nash-house, Marnhull, Dorset., 401
Naulin, Dan[ie]l, 254
[Navarola], Paul, S.J., 14, 15, 20, 21
Naylo[u]r, Nailor, Nailer, Na[i]lon, Nayler, Ann, 306, 322; Catherine, 194, 206, 234, 309; Charles, 321; Eliz[abeth], 274, 278; Jer[emy], 250, 274, 280; Peter, 227; Rich[ar]d, 258*, 260; ——, priest, 402
N[e]agle[s], Neigle, John, 239; Martin, 241, 260, 263; Mary, 217, 241, 255, 258, 294, 321; Rich[ard], 239; ——, captain, 232
Neal[e], Nail, Neil, Ann, 282; Arthur, 242, 327; Brian, 226; Cath[erine], 197, 225, 272; Co[r]n[stant], 222, 225, 226, 232; Daniel, 225; Elizabeth, 217, 223, 242, 247, 259, 266, 279, 304; George, 6, 9; Hannah, 242; Hugh, 272; James, 197, 226*, 282; Mary, 225; Rosa, 222; Patrick, 200, 279, 326, 328, 331; Prich[ard], 225; ——, 327
Nealem, Jeremy, 229
Neary, Alice, 215; James, 215; Mary, 215
Needham, 163, 164*; Ann, 164*; Charles, 144; Elizabeth, 144; Jane, 164; John, 144, 163, 164, 165; Lucy, 164; Martha, 140*n; Mary, 144; Robert, 140*n, 144*, 164*, 165*; Sebastian, 163*; Susan[na], 140, 165; Urcilla, 140*n; William, 164
Neigle, *see* Neagle
Neil, *see* Neale
Nel[l]son, James, O.S.B., 288, 371; Richard, 195
Nepthon, Magdalen, O.S.B., 393
Nery, James, 243*
Neuel, Mary, 194
Neugeant, *see* Nugent
Nevil, William, 6, 9
Neward, Andr[ew], 253*; Ann, 253
Newark, Notts., 125*n
Newbolds, Monm., 142n, 143n
Newby, Helen, 295
Newcastle, 62, 63, 114*
Newcastle, Llangatoc, Monm., 154, 163, 170
Newey, Ed——, 136
New Hall, Essex, 186, 416
Newhouse, Esh, Durham, 114*
Newland, Glouces., 134n, 135n, 153n, 155, 156*, 157, 158, 159*
Newport, Clare, O.S.B., 369*, 370*, 371*; John, 369; Mary, 369; ——, *see* Allonson, *see* Watson, 369
Newport, Monm., 132n, 136*, 137*, 138n

Newry, Louth, 194, 210
Newsham, News[h]on, Ann, 258; Cath[erine], 315, 324; Frances, 324; James, 315, 324; Margaret, 201; Will[ia]m, 315
Newton, Francis, protestant dean of Westminster, 54*n, 55*n
Newton, Northants., 125*n
Nicholas, laybrother, O.S.B., 345
Nichol[l]s, Margaret, 196*; Sidney, priest, 132
Nid[d], W.R., Yorks, 111
Nieuport, 127*
Nisbath, Nisbet, Abig[ai]l, 283; John, 278; Tho[ma]s, 278
Nitingale, ——, Mr., 169
Nivers, ——, 357
Nolan[d], Nowland, 149*n; Catherine, 325; Daniel, 284, 293, 325; Elizabeth, 284*, 310; Frances, 149; Helen, 153; James, 149; John, 198*; Margery, Margaret, 293, 325; Mary, 293; ——, Mr., 310; ——, Mrs., 310
Noonan, Matthew, 262
Norfolk, ——, Dowager Duchess, 114 [Jane Bickerton ?]
Normand, George, 329*; Jane, 329
Normanton, Yorks., 370*n
Norr[e]ys, Norris, Norres, family, 181; Agnes, 203; Alice, 211, 267, 289, 298, 328; Ann, 203, 241, 249, 259, 275; Bridget, 203, 238; Catherine, 286; Edw[ard], 249*, 251, 298; Eliz[abeth], 234, 262, 281, 328; Ellen, 211; Henry, 206; James, 259, 262, 270, 277, 289, 298; Jane, 207; John, 203, 205, 211, 225, 232, 238, 241, 249, 328; Jos[eph], 289, 298, 305; Richard, 193, 207, 241, 259, 289; Richard, priest, 169*; Thomas, 207, 262, 270; William, 169*, 205, 323, 325, 331; ——, Mrs., 205; ——, 205
North, Henry, 288; Martha, 278, 288; Sara, 288; ——, 54, 55
North, Petersfield, Hants., 108
Northampton, 117*
Northon, Dan[ie]l, 259; Eliz[abeth], 259
Northorpe, Lincolns., 116*n
Northumberland, Blessed Thomas Percy, martyr, Earl of, 3
Norton, Hugo, 246; John, 280*; Marg[are]t, 246; Richard, 269
Norton, Skenfrith, Monm., 140n
Nottingham, 182
Nowland, *see* Nolan
Nugent, Neugeant, Ann, 317; George, 282*, 309, 317; John, 309; Mary, 238; Rachael, 309; Will[ia]m, 317
Nunan Sigmaringen, Westphalia, 186
Nurse, Betty, 162
Nurten, Elizabeth, 236; Peter, 236
Nutt, [David], publisher, 12
Nuttel, Sarah, 241
Nutter, John, priest, martyr, 38, 39; Robert, priest, martyr, 38, 39
Nutt-hill, Holderness, Yorks., E.R., 109

Oates, Owtes, [Titus], 350
O'Brien, O'bryon, O'Brian, O'brion, Ann, 309; Cath[erine], 256, 305; Daniel, 216, 236, 264, 300, 319; Eleanor, 309; Isabel, 305; Jeremiah, 325; John, 305; John Placid, O.S.B., 192; Matthew, 305; Michael, 264; Tho[ma]s, 257; ——, Mr., 309; —— Mrs., 309; *see also* Bryan
Ocrock, Eliz[abeth], 299; James Francis, 299; W[illia]m, 299
Oddey, Eliz[abeth], 330; John, 330; Mary, 330
O'Deearty, Catherine, 223
Ô Donald, Cornelius, 256
O[']Donelly, ——, 306
O'Donohon, ——, general, 11
Oen, *see* Owen
Ogleby, Peggy, 303
Ogñate, Spain, 100*, 101*
Ogwell, West, Devon., 127
O'Hanlon, O'Hanhan, Ardol, 332*
Ohara, Owen, 278
O'Hare, Ann, 159; Arthur Richard, O.S.B., 192; James, 159*; John Placid, O.S.B., 192; William, 159
O[']Kelley, Mary, 246
Okins, Finchfeld, Essex, 6
Olbaston, ——, 170
Oldcorne, Edward, martyr, 40, 41
Oldham, Ann, 295
Old Swan, *near* Liverpool, 192
Oliver, George, priest, 166
Olock, Elis[abeth], 264
O[']Marah, Daniel, 231*; Isabel, 231
O[']Neal[e], ONiel, O'Nail, O'neail, Odoneal, ONeille, Ann, 290, 332*; Arthur, 332; Barbara, 303, 313, 332*; Catherine, 331, 332; Con[stantine], 207, 217; David, 193; Elizabeth, 203, 309, 315, 331; Felix, 291, 305, 307; Grace, 228; James, 226, 303, 313, 332; John, 287, 233, 309, 313, 315*, 328, 331, 332*; Margaret, 207, 309, 315; Mary, 193, 207, 226, 303, 332*; Owen, 300, 303; Patrick, 203, 233
Onsworth, Eleanor, 299; Elizabeth, 299; Rich[ard], 263, 285; ——, Mr., 299; ——, Mrs., 273, 299.
Opton, Elizabeth, 198; John, 198
Orange, William, Prince of, 3*
Orbaldistone, *see* Osbaldeston
Orborn, *see* Osburne
OReal, Brian, 228
Oret, *see* Orrell
Orm, *see* Ormes

Orman, *see* Ormond
Orm[e][s], Edward, 232; James, 199, 224, 237, 247*, 250, 252; John, 232; ——, Mr., 250; ——, Mrs., 204
Ormond, Ormund, Or[man ?], Cath[erine], 259, 285; Cecily, 199, 267, 271, 302; Eliz[abeth], 227; Savage Cecily, 201; ——, Mrs., 201, 247
Ormskirk, Lancs., 181
Orrell, Orrill, Oret, Ann, 295; James, 189; Mary, 253, 291; Rich[ar]d, 315*
Orton, ——, S.J., 20, 21
Osbal[de]ston, Edward, martyr, 40, 41; Mary, 216
Osburne, Orborn, Susan[na], 291, 313; Thomas, 222
O'Sullivan, William Bernard, O.S.B., 191
Oswestry, Salop, 106
Othelly, Daniel, 297; Elizabeth, 297; Tho[ma]s, 297
Oulton, [Bulton], Staffs., 108*n
Ounsworth, Ownworth, Catherine, 200; Tho[ma]s, 230, 259; ? Unsworth
Overbury, Thomas, Sir, 116
Owen[s], [O'en], Oven, Owyn, Howen, 43; Ann, 278, 284, 298, 303, 318, 321; Christopher, S.J., 28, 29*n; [Elizabeth], 284; Helen, 286, 295; Hugh, 43; James, 252; John, 198, 243*, 252, 277, 286, 295; Lewis, priest, 44*, 45*, 46*, 47*; Mary, 277; Thomas, 198, 286, 295; ——, priest, 68, 69, 170; ——, 280; ——, Mrs., 265
Ownworth, *see* Ounsworth
Owtes, *see* Oates
Owyn, *see* Owen
Oxford, 59n, 64, 65, 107, 115*, 168, 186
Oxword, Tho[ma]s, 331

Pace, Edw[ard], 246
Padbury, Catherine, 153, 161; Frances, 161
Paget, Charles, 42
Palandri, John Vincent, 324
Pall Mall Street, London, 124n
Palmer, Francis, spy, 118*, 120*; George, 303
Palm[e]s, ——, *olim* Witham, 110; ——, Mr., 110
Pandergrass, *see* Prendergast
Pane, *see* Payne
Pankiman, *see* Parkingson
Panting, John, 141
Pantyrys, Llangatoc-feibion-Afel, Monm., 162*n
Pardoe, Jane, 147, 148; Mary, 143
Paris, 21, 22, 34, 35, 86, 87, 102, 103, 116*, 117*, 169, 335*, 336*, 337*, 340*, 341
Parker, Anne, 285; Charles, 160; Charles Edward, 158; Elizabeth, 211, 238, 263, 321*, 328, 330; Hugh [the bellman], 198; James, 217; John, 263, 198, 211, 214, 217, 263, 272, 279, 285*, 288, 316; J——, 219*; Mary, 211, 214, 316; Thomas, 214, 291, 303; William, 238, 263; ——, Mr., 232, 234, 238, 243, 244, 249*; ——, Mrs., 220, 245
Parkin[g]son, Parkison, Parkeson, Harkinson, Pankiman, Ann Esther, 178; Eleanor, 329; Eliz[abeth], 309; Helen, 256; James, 177, 178, 302*, 309, 316; John, 178, 232, 259, 260, 261, 278*, 299; Jos[eph], 271; Lawrence, 297, 308, 311, 317, 328; Mary, 177, 178, 200, 232, 293, 294, 295, 299; Mary Gertrude, O.S.B., 401*, 402; Matthew, 200; Richard, 271; Robert, priest, 38, 39
Parkins, Ellen, 214; Thomas, 214*
Parkinson, *see* Parkingson
Parleington, Yorks., 350
Parrell, Andrew, 327*; Marg[are]t, 327
Parry, Ann, 154*, 155*, 237; Edward, 145, 201, 233; Helen, 322; George, 161; Jane, 308; John, 106, 154; Joseph, 271; Mary, 155, 308; Mary Ann, 161; Rich[ard], 271; Stephen, 233; Tho[ma]s, 308
Parsons, *see* Persons
Partridge, Sara, 160
Paschal, ——, [S.J. ?], 20, 21, 28, 29
Patrick, [surname wanting], 309
Patynson, Pattinson, Winifred, O.S.B., 395; ——, 170
Paul, Bridget, 246; James, 246
Paulter, Eliz[abeth], 238; Will[iam], 238
Pausson, ——, Mr., 299; ——, Mrs., 299
Pay, Colee, Cosse, 216; Elizabeth, 216; John, 216
Pa[y]ne, Jane, 146; John, 312; ——, *quoted*, 114n, 124n; ——, Mr., 180n
Paynesley, Staffs., 108
Peach, ——, Mr., 268
Peak, the High, Derbys., 108
Peak[e], Pearl, Andrew, 288, 305; Elizabeth, 288; Marg[aret], 288, 305; Martha, 243; Mary, 305; Tho[ma]s, 258, 275, 278, 288
Pearson, Elizabeth, 201; Hannah, 155, 157; Mary, 159; Ralph Jerome, O.S.B., 192; Thomas, 155, 156; William, 155; William, priest, 112*
Pease, Anne, 371n; Benedicta, O.S.B., 371*n, 372; Jane, 371*n; Joan, 371; Mary, 371; Thomas, 370n; William, 371*n
Peckham, Kent, 114
Peddhar, Isabel, 195
Peet, Catherine, 323; Esther, 287; James, 287; Mary, 287
Peere, ——, 121*
Pegg, William, priest, 114*n

Pellord, John, 198; Mary, 198
Pemberton, Alice, 311, 315; Mary, 250
Pembridge Castle, Herefs., 136
Penallt, Monm., 155, 159*
Pencraig, Goodrich, Herefs., 162*
Pendelton, *see* Pendleton
Pendergast, Pendergrass, *see* Prendergast
Pendleton, Pendelton, Alice, 297, 326; Daniel, 297, 326; Emma, 329; Helen, 297; Richard, 326
Penelopis, Jasper, 252
Penington, *see* Pennington
Penket[h], Ann, 209, 211, 213; Elizabeth, 178; John, *als* Rivers, priest, 114*n; Nicholas, 209, 213*; Richard, 213; Thomas, 209; ——, Mr., 219; —— Mrs., 221
Penkyman, John, 241; Will[iam], 241
Pennant, *see* Tennant
Pen[n]ington, Pin[n]ington, Penningthorn, family, 182; Ann, 216, 316; Arnold, 316; Edw[ar]d, 235, 263, 274*, 275*, 285*; Edmund, O.S.B., 191; James, 285; Jean, 263; John, 194, 216, 230, 276, 285; Katherine, 182; Margaret, 194; Martha, 285; Richard, 182, 316; Robert, 285; Roger, S.J., 182; William, 182, 235; William, S.J., 182*, 183*
Pennington Hall, Lancs., 182
Pennsylvania, 186
Pennys, ——, Mr., 108
Penrice, Charles, priest, 113*
Penrose, Usk, 136
Pens[w]ic[k], Pensike, Eliz[abeth], 262; Jenny, 264, 265; Tho[ma]s, 265, 282
Pentiman, Easter, 250; John, 250
Pentwyn, Rockfield, Monm., 162
Peppyn, James, 172*
Perkins, Edmund, priest, 107; Eliz[abeth], 209, 268; Thomas, 209; William, 268
Perkinson, ——, priest, 111
Per[r]in[g], Mary, 142, 152, 153*, 154, 157, 158
Perry, Andrew, 200, 235; Ann, 200; Edw[ard], 227; Jane, 227; Jos[eph], 238; Peter, 262; Robert, 235; Samuel, 238
Persons, Parsons, John, 116*; Robert, S.J., 14, 17, 20, 21, 22*, 23*, 26*, 27*, 76, 77, 78n, 82-103 *passim*, 115*, 116, 118*, 173
Perthîr, Perthyre, Monm., 132*, 134, 135*, 137, 138*n, 140*n, 143*n, 145, 146, 149, 161, 163, 165*, 166*n
Peter, Claude, 266
Peterley, Bucks., 186
Petersfield, Hants., 108, 185
[Petre], Francis, Bishop of Amorium, 180n
Phesakeley, [Fazakerley], Heles [?], 255
Phil[l]ip[p]s, Eleanor, 301; Luke, 133; Mary, 146*; Susan[na], 245, 252, 264, 298, 301, 318; Theophilis, 140; Thomas, 140, 141*, 146*; ——, Mr., 252
Phillipson, Anne, 127; Miles, 127; ——, priest, 182*
Philot, Elizabeth, 229; Judith, 229
Philpot, Elizabeth Maria, 127; John, 127
Phlegan, Hannah, 197
Pibush, Pybus, John, martyr, 40, 41
Pick, Helen, 321; Richard, 321
Pickering, Mary Gonzaga, O.S.B., 413
Picton, ——, *quoted*, 184
Pie, Mary, 250
Pierson, Pierceson [?], Marg[are]t, 329; Mary, 287, 313
Piet, Cath[erine], 324; John, 324; Richard, 324
Pigenat, Odon, S.J., 102*, 104, 105*
Pigott, Adam, 370n; Adam, S.J., 370*n; Nathaniel, 370
Pikson, Tho[ma]s, 257
Pilchard, Pilcher, [Thomas], 115*; Thomas, martyr, 38, 39
Pile, John, 259
Pilgrim, Mary, 297, 312, 314; Richard, 297; Tho[ma]s, 297
Pilkinton, Dorothea, 249
Pin[n]ington, *see* Pennington
Pippard, Henry, 184; ——, Mr., 236, 311; ——, Miss, 218, 236; ——, 184
Pisa, 117*, 118*
Pitt, Anna, 141; David, 141, 147; Elizabeth, 147, 156, 158, 161; Hannah, 146, 147; Mary, 150
Pius IV, 58, 59; [V], Saint, 60, 61
Plat[t][s], Bartl[emy], 276, 283, 290; Elizabeth, 248, 285; Jane, 205, 272, 276, 300, 301, 304, 312; John, 248, 264*, 268, 272, 285, 329; Martha, 232; Margaret, 285; Timothy, 218, 221, 224, 236, 248, 301; Will[iam], 205*, 231, 239, 283*, 300, 301
Plowden, James, 107; Mechtilde, O.S.F., 428
Plum Street, Liverpool, 311
Plumb[e], Ann [?], 204, 240, 285, 287; Edward, 212; Elizabeth, 263, 314; John, 314; John Joseph, 287; Margaret, 245, 255, 290, 314, 318, 319, 324, 326; Mary, 209, 254, 256, 290, 291; Matthew, 235, 240, 242, 245, 248, 251, 254, 263, 272, 287; Robert, 290, 314; Sarah, 315; William, 313, 331; ——d, 208
Plyer, John, 224; Tho[ma]s, 224
[Pole], Reginald, Cardinal, 58, 59
Pollard, Agnes, 151, 157*, 159; Elizabeth, 142, 151*, 155, 156*, 157, 158, 160, 161; Mary, 322; Nathaniel, 142, 151*, 160*n; Sara, 142, 151

Pollen, John Hungerford, S.J., 13, 167
Pomfret[t], [Pontefract], Yorks., W.R., 111, 112
Pont, Henry, 229; John, 229
Ponteland, Northd., 110n
Pontoise, 379
Pool[e], Eliz[abeth], 325; John, 6, 9; Laurence, 208; Margaret, 199; Mary, 316, 326, 330; Will[ia]m, 316
Poole Hall, Cheshire, 186
Pooley, Hugh, 294; Jane, 294; Wil[helm], 294
Pope, Cath[erine], 265; Elizabeth, 206*; James Alexius, O.S.B., 191; Richard, 203, 206, 244, 245, 283, 306, 322, 332
Poppleton, Eliz[abeth], 306; Hannah, 306; James, 306
Port Royal, Paris, 335, 358*
Porter, Eliz[abeth], 252; George, 244, 260*; Helen, 158; Jane, 152*; John, 227, 244; Margaret, 201, 234, 247, 272; Tho[ma]s, 152, 252, 272; William, 158, 201, 227
Potter, Ann, 302, 305, 306; Dorothy, 211; Henry, 302; Margaret, 226, 253; Mary, 211; John, 302; Richard, 211, 222; Thomas, 222
Poulton-in-the-Fylde, Lancs., 195
Powel[l], family, 20, 21, 132, 165; *see also* Lorymer; Bridget, 143*n, 166n; Catherine, 143*n, 156, 166n; David, 136; Edward, 143n; George, 135, 143; Easter, 251; Elizabeth, 147, 155; Ether, [*see* Burns], 219; James, 147, 148, 151; John, 143*n, 217, 324; Judy, 227, 238; Mary, 138, 143n, 148*, 155, 324; Thomas, 135, 140, 143, 324; William, 155; Winifred, 166n
Power, James, 201; Nicholas, 138
Powis Castle, Montgom., 106
Powles, *see* St. Paul's
Pownall Square, Liverpool, 192
Powton, Jo[h]n, 275*
Pozzi, Austin Bernard, O.S.B., 192
Prague, 68, 69
Pratt, Eleanor, 299; Jane, 201; John, 299; Martha, 299
Preece, *see* Price
Premord, ——, priest, 403, 404, 424
P[r]endergast, Pendergrass, Pandergrass, Cath[erine], 274, 316; Elizabeth, 301; Jaspar, 264*, 274*, 286, 288, 301, 308; Margaret, 288; Mary, 281, 284, 288, 301, 305, 308, 330; Philip, 316; ——, Mrs., 305
Prescot, Richard, 200
Prescot, Lancs., 194*
Presley, John, 331
Preston, Elizabeth, 294; Isabel, 294; Jane, 294; Mary, 300, 315; Tho[ma]s, 294
Preston-upon-Tees, Durham, 114
Preston, Lancs., 183, 188, 189*, 190
Price, Preece, family, 20, 21; Ann, 151, 152, 153, 301; Edward, 267; Elizabeth, 141, 152, 267; Ellen, 153; Esther, 152; Frances, 146, 148, 158; James, 152, 154*, 156, 161; John, 148, 154, 156; John, S.J., 187*, 188*; Lucy, 150, 151; Margaret, 149*, 150, 151*, 152, 154; Mary, 136, 137, 154, 156*, 158, 160, 214, 216, 232, 291; Peter, 146; Philip, 156; Priscilla, 296; Sarah, 154, 156, 161; Tho[ma]s, 291, 301; William, 141, 148, 149*, 150, 151*, 152*, 153*, 291; ——, priest, 358; ——, 330
Prichard, [Matthew], O.S.F., Bishop of Myra, 138*n, 165*, 166*; Philip, 148, 149; William, 135, 149, 150, 160; William Augustus, 154; *see* Pritchard
Priest, Michael, 286
Princenhof Convent, O.S.F., Belgium, 428
Prior, Pryor, Alice, Ales, 212, 266, 273; Ann, 227; Cath[erine], 241, 297; Margaret, 212; Molly, 235, 237; Vetry, 227; William, 197, 207, 212, 219, 224; 226; ——, 221
Prior Park, Bath, 138
Priory, the, Monmouth, 139*
Pri[t]chard, family, 165*; Ann, 150, 156; Elizabeth, 136, 140, 146, 149; Jane, 162; John, 136, 139; Mary, 139, 149, 150, 154, 160
Proger, W[illia]m, 135
Prosser, Ann, 141; Elizabeth, 141, 142, 146, 147, 148, 149, 151*n; John, 137; Tho[ma]s, 136
Prostoke, *see* Bostock
Prot, Thomas, 194
Protector Cardinal (*see* San Sisto), 30, 31, 38, 39
Pryor, *see* Prior
Puddington Hall, Cheshire, 186
Pugh, Elizabeth, 144 149
Pugin, Augustus Welby, 191; Peter Paul, 192
Purcell, Benjamin, 285; Chetwynd, Chittiden, priest, 114*; Jean, 285; Mary, 285, 291
Purfield, Ann, 297; Eleanor, Helen, 286 297, 308, 326; Laurence, 270, 286*, 297, 308, 326; Martha, 270; Mary, 286; Tho[ma]s, 308
Purlund, Ann, 236; Bart——, 236
Pursevants, Essex, 6, 9
Pyat, Edw[ar]d, 278
Pybus, *see* Pibush
Pye, Alice, 213, 271, 276, 311; Elizabeth, 213; Helen, Ellen, 213, 264; John, 203, 213, 259, 268, 270, 287; Mary, 136; Tho[ma]s, 136*

Pyle, Glams., 136
Pytts, Hannah, 134
P——, Mary, 207

Queen, *see* Quin
Quick[e], Abigal, 312; Edward, 253, 262; George, 298, 315*; Hannah, 298; Helen, Ellen, 265, 272, 295, 299; Ja[mes], 244, 253, 262, 295*, 298, 299; Marg[aret], 315; M[arth]a, 268, 272, 275; Peter, 298; Rich[ar]d, 298
Quigl[e]y, Quickl[e]y, Quidly, Ann, 305; Den[i]s, Dan[ie]l, 269; Mary, 254; Mich[ae]l, 254, 260*, 269, 274, 276, 332; Neal, Noel, 242, 254, 256
Quin, Queen, Cath[erine], 268; Christopher, 217; Daniel, 328; Eliz[abeth], 300, 302; John, 268
Quo [?], Robert, 193
Quosque, Quousque, Carlton, Yorks., 109*n, 112
Quyno, Coesneau, Placida, O.S.B., 368*; Stephen, 368

Raddock, Radeck, Eliz[abeth], 303, 314; George, 303; Mary, 314; Peter, 303, 314
Radwell, Anna, 320
Radwinter, Essex, 2*, 7, 10
Raiby, *see* Rhebe
Rain, Rayon, Rein, Ann, 230; Francis, 285; James, 230, 262; Mich[ae]l, 262; Peggy, 285
Rainhill Hall, Lancs., 181
Rainsford, Raynesford, 124n; Richard, 124*n; ——, Mrs., 124*
Rake, Raik, Andrew, 240; Anne, 256
Ralph, Relf, And[rew], 243, 254, 260, 261, 265, 283, 304, 305; Mary, 243; Richard, 260
Ramsey, James, 219; William, 235*
Ranferd, Sarah, 299
Ransthorn, Richard, 200
Rastell, [John], 68*n, 69; ——, 68*n, 69
Ratchfort, Jo[h]n, 275; Will[iam], 275
Rat[c]lif[t], Rattlif, Anne, 268; Helen, 275, 286*; John, 255*, 268, 275, 286; Mary, 310; Thomas, 201, 244
Rathe, Thomas Gregory, O.S.B., 192
Ravedon, Christian, 302; Daniel, 302; Phoebe, 302
Rawcliffe, Ann, O.S.B., 395; Frances, O.S.B., 396
Rawli[n]son, Eliz[abeth], 298, 305; Helen, 305; Jos[eph], 305
Ray, Mary, 199
Raybee, *see* Rhebe
Raydon, Bridget, 252; Mich[ael], 252
Rayner, Clement, priest, 363
Rayn[e]sford, *see* Rainsford
Rayon, *see* Rain
Rayson, Jane, 226
Rearden, Riordan, Reerdon, Daniel, 296, 313; Helen, Eleanor, 153*, 313; Kitty, 313; Mary, 153; Michael, 153; Patrick, 151*; Paul, 296; ——, 296
Record, Rhecord, Catherine, 288, 300, 312, 328; Eliz[abeth], 300, 322*; John, 312; Mary, 288; Peter, 288, 300, 312, 322, 328*
Red Bull Playhouse, London, 123n
Redding, Corn[eliu]s, 260, 274; Eliz[abeth], 260; Jo[h]n, 274
Red Hall, Yorks., 112
Red House, Michel Troy, Monm., 162
Reding, *nunc* Taylor's Croft, Essex, 6, 9
Redlingfield Hall, Suffolk, 183
Red Lion [Court], London, 168, 170, 187
Re[d]mond, Redm[o]und, Ridmond, Redman, Ann, 293, 299; James, 212; Jo[h]n, 255, 269; Jos[eph], 269; ——, 217, 218, 221, 223, 225, 239
Redpa[r]th, Anne, 259, 321*
Reed, Reid, Ried, Alexander, 149; Ann, 149, 238; Elizabeth Mary, 195; James, 149, 236, 243; Jane, 248
Reeks, Laurence, 233; Mary, 233
Reerdon, *see* Rearden
Regan, Catherine, 159
Reginson, Anne, 258
Reid, *see* Reed
Reil[e]y, R[e]yley, Royley, Reilly, Catherine, 197; Charles, 243; Edward, 197; Hugh, Hugo, 227, 230, 240, 243; James, 282; John, 211; Margaret, 211*; Mary, 204, 214, 316; Michael, 135*n; Pat[rick], 282; Thomas, 204, 228, 243, 250; ——, Mrs., 244*; ——, 214
Rein, *see* Rain
Remes, *see* Rheims, 170
Rennen, Jane, 251; Tho[ma]s, 251
Retz, ——, cardinal arch. of Paris, 342
Reyley, *see* Reiley
R[e]ynolds, Rhenald[s], Rhenold[s], Re[y]nel[l][s], Reynolde, Ann, 233, 307, 319*, 330; Elizabeth, 281, 286*; Fel[ix], 224, 248; Jane, 235; John, 314; Margaret, 225; Rob[er]t, 225, 243; Thomas, 127*; Will[iam], 225, 230, 237*, 238, 243; William, priest, 38, 39; ——, priest, 170
Rhebe, Rheby, Raiby, Raybee, Ann, 312, 322; Helen, 301, 313, 322, 325; John, 301, 313, 322; Joseph, 313; Mary, 322; Thomas, 312; W[illia]m, 272, 301*, 308, 312*, 322
Rhecord, *see* Record
Rheims, 13-41 *passim*, 62-105 *passim*, 167-173 *passim*
Rhenald[s], Rhenold[s], *see* Reynolds
Rhenis, Andr[ew], 243; Math[ew], 243
Rhodes, James, 286; John, 286, 298; Mary, 286; Will[iam], 315

Rhone, John, 221
Rhumes, The, [? meaning], 126
Rice, Rise, Reece, Ann, 198; Catherine, 250; Edw[ard], 238, 245, 250, 264, 278*; James, 245; Mary, 311
Richard[s], Adam, 139*; Alice, 135; Cath[erine], 266; Frances, 139; Jane, 134, 154, 161*
Richardson, Ritchison, Al[ice], 267, 323; Anne, 259; B—— Francis, 116*, 117; Francis, 116*n, 117*; John, 248; Richard, 286*, 297; Robert, 7*, 8, 10*; Richard, priest, 106; Will[iam], 248, 259; ——, O.S.B., 380
Richmond, Yorks., 62, 63
Rickaby, Joseph, S.J., *contributor*, 47
Rick[e]s, Rocks, Ellen, 222; Laurence, 222, 242; Walter, 242; *see* Roche
Riddle, Robert, priest, 114*
Rider, Philip, 329
Ried, *see* Reed
Rigb[e]y, Alice, 318; Ann, 186, 202*, 203*, 318; Dorothy, 214; Elizabeth, 196, 202, 203*, 204, [?] 205*, 239, 240, 243, 245, 246, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 261, 262, 272, 285; Elizabeth, E—— R——, 196; James, 229; John, 186, 203, 229, 233, 249, 250, 252; John, S.J., 186*; John Bede, O.S.B., 191; Jos[eph], 249; J——, 250; Timothy, 318; Will[ia]m, 196, 318
Right, *see* Wright
Rigmaiden, Mary, 325
Rilanse, *see* Rylans
Rim[m]er, Rym[m]er, Ryremer, Rimar, Alice, 311; Ann, 259, 267, 278, 279, 280, 294; Anth[ony], 208, 226, 237; Catherine, 200, 202, 203, 311; Cuthbert, 259; Edward, 247, 284, 286; Elizabeth, 199, 259, 267, 303; Felicia, 194; Helen, 279, 320; Henry, 272, 275, 303, 311; Jane, 197, 303, 311, 320; John, 200, 231, 286, 306; Mary, 226, 281; Nelly, 286; Sarah, 238; Richard, 194; Tho[ma]s, 197, 199, 227, 231, 255*, 259*, 267, 279, 280, 286, 295, 303, 311; William, 227, 294, 298
Rion, Mich[ael], 270; *see* Ryan
Riordan, *see* Rearden
Ripl[e]y, Andrew, 222; Catherine, 198; Marg[are]t, 276, 278; Rich[ar]d, 271; ——, 276
Risdon, Catherine, 349; Ethelred, O.S.B., 394
Ritchison, *see* Richardson
Rivenhall Church, Essex, 7
Rivers, John, *vere* Penketh, 114*n; ——, Earl, 365
Rivington, Elizabeth, 304; George, 304; Marg[are]t, 304
Rixton Hall, Lancs., 185
Roanen, *see* Ronayne
Roark, *see* Rourke
Robert, [surname wanting], 316
Roberts, Alice, 213, 215; Ann, 307, 308; Christian, 199, 220; Elizabeth, 154, 161; George, 156; George, O.S.F., 132*, 145, 148, 160*, 161; Hannah, 138, 155*, 210, 233, 245; Hen[ry], 210, 233, 245; James, 138, 144; Jane, 148*, 162; John, 148*, 154, 224; Joseph, 148, 154, 161, 211, 250, 252, 265, 285, 287, 289, 291, 294, 315, 331, 328; Martha, 200, 201; Mary, 148, 154, 161, 210, 211*, 258, 260, 263, 287; Mary Nehema [sic], 233; Michael, 277*, 289; Peter, 161, 162; Sarah, 154, 156, 161; Thomas, 138, 200; Thomas, *vere* Roderick, priest, 107; William, 145, 148, 162*; ——, Mr., 228; —— Mrs., 244*, 250; ——, 199
Robertson, Peter, 256
Robin Hood Inn, Monmouth, 131*
Robi[n]son, Ann, 240, 241, 269, 289, 291, 294, 305, 314, 315; Charles, 223, 229, 233, 241, 245, 251, 319*; Eliz[abeth], 226, 231, 289, 327, 332*; Ellen, 201, 202; George, 237; James, 233; John, 294, 315; Mary, 305; Robert, 245; Samuel, 199; Sharpool [sic], 305; Susanna, 204; Thomas, 223, 237; William, 201, 251, 289, 315, 329; ——, 294
Roch[e], Rock[s], Andrew, 238; Ann, 202, 261*, 288, 294*: Catherine, 326; Edw[ar]d, 261; Eliz[abeth], 161, 249, 254; Grace, 247, 274, 293; Hannah, 245; Ja[mes], 279; John, 240, 278; Joseph, 235; Lau[rence], 254; Maurice, 202, 235, 272, 279; Michael, 288; Nichol, 288; Phil[ip], 245; Thomas, 161, 224, 272; William, 224; ——, Mr. 240*, 249.
Rochester, Robert Carr, earl of Somerset, viscount, 116*
Rochison, Ann, 287
Rockfield, Monm., 132, 135, 138*n, 140, 143*n, 154, 155, 156*, 162*, 163*, 165
Rocks, *see* Ricks, *see* Roche
Rodan, James, 214
Rodells, ——, *editor*, 68
Roderick, Thomas, *als* Roberts, priest, 107
Roe, Koe, Benedict, O.S.B., 413, 424; [Thomas], 222
Roebuck, Moor Street, Birmingham, 174
Roger[s], Rich., prot. bishop of Dover, 60*n, 61
Rogerson, Alice, 206; Ann, 289; Ja[me]s, 270, 271
Rogion, Alice, 222; Tho[ma]s, 222*
Roides, John, 230*

Roland, John, 259; Sarah, 259
Rolin, John, 256, 266
Roller, Christopher, 220
Roltwell, *see* Rothwell
Rome, [English Hospice and College], 1*n, 12-106 *passim*, 117, 118*n, 126*n, 173
Romel, And[re]w, 270
Ronayne, Ro[a]nen, Ann, 269, 293*; John, 266, 269, 281, 293, 295; ——, 326
Roney, W[illia]m, 279
Ronlen, John, 202
Roodon, Rowdon, Thomas, *vere* F[a]esby, Feasby, Faceby, priest, 110*n
Rook, Elizabeth, 151, 152*; Joseph, 151; Mary, 152; Thomas, 151, 152
Rooker, Ann, 261; Tho[ma]s, 261, 265
Rook[s], Ellen, 217; Phil[ip], 217
Roreman, *see* Loreman
Rortrum, Mary, 231
Rosan, *see* Rosser
Rosco[w], Ruscoe, Roscay, Agnes, 297, 299, 312*, 327; Alice, 283; James, 314; Jane, 297; Mary, 297; Rich[ard], 327; Tho[ma]s, 277, 297, 312, 320, 327
Rose, [surname wanting], 309
Rose, Jane, 209; Thomas, 209
Roshall, Tho[ma]s, 238; Will[iam], 238
Roskell, Mary, 192; Richard, 192; Robert, 192; Tho[ma]s, 241*n
Rosker, Elizabeth, 241
Ross, Edward, 205
Rosser, Rosson, Rosan, Rossen, Andrew, 190, 274, 280, 291, 320, 329; Ann, 139, 156, 208, 320; Anthony, 147; Elizabeth, 155, 320, 329; Henry, 329; James, 146, [Pope of Skenfrith], 147*n; John, 146, 148, 154, 158*; Joseph, 138, 149, 150, 151, 152*, 154*, 155*; Mary, 146, 148, 154, 155 [? 162]; William, 135, 155; ——, Mr., 204; ——, Mrs., 138, 204
Rotchley, Mary, 318
Rothery, Mary, 193
Rothwel[l], Roltwell, Agnes, 196*, 217; Ann, 252; Carryl, 326*; Charles, 296; Esther, 326, 328; James, 252; Rob[er]t, 198, 218, 239; Tho[ma]s, 295; Will[iam], 227; ——, Mr., 203, 226; ——, Mrs., 203, 244
Rouen, Rounes, 102, 103, 169, 170*
Roundhay, Leeds, Yorks., 182
Rounes, *see* Rouen
Rourke, Roark, Rurck, Ann, 261; Charles, 261; Gordon, 271, 283; Farrell, 284; Mary Anna, 283; Owen, 271
Rouse, family, 64, 65; ——, S.J., 32*n, 33*n
Rout, [John, priest], 114*
Rowdon, *see* Roodon
Row[e], Alice, 288; Alicia, 288; Ja[mes], 314, 321; John, 265, 322; Martha, 276; Mary, 276; Thomas, 202, 276*, 288
Rowland[s], Eleanor, 145; John, 260; Mary, 145; Thomas, 145
Rowsham, Stephen, priest, martyr, 38, 39
Rowton, John, 124*
Roylan[s], *see* Rylan[s]
Royley, *see* Reiley
Royon, Royne, *see* Ryan
Rudden, Christopher, 226
Ru[d]geley, Lettice, 3*; Mary, 2, 3; Rowland, 2, 3*
Rue du Chant, *or* Champ de l'Alouette, Paris, 334-430 *passim*; Benedicta, 395
Rue, Ann, 230; Peter, 231
Rugeley, *see* Rudgeley
Rugg, Mary, 142
Ruinbell, Mav——, 195n
Rumsey, Jean, 219
Rupert, prince, 110n
Rurck, *see* Ruscoe
Ruscoe, *see* Roscow; Rosker
Rush, Ruske, Russ[he], Denis, 196; Isabella, 196; Jean, 199; John George, 248; Joseph, 248; Michael, 199, 223; William, 223; ——, Mrs, 199, 275
Rushedam, Car——, 252
Ruske, Russ[he], *see* Rush
Russel[l], Alie, 203; Cath[erine], 226; Eliz[abe]th, 257; John, 113, 203; Mary, 196*; Rich[ard], 226
Rutten, Eliz[abeth], 251
Ryan, R[o]yon, Royne, Alexander, 331*; Alice, 211; Ann, 211; Catherine, 157, 159; Cicely, 197; Cornelius, 197; Daniel, 249; Darby, 249; Edward, 157, 159, 211; Eliz[abeth], Betty, 283, 296, 305, 311*, 320, 321, 324; Isabel, 321; James, 152, 159, 324; Jane, 236, 303, 323*, 325, 331; Jeremy, [Henry], 297, 311; John, 194, 226, 274, 320*; Mary, 152, 157, 194, 209, 266*; Matthew, 321; Mich[ael], 266, 274, 283, 296*, 311, 319, 321, 324; Patrick, S.J., *contributor*, 12, 13; Richard, 226, 236; Thomas, 283; William, 152, 201; ——, Mr., 311; ——, Mrs., 311
Rye, Sussex, 169
Ryeaut, Philippa, O.S.B., 396
Rylan[s], Roylance, Rilance, Christopher, 222; Elizabeth, 247; Ellen, 247; James, 210, 217, 222, 231; Mary, 217; Nath[aniel], 251; Thomas, 231, 251; William, 222
Ryley, *see* Reiley
Rym[m]er, Ryremer, *see* Rimmer
Ryon, *see* Ryan

Sacchini, ——, *quoted*, 82, 83
Sacks[t]on[e], *see* Saxton

Sackville, Thomas, baron Buckhurst, 47*, 52, 53*n, 54, 55; Thomas, earl, of Dorset, 118*
Saddler, Eliz[abeth], 295; J——, printer, 186; John, 286, 295, 298, 324, 329
St. Alban's, Thomas William Fisher, abbot of, 191*
St. Andrea, Rome, 1*, 92, 93, 94, 95
St. Andrew's, Holborn, London, 118*, 122*, 123*, 124*n, 125*n
St. Asaph, Thomas Goldwell, bishop of, 32, 33, 54, 55
St. Asaph, Wales, 58n
St. Augustine, *quoted*, 36, 37
St. Augustine's, Liverpool, 192
St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London, 188
St. Benedict's Priory, Colwich, Staffs., *see* Good Hope, Convent of, 334-429 *passim*
St. Botolph-without-Bishopgate, London, 7n
St. Brides, London, 125*n
Saint Cadoc, Monmouth Priory, 131
St. Edmund's, Lombard Street, London, 118
St. Edmunds, O.S.B., Paris, 339, 370
St. Giles-in-the-Fields, London, 120*, 124*n
St. Gregory's, Douai, 13*
St. Helen's, Lancs., 187
St. Iberius, Wexford, 11
St. James, Clerkenwell, London, 3, 120*, 124*n, 125*n
St. James Lane, Smithfield, London, 121*
St. James's Street, Liverpool, 192*
St. John's, Cambridge, 115*
St. John's, London, 124n
St. John's Street, Smithfield, London, 173
St. Lazare, Cambrai, 340, 366
St. Mabyn, Cornwall, 168
St. Maries, St. Mary Hall, Kent, 6*, 9
Saint-Mart, ——, priest, 358
St. Martin's, Ludgate, London, 3
St. Mary's, Edmund Street, Liverpool, 184, 186, 188*, 191, 192*
St. Mary's, Highfield Street, Liverpool, 179*
St. Mary's, Newport, 132n
St. Mary, [Saumur], Somurs, 368
Saint Mary Street, [Chapel], Monmouth, 131, 139, 161
SS. Mary and Michael, Commercial Road, London, 11
St. Maughan's, *alias* Llanfochan, Monm., 144*, 154, 157, 158, 162*, 163, 164*
St. Monica's Convent, Louvain, 1*n
St. Nicholas Chapel, Liverpool, 187
St. Omers, 1*, 109, 110, 181, 182, 183*, 185, 186
St. Oswald's [Churchyard], Old Swan, Liverpool, 11, 192
St. Paul's, Powles, London, 171
St. Peter's, Seel Street, Liverpool, 190
St. Sepulchres, London, 122*n, 124
St. Thomas', Staffs., 108
St. Ursula's Convent, Louvain, 1*n
St. Weonards, Herefs., 140, 142, 156, 157, 163
Saldon, Bucks., 127
Sale, Ann, 178; Gilbert, 212, 288; Helen, 315; Jane, 297, 298*, 315, 324; John, 177; Jos[eph], 298, 315, 324; Maria, 324; Richard, 175, 178; William, 175
Salford, Lancs., 182
Salisbury, [Sarum], Eliz[abeth], 311, 318, 320, 332; John Piers, prot. bishop of, 167, 168*, 173; Marg[aret], 311; Richard, 320, 332; Robert Cecil, Earl of, 118*, 125*n; W[illia]m, 311, 320, 332
Salisbury, Sarum, 167*
Salkeld, ——, Mr., 110
Salthouse, Ann, 318; George, 318; Jos[eph], 318
Salvin[s], ——, Mr., 114*; ——, O.S.B., 376
Same, Robert, 9
Sam[p]ford, Essex, 7*, 10*
Sa[l]mon, Mich[ael], 245; Tho[ma]s, 320
Samon, *see* Salmon
Sampson, Will[iam], 229
Sams, Robert, 6
Samuel, Elizabeth, 152, 153, 154*; James, 152, 153*, 154; Mary, 152, 159; Mary Ann, 153; Thomas, 140
Sanchez, Diego, S.J., 82*n, 83n, 84, 85
Sander[s], Ja[me]s, 269; James Bernard, O.S.B., 192; Nicholas, 62*, *quoted*, 123*n
Sanderson, James, 257, 294; Margaret, 282, 289, 294; Tho[ma]s, 257, 294
Sanstone, *see* Saxton
Sands, Sarah, 208
San Sisto, Cardinal Protector, 30, 31, 34, 35
Sargant, Alice, 198; Jane, 198
Sarrell, John, 6, 9
Sart, Bridget, 224
Sarum, *see* Salisbury
Saumur, Somurs, 368
Savage, Alice, 241; Ann, 198; Arthur, 223; Edward, 198; Eliz[abeth], 227, 232, 333; Fr——, 227; Henry, 217, 222, 223, 241, 250, 262; John, 223, 232, 333; Luke, 333; Mary, 199, 223, 224; Patrick, 201; Penelope, 365; Thomas, 176, 198; William, 199, 332; ——, Mrs., 204, 250
Savannah, Georgia, 398n
Savery, Rob[er]t, 278; W[illia]m, 278
Saville, ——, Lady, 112
Sawey, Edward, 326; Ja[me]s, 326; Mary, 326
Sawston [Hall], Cambs., 2, 182*
Sax[s][t]on[e], Sack s[t]on[e], Sexton[e][s],

[? Sanstone], family, 204; Ann, 241, 253, 331; Cornel, 247; Daniel, 202; Esther, 331; Hannah, 238; James, 331; Laurence, 283; Molly, 204; Tho[ma]s, 235, 238, 241*, 243, 244, 248, 253*, 255, 258, 260*, 262, 263*, 264, 272, 273, 294, 297, 298, 300, 324, 329; ——, Mr., 204*; ——, Mrs., 201, 203, 204, 243; ——, Miss, 203, 204, 234
Saye, Helen, 159
S[a]yer[s], John, 195; Joseph, 219; Mary, 195, 244; Philip, 219; Rob[ert], 227; ——, captain, 219, 227, 244; ——, Mrs., 220
Scandret, Emma, 159; Jane, 159
Scannell, Francis Benedict, O.S.B., 192
Scarisbrick [Hall], Lancs., 178, 187*, 188, 189
Scar[r]isbrick, Scharisbrick, Suar[es]brick, Alice, 209, 305, [313]; Ann, 272, 330*; Elizabeth, 313; Helen, 263; Isabel, 284; James, 330; Jane, 282; John, 258, 263, 272, 284*, 302, 306, 311, 313, 314, 321, 322, 329, 332; Mary, 306, 313, 322*, 323*; Peter, 266; Rich[ard], 281, 282; Robert, 282, 315; Tho[ma]s, 253, 266, 286, 313*, 319, 321, 322, 323, 324, 326; ——, Mrs., 264
Scarsdale, Derbys., 108
Scasochia, Joseph Alexander, 319; Maria Margarita, 319
Scatterford, Glouces., 138n
Sceles, Schales, Jane Ailes, 276; Jos[eph], 276; Owen, 303; *see* Shales
Scharisbrick, *see* Scarisbrick
Schofield, Sco[r][f]fi[e]ld, Scholefield, Cath[erine], 259, 261; Eliz[abeth], 262; Ellen, 249; John, 199, 255; Tho[ma]s, 255*, 278; ——, captain, 246; ——, Mr., 249, 270; ——, Mrs., 278
Scipio, Dominic, 307
Sco[f]field, Scolefield, *see* Schofield
Sconce, Helen, 326; Henry, 300, 326; Jane, 300; Mary, 300, 303, 326
Scorfield, *see* Scholfield
Scot[t], Alice, 202; Ann, 154; Eliz[abeth], 263; Grace, 326; Jane, 227; Mary, 123n, 196; Reginald, 123n; Samuel, 123n; ——, O.S.B., 428
Scott's Hall, Smeeth, Kent, 123n
Scro[o]pe, [Simon], 111
Sculpins, Finchinfield, Essex, 4
Seabrow, Liverpool, 208
Seagrave, Isabel, 291
Seaham, Durham, 302
Seal[e], *see* Seel
Seddan, Ann, 295
Seed, John, 327; Marg[are]t, 327; Tho[ma]s, 327; William, 212
Seel[e], Seal[e] Alice, 269; Emilia Mary, 233; Frances, 249, 298; Gilbert, 217, 288; Helen, 275, 298; Jane, 213, 288; John [Thomas], 256; Joseph, 288; Margaret, 256; Tho[ma]s, 233, 264*, 269, 275, 298
Seel Street, Liverpool, 190
Seeley, Edmund, 293; Phoebe, 293
Selby, ——, Mrs., 428
Selby, Yorks., 112
Semmes, Simmes, [? Catharine] Mary Frances, O.S.B., 412; Clare, 398*n; [? Elizabeth], Magdalen, 397; James, 398n; Joseph, S.J., 398n; Joseph Milburn, 398n; Marmaduke, 398n; Mary Anne, 398n; Rachael, 398n; Rachel, *Xaveria*, 397, 398n; Raphael, admiral, 398n; Raphael T., 398n
Semson, Jos[eph], 268; Mary, 268
Seph[t]on, Dan[iel], 252; Elizabeth, 200; Ellen, 198, 238, 286; Esther, Easter, 231, 238, 239, 245, 252, 291; Hel[e]n, 272; Hen[ry], 238; John, 198*, 201, 231, 245, 263, 266, 272, 291; Marg[are]t, 201, 291; Mary, 272, 297; ——, Mrs., 267, 272
Sepulchrine Convent, Liège, 416
Sergison, Alice, 178; Joseph, 178
Sevil, Sara, 222; Tho[ma]s, 222
Seville, 11*, 82, 83, 120*
Sexton[e][s], *see* Saxton
Shail, Shield, *see* Shales
Shakeshaft, Eliz[abeth], 287, 299, 304, 307
Shale[s], Shail, Sheals, Sheels, Shield, Catherine, 310; Hugh, 305, 327; James, 296; Jos[eph], 266; Margaret 284; Mary, 284, 295*; Owen, 273, 284, 295*, 306; Patrick, 235*, 258, 261, 280, 263, 310; Thomas, 273, 310; Will[iam], 258; *see* Sceles
Shalford, Essex, 6, 9
Sharples, Evan, 296; Peter, 318, 324
Sharrock[e], John, 250; Marg[are]t, Peggy, 316, 323; Mary, 245, 250; Tho[ma]s, 245, 250; William Gregory, O.S.B., Bishop of Telmessus, 131, 132, 138*n, 144-148 *passim*, 312, 401
Shaw, Shee, Shore, Ann, 212, 213; Elizabeth, 198, 216; Helen, Ellen, 206, 209, 216, 223, 244, 254; John, 206, 212, 213, 216, 248; Joseph, 206*; Marg[are]t, 202, 265; Mary, 206*, 149*, 150, 152, 153, 160*; Thomas, 212, 213; ——, Dr., 123*n; ——, 197
Sheals, Sheels, *see* Shales
Shee, *see* Shaw
Shehan, Tho[ma]s, 293
Sheldon, Shelton, John, 134, 138*n, 143*n
Shelley, family, 64, 65; Francis, *vere* Theodore Lewis, S.J., 108
Shene, Chene, Margaret, 307; Mary, 307; Owen, 307

Shepherd, Sheppard, Shipherd, Alice, Ales, 276, 283; Ann, 293, 314; Cath[erine], 268; Helen, 266; Ja[mes], 283; Jos[eph], 323; Mary, 289; Rob[er]t, 250, 256, 289; Robinson James, 293; Thomas Maurus, O.S.B., 191, 192; W[illia]m, 227, 228, 250, 256, 266, 276, 293, 299, 314
Sheply, *see* Shipley
Shepton Mallet, Somerset, 187
Sherburne, *see* Shirburne
Sheredon, *see* Sheridan
Sherfield, Shervile, Hants., 108
Sheridan, Sheredon, Ann, 242; Barn[ab]y, 232, 242; Catherine, 232; James Joseph, O.S.B., 191
Sherlock, family, 215n; Alice, 180n, 251, 263, 268; Bart[holomew], 211*n, 215, 220; Elizabeth, 300; Ellen, 211*n; Isabella, 196; James, 220; Margery, 329; Thomas, 194, 231, 293, 302; William, 215, 268; ——, Mr., 231, 251; ——, Mrs., 219; ——, captain, 227; *see* Shorlick
Sherly, *see* Shirley
Shersfield, John, 232; Lettice, 232
Shervile, *see* Sherfield
Sherwin, [Ralph], martyr, 28, 29, 38, 39
Sherwood, Sherwodde, ——, priest, 172, 173
Shielden, Helen, 264
Shipherd, *see* Shepherd
Shipl[e]y, Sheply, John, 303; Mary, 293, 303; Paul, 274; Philip, 274, 281, 293, 303; Sara, 293
Shirburne, Sherburne, Joseph, O.S.B., 345, 368; Katherine, 182; Margaret, 368; Richard, 182
Shire Hall, Monmouth, 131
Shirenewton, Monm., 135
Shirley, Sherly, Mary, 247; Ralph, 34*, 35
Shoby, Leicesters., 2
Shoe Lane, London, 125*n
Shore, *see* Shaw
Shorlick, ——, captain, 245; *see* Sherlock
Shortell, Tho[ma]s, 247*
Shovelin, Ann, 263*; Phil[i]pe, 263
Shrewsbury, John Talbot, Earl of, 124n, 127*, 128*, 130
Shuttleworth, Eliz[abeth], 277; Eliz[abeth] Mary, 304; James, 304; John, 277, 287, 294, 300; John George, 277; Phoebe, 287, 290, 304; William, 287; ——, Mr., 270
Sidwicks, Marg[are]t, 231; Tho[ma]s, 231
Siena, 18, 19, 20*, 21*
Signleton, *see* Singleton
Siksmith, Ann, 255
Silkrig, Silguy, Ann, 293; Ellen, 293; Mary, 293
Silkstead School, Winchester, 107*
Silliard, [Sulyard], Mary, 369
Simmes, *see* Semmes
Sim[m]ons, Ann, 350; Edward, 205; Jane, Jean, 205, 270, 274; John, 290; Tho[ma]s, 237
Simners, Symner, Ann, 250; Cath[erine], 255, 262; George, 250; Ja[me]s, 275; John, 250, 255, 275; Joseph, 250
Simonswood, [Walton on the Hill], Lancs., 216
Sim[p]son, Sym[p]son, Ann, 233; Eliz[abeth], 231, 287, 298, 300, 318*, 320; Franc[i]s, 298, 320, 324, 330; George, 287, 306; John, 276, 330; John, priest, 112; Jos[eph], 280, 287, 298*, 306, 318*, 320*, 333*; Lucy, 330; Mary, 200, 298; Rich[ard], 231, 330; R[ichard], *quoted*, 167; Thomas, 306; ——, 306; ——, priest, 114
Singleton, Signleton, Bridget, 291; Edmund, 241, 258, 265, 279, 318; Jane, 330; John, 279; Joseph, 209*; Margaret, 265; Mary, 209; Robert, 212; Tho[ma]s, 241, 330
Singleton-under-Kirkham, Lancs., 194, 195
Sinnet, David, 245; John, 245
Sir Thomas' Buildings, Liverpool, 187
Sissell, *see* Cecil
Siveter, *see* Civeter
Skeet, Francis J. A., *contributor*, 1*, 4
Skelsmergh Hall, Westmd., 235n
Skenfrith, Skenfreth, Herefs, 135, 138, 141, 142, 154, 155*, 156*, 157*, 158*, 159, 160, 162*, 163*, 165
Skilling, Constantia, 200
Skinner, *see* Skynner
Skoopham, John, priest, 112
Skynner, Skinner, family, 125*n; Elizabeth, 125*n; Vincent, 125n; William, prot. clergyman, 113*; William, 125n
Slapton, Devon., 127*, 128*
Slater, Ed[ward], 300, 308, 315; John, 315; Joseph, 308, 315; Mary, 308, 315
Slaven, John, 224; Patrick, 224
Sledwish, Gainford, Durham, 1, 114
Slo[a]ne, Slowne, Hugh, 321, 323*; James, 331; John, 331; Mary, 323, 331; Nelly, 319; Rose, 294; Peter, 331; William, 323
Smale, John, 305
Small, Elizabeth, 321; Hugh, 220; Patrick, 220; Terence, 285; ——, priest, 173
Smal[l]e[y], Smolley, Ann, 314, 332*; Elizabeth, 321; Joseph, 200, 288, 290; Mary, 323; Thomas, 202
Smallwood, Alice, 319; John, 319; Tho[ma]s, 319
Smeeth, Kent, 123n
Smethen[s], Smethan[s], *see* Smithens
Smilling, Elizabeth, 260

Smith, Symth[e], Agnes, 175, 177, 178; Alice, 175, 178, 247, 268, 307; Ann, 160, 194, 307, 323; Ann Esther, 175, 178; Bridget, 204; Catherine, 153, 257; C——, F——, *quoted*, 53n; Denis, 296; Edw[ard], 178, 268; Elise, 263; Eliz[abeth], 156*, 157, 161*, 175, 178*, 195, 208*, 218, 257, 271, 308, 325; Etheldred, O.S.B., 338*, 339*; Frances, 323; George, 175, 177, 178, 338; Helen, Nelly, Ellen, 193, 194*, 195*, 196*, 207, 210*, 211*, 216*, 260, 262, 285, 286, 308, 320; Hen[ry], 216, 247*, 251; Henry Eccles, 175, 177, 178*; James, 211*, 215*, 220, 221, 235, 246, 251, 311; James, bishop of Callipolis, 111*n, 112; Jane, 211, 213*, 215*, 311, 330*, 332; John, 156* [protestant], 160, 161, 178, 194, 195, 200, [203], 215*, 219, 250, 257, 274, 311, 323, 330*; Joseph, 178; Joseph Bede, O.S.B., 191; J——, P——, *contributor*, 174; Isabel, 195; Margaret, 197, 219, 308, 313, 314, 321, 330; Martha, 310, 318; Mary, 175*, 177*, 178*, 203, 207, 216, 218, 233*, 235, 259, 275, 283, 310; Mary Ann, 178*; Nicholas, 178; Patrick, 216; Peter, 239, 308, 314, 321, 330; Richard, 175, 178n, 207, 262; Richard, priest, 38, 39; Robert, 251, 257, 259, 270, 318; Roger, 197, 218; Sarah, 220; Terence, 309; Tho[ma]s, 175, 177, 178, 208, 213*, 233*, 247, 252, 257, 271, 307, 310, 314, 318, 321, 330; Toussaints, 325; William, 175*, 177*, 178*, 206, 250, 259, 262; William, priest, 64, 65; —— Mr., 110, 113, 249; ——, Mrs., 250; ——, 111; ——, priest, 113, *als* Griffith, 108

Smithens, Smethen[s], Smethan[s], [family name], 206; Elizabeth, 262, 302, 310; Frances, 295, 302*, 307, 311, 312, 315*, 316, 319*, 320*, 321, 328, 329, 330, 333; ——, 193

Smithfield, London, 168, 173; Bars, 121

Smithson, Augustin, priest, 111; Mary, 211

Smolley, *see* Smalley

Smout, Ann, 203; James, 203

Snaith, Yorks., W.R., 110n

Snancers [?], Margaret, 193

Snape, Sneap[s], Andrew, 219; Ellen, 213, 226; George, 219; John, 216; Tho[mas], 206, 216, 218, 219, 226

Sneker, Mary, 215

Snow, Terence Benedict, O.S.B., 192

Snydall, Normanton, Yorks., 371n

Some, Edward, 6, 9; Ralph, 6, 9

Somerset, Blanche, 127*, 128*; Edward, earl of Worcester, 127*; John, 127; marquis of Worcester, 127; Mary, 127*; Robert Carr, viscount Rochester, Earl of, 116*

Somurs, *see* Saumur

Soniez, Charles, 316

Soul, Margaret, 209

Southampton, Henry Wriothesley, earl of, 127*

Southcote, John, *quoted*, 123n

Southworth, family, 64, 65; Christopher, novice S.J., 18, 19

Spangenberg, ——, Moravian bishop, 4

Spanish Ambassador, 123-126 *passim*

Spanish Embassy, Barbican, London, 120-126 *passim*

Spark, Lawrence, 257*

Speakman, Jean, 274; Jo[h]n, 274

Speke Hall, Childwall, Lancs., 181

Spencer, Ann, 186; Bridget, 309; Cath[erine], 333; Daniel, O.S.B., 191; Dorothy, 141; Ellen, 252*; Francis, 133; John, 141; Joseph, 309*; Mary, 309; Tho[ma]s, 309; Ethel Seymour, Mrs., *contributor*, 179*

Spettisbury, Dorset, 423*

Stafford, Ann, 153; Will[ia]m, 288

Stafford, 422

Sta[i]nley, South, Yorks., W.R., 112

Stanbrook, Worcester, 430n

Standish, Edw[ard], 279, 287, 291

Standish, Lancs., 198

Stane, Edward, 6, 9

Stane[nh]out[e], Staninghoud, Cath[erine], 273, 278, 296

Stanfield, Elizabeth, 260; Raymund, priest, *contributor*, 106, 114, 115*, 122*, 127

Stanford, Catherine, 223

Stanhope, ——, prot., 54, 55

Stanihault, Stanyhault, Ann, 200; Catherine, 200

Staninghoud, *see* Stanenhoute

Stanl[e]y[-Massey], family, 64, 65; Anny, 262; Hen[ry], 194, 196; John, bart., 186; Mary, 238; Rowland, bart., 185, 187; Thomas, 262; Thomas, S.J., 184; William, 43; William, bart., 118*; ——, 176n

Stanley, *see* Stainley

Stanngnob, William, 206

Stanny, Thomas, 32, 33

Stapehill, Dorset., 183

Stap[p]leton, Stapledon, family, 110n; Cha[rle]s, 138, 190; Miles, 110n, 112*; Thomas, priest, 64, 65; ——, Dr., 44*n, 45, 189; ——, O.S.B., 352*

Star Inn, Holywell, Flints., 107

Starkey, Hugh, O.S.B., 337; John, 240; Margaret, 240

Statia, Hugh, 283; Rich[ard], 283

Staverton, William, 115*

Stead, Steed, Elizabeth, 149*, 152, 153, 161; John, 149, 150*, 151, 154*; Mary, 146, 147, 150
Stephens, Stevens, Alice, 160; Catherine, 288; Harry, 10n; James, 303; John, 304*, 305; ——, 169
Stepney, London, 125n
Stevenan, Ja——, 269
Stevens, *see* Stephens
Stevenson, Joseph, S.J., 13; Paul, priest, 111, 112; Thomas, priest, 38, 39
Stewart, Stuart, Stuard, Alice, 202; Barbara, 235; Catherine, 287; Elizabeth, 320; James, 202; John Ignatius, O.P., 192; ——, 326
Stillington, Thomas, priest, 26*, 27*, 170
Stockenbridge Manor, Lancs., 178
Stockers, Stocking, Ellen, 220, 221
Stocktale, Eliz[abeth], 233
Stoke, ——, Mrs., 239
Stokes, ——, 219
Stokesley, Yorks, N.R., 110n
Stone, Christopher, 265; Matty, 265
Stones, Bibiana, O.S.B., 393
Stonyhurst, Lancs., 78n, 182, 190
Stord, *see* Farrer, note
Stor[e]y, Rose, 326; Thomas, 26, 27
Stourton, family, 64, 65
Strand Street, Liverpool, 207
Strange, Peter, 11; Xaveria, 11
Strangeman, Johanna, 2*
Stratford, Arthur, 169; Frances, 229; Geor[ge], 229
Stratten, Dolly, 241
Strawbridge, Mary Bridget, O.S.B., 406
Streem, Elling, 314
Street, John, 261; Mary, 332; Tho[ma]s, 261
Streets, Ann, 265; Tho[ma]s, 265
Strickland, ——, Mr., 232
Strin[g]fellow, David, 330; El[le]n, 261; Francis, Frances, 205, 284, 296, 302, 320, 330; James, 262; John, 255, 262, 273*, 284, 285, 296, 302, 305, 320, 322, 330; Joseph, 273, 320; Will[ia]m, 296
Strome, Helen, 267
Strong, Eliz[abeth], 255, 274, 277, 281, 284, 289, 302; Esther, 307; James, 214; Mary, 214; Patrick, 214; Tho[ma]s, 217, 242; ——, captain, 217; ——, Mr., 233; ——, Mrs., 200, 223, 240, 248
Stuard, Stuart, *see* Stewart
Stych, Ann, 150; Bridget, 150; William, 150
Suar[es]brick, *see* Swarbrick
Suddan, Suddon, *see* Sutton
Suffolk, Thomas Howard, earl of, 116*
Sull, George, 240; Rob[er]t, 240
Sullivan, Ann[a], 202, 268, 278; Daniel, 276; John, 202, 233, 253*, 263; Judah, 271; Marg[aret], 263; Martha, 276; Mary, 233
——sum, Jane, 275
Sum[m]er[s], Catherine, 255; John, 250; Mary, 255, 262, 265; William, 250, 255, 265, 278, 279, 291
Sun and Seven Stars, Smithfield, London, 168
Sutherland, Geo[rge], 281; Nic[holas], 281
Sutton, Suddon, Suddan, Ann, 283, 307; Edward, 325; Eliza[beth], 325; James, 282; Jane, 325; John, 282, 307, 308, 313, 325, 327; Rose, 262, 281, 325; ——, 278
Swale[s], Bridget, O.S.B., 338*, 388, 389; Solomon, bart., 112
Swan[e]y, *see* Swinney
Swanick, Swanwark, Mary, 270; Richard, 277*
Swa[r][i][s]brick, Suar[es]brick, Agnes, 287, 297, 309; Ann, 287, 314; Bridget, 269, 272; Catherine, 290, 320, 330; Cecily, 138, 290; George, 300, 302*, 318, 320, 324; John, 330; Mary, 330; Richard, 270, 277; Rich[ar]d Tho[ma]s, 277; Thomas, 281, 314; William, 287, 290, 320
Swayston, Cambs., 2
Sween[e]y, *see* Swinney
Sweetman, John Francis, O.S.B., 193
Swift, Eliz[abeth], 257, 266, 285; James, 285, 321; John, 263; Mary, 272; William, 233, 240, 263, 272, 285; Win[ifred], 224, 259, 263*, 278*; *see* Hodskinson
Swinburne, Simon, S.J., 18, 19
Swi[n]n[e]y, Swining, Swe[e]n[e]y, Swan[e]y, Ann, 230, 285, 287; Char[les], 222, 223*, 228, 230, 234, 239, 244*, 245, 283, 285, 293, 298; Ellen, 245; Esther, 239; Hannah, 222, 278, 280, 290; Isabella, 234; John, 223, 239; Michael, 279
Swords, Alice, 326; Esther, 326; Will[ia]m, 326
Swynnerton, Staffs., 182
Sybster, Rose, 202; *see* Civeter
Syer[s], John, 236; Mary, 244; Rich[ard], 236, 315; ——, captain, 236; ——, Mr., 231; ——, 244; *see* Sayers
Symner, Jane, 201
Symner, *see* Simner
Symondsbury, Dorset., 125n
Sym[p]son, *see* Simpson
Synet, Ann, 231
Synister, Rose, 241
Syon, Patrick, 260*; *see* Civeter

Tab-y-coed, Monm., 144
Taens, Bar——, 245
Talacre, Flints., 132n, 138n

Talbot[t], family, 64, 65, 183; Cath[erine], 288, 300, 320; Charles, 243; Eleanor, 124*n; Frances, 127; Gilbert *als* Grey, earl of Shrewsbury, S.J., 108*n; James Oswald, O.S.B., 191; John, 231; John, earl of Shrewsbury, 124*n; John, *als* Mansfield, Mansell, S.J., 183*; Margaret, 124*n; Mary, 223*, 300; Michael, 224, 231; Tho[ma]s, 243, 280, 300, 305, 307, 310, 316, 322, 323, 332; ——, 113, 124*n, 126*; ——, priest, 113
Tal[la]karn[e], Talcarne, *see* Tolcarne
Tallard, ——, Field-Marshal, 182
Tallen, John, 226
Talkarne, *see* Tolcarne
Talker, Mary, 249
Talnudge, C—— H——, 126*
Tanckred, William, bart., 112
Tanfield, Elizabeth, 339
Tanner, Marg[are]t, 228
Tarbuck, Lancs., 195*
Tarl[e]ton, Ann, 201, 231, 307*; Eliz[abeth], 229, 300, 302, 307, 316, 323, 326, 330; Jane, 323; Margaret, Peggy, 201, 300, 316; Mary, 330; Richard, 300; Tho[ma]s, 231, 316; William, 201, 238, 277, 279, 293, 295, 300, 307, 319, 323, 330; William Dunstan, O.S.B., 191
Tasburgh, family, 184
Tasoon, Marg[are]t, 232
Tasquier, Tasker, Taskew, Cath[erine], 240; Hannah, 259, 295; Tho[ma]s, 303
Tate, J——, 155
Tatlock[e], Ann, 216, 263; Cecily, 331; Deborah, 263; Ed[ward], 206, 209, 225, 236, 320; Elizabeth, 261*, 332; Ellen, 278, 289*; Helen, 271, 308, 327; Henry, 195, 271*, 294; Henry, *als* Forster, S.J., 179; James, 289, 303, 308, 327; John, 229, 242, 261, 271, 278; Margaret, 216; Martha, 327; Mary, 178; Ralph, 216, 221, 227*, 261; Richard, 308; Rob[er]t, 301, 309; Thomas, 178; William, 216, 261*, 263; ——, Mr., 223; ——, Mrs., 301; ——, priest, 203
Taunton, ——, 421, 422
Taunton, Somerset., 428
Tavanan, Tavenan, Tavenon, *see* Tevenan
T[a]ylo[u]r, Tayler, Agnes Catherine, 157; Ann, 198, 206, 248; Augustine, priest, 107; Austin Stanislaus, O.S.B., 13; Bridget, 283, 293, 297, 307, 326, 331; Dorothy, 271, 277, 288, 295, 328; Elizabeth, 197, 203, 206, 212; Ellen, 212, 216; Helen, 280; Helena, O.S.B., 394; James, 203, 255; Jean, Jenny, 221, 261; Marg[are]t, 267, 280; Mary, 142, 151, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160*n, 240, 255, 307, 316; Michael, 156, 157, 316; Philippina, 316; Ralph, 280, 293*, 307; Rose, 296; Susanna, 159; Thomas, 142, 155*, 156, 157, 158, 160*n, 202, 206, 212, 221*; Titus, 280; W[illia]m, 64, 65, 158*n, 267; ——, Mrs., 201, 235; ——, Miss, 202, 203, 225, 234; ——, priest, 173
Taylors Croft, *nuper* Reding, Essex, 6, 9
Telmessus, Gregory Sharrock, bishop of, 131, 145, 146*, 147*, 148*
Tempest, family, 413; Ann, 346; Elizabeth, 413; John, *vere* Hardesty, S.J., 182*; Martina, O.S.B., 394; Mary, 182; Mary, O.S.B., 346*; Mechtilda, O.S.B., 394; Scholastica, O.S.B., 394; Stephen, 388, 413; Teresa Gertrude, O.S.B., 413*, 414*, 415*; Thomas, 182, 346; ——, Lady, 351
Temple, Agnes, O.S.B., 334*n, 345, 369, 370*, 381, 386, 390, 394
Tendring, John, 6, 9; Thomas, 6, 9; Valentine, 6, 9
Tendring, Essex, 3*, 8, 9*
Tennant, [Pennant,] Elizabeth, 198
Teresa Gertrude, O.S.B., 430
Teresa, Terosa, Cecily, 243, 247; Will[iam], 233, 238; ——, Mrs., 254
Tesimond, *see* Greenway
Testerton Hall, Norfolk, 183
Tether, ——, priest, 169
Tevenan[t], Tavenon, Tavenan, Tevan[n]an, Tevanon, Tavanan, Ja[mes], 275, 277, 278, 279, 280, 282, 295*, 296, 297, 307, [? 309], 208, 321, 330, 331; Margaret, 273, 279*, 296, 305, 307, 323
Thaxste[a]d, Essex, 4*, 8, 9*, 10*
Theakston[e], Martha, 142, 156, 157, 158, 159, 161
Thebault, Thibout, Peter, 253, 256
Thellow, Ann, 227, 232; James, 232
Therwood, Mary, 298
Thickness, Anna Maria, O.S.B., 405*
Thinckesse, Le, 170
Thomas, Ann, 146, 147, 202; Charles Alphonsus, O.S.B., 192; Davy, 237; Dorothy, 134, 145, 146*, 147*, 160; Elizabeth, 134, 149; Helen, 158; de Jesus, priest, 385; John, 136; Margaret, 136; Mary, 134, 153; Sarah, 153; William, 153
Thomas the Irishman, 74*, 75*
T[h]om[p]son, Thomason, Thomasen, Ann, 194, 195, 212, 232; Catherine, 201; Cicely, 212; Elizabeth, 201, 259; Henrietta, 245; James, 259; John, 233, 284, 310, 324; Jonathan, 232; Lucy, 310; M[ar]y, 266, 284, 285, 310, 319, 324*; Nic[holas], 285; Richard, 212; Robert, 245; Sus[ann]a, 270; Thomas, 284, 302; Wil-

liam, 7*, 8, 10*; ——, Mr., 169, 302; ——, Mrs., 302; *see also* Kempe
Thoms [?], ——, 206
Thornberry, Elizabeth, 209
Thornley, Chipping, Lancs., 174
Thornton, Helen, 271; Jo[h]n, 271; Mary, 257, 284, 300, 318
Thornton Curtis, Lincolns., 125*n
Thornton, Yorks., 174
Thorold, Thorall, Edmund, S.J., 107
Thorp, nr. Cliffe, Yorks., 111
Thorp-hall, near Selby, Yorks., 112
Three Crowns, Bridgewater, Somerset, 172
Throckmorton, Throgmorton, Edward, S.J., 28, 29; family, 396n
Throcton, Ellen, 220
Thruxton, Hants., 127
Thweng, Thomas, priest, martyr, 110n
Thyer, *see* Tyrer
Tibbs, John, 133
Tichborne, Henry, bart., 107*; [Michael], S.J., 184, 185, 186; William, 108
Tichborne, Hants., 185
Tickle[s], Tichel, Alice, 195; Ann, 249; Bridget, 262; Elizabeth, 218, 236; Henry, 291; Jane, Joan, 245, 308; John, 235, 237, 239, 249, 262, 264, 265, 276; Joseph, 265*; Mary, 201, 202, 203*, 204, 239; Rich[ard], 195, 201, 203, 218, 232, 235, 236*, 239, 240, 241, 248, 249, 251; Sarah, 291, 324, 328; Tho[ma]s, 235, 266, 271; William, 232
Tickleson, Jean, 258
Tidin, Cecily, 261
Tierney's Dodd, *quoted*, 115, 120n
Tiernon, Hugh, 274, 287
Til[d]esl[e]y, Til[de]sl[e]y, Abraham, 257; Eliz[abeth], 296; Tho[ma]s, 257; William, 235
Tillenner, John, 236; Tho[ma]s, 236; ——, Mrs., 199
Tillet, Barbary, 276
Tillingarth, John, 321
Tilsley, *see* Tildesley
Timmins, Timons, Agnes, 321; Miles, 283, 285, 301, 307
Tingle, George, 141
Tinsley, Martha, 224; Mary, 194
Tippet[t], John, novice S.J., 18, 19; ——, priest, 169
Tisbury, Wilts., 127*
Tixall, Staffs., 108, 183*
Tobow, Pere [?], 251
Tolcarne, Talcarne, John, 123*n; Margaret, 123*n
Tolcarne, Talcarne, Tal[la]karn[e], Cornwall, 122*n, 123*n
Tolowthy, Anne, 254
Tomlison, Mary, 199
Tom[p]son, *see* Thompson
Tong[ue], Martha, 204; Mary, 213, 244, 245
Tool[s], Terence, 241, 246
Tootal, Margaret, O.S.B., 396
Toppin, Eliz[abeth], 221, 222, 227, 258, 272; Mary, 203
Towel, Ann, 149
Tower, London, 119*, 126n, 350
Towers, James, 301; Mary, 301; Peter, 301
Townson, Towns[h]end, Ann, 199; E——, 134; Eliz[abeth], 301; Laurence, 301; Robert, 134, 280, 301, 303; Thomas, 280
Towsey, Mary Agnes, O.S.B., 404*
Toxteth, Liverpool, 207
Toyson, Cath[erine], 242*, 251; Eliz[abeth], 233; Mary, 233
Trac[e]y, Traisy, Trasier, Tress[e]y, C[ecil]y, 255, 259, 271; David, 259; Edward, 198; Elizabeth, 197; Sarah, 198; Tho[ma]s, 262, 269
[Trachonitis,] William Walton, Bishop of, 188*
Tracy, *see* Tracey
Traf[f]ord, family, 185; Fanny, 249
Trahan[n], Treharne, Trohan, Ann, 263; Ann Isabella, 253; Catherine, 146, 147; Dorothy, 257; Isabel, 253; John, 253; Lewis, 257, 260; Ma[r]y, 273
Traisy, *see* Tracey
Tranum, Mary, 247; Owen, 247
Trapps, ——, Mr., 111
Trasier, *see* Tracey
Travis, Travers, Arth[u]r, 280; Char[les], 226; Eliz[abeth], 226; Hen[r]y, 280
Traynor, Barnaby, 297; Jean, Jane, 205, 297; Joseph, 297
Tra[y]salpina, —— Bishop of, 170
Trebella, Skenfrith, Herefs., 160, 162*
Tredwthan, ——, 173
Tredychan, Llangaran, Herefs., 158, 162*, 163*
Tregaer, Tregrea, Monm., 157, 158, 159
Tregwethan, *see* Hambly
Treharne, *see* Trahan
Tremain, Philip, *vere* Harrison, S.J., 118*n
Trench, James, 240*
Trent, 54, 55
Treowen, Wonastow, Monm., 139*n
Tresham, Dorothy, 125n; Sir Thomas, 125n
Tress[e]y, *see* Tracey
Treuillian, Trevillian, Catherine, 349; Ursula, O.S.B., 349*, 379
Trew, Thomas, 6, 9
Tristram, Trustram, [Elirin ?], Ellen, 198, 213, 216; Henry, 208; Richard, 244*
Trohan, *see* Trahan
Troughton, Frances, 202
Troulter, Jane, 232; Will[iam], 232

Troy, Elizabeth, 205; Francis, 332; [?] James, 205; John, 332; Margaret, 205; Mary, 332; Michael, 147
Trumble, Catherine, O.S.B., 395
Trustram, *see* Tristram
Tuc[k]er, Tuchas, Elizabeth, 297, 302; Fanny Xaveria, 11; John, 217, 221; Marianne, 11; Mary, 214, 241*, 245, 253, 256; Thomas, 11, 234
Tudor, Eleanor, 145
Tuiet, Thomas, 149
[? Tuk]le, Richard, 203
Tumond, Dublin, 196
Tump, the, Llanarth, Monm., 136
Tunnicliffe, Edward Jerome, O.S.B., 193
Tunstall, family, 64, 65
Tuohy, David, 290
Turberville, Elizabeth, 124n; Susan, 140
Turner, Turney, Ann, 196; Eleanor, 281; George, 115*n, 116*; Herbert Placid, O.S.B., 193; Jo[h]n, 281; J—— H——, *quoted*, 371; Mary, 217, 286; Maurice, 253*; —— *olim* Forman, 116*; ——, 7
Turners [Obit], Turnars, Wimbish, Essex, 6, 9
Turnmill Street, Clerkenwell, London, 116n, 123n, 125*n, 126*n
Twentiman, Ann, 199; John, 199
Twineham, Hants., *see* Christchurch
Twisog, Denbighs., 106
Tyburn, Middlesex, 119*n
Tyffin, William, 7, 8, 10*
Tymons, ——, Dr., 280
Tyrer, Tyret, Tyror, Thyer, Ann, 242, 273, 294, 307; Elizabeth, 201, 224, 291, 293, 295, 296, 300, 303, 306, 310; Ellen, 220; Felicia, 194; Helen, 332; James, 207, 281; John, 196, 207; Joseph, 270, 281, 303, 315, 332*; Margaret, 207, 240; Mary, 196, 261, 303, 307, 315, 332*; Patrick, 240; Ralph, 270; Richard, 307*, 318, 332; Robert, 196*; Thomas, 240, 315; ——, Mr., 220; ——, Mrs., 221; ——, Miss, 204, 224, 233, 237, 244, 259; ——, 217, 237
Tysick, Mary, 305*; Tho[ma]s, 305

Ugthorpe, Yorks., 190
Ullenhall, Warw., 396n
Unsworth, Alice, 270, 314; Bridget, 298, 305*, 314, 326; Mary, 328; Rich[ar]d, 279*, 288, 291, 298, 305, 314, 321, 326, 330, 331; Tho[ma]s, 246, 270, 328; Will[ia]m, 305
Upton, Marg[are]t, 272
Urban VII., 42
Ushaw, Durham, 13*
Usk, Monm., 136*, 137*

Valadolid, 106-114 *passim*
Valdigrace, Abbey, Paris, 336
Valens, Barn[abas], 268; Eliz[abeth], 268
Valentine, Ann, 237
Vanderburg, Francis, archbishop of Cambrai, 326, 340
Vauchon, Pat[rick], 258
Vaughan, Vaughen, Baughan, Waughan, Alice, 284*, 295, 306, 313, 325; Andrew, 323; Ann, 267, 298*, 308, 325, 328; Benjamin, 148; Cuthbert, 1*; Daniel, 143; Edward, 325; [Elizabeth], 143, 146, 147, 148, 149; Frances, 134; Frances Mary, 149; Ja[me]s, 274; Jane, 1*n; John, 134, 147, 148; Martha, 147, 148*; Mary, 295; M——, 138; Nich[olas], 267, 273, 298, 307*, 308*, 311, 319*, 323, 328, 333; Patrick, 267, 274*, 284, 291, 295, 306, 307, 313*, 323, 325; Roger B——, Bishop, O.S.B., 138; Teresa, 149, 158; W[illiam], 131, 135*, 138*n, 141*n, 144, 149, 306
Vauss, Jam[e]s, 261; Will[ia]m, 261
Vavasour, Bavisor, Walter, 112
V[e]ib[i]on Avel, Monm., 137, 162
Venables, Mary, 1*, 11
Vendeville, ——, 38n
Venice, 53n
Verdun, College, S.J., 40, 41
Vernon, Ric[har]d, 323, 325
Verry, Berry, Ann, 153, 154, 155; James, 153, 154; Mary, 153, 154
Vibon Avel, *see* Veibion
Vicque, Ann, 347
Victor, Mary, 372; ——, 372*, 373*
Vincennes, Tower of, 401, 402, 403
Vincent, Marie, 272
Vines, Mary, 222
Vinter, Robert, priest, 109
Vizé, Madame de, 358
Volckxsom, Van, Edmond Willibrord, O.S.B., 193
Vos, Eliz[abeth], 249
Vose, Catherine, 312; Charles, 331; James, 312*; John, 312, 318, 331; Mary, 312, 331
Vyvyan, ——, priest, 173

Waddin[g], Luke, 282; Luke, coad., bishop of Ferns, 11*
Wade, Wede, Arth[ur], 204, 235; Bridget, 265; John, 254; Mich[ael], 239; Neal, 265; Rosa, 239
Wadsworth, Alice, 243; John, 243
Wager, Wafer, Matthias, 309, 319; Teresa, 162
Wain, The, Skenfrith, Monm., 162
Wakeman, Thomas, 165
Walker, Ann, 218, 273, 288, 320; Eliz[abeth], 320; Fra[ncis], 201, 237, 242, 250, 262, 273; John, 288; Landsley, 285; Mary, 262; Richard, 293*;

Sarah, 293; Tho[ma]s, 276; William Jones, 320
Wall[s], Cath[erine], 199; Elizabeth, 151; Mary, 151; Mauritius, 151
Walm[e]sl[e]y, Ann, 235, 316; Eliz[abeth], 195, 284, 298, 301; John, 253, 277; Margaret, 258, 321, 328, 332*; Mary, Morey, 178, 295, 312; Richard, 195; Tho[ma]s, 318; ——, Mrs., 428
Walpole, Margaret, 196; William, 196
Wa[l]sh, *probably* Welch, Alice, 239, 290; Eliz[abeth], 197, 289; Henry, 326; James, 198, 217; John, 239, 286, 290; Joseph, 309; Martha, 290; M[ary], 196, 198, 288, 309; Walter, 214; *see* Welsh
Walthamstow, Essex, 119*
Walton, Warton, Warten, Alice, 291, 298; Christian, 297; Eleanor, 297; Hel[en], 280; Henry, 297; Isabel, 309; Mary, 275, 309; Robert, 224, 230, 242; Mich[ael], 244, 302; William, 291*, 309; William, bishop of Trachonitis, 188*; ——, Mr., 240*; ——, Mrs., 244; *see* Wharton
Walton Hall, Yorks., 188*
Walton-le-Dale, Lancs., 183, 194, 195, 205*
Wappel[e]r, William, 289; Wilhelm, S.J., 186*
War[button], Warbington, Eliz[abeth], 199, 231; James, 199, 227
Warcop, Thomas, 38, 39
Ward, Alice, 253; Bridget, 242, 247, 253; Catherine, 216; Eliz[abeth], 232, 242; Fran[cis], 256; Hannah, 299, 315; Helen, 275; Ja[me]s, 280, 316; Jane, 207, 214, 216*; Jo[h]n, 253, 272, 275, 286, 295, 299, 315; John, priest, 106, 107*n; Laurence, 211, 214; Mark, 207, 214, 216; Mary, 316; Michael, 207; Robert, priest, 109, 110; Tho[ma]s, 106, 315
Wardour Castle, Wilts., 128*, 129, 188
Waren[s], *see* Waring
Warford ——, S.J., *quoted*, 167
Warin[g], War[r]en[s], Catherine, 301; Eliz[abeth], 273; Ellen, 239; Jo[h]n, 253*, 261, 273; Marg[are]t, 264, 275, 301, 319; Mary, 261, 319; Peter 249, 319; Rob[er]t, 229, 239, 249, 264, 301, 319; Sarah, 194, 209; Will[ia]m, 194, 229, 290
Warmington, Warmentin, Cath[erine], 302; ——, priest, 169*
Warren, Marg[are]t, 233
Warrilow, Sarah, 155, 157
Warrington, Ann, 201, 259; Edm[und], 261, 264; Thomas, 201; ——, Mr., 265
Warrington, Lancs., 174n
Warton, Warten, *see* Walton
Warwick, [Fulke Greville], Earl of, 3*; [Frances Evelyn] Maynard, Countess of, 4
Warwick, 180n
Washington, Ann, 201; Edward, 197; James, 225; M[ary], 197*, 198*, 199*, 218*
Wassel, Was[sal], Alice, 253; Ann, 237; James, 235, 236, 237; John, 200, 226, 237, 253*; Margaret, 237; Tho[ma]s, 249
Wastcoat, Jane, 238; John, 272*, 282; Will[iam], 238, 282
Waterperry, Oxon., 186, 187
Water[s], Ann, 297, 313, 324; Eliz[abeth], 304; Hannah, 308, 313; Helen, 278; Jo[h]n, 278; Patrick, 308; Peter, 278, 297, 313, 324, 326, 331, 332*; Samuel, 308; Tho[ma]s, 297
Waterton, family, 188
Watkin[s], Agnes, 158; Ann, 137, 138, 148-161 *passim*, 197; Caroline, 156; Catherine, 148; David, 137, 147, 158, 159, 161; Elizabeth, 138*, 141, 146-161 *passim*; Emma, 157; Evan, 142, 147, 148, 150; George, 135, 137, 152*, 154, 157*, 158, 164; Helena Rebecca, 156; James, 138*, 146*, 147, 148*, 155*; James, priest, 147; Jane, 147, 148*, 151, 155; John, 145, 146*, 147*, 149, 151, 153, 155, 156; Joseph, 140, 142, 146, 148*, 152*, 154*, 155*, 157, 158, 160*, 161*, 162, 234; Mary, 138, 142, 146-161 *passim*; Michael, 131, 135, 141, 145, 146*, 147, 148* 149*n, 150, 151*, 156, 160*n, 161; Rachael, 138, 147, 148; Rosetta, 142, 147, 148, 150; Sarah, 147; Susanna Catherine, 160; Thomas, 149, 150*, 155, 160; Walter, priest, 135, 136; Walwyn, 155, 157* 158, 160; William, 157, 161, 293; ——, Mr., 171, 234
Watkinson, Alice, 239
Watmough, William Jerome, O.S.B., 192
Watson, Chris[tophe]r, 312; Eliz[abeth], 300; James, 200; Jane, 200; John, 312; Mary, 300, 312, 324*; Will[ia]m, 300, 312, 324; ——, *olim* Newport, *see* Allonson, 369; ——, Mrs., 369
Watt, *see* Watts
Watten, 181, 182, 183, 186, 187
Watterworth, Mary, 207
Watt[s], Christ[oph]er, 280; Mary, 233; Ralph, 277
Waughan, *see* Vaughan
Waun, Skenfrith, Monm., 141n
Web[b][e], E[dward] D[oran], *contributor*, 127*, 128*; John, 148*; Laurence, S.J., 18, 19, 38, 39;

M[ary], 260, 262, 276; ——, priest, 170*
Webster, Alice, 205, 219; Ann, 273, 325; Catherine, 202; Charles, 229; Eleanor, 284, 285; Eliz[abeth], 316; Esther, Hester, 314, 325; Frances, 221; Helen, 306, 316, 327; James, 314*; Jo[h]n, 265, 272, 273, 285, 314, 325; Marg[are]t, 272; Mary, 265, 274, 306, 314*; Richard, 314; Sarah, 327; Tho[ma]s, 205, 229; Will[iam], 274, 306, 316, 327; ——, Mr., 219
Wede, *see* Wade
Wedg[e]wood, Eliz[abeth], 254; John, 249*, 254
Weed[ow], Weed[er?], Catherine, 205; Roger, 327
Weekes, ——, priest, 169*
Weetman, Francis Andrew, O.S.F.., 135, 138, 143*n, 144, 165n
Welbernes, Welburn[e], Debden, Essex, 6, 8*
Welch, *see* Welsh
Weld, Clara, 127*; Frances, 149; [Humphrey?], 127*, 129*, 416, 428; Mary, 149; Teresa, 149*n; Teresa Chantal, O.S.B., 416-423 *passim;* Thomas, 149
Weld Bank, Chorley, Lancs., 188
Weldon, Alice, 222
Well[i]s, Ann, 234, 332; Anth[ony], 201; Charles, 108; Denis, 283, 297, 312, 318, 332; Eliz[abeth], 283; Jean, 281; Mary, 264, 265, 266, 318*, 332
Welsh, Welch, Ann, 250; Ann Austin, O.S.B., 428-430 *passim;* Cath[erin]e, 232, 245, 261; Elizabeth, 230, 268; Ellen, 222; James, 280; James John, 271; John, 224, 230, 231, 232, 234, 245, 247, 250, 258, 261, 263, 265, 271, 326; Jo[seph], 265*; Marg[are]t, 243, 252; Mary, 245; Mary Ann, 243; Mic[hael], 280; Rich[ard], 251; Tho[ma]s, 251; William, 231*, 236, 243, 330; ——, Mrs., 428; *see* Walsh
Welsh Bicknor, Monm., 160, 162*, 163*; Baynham's Farm, 162
Welsh Newton, *rectius* Dixton, Monm., 146
Welsh Pool, Montgomery, 146
Wennington, Peter, 6, 9
Wenstanley, *see* Wynstanley
Wentworth, John, *als* Hidalgo, priest, 115*, 120*, 121
W[est], Ellen, 203, 204; [Th]o[ma]s, 204, 317
Westby, ——, Mr., 110
Westby Hall, Fylde, Lancs., 185
West[h]ead, Westiat, Westiet, Ann, 299; Eliz[abeth], 234, 249, 250, 268, 275, 277, 281, 282, 295, 297
Westian, Westial, Margaret, 244
Westminster, Francis Newton, prot. dean of, 54*n, 55*n
Westminster, 11
West Ogwell, Devon., 127
Weston, William, S.J., 96, 97
Weston-Coyney, Staffs., 108
Wexford, Ireland, 1, 11*, 196
Weye, ——, 170
Wh[a][e]lan, Whaley, Whelen, Wheelan Whealen, Ann, 238; Catherine, 196*; Charles, 196; John, 268; Mary, 259; Owen, Howen, 259, 268, 273, 279*, 299, 316; Pat[rick], 279; Simon, 330; Thomas, 196
Wharton, Whorton, Helen, 308; Isabel, 318; James, 331; Rich[ard], 308; Rob[er]t, 308; Susan, 318; Will[ia]m, 318; *see* Walton
Wharton, Gainford, Durham, 114
Whatfield, *see* Whitfield
Wheelan, Whe[a]len, *see* Whaelan
Wheelton, Lancs., 183
Whelan, *see* Whaelan
Whiston, Ellen, 199
Whitaker, Whiteaker, Whitekar, Ann, 230; Helen, 307, 333; James, 230, 239*; John, 226, 325; Mary, 226, 325; Rich[ar]d, 325
Whitchurch, Herefs., 135, 149, 154
White, Alice, 302, 304; Andrew, 244, 280; Ann, 194; Charles, 269; Elizabeth, 313; John, 193; Marg[aret], 313; Mary, 154, 280*, 293, 331; Richard, priest, martyr, 38, 39; Tho[ma]s, 293; ——, priest, 172; ——, 313
Whiteaker, Whitekar, *see* Whitaker
Whitebrook, Llandogo, Monm., 159
Whitechurch, Lucy Magdalen, O.S.B. 412
Whit[e]field, Whatfield, Whittfield, Alice, 303; Charles, 277; Esther, Else, 217, 271, 277, 304; Henry, 222; John, 263*, 277, 279, 290, 303, 304, 315*, 316*, 329, 329*; Joseph L——, *contributor*, 167*; Mary, 277, 290*, 303, 304, 315, 316; Sarah, 329; Will[iam], 279; ——, Mrs., 265
Whitehead, Charles, 197; Elsie, 197; Gilbert, 210; Jane, 325; Margaret, 325; Tho[ma]s, 325
White House, Thaxted, Essex, 7*
Whitehouse, Liverpool, 311
Whiteland, St. Weonard's, Herefs., 160
Whiten, Anne, 285; James, 285; Mary, 285
Whiteside, Jane, 310; Margaret, 205; Mary, 205; Robert, 205
Whitfield, *see* Whitefield
Whitgift, John, prot. archbishop of Canterbury, 116*n, 121
Whitle, Whitell, *see* Whittle

W[h]it[t][e]nal[l][s], Whitnel[l], Withalls, Cath[erine], 242; Susanna, 204; William, 204, 239, 247; ——, Mr., 114*
Whittfield, *see* Whitfield
Whit[t]le, Whit[t]ell, Ja[mes], 275, 319; John, 279, 438*n; John Placid, O.S.B., 192; ——, 172*, 234, 244*
Whittnall[s], Whitnel[l], *see* Whittenalls
Whorton, *see* Wharton
Wickam, Walter, 330
Widdesty, ——, Mrs., 248
Wid[d]owson, Mary, 204, 256
Widdrington, ——, baron, 373; ——, *olim* Fairfax, 373*
[Wieldbarns,] Welbernes, Essex, 9
Wigan, Lancs., 183, 185, 188, 189*, 190
Wignel, Wignal[l], Bridget, 284; Eliz[abeth], 229, 247; Frances, 284; James, 315; Rich[ard], 249; Thomas Howard, 284
Wigshaw, Lancs., 178
Wilcock, *see* Willcock
Wilki[n]son, Eliz[abeth], 277; James Austin, O.S.B., 191; John, 262, 266, 277, 293; Martha, 293; Mary Gertrude, O.S.B., 396; William, 293
Wilks, Anne, 396n; Bridget, 396n; Edward, 211n; Ellen, Eleanor, 211*n; Frances, 396n; John, 396*n; Joseph *Cuthbert*, O.S.B., 396n; Mary, 396*n; *Mary Austin*, O.S.B., 396
Wil[l]cock, Ann, 198; Catherine, 308; Charles, 291; Edw[ard], 234, 261, 284; Ja[me]s, 291, 308; John, 194; Mary, 194, 216, 261, 291, 309
William, [surname wanting], 74, 75
William [III.], 131, 134
William, *Prince*, 164
Willi[a]m[s], family, 139n; Alfred, 165; Alice, 194; Benedict, 133n; Catherine, 147; Elizabeth, 139, 140*n, 163; Ellen, 225; Flora, 196; Helen, 310; James, 153*, 154, 155*, 161*; Jane, 148; John, 135, 137, 139, 230, 261*, 294, 311, 324; John, priest, 144, 166n; Joseph, 230; Joseph, *vere* Gittins, S.J., 188*, 189*; Marg[are]t, 287, 294, 311, 324; Mary, 134, 140, 143, 146, 149, 154, 259; Mary Ann, 153; Morrys, priest, 170*; Robert, 232, 251, 259; Sarah, 311; Thomas, 138, 139, 144, 332*; [Thomas Dominic], Bishop [of Tiberiopolis], 185; W[illiam], 134, 137, 143, 144, 151; ——, 131n
Williamson, ——, 173
Willickin, Elizabeth, 317; John, 317; Peggy, 317
Willis, Ann, 203, 324; Henry, 206; Jane, 206, 326; Matth[ew], 281; Sarah, 206
Willowsey, Jane, 313
Wills, Dennis, 214, 280, 296; Elizabeth, 214; James, 296; John, 211, 214; Mary, 296; Maura, O.S.B., 395
Wil[l]son, Alice, 214; Ann, 221, 278, 322; Charles, 316; Eleanor, 286; Eliz[abeth], 242, 291*, 315, 330; Ellen, 200, 209, 269*; George, 200, 227, 240, 244*, 250, 266, 274, 280, 286, 287; Helen, 294, 314, 325, 331; Isaac, 280; James, 227, 250, 291, 314, 316; Jane, 224, 239, 307, 325; John, 253, 304, 313, 314, 322, 327; Joseph, 293, 332; Margaret, Peggy, 193, 197, 201, 202, 209, 214, 231, 244, 246, 247, 250, 271, 279, 293, 300, 311, 313*, 316, 318, 327; Mary, 234, 245, 249, 257, 261, 301, 315, 327*, 332; Rachel, 286; Richard, 311; Sarah, 240, 274; Tho[ma]s, 219, 244*, 251, 291, 315, 322, 325, 330*, 331; Will[iam], 193, 201, 202, 204, 209, 214, 215, 219, 224, 225*, 231, 234, 235, 242, 243, 244*, 245, 250, 251, 253, 257, 258, 264*, 269*, 274*, 278, 293*, 294, 297*, 304, 313*, 322, 323, 328*, 332*; ——, Mrs., 219, 226, 227, 304
Wilton, Durham, 127*
Wimbish[e], Wymbish, Wimbush, Essex, 1-11 *passim*
Winchester, 54, 55, 62, 63, 107*, 108*, 174, 178*, 428*
Winder, Windars, Eliz[abeth], 323; Martha, Matty, Matilda, Mattheod, 274, 280*, 287, 306, 308
Windsor, Frederick, 124
Winkl[e]y, Anne, O.S.B., 395; John, 259, 277; Nich[ol]as, 259, 270; Peter, 270
Winn, *see* Wynne
Winne[s], William, priest, 106; ——, Mrs., 106
Winn-Hollen, Cath[erine], 264
Winroe, Mary, 271
Winstanl[e]y, *see* Wynstanley
Winter, Ann, 249; Eliz[abeth], 203, 243; Jos[eph], 203, 236, 243, 249, 260*; Mary, 236; Rosa, 249
Winwick, Lancs., 178*, 186
Wise, family, 125n; Cecilia, 125n; Frances, 125n; Henry, 125*n; Hugh, 125n; John, 125*n; Margaret, 125n; Robert, 122*, 125*n; Susan, 125n
Wisely, Mic[hael], 331
Wiseman, Wus[s]eman, Wusseman, Alicia, 11; Anne, *Bridgettine*, 1*; Aurelius Piercy (Pearcy), 3*, 4; Capel, Protestant Bishop of Dromore, 11; Barbara, *Bridgettine*, 1*; Bridget, O.S.A., 1*; Dorothy, 1n, 2*; Edward, 1*, 2*, 11*; Elizabeth, 3*; Frances Xaveria, 11*; Helene, 11*; James, 11*; Jane, 1*n, 2, 7*,

8*, 9*, 10*, 11; Jo[h]an[na], 1, 2*; John, 1*n, 2*, 4, 9, 11; John, novice S.J., 1*n; Joseph, 11; Lucy, 4; Luke, 11; Margaret, 1*n; Marianne, 11*; Mary, 1*, 2*, 3*, 11; Nicholas Patrick Stephen, cardinal archbishop, 1*, 11*; Ralph, 7*n, 9*; Richard, 1*n; Robert, 1*, 11*; Thomas, 1-11 *passim*; Thomas, novice S.J., 1*n; William, 1*n, 2*, 4, 8*, 10*, 11*; Winifred, nun, 2*; ——, of Essex, 11
Wisha[s]?, Eliz[abeth], 227
Withalls, *see* Whittenall
Witham[s], Christina, O.S.B., 395; [Christopher], priest, 110, 114*; George, bishop of Marcopolis, 110*, 111, 114*; Maura, O.S.B., 372, 393; William, 146; ——, *see* Palms, 110
Withaw, David, 204
Witnall, *see* Whittenall
Wolfall, family, 181
Wolfall Hall, Lancs., 181
Wolker, Fran[cis], 268
Wollesley, ——, priest, 170.
Wolsey, *see* Worsley
Wolsley, Charles, bart., 428
Wolverhampton, Staffs., 108
Wonastow, Wonostow, Monm, 137*n
Wood, *see* Hood
Woodal, Will[iam], 276*
Woodames, *see* Woodhams
Woodard, John, 215; Margaret, 215; Richard, 215
Woodcock, Hel[en], 280, 290, 304
[Woodhams], Woodames, Essex, 6, 9
Woodlands, Dorset., 128*
Woodman, Margaret, 263
Woodroffe, Robert, priest, 108
Wood[s], Anne, 279; Bridget, 204, 223; Charlotte, 231, 271*, 274, 315, 325; Elizabeth, 210, 325; Frances, 309; Helen, 294, 309, 325; George, 265, 272, 294, 309; [James], 223, 294, 325; John, 279, 289; Judith, 289; Marg[are]t, 249, 289; Mary, 210, 212; Samuel, 210; Tho[ma]s, 199, 226, 265, 294; Will[ia]m, 204*, 274, 293*, 296; ——, 289
Wood Street, London, 123n
Woodville, Ann, 330; Francis, 330; Will[ia]m, 321, 330
Woolhampton, Berks., 13
Woollet[t], Ann, 154; Charlotte, 157, 158*; Dorothy, 141, 146; Dorothy M[aria], 142, 155; Frances Elizabeth, 152; Helena Arabella, 158; Herbert Aubry, 153; John, 146*n, 154; John More, 151; J[ohn] S[pencer], 134, 141, 144, 147, 150*, 151, 152, 160; Mary, 141, 150*, 151, 158, 160; Mary Ann, 142, 154*, 155*; M[ary] Charlotte, 141, 150*, 151*, 152, 153, 154, 155, 160*n; Thomas, 141, 149, 150*, 151*, 152, 153, 154, 155, 157*, 158*, 160; William, 142, 151*, 152, 155, 157, 161*; William Lewellin, 151; W[illia]m R——, 138; Winefrid, 157
Woolton [Hall], Childwall, Lancs., 181, 188, 192
Woosey, *see* Worsley
Worcester, Edward Somerset, earl of, 127*; Henry Somerset, marquis of, 127*, 139; John Somerset, marquis of, 127
Worcester, 113*, 187, 188
Worcester Lodge, Coleford, Glouces., 135
Worden, George, 208; Will[ia]m, 287
Worsall, John, 246, 256; Mary Joseph, O.S.B., 407; Will[iam], 246, 249, 318, 331
Wors[e]l[e]y, Worsel, Woosey, Wolsey, Worsall, Alice, Ally, 255, 319, 327; Ann, 200, 205, 223; Elizabeth, 249, 331; Fran[cis], 226; James, 200, 201, 210, 213, 225, 227, 243, 245, 246, 256, 257, 258*, 259, 260, 261, 262, 264, 265, 267*, 273
Worswick, Thomas, 189, 190
Worthington, Easter, 204
Wotherfeld, Essex, 6
Wotton, ——, *quoted*, 2, 4
Wotton Basset [Wootton - Bassett], Wilts., 2
Wrexham, Denbigh., 192
[W]right, Alice, 286, 298; Ann, 255, 257; Cuthbert, 247, 269, 286, 302, 314, 327; Dorothy, 291; Edward, 255, 265, 276, 326*; Elizabeth, 226, 264, 269, 273, 298, 302; [?] Etherd, 321; Hannah, 262; Helena, 302; James, 222; Jane, 269, 294, 298, 303, 307, 312, 321, 327, 328; John, 222, 223, 227, 264, 266, 269, 273, 298, 305*, 320, 328; Joseph, 307, 313; Judith, 200, 287, 305, 326; Margaret, 287, 302; Martha, 202; Mary, 196, 229, 238, 240, 258, 264, 271, 276, 281, 286, 291, 302, 314, 327; Peter, 200, 226, 233, 237, 238, 247, 258, 269*, 273, 281, 287, 305, 326*; Rich[ard], 196, 307; Robert, 326; Samuel, 265, 294; Sarah, 272, 294, 320, 321, 326, 328; Thomas, 247, 272, 281, 291, 314, 320; William, 302
Wriothesley, family, 64, 65; Henry, earl of Southampton, 127; Mary, 127
Wrothe, Robert, 6
Wu[e]s[s]eman[n], *see* Wiseman
Wyebridge Ward, Monm., 133
Wyesham, Dixton, Monm., 132*, 133*
Wymbish, *see* Wimbish
Wynn[e], Winn, family, 145; Julius, 159; ——, Mrs., 145

Wynstanley, Winstanl[e]y, Wenstanley, Alex[ander], 232, 269, 300, 329; Catherine, 210, 212, 218; Dorothy, 320; Elsie, 197; George, 206, 263; John, 232; Marg[are]t, 216, 236, 269; Mary, 198, 206, 212, 226, 297, 300, 329; Matt[hew], 273; Peter, 213; Robert, 300; Susanna, Susy, 241, 269, 329; Will[ia]m, 206*, 211, 215, 261, 329; ——, Mrs., 242, 243, 245; ——, 219, 225
Wyrrall, Wyrhall, Wyshall, Jenkin, 135*n
Wyshall, *see* Wyrrall

Yardley Hall, Thaxted, Essex, 7, 9*
Yarworth, James, 133, 137
Yates, Ye[a]t[e][s], Appolonia, 373; Ann, 243, 304, 324; Benjamin, 133; Catherine, 314; Charles, 205; Edw[ar]d, 259; Esther, 256, 260; Fanny, 310, 314; George, 231, 243; James, 204, 250, 270, 284, 316, 321; John, 200, 227, 314, 324, 330; Joseph, 259; Margaret, 330; Martha, 250, 303; Mary, 200, 205, 249, 250, 280, 314, 320; W[illia]m, 234, 273; ——, 98, 99, 113*, 204, 314
Yaxley, Yaksley [John], priest, 114, 170
Ye[a]t[e][s], *see* Yates
Yeuares, Stefano, 43
Yieldersley, Derbys., 108
Yond, Eliz[abeth], 313; Marg[aret], 313; Will[ia]m, 313
York, John, 287, 303, 324
York, 32, 33, 62, 63, 109*, 110*, 112, 188; Bar Convent, 182; Castle, 351
Young, Hannah, 332; John, 257; Jos[eph], 257, 265*, 277, 285; Margaret, 150, 156; Mary, 277, 285
Yxmere, Oxon, 125*n

Zimmerman, Benedict, O.C.D., *quoted*, 120

THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY

VOLUME I. MISCELLANEA I

(pp. xv and 296. Index, 53).

1. Dr. N. Sander to Cardinal Moroni on the Change of Religion, 1558.
2. Official Lists of Prisoners for Religion, 1562-1580.
3. Autobiography of Father William Weston, S.J. The missing part of Morris's "Troubles".
4. Martyrdom of the Ven. John Boste, Priest, by the Ven. Christopher Robinson, Priest and Martyr, 1594.
5. Brawl betwixt the King's Officers and Followers of the French Embassy on English Papists resorting there to Mass, 1626. Plan of Durham House.
6. Sir John Coke to Lord Conway. Priest taken at Newington, 1626.
7. Unsigned Protection for John Colleton, Priest, 1626.
8. Note Book of John Southcote, D.D., 1628-1637.
9. Autobiography and Genealogical Notes of the Ven. Arthur Bel, O.S.F., Martyr, 1638. Bel arms, impaling Daniel and Barnard.
10. Obituary of Dom John Huddleston, O.S.B., temp. Civil War.
11. Family Notes of Edmund Napper, of Holywell, Oxon.
12. Permit to Thomas Owst, of Halsham, a Popish Recusant, to visit his sick wife, 1745. *Facsimile.*
13. Family Notes of Smiths of Drax, Yorkshire, 1771, etc.
14. Family Notes of Wilks, Sherlock, Lewys, Whitmore, 1731, etc.
15. Family Notes of Roskell of Garstang, Lancashire, 1733.
16. Registers of Winchester, 1731-1826.
17. Registers of Cowdray, Sussex, 1745-1822.
18. Registers of Perthir, Monmouth, 1758-1818.

VOLUME II. MISCELLANEA II

(pp. 368. Index, 38).

1. Testimonial by Bishop Goldwell and others in favour of Thomas Sackville, afterwards Earl of Dorset, with facsimile. Also three Vatican Papers on the messages sent through him to Queen Elizabeth.
2. Memoirs of Father Robert Persons, S.J. i. Father Persons' Autobiography, 1546-1584. ii. A Storie of Domesticall Difficulties in the English Catholike cause. iii. First entrance of the Fathers of the Society into England. iv. The Observation of Certayne Aparent Iudgements againste suche as have been seditous, 1598. v. Political Retrospect, being Father Persons' letter to Father Rivers, S.J., 1603.
3. Official Lists of Catholic Prisoners, 1581-1602 (*concluded*).
4. Records of Catholicism in the South Wales Marches, Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries. i. Report of Robert Bennett, Protestant Bishop of Hereford, 1605. ii. List of Recusants Disarmed, 1625. iii. Lands given to Superstitious Uses, 1689. iv. Reputed Papists in St. David's Diocese, 1767.
5. Licence by the Earl of Huntingdon to John Beaumont of Gracedieu, Papist, 1610.
6. Registers of Towneley Hall. A Chaplain's Stipendiary Accounts. Account of Martholme Terrier, 1705, etc.
7. Petition of Denis Molony to be allowed to practise at the Bar.
8. Registers of Cheam, Surrey, 1755-1780.
9. Registers of Wootten Wawen, Warwickshire, 1765-1819.
10. Registers of Bellingham (Hesleyside), Northumb., 1794-1836.

VOLUME III. MISCELLANEA III

(pp. 330. Index, 55).

1. Queen Elizabeth's Licence to Richard Hoghton, 1576. *With facsimile.*
2. Bills for Prisoners in the Tower of London, 1576-1589.
3. Life and Martyrdom of the Ven. Thomas Maxfield, 1616. *Portrait, etc.*
4. Memoir of Edmund Mathew or Poins, at St. Omers College, 1667.
5. Recusants of Masham, Yorkshire, 1589-1628.
6. Letters on the Treatment of Prisoners at Wisbeach Castle, 1615.
7. Letters of the Archpriest Harrison, 1618.
8. A Chapter of Necrology, 1670-1678.
9. Registers of Holywell, Flintshire, 1730-1829.
10. Registers of Nidd Hall, Yorkshire, 1780-1823.
11. Registers of Llanarth, Monmouthshire, 1781-1838.
12. Registers of St. Joseph's, Trenchard Street, Bristol, 1777-1808.
13. Extract of Letter of Sir Robert Crosse, 1607.
14. Certificate of Oath by Canon Tierney, 1813.

VOLUME IV. MISCELLANEA IV

(pp. 440. Index, 71).

1. Memoirs of Father Robert Persons, S.J. (*concluded*).
2. Lord Burghley's Map of Lancashire, 1590. Annotated by Joseph Gillow.
3. Bills for Prisoners in the Tower of London, 1595; with Gatehouse Certificates, 1592-1603.
4. Notes by Father John Laurenson, S.J., Chaplaincies and Families in the North. Eighteenth Century.
5. Notes of the Knight Family of Lincolnshire. Seventeenth Century.
6. Documents at Everingham. Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries.
7. Registers of Holme on Spalding Moor, Yorkshire, 1744-1840.
8. Registers of Robert Hall, 1757-1811, and Hornby, 1811-1851, Lancs.
9. The Nuns of the "Institute of Mary" at York Bar Convent, 1677-1825.
10. Papists in York and part of the Ainsty, 1735.
11. Registers of the Chapel at York Bar Convent, 1771-1826.
12. Registers of Courtfield, Hereford, 1773-1832.
13. Monumental Inscriptions from Middleton Hall Chapel, Yorks, 1826-1866.
14. Father John Birkett, Confessor in Lancaster Castle; documents recently discovered, 1678.

VOLUME V. THE ENGLISH MARTYRS, 1584-1603

(pp. xvi and 401. Index, 21). Edited by Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J.

173 nearly all hitherto unpublished documents relating to the Martyrs of the latter half of Q. Elizabeth's reign, who have been declared "Venerable". From the law papers at the Record Office, the Archives of the Archdiocese of Westminster, Stonyhurst, Oscott Colleges, etc. With ten facsimiles of the letters of Martyrs, some showing the effects of torture.

VOLUME VI. MISCELLANEA V

(pp. 424. Index, 126).

1. Annals of Anne Neville, O.S.B., Abbess of Pontoise (Teignmouth), 1597-1684.
2. Will of Christopher Stonehouse of Dunsley, Whitby, Recusant, 1631.
3. Recusants in Twenty-three Counties or Cities, and the proposal to tax them. Temp. Charles II. A collection of over 10,000 convictions, the names being arranged under parishes and towns, with the occupations in most cases.
4. Registers of Crondon Park, Essex, 1759-1831; with Notes relating to Hopcar, Lancashire, 1739.
5. Registers of Lulworth Castle, Dorset, 1755-1840.

VOLUME VII. MISCELLANEA VI

(pp xvi, and 434. Index, 58).

1. Bedingfeld Papers. Diaries and Memoirs of the Bedingfelds of Oxburgh, during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. With family portraits and a view of Oxburgh.
2. Monmouthshire Recusants, 1719.
3. Obituaries of Abbess Newsham of St. Clare's Abbey, Darlington, 1759-1858.
4. Everingham Papists, 1767.
5. Registers of Everingham Park, Yorkshire, 1771-1840.
6. Registers of Richmond, Surrey, 1794-1839.
7. Registers of Callaly Castle, Northumberland, 1796-1833.
8. Registers of Slindon, Sussex, 1697-1717 and 1738-1837.
9. Registers of Waterperry and Oxford, 1701-1834.
11. Genealogical Supplement to Bedingfeld Papers with four Pedigrees, by Richard Thackeray Bedingfeld.

VOLUME VIII. THE BLUE NUNS OF PARIS

Edited by Joseph Gillow and Richard Trappes-Lomax.

(pp. xxiii and 316. Index and Elucidation, 124.)

The Annals of this English Community, the "Order of the Immaculate Conception," from 1658 to their dissolution in 1792, are of interest socially and genealogically. The Nuns were connected with many well-known English Catholic families.

VOLUME IX. MISCELLANEA VII

(pp. 431. Index, 61).

1. *Inquisitio post mortem* of Thomas Wiseman of Wimbish, Essex, 1586.
2. Some Correspondence of Cardinal Allen.
3. Particulars of Priests in England and Wales, 1692.
4. Official papers relating to six Catholic Recusants, 1596-1637.
5. Official examination of Catholics attending Mass at the Spanish Embassy on Palm Sunday, 1614 (n.s.).
6. The first Lord Arundell's proposed settlement of Christchurch-Twineham, Hants, on the Church, 1638.
7. Monmouth Mission and Catholics.
8. The Confession of John Hambley, priest, martyr.
9. Notes of the family of Eccles of Meanfields, Lancashire.
10. Registers of St. Mary's, Liverpool, 1741-1773.
11. Memorials of the English Benedictine Nuns of Paris (now Colwich).

VOLUME X and XI. DOUAY DIARIES

Edited by the Revv. Edwin Burton, D.D., and Thomas Williams, M.A.

In advanced state. To be issued to subscribers for the Seventh Year, 1910-1911.

LORD BURGHLEY'S MAP OF LANCASHIRE, 1590

(pp. 61. Index, 20). Annotated by Joseph Gillow.

This is a reprint, on thick paper, of the second subject in Volume IV, repaged, with the Map and a Special Index. Only 206 copies have been printed. Price to Members C.R.S., 6s.; to outsiders, 8s.

THE SIXTH REPORT

OF THE

Catholic Record Society

PRESENTED TO THE ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING AT
MANSION HOUSE, LONDON
on
WEDNESDAY, JUNE 15, 1910

Together with a List of Members and Donors, the Constitutions, &c.

The Catholic Record Society

FOUNDED JUNE 10, 1904

Patron

THE MOST REV. THE ARCHBISHOP OF WESTMINSTER

President

THE MOST NOBLE THE DUKE OF NORFOLK,
E.M., K.G.; P.C., G.C.V.O.

Vice-Presidents

THE RIGHT REV. F. AIDAN GASQUET, D.D.
Abbot President O.S.B.

COLONEL LORD EDMUND TALBOT, M.V.O., D.S.O., M.P.

ADMIRAL OF THE FLEET LORD WALTER KERR, G.C.B.

THE RIGHT HON. ALDERMAN SIR JOHN KNILL, BART.,
The Lord Mayor of London.

Council

HENRY FARNHAM BURKE,
Somerset Herald, C.V.O.
REV. EDWIN BURTON, D.D.
REV. GILBERT DOLAN, O.S.B.
JOSEPH S. HANSOM
REV. BEDE JARRETT, O.P.
FRANCIS A. R. LANGTON
J. HOBSON MATTHEWS
REV. J. H. POLLEN, S.J.
MARQUIS DE RUVIGNY
CARLISLE J. S. SPEDDING
V. REV. CANON SUTCLIFFE, M.A.
GEORGE C. WILLIAMSON, LITT.D.

Honorary Officers ex officio

Recorder

JOSEPH GILLOW

Bursar

LEONARD C. LINDSAY, 23 Belgrave Road, S.W.

Legal Adviser

ALFRED J. BLOUNT

Secretary

MAJOR F. J. A. SKEET, Hatfield Regis Grange,
Hatfield Broad Oak, Essex.

Bankers

MESSRS COUTTS AND CO., 440 STRAND, W.C.

Constitutions

1. *Name.* The name of the Society is "THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY."

2. *Objects.* The objects are the transcribing, printing, indexing and distributing to its members the Catholic Registers of Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths, and other old Records of the Faith, chiefly personal and genealogical, since the Reformation in England and Wales.

3. *Management.* The affairs of the Society are managed by a Council consisting of twelve members and four honorary officers, viz., The Recorder, Bursar, Legal Adviser and Secretary—four forming a quorum. It has power to appoint a President and Vice-Presidents, its Chairman and Officers, and to fill vacancies on its own body, and has power to refuse or take away membership. One-third of the twelve members and all the honorary officers retire each year, but are eligible for re-election. Nominations of New Members of the Council must be sent to the Secretary fourteen days before the Annual Meeting. The representation and management are reserved to Catholic Members.

4. *Subscription.* The subscription is one guinea per annum, which entitles members to the publications for the year, but the names of any members whose subscription shall be two years in arrears will thereupon be removed from the Society, and not be readmitted until all arrears are paid.

Subscriptions are due on June 1 in each year, and no work is issued to any member whose subscription is unpaid. A member wishing to retire from the Society must intimate his intention to the Bursar or Secretary before the 1st day of June, or be held liable for his subscription for the ensuing year.

5. *Privileges.* The members are entitled to the Volume or Volumes printed for the year of subscription, no Volume being issued to any member whose subscription is unpaid. They may also, on prepayment, obtain back numbers (if in stock) on such terms as the Council may direct.

6. *Meetings.* An Annual Meeting is held in the month of June or July, of which at least seven days' notice is sent to all the members. At this meeting a report of the work of the Society, with a statement of the income and expenditure, is presented. This is issued together with the list of members and the Constitutions of the Society.

7. *Audit.* The Bursar's accounts are audited by a member of the Society appointed by the Council, at the close of the financial year, which expires on May 31.

N.B.—The Bursar deals with Membership and Subscriptions.

SIXTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY

A YEAR ago the Council had to meet its constituents with a blank report of books produced, and only the assurance that much work had been done. The sixth year contrasts favourably, for three volumes have been distributed to the members of the Society : Volume VI being the second for the fourth year ; Volume VII for the fifth year ; and Volume VIII the first for the sixth year. Another volume, the IXth, is half way through the press, and will be, it is hoped, in the hands of members in the course of the present year. For the current year Volume X has been already taken in hand ; it will contain the third and fourth *Douay Diaries*, and possibly the fifth.

The generous support accorded to the Society enables it to commence printing earlier than hitherto, and it is proposed to commence two volumes before Christmas, for the eighth year, making in all twelve volumes for the first eight years of the Society's existence. One of these later volumes will probably consist of obituaries, the other of Miscellanea (VIII). As there is a constantly growing accumulation of material, it is not always possible to print at once everything which one class or other of the members might desire, but it is hoped that all claims and all tastes may be satisfied within a reasonable time.

Thanks are due for valuable help from many quarters. Alderman Smith, of Barrow-in-Furness, has undertaken to pay for the printing of the Registers of Culcheth Hall and Southworth Hall, both in South Lancashire ; and the Rev. John Donohoe has supplied the transcript. Another member, Monsieur Hawke, has called attention in the French Catholic paper, *La Croix*, to the number of distinguished French names in our registers.* It is well that the catholicity of our records should be understood and appreciated. The Rev. Raymund Stanfield has supplied a transcript of the " Rheims Diary for 1579 and 1580, a MS. belonging to the Dean and Chapter," quoted by Dodd, and reported by the late Rev. Dr. Knox in his preface to the *First and Second Douay Diaries*, page v, as missing in 1878. This will be included in Volume X. Fr. Stanfield has also kindly provided some interesting papers for Volume IX, and a list of obituaries. Important memoirs from the Benedictine houses of East Bergholt (formerly Brussels), Colwich (Paris), Oulton (Ghent), Stanbrook (Cambray), Teignmouth (Dunkirk and Pontoise), have been received, whilst facilities have been granted by

* Subsequently reproduced in the *Revue de l'Archconfrérie de N. D. de Compassion*, with an English translation, whilst a more exhaustive article appeared later from the same pen in the *Revue des Questions Historiques*.

the Prioress of the Ursulines at Greenwich to print the professions, memoirs, and obituaries of the English Poor Clares of Gravelines, together with portraits of some of the abbesses, etc., of that community. Mr. Wainewright has also favoured us with two lists of Catholics in the time of Queen Elizabeth, with brief notes and useful references. The Rev. C. Giles, of Newport, Salop, has supplied us with the Registers of that mission. The Rev. Patrick Ryan, S.J., has supplied some correspondence of Cardinal Allen from the Stonyhurst archives. And Mr. Andrew audited the Bursar's accounts for the sixth consecutive year.

In place of the usual " Index of Persons and Places," the Editors of Volume VIII have introduced a different system, an " Index (of Persons) and Elucidation," following herein, in an amplified form, the lines of Mr. Gillow's *Haydock Papers*. By this method a brief running narrative is given of the persons named and their family connections, the use of footnotes is rendered unnecessary, and matters within and without the text are brought together. In such a community as that of the Blue Nuns of Paris, embracing many members of allied families, the task is comparatively easy, but even in this case, where many of the names have been hitherto unknown even to the Editors, the method can be only partially successful: it would be cumbersome and practically impossible in the varied and extended fields of our usual work. It is early to judge of the merits of the innovation; but we must all recognise the care and industry evinced in the compilation.

A full index has always been an object and feature of the Society's work. Its sole purpose has been to facilitate reference, and in some cases, indeed, the facilities have been a little superfluous. Mrs. Seymour Spencer saved us some duplication and even multiplication of entries under aliases in Volume VII, by giving each in its place, thus enabling the searcher to find more readily the object of his quest. We have under consideration some abbreviation of ordinary baptismal names, with a view to the reduction of expense without sacrificing the value of the Index.

At the invitation of our Patron, the Archbishop, the Council will be represented at the Leeds Catholic Congress in July, although the work of the Society may be described as that of the student's desk than of the rostrum or the stall. Not having need of much space for our exhibits, such as a set of our volumes, some framed illustrations, and particulars of the Society's work, we approached our fellow-labourers in another department, the Catholic Truth Society, as to the possibility of their accommodating us. Our enquiries were met by prompt, friendly, and courteous acquiescence, for which our earnest thanks are due to the Council and Honorary Secretaries of that admirable Society. A paper on " The preservation of our records by printing them," will be read at the Leeds meeting. The Honorary Secretary has obligingly offered to give personal attendance and information to enquirers.

In addition to the deaths of Mr. Cary-Elwes and Mr. Scrope recorded in last year's Report, we have to lament the loss of that eminent Statesman, the first Marquess of Ripon, K.G., of the Rev. Andrew Jordan, Miss Sarah Saunders, Major Tankerville James Chamberlayne, Mr. Anthony John Hanmer, and Mr. John Humble (the sixty-first Founder). The death of Mr. William Mostyn was, inadvertently omitted last year.

These nine deaths, to which have to be added six resignations, make a total loss of fifteen members for the year. On the other hand, twenty-seven new members have been enrolled, several of them in succession to deceased members, making a small but satisfactory increase of twelve, and bringing up the total membership to three hundred and seventy-two.

The Bursar's statement shows the financial position. The same reason which prevented a desired output of volumes in the fifth year contributed to the accumulation of funds. The work paid for during the past year is accountable for the present reduction, and further payment will be presently called for. It is a healthy and natural reduction, for we were founded to print records, not to accumulate funds. Whatever is done to secure a permanent financial basis can only be by small accretions or special donations *ad hoc*.

The Very Rev. Fr. Procter, Provincial O.P., found it impossible to give the time he desired to the Council work, and his place has been filled by the Rev. Bede Jarrett, of the same Order. The members retiring by rotation are Father J. H. Pollen, S.J.; Mr. Henry Farnham Burke, Somerset Herald; Mr. John Hobson Matthews, and Mr. Carlisle J. S. Spedding. They are eligible for re-election.

PROGRESS

THE position of our Society as compared with other Record-printing Societies and the dates of foundation will be of interest.

1904	CATHOLIC RECORDS (1 June, 1910)	372
1834	Surtees .. .. Limited to	350
1869	Harleian	274
1899	Yorkshire Parish Registers	212
1898	Lancashire Parish Registers	216*
1888	British Records	208
1904	Canterbury and York (Episcopal Registers) ..	202
1877	Harleian (Register Section)	172
1885	Yorkshire Archæological (Record Series) ..	172
1898	Durham and Northumberland Parish Register Society .. .. .. Limited to	150

* *Exclusive of 32 Subscribers to Furness Registers.*

THE CATHOLIC

Balance Sheet for the

INCOME.

1909		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
June 2	Balance Current Account . . .	163	14	0			
	Balance Deposit Account . . .	200	0	0			
	Invested in Consols	420	7	3			
					784	1	3
1910							
May 31	9 Subscriptions for 1904–5 . .	9	9	0			
	9 ,, 1905–6 . .	9	9	0			
	13 ,, 1906–7 . .	13	13	0			
	13 ,, 1907–8 . .	13	13	0			
	21 ,, 1908–9 . .	22	1	0			
	330 ,, 1909–10 . .	346	10	0			
	23 ,, 1910–11 . .	24	3	0			
					438	18	0
	Replacing Missing Back Number				0	15	0
	Donation : W. Farrer, Litt. D.				1	15	0
	Subscriptions for Burghley's Map, &c. . . .				2	13	0
	Received for postage				0	1	0
	Interest on Deposit				4	5	0
	Dividend on Consols				11	15	8

Total Income . . £1,244 3 11

Examined and found correct, June 1, 1910

W. R. ANDREW,

Hon. Auditor.

RECORD SOCIETY

Year ending May 31, 1910

EXPENDITURE.

			£	s.	d.
1909					
June	8	J. Swain & Son, Collotypes, Vol. VI	23	12	0
,,	14	Miss Rix, Index Vol. VI, balance	8	0	6
		J. Swain & Son, Collotypes, Vol. VI	19	17	7
,,	30	J. S. Hansom, Disbursements and Postage, Vol. VI (£10 os. 3d.)	17	0	0
Sept.	17	W. H. Smith & Son, Printing Vol. VI	218	1	4
		A. Straker & Co., Binding and Packing Vol. VI	22	4	9
		J. Whitehead & Son, Reports	18	10	6
		J. S. Hansom, Disbursements	7	0	0
Dec.	13	J. Swain & Sons, Collotypes, Vol. VII	5	2	6
		W. Austin, Stationery and Circulars	3	3	0
		Per Rev. J. H. Pollen, for transcribing	0	18	0
		J. S. Hansom, Disbursements and Postage, Vol. VII (£9 11s. 3d.)	12	0	0
1910					
Feb.	14	Ballantyne, Hanson & Co., Printing Vol. VII, on account	150	0	0
		A. Straker & Co., Binding and Packing Vol. VII	22	3	0
April	1	Per Rev. J. H. Pollen, for transcribing	1	19	6
May	3	G. Falkner & Sons, Illustrations for Vol. VIII	14	12	0
,,	26	J. S. Hansom, Disbursements and Postage, Vol. VIII (£8 2s. 0d.)	20	0	0
		W. Austin, Stationery and Circulars	3	14	0
		L. C. Lindsay, Postage	1	19	5
		Total Expenditure	569	18	1
,,	31	Balance Current Account £53 18 7			
		Balance Deposit Account 200 0 0			
		Invested in Consols 420 7 3	674	5	10
			£1,244	3	11

NOTE.—Volumes VII (balance), VIII, and IX, now in the Press, are calculated to cost about £450.

LEONARD C. LINDSAY,
Hon. Bursar.

TRANSACTIONS
OF THE SIXTH ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING

The Sixth Annual General Meeting of the Catholic Record Society was held on Wednesday, June 15, 1910, at the Mansion House, by the kind permission of the Lord Mayor, who presided in the regrettable absence of the President, His Grace the Duke of Norfolk. There were present His Grace the Archbishop of Westminster, the Lady Mayoress, Mrs ffrench Falkiner, Miss Mary L. Gladstone, Miss Harting, Miss Margaret Pollen, Mrs Stanley-Cary-Caddell, Mr Stafford H. Jerningham, Rev. E. Burton, D.D., Rev. J. L. Whitfield, Rev. Anthony H. Pollen, Mr William Sewell, Mr J. B. Wainewright, Mr C. H. Plunkett, Rev. Dr Jackman, Mr John Carnegie, Mr F. U. Walford, Mr Carlisle Spedding, Mr Joseph Gillow (Hon. Recorder), Mr L. C. Lindsay (Hon. Bursar), Mr H. Houston Ball, Mr J. Hobson Matthews, Rev. J. Gilbert Dolan, O.S.B., Mr F. A. R. Langton, Rev. Bede Jarrett, O.P., Very Rev. Canon Sutcliffe, Marquis de Ruvigny, Very Rev. Prior Higgins, C.R.L., Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J., Mr J. S. Hansom, and Major Skeet (Hon. Secretary). The Press was represented by the *London News Agency*, *Catholic Times*, *Universe and Catholic Weekly*, and *Catholic Herald*. Messages of regret at their absence were received from His Grace the Duke of Norfolk, Rt Rev. Abbot Gasquet, O.S.B., Mr A. A. Slater, Very Rev. Canon Caswell, Major C. J. Vaughan, Mr C. J. Munich, Mr H. Brierley, Mr Orby Shipley, Admiral Lord Walter Kerr, Mrs John Humble, Rev. Raymund Stanfield, Mr Engelbach, Alderman J. P. Smith, Miss Robinson, and Colonel Lord Edmund Talbot.

In moving the adoption of the Report of the Council and the Bursar's Balance-Sheet, the Lord Mayor stated it was a very great pleasure to him to receive the Society at the Mansion House for the first time. He congratulated them on the number of books they had printed during the last year, and trusted they would receive increased support, so that there might be a still greater output. He noted with pleasure the Society was to be represented at the Leeds Congress, where the Lady Mayoress and he were also going to attend.

His Grace the Archbishop, in seconding, stated that the Annual Meeting of this Society differed in one respect to so many others that he had to attend, in that it was not begging for funds; that it lived upon its income, and did good work. He congratulated it upon the way its money has been expended, its works comparing well with those of other learned societies, and forming a collection for the history of the Catholic Church in this country by printing the records of our dear past which, despite its trials and troubles, had ended in victory. Although its works were not prominently before the minds of many of our English Catholics, still it was doing a great historical work. His Grace stated how pleased he was that it was co-operating in the Leeds Congress, which will be a great meeting, where Catholics will be united, different societies become better known, and he hoped thereby the number of their members would be increased. The motion was then put and carried unanimously.

Mr Stafford Jerningham proposed, Mr F. U. Walford seconded, and it was resolved, "That the Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J., Mr Henry Farnham Burke, Somerset Herald, Mr John Hobson Matthews, and Mr. Carlisle J. S. Spedding, be re-elected Members of the Council for the ensuing three years."

The Lady Mayoress, in a graceful speech, proposed a vote of thanks to the officers, which was seconded by the Rev. Anthony Pollen, who recognised the work the Society was doing in the provinces.

Mr Gillow returned thanks; he regretted that he lived so far away, which prevented his attending the Council Meetings more frequently.

The Archbishop proposed a vote of thanks to the Lord Mayor for presiding, and offering the Society hospitality, at the Mansion House; yet another proof of his kindness in assisting Catholic work. Father J. H. Pollen seconded, describing the work the Society was doing, and asked all to co-operate in its dual work of printing historical and genealogical records.

The Lord Mayor, in acknowledging the vote of thanks, paid a well-earned tribute to the work that ladies were doing by helping the Society in every way.

NOTICES

VOLUMES were posted to those entitled to them—VI on 9th July, 1909; VII on 17th Dec., 1909; and VIII on 6th June, 1910.

Members are requested to call the attention of their friends to the Society and its work. A copy of the current subscription form is enclosed to members this year, in case they desire to introduce a friend. It shows also how back numbers are procurable by members desiring to complete a set.

Transcripts of interesting unpublished documents ready for the press, together with the loan of the originals for the purpose of collation, are invited. It is desired always to have material for half a dozen volumes ready for printing, as special donations for printing may enable the output of work to be increased.

Offers of help in transcribing documents, especially in the Public Offices in London, where the greater part of the documents relating to the country are stored, are invited. Parish priests are especially invited to provide exact copies of old registers in their custody, or give facilities for this being done.

Members desirous of paying through their bankers can be supplied with a "Banker's Order," on application to the Bursar or Secretary.

ROLL OF MEMBERS

F—Founders on June 10, 1904

Libraries and other Institutions are to be found under Towns and Places. Those in the Metropolis are under London.

The names of Members for the sixth year are retained below after resignation or death.

F Abbotsleigh, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Newton Abbot, Devon.
Acton, Mrs Vincent, Overbury, Tewkesbury.
Ainsworth, Miss (Blanche).
Albany, New York, U.S.A.—New York State Library (J. I. Wyer, Jun., Director), *c/o Messrs G. E. Stechert, 2 Star Yard, Carey Street, W.C.*
Ampleforth Abbey Library (Rev. H. Dunstan Pozzi, D.D., O.S.B., Librarian), Oswaldkirk, York.
Amycla, Rt Rev. (Dr Fenton) the Bishop of, St Anne's, 13 Leonard Place, Kensington, W.
Anderson, Yarborough, 50 Pall Mall, S.W.
F Andrew, William Raeburn, M.A., Cathcart House, Cathcart Road, South Kensington, S.W.
Antiquaries, Society of, see London.
Arundell of Wardour, The Lady, Wardour Castle, Tisbury, Wilts.
Ashburnham, The Earl of, Ashburnham Place, Battle, Sussex.
Athill, Charles Harold, F.S.A., Richmond Herald, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.

Ball,* Henry Houston, 27 Glenmore Road, Hampstead, N.W.
Bamford, Samuel B., J.P., Hawthornden Manor, Uttoxeter.
Barrett, Lady Maud, Le Couvent Anglais, Bruges, Belgium.
Barrow Public Library (Charles W. Gabbatt, Librarian), Town Hall, Barrow-in-Furness.
Bartlett, Joseph Henry, 28 St Mary Abbott's Terrace, Kensington, W.
Beaumont, The Lady, Carlton Towers, near Selby.
Beaumont College, Old Windsor, Berks., Very Rev. (Charles Galton) Rector, S.J.
Bedingfeld, Sir Henry Paston, Bart., Oxburgh Hall, Stoke Ferry, Norfolk.
Bedingfeld, Mrs Raoul, Grove House, Roehampton, S.W.
Beesley, Rt Rev. Mgr John Provost, St Anne's Rectory, Chester Road, Stretford, Manchester.
Bergholt (East), Lady Abbess, O.S.B., St Mary's Abbey, near Colchester, Suffolk.
Berkeley, Major Henry, Fieldgate House, Kenilworth.
Berkeley, Robert V., J.P., F.S.A., Spetchley Park, Worcester.
Berlin Royal Library, *c/o Messrs Asher & Co., 13 Bedford Street, Covent Garden, W.C.*
Birmingham Public Library (A. Capel Shaw, Librarian), Ratcliff Place, Birmingham.

* Record Searcher.

Blackburn Public Library (Richard Ashton, Librarian), Blackburn.
Blackpool Public Library (Rowland Hill, Librarian), Blackpool.
F Blount, Alfred John, 24 Bryanston Square, W.
Bodleian Library, see Oxford.
Bodmin, St. Mary's Priory, Very Rev. Prior (Smith, D.D.), C.R.L.
Bollandist's Library, see Brussels.
Bolton Public Library (Archibald Sparke, Librarian), Bolton, Lancashire.
Boothman, Charles Thomas, 14 Clarinda Park West, Kingstown, Dublin.
Boothman, Edward Duncan, M.A., Compton Lodge, Kearsney, Dover.
Boston Public Library (Horace G. Wadlin, Librarian), Boston, Mass., U.S.A.
Boston, Mass., U.S.A.—New England Historic Genealogical Society (Wm. Prescott Greenlaw, Librarian), 18 Somerset Street (*Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown*).
F Bourdelot, Rev. Edgar, The Presbytery, Mayfield, Sussex.
F Bowden, Rev. Henry Sebastian, The Oratory, South Kensington, S.W.
Bowden, Miss (M. B.), 30 Thurloe Square, South Kensington, S.W.
Bradford Public Library (Butler Wood, Librarian), Darley Street, Bradford.
Brandreth, Arthur K. B., 41 Parkfield Avenue, Birkenhead.
F Brierley,* Henry, M.A., Thornhill, Wigan.
Brighton Public Library (Henry D. Roberts, Librarian), Church Street, Brighton.
Bristol Central Library (Edward Robert Norris Matthews, F.R. Hist. S., Librarian), Bristol.
British Museum, see London.
F Britten, James, K.S.G., 41 Boston Road, Brentford.
Brown, Very Rev. William Canon, Old Elvet, Durham.
Brownbill, John, 56 Aldcliffe Road, Lancaster.
Brussels, Belgium.—Library of the Bollandists, 775 Boulevard Militaire.
Buckfast Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Vonier) of, O.S.B., Buckfastleigh, Devon.
Burke, Henry Farnham, C.V.O., Somerset Herald, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.
F Burton, Rev. Edwin, D.D., St Edmund's College, Old Hall Green, Ware, Herts.
Burton, Rev. Harold, Ushaw College, near Durham.
Callaway, Rev. Thomas, Our Lady's Presbytery, Haigh, Aspull, near Wigan.
Cambridge, St Edmund's House Library (Rev. Thomas L. Williams, Librarian).
Cambridge University Library (Francis J. H. Jenkinson, M.A., Litt.D., Librarian), Cambridge.
Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A.—Harvard University Library, *c/o Messrs Keegan Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Dryden House, Gerrard Street, Soho, W.*
F Camm, Rev. Bede, O.S.B., Erdington Abbey, Birmingham.
Canadian Parliament Library, see Ottawa.

* Hon. Secretary, Lancashire Parish Register Society.

Canea, Rt Rev. (Dr Donnelly) Bishop of, Auxiliary of Dublin, St Mary's, Haddington Road, Dublin.
Cardiff Public Library (Harry Farr, Librarian), Trinity Street, Cardiff.
Carnegie, John, B.A., 22 Ridgway Place, Wimbledon, S.W.
Carnegie Library, see Cork.
Carr, Rt Rev. Mgr Canon, V.G., The Rectory, Formby, Liverpool.
Carr, Richard Marsh, Heathside, 56 Hazlewell Road, Putney, S.W.
Carus, Alderman Alexander, J.P., K.S.G., Hoddesden Hall, Darwen, Lancashire.
Caswell, Very Rev. John Canon, St Austin's, Kenilworth.
Cave, Charles J. P., J.P., Ditcham Park, Petersfield, Hants.
Charterhouse, see Parkminster.
Cheney, Alfred Denton, F.R.Hist. S., Lympne, Hythe, Kent.
Chicago, Ill., U.S.A.—Newberry Library, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*
Chichester, Major Henry A., 14 Pelham Street, South Kensington, S.W.
Chichester-Constable, Major Raleigh, J.P., Burton Constable, Hull.
F Chudleigh, Lady Abbess, O.SS.S., Syon House, Devon.
Clifton, Rt Rev. (Dr Burton) Bishop of, St Ambrose, Leigh Woods, Bristol.
F Codrington, Hon. Mrs, 16 Vicarage Gate, Kensington, W.
Colwich, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.S.B., St Benedict's Priory, near Stafford.
Connolly, Rev. James C., St Swithun's, Saxe Weimar Rd, Southsea.
Constitutional Club, see London.
Cork.—Carnegie Free Library (James Wilkinson, Librarian), Anglesea Street.
Cosgrave, Very Rev. Lawrence Canon, V.F., St Augustine's Presbytery, Preston.
Cottam, Gilbert Geoffrey, M.D., 421 Carroll Street, Rock Rapids, Iowa, U.S.A.
Coulston, Rev. Gabriel, D.D., Ushaw College, Durham.
Coulston, Henry Joseph, J.P., Hawksheads, Bolton-le-Sands, Carnforth, Lancashire.
Cowley Franciscan College, Very Rev. (Alexius Calderbank) Prior, O.S.F.C., near Oxford.
Cox, Rev. George Bede, O.S.B., St Mary's Priory, Highfield Street, Liverpool, W.
Cox, John G. Snead, J.P., Junior Carlton Club, Pall Mall, S.W.
Crank, Rev. Thomas, Mount Pleasant, Chorley.
F Crisp, Frederick Arthur, F.S.A., Broadhurst, Godalming, *and* 270 *Walworth Road, S.E.*
F Culleton,* Leo, 92 Piccadilly, W.
Culley, Rev. Matthew, Coupland Castle, Kirknewton, Northumberland.

Day, Samuel Henry, 1 Pump Court, Temple, E.C.
Delany, Very Rev. William, S.J., President, University College, Dublin.
de la Poer, Count, J.P., Gurteen-le-Poer, Kilsheelan, Co. Waterford.
de Paravicini, The Baroness, Ashley Lodge, Abbey Road, Torquay.
F de Zulueta, Francis, B.A., New College, Oxford.

* Record Searcher and Heraldic Artist.

F Dolan, Rev. J. Gilbert, O.S.B., St Wulstan's Priory, Little Malvern, Worcestershire.
Dolan, Very Rev. Oswald, V.F., St Mary's Rectory, Sheffield.
Douai Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Taylor) of, O.S.B., Woolhampton R.S.O., Berks.
Downside Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Butler) of, O.S.B., near Bath.
Dublin.—National Library of Ireland (Thomas W. Lyster, Librarian), Kildare Street.
Dublin.—Trinity College Library (Rev.T.K.Abbot,Litt.D.,Librarian).
Dublin.—Very Rev. Fr Provincial, S.J., St Francis Xavier's, Upper Gardiner Street.
Dunlop, Archibald Claud, M.A., K.S.G., Polygon House, Southampton.
Eager, Rev. James, Burscough Hall, Ormskirk, Lancashire.
Edinburgh Public Library (Hew Morrison, Librarian), George IV Bridge, Edinburgh.
Edinburgh.—The Signet Library (John Minto, M.A., Librarian).
F Edleston, Miss (Alice), Gainford, Darlington, Durham.
Edmondson, Hubert H., 64 Fishergate, Preston, Lancashire.
Edmondstoune-Cranstoun, C. J., Corehouse, Lanark, N.B.
Elgar, Sir Edward, Mus. Doc., LL.D., Plas Gwyn, Hereford.
Elwes, Gervase Henry, J.P., 48 Onslow Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.
F Engelbach, George Frederick, 47 Manchester Street, Manchester Square, W.
English Colleges, see Lisbon, Rome, Valladolid.
Exeter Royal Albert Memorial Library (H. Tapley-Soper, F.R.Hist.S., Librarian), Exeter.
Eyre, Lewis, Padley, Edgehill, Wimbledon, S.W.
Eyston, John, J.P., Hendred House, Steventon, Berks.
F Falkiner, Mrs ffrench, St Philip's, Lansdowne Road, Wimbledon, S.W.
Farrer, William, Litt.D., Hall Garth, Carnforth, Lancashire.
Ferrers, Henry Ferrers, 4 Clanricarde Gardens, W.
Fitzherbert, Basil, J.P., Springfield, Broadway, Worcestershire.
Fitzherbert-Brockholes, William, J.P., Claughton-on-Brock, Garstang R.S.O., Lancs.
Fitzwilliam, Lady (Alice), 20 South Street, Park Lane, W.
Fletcher, Rev. John, The Presbytery, Hillside Road, Streatham Hill, S.W.
Fort Augustus Abbey, Inverness, Rt Rev. Abbot ( ) of, O.S.B.
Foster, John, Douk Ghyll, Horton-in-Ribblesdale, Settle, York.
F Fowler, Rt Rev. John Clement, Prior, O.S.B., Belmont, Hereford.
Frick, Rev. Carl, S.J., Bellevue, Luxemburg.
Fulham Public Library, see London.
Gainsborough, The Earl of, Exton Park, Oakham, Rutland.
Gainsford, William D., J.P., Skendleby Hall, Spilsby, Lincolnshire.
Gaisford-St Lawrence, Julian Charles, J.P., Offington, Worthing, Sussex.
Galloway, Rt Rev. (Dr Turner) Bishop of, St Benedict's, Maxwelltown, Dumfries, N.B.
Gasquet, Rt Rev. Francis Aidan Abbot, D.D., O.S.B., 16 Harpur Street, Theobald's Road, W.C.

Gatty, Charles T., F.S.A., 28 Clare Street, Dublin.
Gerard, Rev. John, S.J., 31 Farm Street, Berkeley Square, W.
F Gillow, Joseph, Brook House, Alderley Edge, Cheshire.
Glasgow, Most Rev. (Dr Maguire) Archbishop of, 160 Renfrew Street, Glasgow.
Glasgow.—Mitchell Library (Francis T. Barrett, Librarian), 21 Miller Street.
Goldstone, Mrs (Frances), 7 Upper Church Street, Bath.
Gordon, Very Rev. James Canon, St Mary's Presbytery, Selby.
Gray, Rev. John, St Peter's, Falcon Avenue, Morningside Road, Edinburgh.
Greenway, Edward Maurice, Greenway, Honiton, Devon.
Gudgeon, George E., J.P., St John's Mead, Winchester.
Guildhall Library, see London.
Hacket, Rev. Francis L., Cathedral Clergy House, Francis Street, Westminster, S.W.
F Hall, Very Rev. Francis John, V.F., St Charles's Rectory, Jarrat Street, Hull.
Hammersmith Public Library, see London.
Hampstead, Convent I.B.V.M., see London.
Hanmer, Anthony John, R.I.P.
F Hanson, Joseph Stanislaus, 27 Alfred Place West, South Kensington, S.W.
Harding, George, Book Store, 64 Great Russell Street, W.C.
Harrow, Middlesex, Rev. Mother Superior, Visitation Convent.
F Harting, Miss (Johanna H.), 6 Avonmore Gardens, Kensington, W.
Harvard University Library, see Cambridge, U.S.A.
Haverstock Hill, Dominican Priory, see London.
Hawke, Richard, Le Vieux Logis, Vauxbuin par Soissons, Aisne, France.
Hawkesyard Priory, Rugeley, Staffordshire, Very Rev. (T. Ambrose Smith) Prior, O.P.
Hayward, Rev. Francis M., Derwent, near Sheffield.
F Hayward's Heath, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Priory of Our Lady of Good Counsel, Sussex.
Herbert, Major General Sir Ivor, Bart., C.B., C.M.G., M.P., Llanarth Court, Raglan, Monmouth.
Herries, The Lady, Everingham Park, York.
Hewins, William Albert Samuel, M.A., 15 Chartfield Avenue, Putney Hill, S.W.
Holden, Rev. George, South Hill, Chorley, Lancashire.
Holden, Richard, K.S.G., 81 Bolton Road, Blackburn.
F Hook, Very Rev. Paul, Ph.D., President, St Mary's College, Holywell, North Wales.
Hornsey, Very Rev. (J. O'Leary) Prior, C.R.L., Austin Canons, 12 Womersley Road, N.
Howell, Mrs David, Rose Hill, Penzance, Cornwall.
Huddleston, Denys Lawlor, J.P., Sawston, Cambridgeshire.
Hull Public Library (William F. Lawton, Librarian), Albion Street, Hull.
Humble, Mrs. John, 31 Alfred Place West, South Kensington, S.W.
Hunnybun, W. M., M.A., 62 Oakley Street, Chelsea, S.W.
Hussey-Walsh, Valentine, 16 Avenue du Trocadero, Paris, France.
Iles, Very Rev. Daniel Canon, L.D., Oscott College, Birmingham.

Jarrett, Rev. Bede, O.P., St Dominic's Priory, Southampton Road, Haverstock Hill, N.W.
Jerningham, Henry William Stafford, Costessey Park, Norwich.
F Jerningham, Sir Hubert E. H., K.C.M.G., F.S.A., Longridge Towers, Berwick-on-Tweed, Northumberland.
John Rylands Library, see Manchester.
Jones, Evan Davies, J.P., 6 Addison Road, Kensington, W.
Kendal, Mrs, Brandreth House, Parbold, near Southport, Lancs.
Kendal, Miss (Teresa), 214 Deepdale Road, Preston.
Kennard, Mrs, Southmead, Farnham Royal, Slough, Middlesex.
Kennard, Rt Rev. Monsignor Canon, St Aldate's, Oxford.
Kensington Public Library, see London.
Kenworthy-Browne, William, M.A., LL.D., Settignano, near Florence, Italy.
F Keogh, C. George Neal, 12 Girdler's Road, West Kensington, W.
Kerr, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Walter, G.C.B., 58 Cromwell Road, S.W.
Klincksieck, Monsieur, Paris, *c/o Messrs Simpkin, Marshall & Co.*, 2–8 Orange Street, W.C.
F Knill, Alderman Sir John, Bart., South Vale House, Blackheath, S.E.
Langdale, Major Philip, J.P., Houghton Hall, Sancton R.S.O., Yorks.
F Langton, Francis Albert Romuald, 48 Egerton Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.
Lanherne, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.C.D., St Columb, Cornwall.
Leeds, Rt Rev. (Dr Gordon) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Leeds.
Leeds Public Libraries (Thomas W. Hand, City Librarian), Central Public Library, Leeds.
Leeming, Mrs Charles, 1 Russell Road, Kensington, W.
Leeming, James Whiteside, J.P., Greaves House, Lancaster.
Limerick, Right Rev. (Dr O'Dwyer) Bishop of, The Palace, Corbally, Limerick.
Lindsay, Leonard C., F.S.A., 23 Belgrave Road, S.W.
Lindsay, William Alexander, K.C., J.P., M.A., F.S.A., Windsor Herald, College of Arms, E.C.
Lisbon, Portugal.—English College, Rt Rev. (Mgr William Hilton) President.
Liverpool, Rt Rev. (Dr Whiteside) Bishop of, Bishop's House, St Domingo Road, Liverpool, N.
Liverpool Public Library (George T. Shaw, Librarian), William Brown Street, Liverpool.
Liverpool.—St Francis Xavier's, Very Rev. (Joseph Brown) Rector, S.J., Salisbury Street.
London—Antiquaries, Society of, Burlington House, Piccadilly, W.
London—British Museum Library, *c/o Messrs Dulau & Co, 37, Soho Square, W.*
London—Constitutional Club Library, Northumberland Avenue, W.C.
London—Fulham Public Library (Walter S. C. Rae, Librarian), 598 Fulham Road, S.W.
London Guildhall Library (Librarian), The Guildhall, E.C.
London—Hammersmith Public Library (Samuel Martin, Librarian), Brook Green Road, W.
London.—Hampstead, N.W.—Rev. Mother I.B.V.M., St Mary's Convent, England's Lane.

London.—Haverstock Hill, N.W.—Very Rev. (John Procter, S.T.M.) Provincial O.P., St Dominic's Priory, Southampton Road.

London—Kensington Public Library (Herbert Jones, Librarian), Kensington High Street, W., *c/o Messrs Farmer & Sons, Young's Library, 179 Kensington High Street, W.*

London.—Kensington (South), S.W.—Very Rev.(Augustine Brugnoli) Provincial O.S.M., St Mary's Priory, 264 Fulham Road.

London Library (C. T. H. Wright, LL.D., Secretary and Librarian), 14 St James's Square, S.W.

London—Record Office Library, *c/o Messrs Wyman & Sons, Fetter Lane, E.C.*

London—Reform Club Library (W. R. B. Prideaux, Librarian), Pall Mall, S.W.

London—Westminster Public Library (Frank Pacy, Librarian), Buckingham Palace Road, S.W.

Longstaff, Leonard W., Norfolk House, 3 St John's Wood Road, N.W.

Longueville, Thomas, J.P., Llanforda, Oswestry, Salop.

Loughnan, Ignatius Hamilton, 383 Viale Giulio Cesare, Rome.

Luck, Rt Rev. Mgr Thomas Canon, St Mary's, East Hendred, Steventon, Berks.

Lupton, Rev. Edward, Presbytery, South Shore, Blackpool, Lancs.

McCabe, Rev. Bernard J., St Hilda's Presbytery, Whitby.

MacGregor, Mrs, 12 Craven Gardens, Ealing, W.

McKenna, Miss (Alice), 45 Brompton Square, South Kensington, S.W.

Madison, Wis., U.S.A.—Wisconsin State Historical Society (Reuben Gold Thwaites, LL.D., Librarian), *c/o Messrs Henry Sotheran and Company, 140 Strand, W.C.*

Malone, John, 114 James Street, Dublin.

Manchester Public Free Library (Charles W. Sutton, M.A., Librarian), King Street, Manchester.

Manchester.—John Rylands Library (Henry Guppy, M.A.,Librarian).

Manresa House, Roehampton, S.W., Very Rev. (Charles Blount) Rector, S.J.

F Matthews,* John Hobson, 24 Woodfield Road, Ealing, W.

Mawson, Joseph, 3 Upper Park Road, Hampstead, N.W.

Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.—Victoria Public Library (E. la T. Armstrong, Librarian), *c/o the Agent-General of Victoria, Melbourne Place, Strand, W.C.*

Menevia, Rt Rev. (Dr Mostyn) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Wrexham, North Wales.

Meynell, Edgar, Old Elvet, Durham.

Middelton, Marmaduke F., *c/o Messrs Newsam & Gott, North British Buildings, East Parade, Leeds.*

Middlesborough, Rt Rev. (Dr Lacy) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Middlesborough.

Middlesborough Public Library (Baker Hudson, Librarian), Middlesborough.

Milner, Rev. Henry F., St Joseph's College, Upholland, near Wigan.

Mitchell Library, see Glasgow.

Moorat, Samuel, 25 Pembroke Gardens, Kensington, W.

Moriarty, Rev. Ambrose, D.D., Bishop's House, Shrewsbury.

Mostyn, of Talacre, Lady, Talacre, Prestatyn R.S.O., Flintshire.

* Municipal Archivist and Record Searcher.

Mount St Bernard's Abbey, near Coalville, Leicestershire, Very Rev. (Lewis Carew) Superior, O.C.R.

Mount St Mary's College, near Chesterfield, Very Rev. (Patrick L. Wolfe) Rector, S.J.

Munich, Charles, J., K.S.G., F.R.Hist.S, 8 Achilles Road, West Hampstead, N.W.

Mumford, Charles E., 19 Ivanhoe Road, Liverpool.

Myerscough, Rev. Thomas, St Joseph's, Rigby Street, Preston.

Namur, Belgium.—Rev. Superioress General, Convent of Notre Dame.

National Library of Ireland, see Dublin.

Nevill, Henry, Caixa, Pernambuco, Brazil.

Newberry Library, see Chicago.

Newcastle Public Libraries (Basil Anderton, Librarian), New Bridge Street, Newcastle-on-Tyne.

Newdigate, Alfred, M.A., Letchworth, Herts.

New England Historic Genealogical Society, see Boston.

New Hall, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.S.S., Chelmsford.

New York Historical Society (Robert H. Kelly, Librarian), 170 Central Park West, New York City, U.S.A., (*Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown*).

New York Public Library (J. S. Billings, Librarian), Aston Library Building, 40 La Fayette Place, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

New York State Library, see Albany.

F Norfolk, The Duke of, E.M., K.G., P.C., Norfolk House, St James's Square, S.W., *c/o Dr Stewart, The Castle, Arundel.*

Norris, Very Rev. John, D.D., Superior, The Oratory, Edgbaston, Birmingham.

O'Connor, Rev. Arthur, St Mary's, Islington, Blackburn, Lancs.

O'Farrell, Rev. Francis, Catholic Church, Aldershot.

Ontario Legislative Library, see Toronto.

Oscott College Library, near Birmingham.

Ottawa, Canada.—Canadian Parliament Library (A. D. Cellas, LL.D., and Martin J. Griffin, LL.D., Librarians), *c/o Messrs E. J. Allen & Son, Ltd., King Edward Mansions, 10 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.*

Oulton, Lady Abbess of, O.S.B., St Mary's Abbey, Stone, Staffs.

Oxford.—The Bodleian Library (E. W. B. Nicholson, M.A., Librarian).

Paine, Rev. Arthur H., M.A., 47 Manchester Street, Manchester Square, W.

Parfitt, J. J., B.A., K.C., Highwood, The Drive, Wimbledon, S.W.

Parker, Colonel John W.R., F.S.A., Browsholme Hall, near Clitheroe, Yorkshire.

Parkminster Charterhouse, Partridge Green, Sussex, Very Rev. (Peter M. Pépin) Prior.

Payne, John Orlebar, M.A., 2 Holly Village, Highgate, N.

Penketh, Charles Henry, 259 Thomas Street, West Gorton, Manchester.

Penney, Alexander Terasius, 107 Fenchurch Street, E.C.

Pennsylvania Historical Society, see Philadelphia.

Pennsylvania University Library, see Philadelphia.

Philadelphia, Penn., U.S.A.—Pennsylvania Historical Society, 1300 Locust Street, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

Philadelphia, Penn., U.S.A.—Pennsylvania University Library (Morris Jastrow, Jun., Librarian), 34th Street and Woodland Avenue.
Phillips, Rev. George E., Ushaw College, Durham.
Pilley, Walter, The Barton, Hereford.
Pollen, Arthur Hungerford, 69 Elm Park Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.
Pollen, Mrs Hungerford, 157 Victoria Street, S.W.
F Pollen, Rev. John Hungerford, S.J., 31 Farm Street, Berkeley Square, W.
Pope, Rev. John O'Fallon, S.J., Pope's Hall, Oxford.
Powell, Very Rev. Austin, V.F., Birchley, Wigan.
Preston Free Public Library (W. S. Bramwell, Librarian), Preston.
Preston.—St Ignatius', Rev. (Arthur Day) Rector, S.J.
Princethorpe, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.S.B., near Rugby.
Princeton Theological Seminary Library (J. H. Dulles, Librarian), Princeton, New Jersey, U.S.A.
Radcliffe, Charles A. F., The Old Hall, Stackhouse, Settle, Yorks.
Radcliffe, Sir Joseph Edward, Bart., Rudding Park, Knaresborough.
Radcliffe, Richard Duncan, M.A., F.S.A., Old Swan, Liverpool.
Ratcliffe College, Very Rev. (Joseph Cremonini) President, I.C., near Leicester.
Record Office Library, see London.
Reform Club, see London.
Reynolds, James Philip, Dove Park, Woolton, near Liverpool.
F Riddell, Cuthbert David Giffard, J.P., Swinburne Castle, Barrasford, Northumberland.
Riddell, Edward Charles, J.P., Hermeston Hall, Oldcotes, Rotherham, *Kinwarton House, Alcester, Warwickshire.*
Riddell-Blount, Major Edward Francis, J.P., Cheeseburn Grange, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Robertson, Charles, K.S.G., 31 Adelaide Crescent, Hove, Brighton.
Robinson, Miss (Elizabeth), *c/o B. Grant Holden, Raglan, Green Hill, Derby.*
Robinson, Wilfrid Clavering, F.R.Hist.S., 13 Wulfhage Straet, Bruges, Belgium.
Rochdale Public Libraries (George Hanson, Librarian), Art Gallery and Museum, Rochdale.
Roehampton, Rev. Mother Superior, Sacred Heart Convent, S.W.
Rome.—BIBLIOTECA APOSTOLICA VATICANA (Rev. J. Ehrle, S.J., Librarian), The Vatican (*Honorary*).
Rome.—Library, Collegio Inglese, Rt Rev. (Mgr Giles) Rector, Via Monserrato 45.
Roskell, Charles John, 6 Vicarage Gate, Kensington, W.
Ruvigny, Marquis de, 15 Hanover Chambers, Buckingham Street, Strand, W.C.
F St Beuno's College, St Asaph, Flintshire, Very Rev. (Charles Townsend) Rector, S.J.
St Edmund's House, see Cambridge.
St Francis Xavier's, see Dublin, Liverpool.
St Helens (Lancs.).—Holy Cross, Rev. (John Proctor) Rector, S.J.
St Helens (Lancs.).—St Mary's, Lowe House, Rev. (John Ward) Rector, S.J.

St Leonards-on-Sea, Rev. Mother Superior, Convent H.C.J.
F Salford, Rt Rev. (Dr Casartelli) Bishop of, St Bede's College, Manchester.
Sands, W. H. B., 15 King Street, Covent Garden, W.C.
Santley, Sir Charles, K.C.S.G., 67 Carlton Hill, N.W.
Saunders, Miss (Sarah), R.I.P.
Scott-Gatty, Sir Alfred Scott, C.V.O., F.S.A., Garter Principal King of Arms, College of Arms, E.C.
F Scrope, Simon Conyers, R.I.P.
Semmes, Raphael T., Semmes' Hardware Co., Savannah, Georgia, U.S.A.
Servite Monastery, see London.
Sharrock, Rev. Thomas, Bishop's House, Salford.
Sheffield Public Library (Samuel Smith, F.R.Hist. S., Librarian), Surrey Street, Sheffield.
Sheldrake, Henry James, White Barn, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
Sheldrake, James Ernest, Farm Hill, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
Sheldrake, Willie, White Barn, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
F Shipley, Orby, M.A., 39 Thurloe Square, South Kensington, S.W.
Shrewsbury, Rt Rev. (Dr. Singleton) Bishop of, Bishop's House, 39 Beresford Road, Birkenhead.
Signet Library, see Edinburgh.
Skeet, Major Francis J.A., Hatfield Regis Grange, Hatfield Broad Oak, Essex.
Skipton.—St Stephen's, Rev. (Richard Sharp) Rector, S.J.
Slater, Arthur Ashton, Keswick Road, St Helens, Lancashire.
F Smith, Alderman John Peter, J.P., Barrow-in-Furness Lancs.
Smith, William Abbey, Rosebery Villa, Hutton Avenue, West Hartlepool.
Smith, William Bernard Stanislaus, Belgrano, Westbourne, Bournemouth.
F Spedding, Carlisle James Scott, 78 Oxford Terrace, Hyde Park, W.
F Spencer, Mrs Seymour, The Birks, Bellingham, Northumberland.
Stanbrook Abbey, The Lady Abbess, O.S.B., Worcester.
Stanfield, Rev. Raymund, Convent of the Good Shepherd, Fulham Palace Road, Hammersmith, W.
Stanley-Cary-Caddell, Mrs., 10 Manson Place, South Kensington, S.W.
Stapleton-Bretherton, Frederick, J.P., The Hall, Rainhill, Lancs.
Stebbing, Very Rev. George, C.SS.R., Rector, St Mary's, Clapham Park Road, Clapham, S.W.
Stevenson, Rev. William, The Presbytery, Kendal.
Stockport Public Library (R. Hargreaves, Librarian), Stockport, Cheshire.
Stokes, Philip Folliott Scott, 6 Stone Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, W.C.
Stonyhurst College, Blackburn, Very Rev. (William Bodkin) Rector, S.J.
Sumner, Francis G., Oak House, Leamington.
F Sutcliffe, Very Rev. William Ormond Canon, M.A., 7 Howitt Road, Hampstead, N.W.
Swarbreck, Edward Dukinfield, Bedale, Yorkshire.
Sweeney, Rev. Joseph Dunstan, O.S.B., St John's Priory, South Parade, Bath.
Swift, Rev. Francis J., Holy Trinity Presbytery, Bilston, Staffs.
Syracuse Public Library (Ezechiel W. Mundy, Librarian), Syracuse, New York, U.S.A.

Talbot, Colonel Lord Edmund, M.V.O., D.S.O., M.P., 1 Buckingham Palace Gardens, S.W.

F Tatum, Rev. George B., M.A., St Joseph's, Elm Grove, Brighton.

Taylor-Smith, Mrs M. E. Piercey, Ralley Park, South Mimms, Herts.

Teebay, Rev. George, The Rectory, Weld Bank, Chorley, Lancs.

Teignmouth, Lady Abbess, O.S.B., St Scholastica's Abbey, Devon.

Tempest, Mrs, Broughton Hall, Skipton-in-Craven, Yorkshire.

Thomas, Charles Edward, 13 Queen's Square, Bath.

Thomson, Joseph Charles, Mercat Press, St Giles Street, Edinburgh.

Toke, Leslie A. St L., Stratton-on-the-Fosse, near Bath.

Toronto, Ontario, Canada.—Ontario Legislative Library (Avern Pardoe, Librarian), *c/o Messrs E. G. Allen & Son, King Edward Mansions, 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.*

Torre Diaz, Countess de, 21 Devonshire Place, Portland Place, W.

Towsey, William, 1 Marlborough Road, N.W.

Trappes-Lomax, Mrs. Clayton Hall, Accrington.

Trappes-Lomax, Richard, Allsprings, Great Harwood, Blackburn.

Trinity College Library, see Dublin.

Turnbull, Philip Bernard, Egton, Penylan Road, Cardiff.

Urquhart, Francis Fortescue, M.A., Balliol College, Oxford.

Ushaw College Library, Durham (Rev. Edwin Bonney, Librarian).

Valladolid, Spain.—Very Rev. (Thomas Kennedy) Rector, Colegio Ingles.

Vassall-Phillips, Rev. Oliver R., C.SS.R., Bishop Eton, Wavertree, Liverpool.

Vatican Library, see Rome.

Vaughan, Major Charles, J.P., The Oaks, Woodford, Essex.

Vaughan, Col. Francis B., J.P., Courtfield, Ross, Herefordshire.

Vaughan, Rev. Herbert, D.D., Mission House, Brondesbury Park, N.W.

F Vaux of Harrowden, The Lord, Harrowden Hall, Wellingborough, Northants.

Venturi, Rev. Pietro Tacchi, S.J., Collegio Pio Latino Americano, Prati di Castello, Rome.

Victoria Public Library, see Melbourne.

F Wainewright, John Bannerman, 31 Dryden Chambers, 119 Oxford Street, W.

Walford,* Frederick Underdown, 170 Strand, W.C.

Walmesley, Herman, Westwood Estate Office, Wigan.

Walmesley, Very Rev. William Canon, Rector, St Joseph's College, Upholland, Wigan.

Walton, The Hon. Mr. Justice, 11 Montagu Square, W.

F Ward, Rt Rev. Monsignor Canon, President, St Edmund's College, Old Hall Green, Ware, Herts.

Ward, Samuel Francis Bernard, 16 New Cavendish Street, W.

Washbourne, Robert Beale, Santa Koro, Wilton Park Road, Shanklin, Isle of Wight.

Washington Library of Congress (Herbert Putnam, LL.D., Litt. D., Librarian), Washington, D.C., U.S.A., *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.*

Webb, Edward Doran, F.S.A., Close Gate, Salisbury.

F Wedgwood, Rowland Henry, M.A., Slindon, Arundel, Sussex.

Weetman, Henry Charles, Ryall House, Upton-on-Severn, Worcestershire.

* Record Searcher.

Weld, Francis Joseph, 32 Weld Road, Birkdale, Southport.
F Westminster, Most Rev. (Dr Bourne) Archbishop of, Archbishop's House, Ambrosden Avenue, Westminster, S.W.
Westminster Public Libraries, see London.
Whitfield, Rev. Joseph L., M.A., 42 St John's Road, Boxmore, Herts.
Wigan Free Public Library (Henry G. Folkard, F.S.A., Librarian).
F Wilcocks, Horace Stone, M.A., Cheveley, Mannamead, Plymouth.
F Williams, Alfred, J.P., The Mount, Caerleon, Monmouthshire.
F Williamson, George Charles, Litt. D., Burgh House, Well Walk, Hampstead, N.W.
Willson, Very Rev. E. Hilary, Prior, O.S.B., Fort Augustus Abbey, Inverness.
F Windle, Dr. Bertram C. A., F.R.S., F.S.A., President, Queen's College, Cork.
Wisconsin State Historical Society, see Madison.
Witham, Philip, Whitmoor House, Sutton Park, near Guildford.
F Wood,* Herbert Maxwell, B.A., 5 The Grove, Sunderland.
Woodruff, Mrs. Cumberland, St David's, Shorncliffe Road, Folkestone, Kent.
F Woollan, Joseph Henry, 42 South Park Road, Wimbledon, S.W.
Worcester, Mass., U.S.A., Free Public Library (Samuel Swett Green, M.A., Librarian), *c/o Messrs Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Dryden House, Gerrard Street, W.*
Worsley-Worswick, Major William, J.P., Normanton Hall, Hinckley, Leicestershire.
Wyndham, Very Rev. Francis M. Canon, M.A., O.S.C., St Mary of the Angels, Westmoreland Road, Bayswater, W.
F York—Rev. Mother, St Mary's Convent, Micklegate Bar.
Young, Smelter Joseph, Westgate House, Worksop.

* Hon. Secretary, Durham and Northumberland Parish Register Society.

N.B.—Changes of address are to be notified to the Secretary.

OBITUARY.

1905

F Blount, Sir Edward Charles, K.C.B., 15 March, æt. 95.
Nicholl, Samuel Joseph, 21 March, æt. 78.
Knight, Rt Rev. Edmund, Bishop of Flavias, 9 June, æt. 67.
Worsley-Worswick, Colonel Richard Christopher, 9 Dec., æt. 69.

1906

Mackey, Rev. H. Benedict Canon, D.D., O.S.B., 8 Jan., æt. 60.
Gradwell, Rt Rev. Mgr Robert, 16 May, æt. 80.
F Sayles, Lewis Charles, 17 Nov., æt. 64.
Arundell of Wardour, John Francis Arundell, 12th Baron, 26 Oct., æt. 74.

1907

Herbert, Major Edmund, 20 Feb., æt. 84.
Liverpool, Cecil George Savile Foljambe, 1st Earl of, P.C., F.S.A., 23 March, æt. 60.
F Gibson, Rev. Henry, 7 March, æt. 80.
Hayes, Rev. James, S.J., 28 May, æt. 67.
Grissell, Hartwell de la Garde, K.C.P., 10 June, æt. 67.
Collingridge, Rev. Charles P. F., 26 July, æt. 63.
Forbes-Leith, Rev. James, S.J., 25 Oct., æt. 73.
Wyatt-Davies, Ernest Reuter, 26 Oct., æt. 45.

1908

F Threlfall, Henry Singleton, 8 Feb., æt. 53. *Bequeathed reversion of £500 to the Society.*
Warrington, John, 18 April, æt. 87.
Radcliffe, Sir Joseph Percival Pickford, 3rd Baronet, K.C.S.G., 27 April, æt. 83.
F Dewar, Captain James Cumming, K.M., K.H.S., 29 April, æt. 51.
Allen, Rt Rev. Samuel Webster, Bishop of Shrewsbury, 13 May, æt. 64.
Woodroffe, James Tisdall, K.C.S.G., 3 June, æt. 70.
Day, Rt Hon. Sir John Charles, P.C., 13 June, æt. 81.
F Herries, Marmaduke Francis Constable-Maxwell, 14th and 1st Baron, 5 Oct., æt. 71. *The first President.*
Chase, Rev. Charles Rose, M.A., 27 Nov., æt. 65.
Hovenden, Robert, F.S.A., 23 Nov., æt. 78.
Nevile, (Mrs.) Mildred Frances, 24 Dec., æt. 58.

1909

Brand, James, K.C.S.G., 15 Jan., æt. 77.
Crook, Rt Rev. Mgr John Edward Canon, 2 March, æt. 71.
F Bodenham-Lubienski, Count Louis Pomian, 19 March, æt. 56.
Mostyn, William, 25 March, æt. 85.
Cary-Elwes, Valentine Dudley Henry, 16 June, æt. 76.
F Scrope, Simon Conyers, 16 June, æt. 51.
Ripon, George Frederick Samuel Robinson, 1st Marquess of, K.G. 9 July, æt. 81.
Jordan, Rev. Andrew, 27 July, æt. 44.
F Humble, John, 29 July, æt. 83.
Saunders, (Miss) Sarah, 15 Sept., æt. 73.
Hanmer, Anthony John, 2 Nov., æt. 92.
Chamberlayne, Major Tankerville James, 16 Dec., æt. 66.

BX 1492 .A1 C4 v.9 SMC
Catholic Record Society. (Gr
Miscellanea VII 47079987